

UNIVERSAL  
LIBRARY



131 097

UNIVERSAL  
LIBRARY











*THE CAMBRIDGE HISTORY*  
*OF*  
*ENGLISH LITERATURE*

VOLUME XV  
GENERAL INDEX



# The Cambridge History of English Literature

Volume XV  
General Index



New York: The Macmillan Company  
Cambridge, England: at the University Press

1933

COPYRIGHT, 1933,  
BY THE MACMILLAN COMPANY.

---

Set up and electrotyped. Published November, 1933.

PRINTED IN THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA

## PREFATORY NOTE

The *Cambridge History of English Literature* was first published between the years 1907 and 1916. The General Index Volume was issued in England in 1927, but at that time no American edition of the index was published.

The continued demand from librarians, scholars, and individual readers has emphasised the need for an index volume; in response to this demand the present volume is now offered to the public.

This volume also contains a list of additions and corrections which have been made from time to time in the English editions of the work, but have until now not been incorporated in the American editions.

The work of altering the pagination of the English edition has been done by Mr George H. Gibson.





# CONTENTS

Prefatory note . . . . .	page v
A List of Contents of the <i>Cambridge History of Eng- lish Literature</i> . . . . .	ix
Additions and Corrections . . . . .	xvi
General Index . . . . .	1



# A LIST OF CONTENTS

## OF THE

### CAMBRIDGE HISTORY OF ENGLISH LITERATURE

#### VOLUME I

<i>Chap.</i> 1	The Beginnings	A. R. WALLER
2	Runes and MSS.	Miss A. C. PAUES
3	Early National Poetry	H. M. CHADWICK
4	Old English Christian Poetry	Miss M. BENTINCK SMITH
5	Latin Writings in England to the Time of Alfred	M. R. JAMES
6	Alfred and the Old English Prose of his Reign	P. G. THOMAS
7	From Alfred to the Conquest	J. S. WESTLAKE
8	The Norman Conquest	A. R. WALLER
9	Latin Chroniclers from the Eleventh to the Thirteenth Centuries	W. LEWIS JONES
10	English Scholars of Paris and Franciscans of Oxford	Sir J. E. SANDYS
11	Early Transition English	J. W. H. ATKINS
12	The Arthurian Legend	W. LEWIS JONES
13	Metrical Romances, 1200-1500 I	W. P. KER
14	Metrical Romances, 1200-1500. II	J. W. H. ATKINS
15	Pearl, Cleanness, Patience and Sir Ga- wayne	Sir I. GOLLANCZ
16	Later Transition English: I. Legendaries and Chroniclers	Miss C. L. THOMSON
17	Later Transition English: II. Secular Lyrics. Tales. Social Satire	A. R. WALLER
18	The Prosody of Old and Middle English	G. SAINTSBURY
19	Changes in the Language to the Days of Chaucer	HENRY BRADLEY
20	The Anglo-French Law Language	F. W. MAITLAND

#### VOLUME II

<i>Chap.</i> 1	Piers the Plowman and its Sequence	J. M. MANLY
2	Religious Movements in the Fourteenth Century	J. P. WHITNEY
3	The Beginnings of English Prose	Miss A. D. GREENWOOD
4	The Scottish Language	G. GREGORY SMITH
5	The Earliest Scottish Literature	P. GILES
6	John Gower	G. C. MACAULAY
7	Chaucer	G. SAINTSBURY
8	The English Chaucerians	G. SAINTSBURY

## LIST OF CONTENTS

9 Stephen Hawes	W. MURISON
10 The Scottish Chaucerians	G. GREGORY SMITH
11 The Middle Scots Anthologies: Anonymous Verse and Early Prose	G. GREGORY SMITH
12 English Prose in the Fifteenth Century I. Pecock. Fortescue. The Paston Letters	MISS A. D. GREENWOOD
13 The Introduction of Printing into England and the Early Work of the Press	E. GORDON DUFF
14 English Prose in the Fifteenth Century: II Caxton. Malory. Berners	MISS A. D. GREENWOOD
15 English and Scottish Education. Universities and Public Schools to the Time of Colet	T. A. WALKER
16 Transition English Song Collections	F. M. PADELFORD
17 Ballads	F. B. GUMMERE
18 Political and Religious Verse to the Close of the Fifteenth Century—Final Words	A. R. WALLER

## VOLUME III

Chap. 1 Englishmen and the Classical Renaissance	T. M. LINDSAY
2 Reformation Literature in England	J. P. WHITNEY
3 The Dissolution of the Religious Houses	R. H. BENSON
4 Barclay and Skelton	A. KOELBING
5 Progress of Social Literature in Tudor Times	H. V. ROUTH
6 Sir David Lyndsay and the Later Scottish 'Makaris'	T. F. HENDERSON
7 Reformation and Renaissance in Scotland	P. HUME BROWN
8 The New English Poetry	H. H. CHILD
9 A Mirror for Magistrates	J. W. CUNLIFFE
10 George Gascoigne	J. W. CUNLIFFE
11 The Poetry of Spenser	W. J. COURTHOPE
12 The Elizabethan Sonnet	SIR SIDNEY LEE
13 Prosody from Chaucer to Spenser	G. SAINTSBURY
14 Elizabethan Criticism	G. SAINTSBURY
15 Chroniclers and Antiquaries	C. WHIBLEY
16 Elizabethan Prose Fiction	J. W. H. ATKINS
17 The Marprelate Controversy	J. DOVER WILSON
18 Of the Laws of Ecclesiastical Polity	F. J. FOAKES-JACKSON
19 English Universities, Schools and Scholarship in the Sixteenth Century	W. H. WOODWARD
20 The Language from Chaucer to Shakespeare	J. W. H. ATKINS

## VOLUME IV

Chap. 1 Translators	C. WHIBLEY
2 The Authorised Version and its Influence	A. S. COOK
3 Sir Walter Raleigh	MRS L. CREIGHTON
4 The Literature of the Sea	C. N. ROBINSON
5 Seafaring and Travel	C. N. ROBINSON

## LIST OF CONTENTS

6 The Song-Books and Miscellanies	H. H. CHILD
7 Robert Southwell. Samuel Daniel	H. H. CHILD
8 Thomas Campion	S. P. VIVIAN
9 The Successors of Spenser	H. DE SÉLINCOURT
10 Michael Drayton	H. H. CHILD
11 John Donne	H. J. C. GRIERSON
12 The English Pulpit from Fisher to Donne	F. E. HUTCHINSON
13 Robert Burton, John Barclay and John Owen	E. BENSLEY
14 The Beginnings of English Philosophy	W. R. SORLEY
15 Early Writings on Politics and Economics	W. CUNNINGHAM
16 London and the Development of Popular Literature	H. V. ROUTH
17 Writers on Country Pursuits and Pastimes	H. G. ALDIS
18 The Book-Trade, 1557-1625	H. G. ALDIS
19 The Foundation of Libraries	J. B. MULLINGER

## VOLUME V

<i>Chap.</i> 1 The Origins of English Drama	Sir A. W. WARD
2 Secular Influences on the Early English Drama	H. H. CHILD
3 The Early Religious Drama	W. CREIZENACH
4 Early English Tragedy	J. W. CUNLIFFE
5 Early English Comedy	F. S. BOAS
6 The Plays of the University Wits	G. P. BAKER
7 Marlowe and Kyd	G. GREGORY SMITH
8 Shakespeare. Life and Plays	G. SAINTSBURY
9 Shakespeare: Poems	G. SAINTSBURY
10 Plays of Uncertain Authorship attributed to Shakespeare	F. W. MOORMAN
11 The Text of Shakespeare	E. WALDER
12 Shakespeare on the Continent	J. G. ROBERTSON
13 Lesser Elizabethan Dramatists	RONALD BAYNE
14 Some Political and Social Aspects of the Later Elizabethan and Earlier Stewart Period	Sir A. W. WARD

## VOLUME VI

<i>Chap.</i> 1 Ben Jonson	A. H. THORNDIKE
2 Chapman. Marston. Dekker	W. MACNEILE DIXON
3 Middleton and Rowley	ARTHUR SYMONS
4 Thomas Heywood	Sir A. W. WARD
5 Beaumont and Fletcher	G. C. MACAULAY
6 Philip Massinger	EMIL KOEPPPEL
7 Tourneur and Webster	C. E. VAUGHAN
8 Ford and Shirley	W. A. NEILSON
9 Lesser Jacobean and Caroline Dramatists	RONALD BAYNE
10 The Elizabethan Theatre	H. H. CHILD
11 The Children of the Chapel Royal and their Masters	J. M. MANLY
12 University Plays	F. S. BOAS
13 Masque and Pastoral	RONALD BAYNE
14 The Puritan Attack upon the Stage	J. DOVER WILSON

# LIST OF CONTENTS

## VOLUME VII

<i>Chap.</i> 1 Cavalier Lyrists	F. W. MOORMAN
2 The Sacred Poets	F. E. HUTCHINSON
3 Writers of the Couplet	A. H. THOMPSON
4 Lesser Caroline Poets	G. SAINTSBURY
5 Milton	G. SAINTSBURY
6 Caroline Divines	W. H. HUTTON
7 John Bunyan Andrew Mar. ell	JOHN BROWN
8 Historical and Political Writings: I. State Papers and Letters	Sir A. W. WARD
9 Historical and Political Writings: II. His- tories and Memoirs	Sir A. W. WARD
10 Antiquaries	G. SAINTSBURY
11 Jacobean and Caroline Criticism	J. E. SPINGARN
12 Hobbes and Contemporary Philosophy	W. R. SORLEY
13 Scholars and Scholarship, 1600-1660	FOSTER WATSON
14 English Grammar Schools	J. B. MULLINGER
15 Beginnings of English Journalism	J. B. WILLIAMS
16 The Advent of Modern Thought in Popu- lar Literature	H. V. ROUTH

## VOLUME VIII

<i>Chap.</i> 1 Dryden	Sir A. W. WARD
2 Samuel Butler	W. F. SMITH
3 Political and Ecclesiastical Satire	C. W. PREVITÉ-ORTON
4 The Early Quakers	EDWARD GRUBE
5 The Restoration Drama. I	F. E. SCHELLING
6 The Restoration Drama. II	C. WHIBLEY
7 The Restoration Drama. III	A. T. BARTHOLOMEW
8 The Court Poets	C. WHIBLEY
9 The Prosody of the Seventeenth Century	G. SAINTSBURY
10 Memoir and Letter Writers. I and II <i>a</i> Memoir and Letter Writers. II <i>b</i>	H. B. WHEATLEY
11 Platonists and Latitudinarians	Sir A. W. WARD
12 Divines of the Church of England, 1600- 1700	J. B. MULLINGER
13 Legal Literature. I	W. H. HUTTON
Legal Literature. II	F. J. C. HEARNshaw
14 John Locke	Sir A. W. WARD
15 The Progress of Science	W. R. SORLEY
16 The Essay and the Beginning of Modern English Prose	Sir A. E. SHIPLEY
	A. A. TILLEY

## VOLUME IX

<i>Chap.</i> 1 Defoe—The Newspaper and the Novel	W. P. TRENT
2 Steele and Addison	H. V. ROUTH
3 Pope	E. BENSLEY
4 Swift	G. A. AITKEN
5 Arbuthnot and Lesser Prose Writers	G. A. AITKEN
6 Lesser Verse-Writers. I	T. SECCOMBE
Lesser Verse-Writers. II	G. SAINTSBURY
7 Historical and Political Writers: I. Burnet	Sir A. W. WARD

## LIST OF CONTENTS

8 Historical and Political Writers: II. Bolingbroke	Sir A. W. WARD
9 Memoir-Writers, 1715-1760	T. SECCOMBE
10 Writers of Burlesque and Translators	C. WHIBLEY
11 Berkeley and Contemporary Philosophy	W. R. SORLEY
12 William Law and the Mystics	Miss C. F. E. SPURGEON
13 Scholars and Antiquaries. I Bentley, etc.	J. D. DUFF
Scholars and Antiquaries II. Antiquaries	H. G. ALDIS
14 Scottish Popular Poetry before Burns	T. F. HENDERSON
15 Education	J. W. ADAMSON

## VOLUME X

Chap. 1 Richardson	L. CAZAMIAN
2 Fielding and Smollett	H. H. CHILD
3 Sterne, and the Novel of his Times	C. E. VAUGHAN
4 The Drama and the Stage	G. H. NETTLETON
5 Thomson and Natural Description in Poetry	A. H. THOMPSON
6 Gray	D. C. TOVEY
7 Young, Collins and Lesser Poets of the Age of Johnson	G. SAINTSBURY
8 Johnson and Boswell	D. N. SMITH
9 Oliver Goldsmith	H. A. DOBSON
10 The Literary Influence of the Middle Ages	W. P. KER
11 Letter-Writers. I	H. B. WHEATLEY
Letter-Writers. II. Warwickshire Coterie	W. H. HUTTON
12 Historians I. Hume and Modern His- torians	W. HUNT
13 Historians. II. Gibbon	Sir A. W. WARD
14 Philosophers: I. David Hume. II. Adam Smith. III. Other Philosophical Writers	W. R. SORLEY
15 Divines	W. H. HUTTON
16 The Literature of Dissent, 1660-1760	W. A. SHAW
17 Political Literature, 1755-1775	C. W. PREVITÉ-ORTON

## VOLUME XI

Chap. 1 Edmund Burke	H. J. C. GRIERSON
2 Political Writers and Speakers	C. W. PREVITÉ-ORTON
3 Bentham and the Early Utilitarians	W. R. SORLEY
4 William Cowper	H. H. CHILD
5 William Wordsworth	EMILE LEGOUIS
6 Coleridge	C. E. VAUGHAN
7 George Crabbe	H. H. CHILD
8 Southey Lesser Poets of the Later Eighteenth Century	G. SAINTSBURY
9 Blake	J. P. R. WALLIS
10 Burns. Lesser Scottish Verse	T. F. HENDERSON
11 The Prosody of the Eighteenth Century	G. SAINTSBURY
12 The Georgian Drama	H. V. ROUTH
13 The Growth of the Later Novel	G. SAINTSBURY



## LIST OF CONTENTS

14 Book Production and Distribution, 1625-1800	H. G. ALDIS
15 The Bluestockings	Mrs H. G. ALDIS
16 Children's Books	F. J. H. DARTON

### VOLUME XII

<i>Chap.</i> 1 Sir Walter Scott	T. F. HENDERSON
2 Byron	F. W. MOORMAN
3 Shelley	C. H. HERFORD
4 Keats	C. H. HERFORD
5 Lesser Poets, 1790-1837	G. SAINTSBURY
6 Reviews and Magazines in the Early Years of the Nineteenth Century	Hon. A. R. D. ELLIOT
7 Hazlitt	W. D. HOWE
8 Lamb	A. H. THOMPSON
9 The Landors. Leigh Hunt. De Quincey	G. SAINTSBURY
10 Jane Austen	H. H. CHILD
11 Lesser Novelists	H. H. CHILD
12 The Oxford Movement	W. H. HUTTON
13 The Growth of Liberal Theology	F. E. HUTCHINSON
14 Historians	Sir A. W. WARD
15 Scholars, Antiquaries and Bibliographers	Sir J. E. SANDYS

### VOLUME XIII

<i>Chap.</i> 1 Carlyle	J. G. ROBERTSON
2 The Tennysons	H. J. C. GRIERSON
3 Robert Browning and Elizabeth Barrett Browning	Sir HENRY JONES
4 Matthew Arnold. Arthur Hugh Clough. James Thomson	W. LEWIS JONES
5 The Rossettis. William Morris. Swinburne and others	A. H. THOMPSON
6 Lesser Poets of the Middle and Later Nineteenth Century	G. SAINTSBURY
7 The Prosody of the Nineteenth Century	G. SAINTSBURY
8 Nineteenth-Century Drama	H. H. CHILD
9 Thackeray	A. H. THOMPSON
10 Dickens	G. SAINTSBURY
11 The Political and Social Novel	Sir A. W. WARD
12 The Brontes	A. A. JACK
13 Lesser Novelists	W. T. YOUNG
14 George Meredith. Samuel Butler. George Gissing	W. T. YOUNG

### VOLUME XIV

<i>Chap.</i> 1 Philosophers	W. R. SORLEY
2 Historians, Biographers and Political Orators	Sir A. W. WARD
3 Critical and Miscellaneous Prose	HUGH WALKER
4 The Growth of Journalism	J. S. R. PHILLIPS
5 University Journalism	V. H. RENDALL

## LIST OF CONTENTS

6 Caricature and the Literature of Sport	H. H. CHILD
7 The Literature of Travel, 1700-1900	F. A. KIRKPATRICK
8 The Literature of Science	
(a) Physics and Mathematics	W. W. ROUSE BALL
(b) Chemistry	M. M. P. MUIR
(c) Biology	Sir A. E. SHIPLEY
9 Anglo-Irish Literature	A. P. GRAVES
10 Anglo-Indian Literature	E. F. OATEN
11 English-Canadian Literature	PELHAM EDGAR
12 The Literature of Australia and New Zealand	H. H. CHILD
13 South African Poetry	Sir T. H. WARREN
14 Education	J. W. ADAMSON
15 Changes in the Language since Shakespeare's Time	W. MURISON



# THE CAMBRIDGE HISTORY OF ENGLISH LITERATURE

## CORRECTIONS AND ADDITIONS

### VOLUME III

p. 15, ll. 18—19 *omit* Such. . . Europe, and

p. 47, ll. 14—17 *for* Latimer had. . . urged it. *read* Latimer joined his fellow commissioners (1530), in deprecating the publication of an English version; a letter to the king (December 1530), urging it has been wrongly ascribed to him.

p. 50, ll. 31—32 *for* soon. . . appeared *read* after 1629, when we have the first example

p. 146, l. 29 *after* cardinal Beaton, *add* and printed, probably,

p. 154, l. 24 *after* James VI, who, *insert* in 1585, published *Essayes of a Prentise*, and, in 1591, *Poeticall Exercises*

p. 193, ll. 14—16 *omit* the close. . . St Gelay's, or

p. 196, ll. 17—20 *for* He knew. . . versification. *read* He had studied Chaucer, too, but in Pynson's edition, published in 1526; and it was mainly on French and Italian models that he founded his versification. A book to which he owed much was Trissino's *Poetica*, published in 1529, with a translation into Italian of Dante's *De Vulgari Eloquentia*.

p. 235, ll. 17—40 *for* In the dedication. . . short of proof. *read*

In the dedication of *The Droomme of Doomesday*, Gascoigne wrote (2 May 1576) that he was 'in weake plight for health as your good L. well knoweth,' and he was unable, through illness, to correct the proofs. He was again ill for some months before his death on 7 October 1577. But, between these two illnesses he evidently recovered sufficiently to be sent on a mission from the privy council to the English merchant adventurers in Antwerp. He wrote to the lord treasurer from Paris on his way on 15 September 1576 and again on 7 October, and in November he received twenty pounds for 'bringinge of Letters in for her Majesties affaires frome Andwarpe to Hampton Court.' In the same month, his printer issued anonymously, although 'seene and allowed,' *The Spoyle of Antwerp Faithfully reported by a true Englishman, who was present at the same*. Recent events in Belgium lend the pamphlet a special interest, but, apart from these painful associations, it is a craftsman-like piece of reporting, giving Gascoigne an additional claim to our attention as the first English war correspondent. His authorship of the pamphlet, which was for a long time held doubtful, was recently established beyond question by a comparison of the signatures of the letters preserved in the Record office with that of George Gascoigne in the manuscript of *Hemetes the heremyte*; they are undoubtedly identical.<sup>1</sup>

<sup>1</sup> See the facsimiles published in *Mod. Lang. Rev.* vol. vi, p. 90 (January 1911).

p. 363, l. 16 *omit* two Jesuits *before* Richard Stanyhurst

## THE CAMBRIDGE HISTORY OF ENGLISH LITERATURE

p. 426, ll. 12—18 *for* Star chamber. . . books. *read* Star chamber which amplified and reinforced the injunctions and decrees hitherto issued in regard to the press. It forbade the publication of any book or pamphlet unless previously authorised by himself or the bishop of London, gave him full control over the Stationers' company, empowered him to determine the number of printing presses in use and, finally, imposed the severest penalties on the printing of seditious or slanderous books.<sup>1</sup>

<sup>1</sup> See vol. iv, pp. 434—436 of the present work.

p. 427, ll. 26—27 *omit* extremely like that used by him later for the Marprelate tracts

p. 429, l. 37 *for* held the living of *read* was a preacher at

p. 430, ll. 4—5 *after* house *omit* 'outside Temple Bar'

l. 7 *insert* pica *before* type

l. 8 *after* confiscated *omit* and destroyed

ll. 9—10 *for* escape. . gone, *read* save a small quantity of the pica type, and it is possible that some time previous to this he had secretly conveyed a second press with the necessary type into the country. Certainly he was at liberty and at work shortly afterwards for we find a book entered against his name in the Stationers' Register on 13 May. But on the same date the court of Stationers ordered the destruction of the confiscated press, type and books, while, as we learn from Martin himself, he was 'utterly deprived from ever printing again.' His career as a recognised printer was, therefore, at an end,

p. 431, ll. 8 and 22 *for* June *read* midsummer

ll. 14—20 *for* task . . . priest. *read* task, though it is difficult to say whether it was taken in hand in the early or late summer. Two of Penry's tracts also, in all probability, belong to the same period. These were a second edition of *An Exhortation*, and a new tract entitled *A Defence of that which hath been written*, which was a reply to Dr Some, who had published an answer to the first edition of *An Exhortation*. The second edition of the last-named tract, of which there are two distinct issues extant,<sup>3</sup> was almost certainly published late in May or early in June, and a close examination of its lettering and workmanship, together with hints let fall by those examined by the authorities in their investigation of the affair support the belief that it was printed by Waldegrave on a press and secreted at Kingston-on-Thames, in which town Udall was a resident preacher.

<sup>3</sup> See New Tract from the Marprelate press, *The Library*, July 1909.

l. 33 *for* deprived of his living *read* inhibited as a preacher

ll. 35—38 *omit* Penry. . . edition.

p. 434, footnote, add *Manchester Papers*, no. 123.

p. 439, l. 40. Since this volume was first published, the writer has come to the conclusion that the 'change of method' really implies a change of authorship and that there is much more behind the business of Martin Senior and Junior than mere 'imaginative setting.' See Wilson, J. Dover, *Martin Marprelate and Shakespeare's Fluellen*, 1912.

p. 444, l. 17 *omit* entitled. . . *Treatise*

l. 31 *add* footnote, But see Wilson, J. Dover, *Martin Marprelate and Shakespeare's Fluellen*, 1912, published since the above was written.

p. 446, ll. 7—8 *for* in the summer. . . silence *read* in the spring and summer of 1589

p. 450, l. 29 *for* Thomas Turswell *read* one T. T.

p. 484, l. 24 *after* Buchanan *add*, as a teacher,

l. 34 *for* Bourne *read* Browne

# THE CAMBRIDGE HISTORY OF ENGLISH LITERATURE

## VOLUME IV

p. 157, ll. 10—12 *for* Warner's poem . . very successful; *read* Warner's poem, which is written in the old 'fourteeners,' rimed in couplets, was very successful;

p. 196, ll. 19—27 *for* Were this. . . in 1610. *and footnotes read* The statement, long current, that the book was confiscated in the year of its publication has been proved erroneous.<sup>1</sup> Drayton reissued the work in 1610 under the title, *A Heavenly Harmonie of Spirituall Songes*.

<sup>1</sup> By R. B. McKerrow in *The Library*, 3rd Series, October 1910, pp. 348—350.

## VOLUME V

p. 100, l. 25 — p. 101, l. 3 *for* At an early age. . . received *read* It has been believed hitherto that, at an early age, Heywood entered the royal service, probably as a chorister, since, on 21 January 1514/15 'John Haywoode' is set down in the *Book of Payments* of Henry VIII as receiving wages at 8d. per day. But the reference appears to be to a yeoman usher of the same name. There is no doubt, however, that the dramatist is the 'John Haywoode, synger' to whom a series of payments were made in 1519 and 1520 [*footnote*. See Reed, A. W., 'John Heywood and his friends,' *The Library*, July 1917, pp. 250—6. For further grants and pensions to Heywood, see, also, pp. 286—9.] In 1525, he received

p. 178, l. 6, omit *The pamphlet entitled* The Poisoninge, etc.

p. 247 *add at the end of the Hamlet paragraph*

[But see Bullen, A. H., in *The Times*, 3 XII. 1913]

p. 408, ll. 8—13 *for* influx of population. . . quintupled *read* influx of inhabitants into London and its suburbs was very notable. The overgrowth of the population beyond the walls was, indeed, arrested by drastic provisions, dating from 1580; but the total of the metropolitan population increased with extraordinary rapidity, and, in the century after the accession of Elizabeth, probably, at least quintupled

p. 414, ll. 34—37 *for* revenges. . . work. *read* revenges on both sides; and, finally, the Star chamber, which, in 1634, had ordered the burning of Prynne's *Histro-Mastix*, and inflicted what shame it could inflict upon the author of that work, was, seven years later, swept away with the High Commission court, and several other tyrannical tribunals.

## VOLUME VI

p. 188, ll. 16, 17 *for* nothing. . . Tourneur. *read* it is by these alone that Tourneur survives.

p. 189, l. 35 *add to the present impression*:

If *The Revengers Tragoedie* is not from the hand of Tourneur—and the grounds for supposing it to be so are, when sifted, seen to be very far from conclusive—these arguments manifestly fall to the ground. So, also, do all reasons for discussing the play in the present chapter.

p. 202, ll. 9—20 *for* Both innovations. . . took up the tale. *read* Both changes are repeated—the latter, however, with sweeping modifications—in the next play of Marston, *The Malcontent* (1604, or earlier), to which, indeed, it is quite possible that the credit of innovation may belong rather than to *Hoffman*. The modifications are as follows. The murderer of the original version is replaced by a usurper who drives the rightful prince into exile. This, necessarily, involves the disappearance of the ghost. And revenge, though

## THE CAMBRIDGE HISTORY OF ENGLISH LITERATURE

retained, is retained in a form so softened that the avenger contents himself with melting one of his enemies to at least outward repentance and dismissing the other with magnanimous contempt.

It was at this point that Tourneur—or the author of *The Revengers Tragedie*, whoever he may have been—took up the tale.

p. 204, l. 3 *add to the present impression*:

The convention, which forms the soul of *The Spanish Tragedy*, or of *Hamlet*, has left no more than a faint mark upon the outward framework of *The Dutchesse*.

p. 206, ll. 28, 29 *for* it may be Webster's. . . Webster seems to have used *read in the present impression* it may be the play in question. Even the attribution to Webster, for which our only authority is the title-page of the first edition (1654) is by no means certain; and strong (though doubtless not conclusive) arguments have recently been advanced for supposing that Heywood, if not the sole author, must at any rate have had a large hand in its composition.<sup>1</sup> For his materials, the author seems to have used

<sup>1</sup> See Brooke, R., John Webster and the Elizabethan Drama, Appendix A, 1916.

p. 435, l. 42 *add the following footnote*:

[Cf. Bacon, *Apophthegms*. 'Galba succeeded Nero. . .']

### VOLUME VIII

p. 56, ll. 1, 2. Mr H. B. Wheatley had in his possession Tonson's accounts with Dryden, which give some further information as to the terms of the subscription.

### VOLUME X

The following footnote has been added on p. 179 to 'book,' l. 2

A book bound by Johnson was in Boswell's sale catalogue.

p. 261, l. 17 *for* invented *read* adopted.

### VOLUME XI

p. 309, l. 32 *for* Addison's *read* Steele's.

footnote 4 *for* Addison *read* Steele.

### VOLUME XIII

p. 46, ll. 30, 31 *for* the finest. . . *Agincourt*, *read* following closely, at times adopting the words of, Raleigh's story.<sup>1</sup> It is,

<sup>1</sup> *A report of the truth of the fight about the Iles of Açores*. 1591.

p. 230, l. 12 of footnote *for* rather wellknown *read* earlier-written

### VOLUME XIV

p. 351, l. 39 *add the following paragraphs*:

But the most remarkable poet connected with *The Nation*, as a contributor to it of fine rhetorical verse and several noble laments, was James Mangan or James Clarence Mangan, as he had renamed himself. The son, like Thomas Moore, of a Dublin grocer and, like him, destined to write Irish national lyrics of great beauty and oriental poems of a very striking character and with a vein of satiric whimsicality as delicate, Mangan's life was as conspicuous a failure as Moore's was a signal success. Moore had a happy home

in childhood, Mangan a most unhappy one; and so it happened that, at the age of fifteen, when his great promise as a schoolboy should have been inducing his father to give him those continued educational advantages which lifted young Moore to honour and affluence, his wrong-headed generosity and credulity was bringing his household to ruin till his brilliant boy was withdrawn from school to help to support his broken-down parents by monotonous drudgery at a scrivener's desk, in rude and unsympathetic company. Nor did Mangan's character enable him to fight his way up in the world when he had only himself to care for. A victim to 'red rum' or opium or both, he struggled on as an occasional contributor in verse or a hack writer in prose to evanescent journals like *The Comet* and *The Dublin Penny Journal* or as temporary clerk in various Dublin attorneys' offices and under the Irish Ordnance Survey.

Patriotic and devotional verse and a certain amount of rough and ready translation from the Irish, for the supply of the very necessities of life, occupied Mangan's closing days and he finally fell a victim to the cholera which succeeded the famine of 1846, whose horrors are reflected in his *New Year's Lay*, his last fine effort in verse.

The vogue for German literature, largely attributable to Carlyle's influence, made good translations from the German poets most acceptable in his day; and this special need was Mangan's opportunity as a sympathetic student of these authors and now a considerable master of verse. He availed himself of this opportunity to the full and at first quite seriously. In the rare instances where the character of the original lent itself to literal translation into English he so rendered it with superlative skill, but he was an adapter rather than a translator.

A tendency to edit and improve his German originals grew upon him. He found that the occasional lapses of the minor German poets into dullness and sentimentality would not have suited his readers, so he improved and improved them, as his stock for translation, which had become his 'daily bread,' deteriorated until he improved them almost entirely away and finally began to publish, as poems from the German of 'Dreschler' and 'Selber' and other non-existent authors, lyrics of his own, more or less influenced by his German studies.

When remonstrated with by Dr Anster for thus depriving himself of the credit of such fine original work as was contained in a sham translation of Hafiz, he replied, 'Any one could see it was only Half-his.'

But, whatever their origin, there is no doubt of the rare poetical quality of some of Mangan's so-called eastern poems, such as *The Karamanian Exile*, *Gone in the Wind* and *The Howling Song of Al Mohara*. Through them runs an art-effect with which he anticipated Edgar Allan Poe, namely that modern adaptation of the refrain which consists of repeating it with musical variations, and this beautiful effect is found at its finest in his greatest poem, *Dark Rosaleen*,<sup>1</sup> perhaps the most memorable Anglo-Irish poem ever written. This alone would have won him immortality, but a few others of his Irish poems—the *Lament for Banba*, the *Vision of Connaught in the Thirteenth Century*, his version of O'Hussey's *Ode to the Maguire* and his desolate *Siberia* make his fame as an Irish poet absolutely secure.

<sup>1</sup> Over hills and through dales  
Have I roamed for your sake;  
All yesterday I sailed with sails  
On river and on lake.



## THE CAMBRIDGE HISTORY OF ENGLISH LITERATURE

The Erne, at its highest flood,  
I dashed across unseen,  
For there was lightning in my blood,  
My dark Rosaleen!  
My own Rosaleen!  
Oh! there was lightning in my blood,  
Red lightning lightened through my blood,  
My dark Rosaleen!

All day long, in unrest,  
To and fro do I move.  
The very soul within my breast  
Is wasted for you, love!  
The heart in my bosom faints  
To think of you, my Queen,  
My life of life, my saint of saints,  
My dark Rosaleen!  
My own Rosaleen!  
To hear your sweet and sad complaints,  
My life, my love, my saint of saints,  
My dark Rosaleen!

Stanzas 2, 3.

# CAMBRIDGE HISTORY OF ENGLISH LITERATURE

## GENERAL INDEX

- 'A,' v. 526  
 'A. B.' iv 136  
 A, *The Passionate Morrice*, v. 526  
 'A W' iv. 136, 144, 145; 'Thine eyes so bright,' iv 145; *The Tomb of Dead Desire*, iv 145  
*A Apple Pie*, xi. 428, 532  
*A' the Blue Bonnets are over the Border*, xiv 420  
 'A was an Apple-pie,' xi 408  
*A was an Archer*, xi 411  
 Aachen, ii 84  
 Aaron, in *Titus Andronicus*, v. 166, 202  
 Abacuk, in *The Palace of Honour*, ii 296  
 Abbey and Overton, *English Church in the 18th century*, ix. 365; xiv 111, 553  
 Abbey, Charles John, ix 365, xiv 111, 553  
 Abbey Mill farm, in Jane Austen's *Emma*, xii 267  
*Abbey of the Holy Ghost*, ii 351, 497  
 Abbo of Fleury, i 133, 134, 145  
 Abbot, Charles, 1st lord Colchester (1757-1829), xiv. 558  
 Abbot, George (1562-1633), archbishop of Canterbury, iv 73, 304, 485, vii. 214, 358  
 Abbot, John (*f.* 1623), vii. 461  
 Abbotsford, ii 324; xii 7, 22, 30, 169, 413, 419, 421, 422, 473, xiv 307, 417  
 Abbotsford club, xii 397, 419  
 Abbott, Edwin Abbott, xiii. 564; *Philomathus*, xii 505, *A Shakespearean Grammar*, xiii. 275, xiv. 497  
 Abbott, Evelyn (1843-1901), xii. 524, 527, 532; xiv. 561  
 Abbott, Jacob (1803-1879), xi 538  
 Abbreochy, diocese of Moray, ii. 132  
 Abdalrahman, caliph, x. 337  
 Abdullah, the peasant, xiv. 275  
 Æ Beckett, Arthur William, xiv. 262, 605  
 A Beckett, Gilbert Abbott (1811-1856), xiv. 260, 262, 599, 605, *Comic Blackstone*, *The*, xiv 262; *Comic History of England*, *The*, xiv. 262; *Comic History of Rome*, *The*, xiv. 262  
 Æ Beckett, Gilbert Arthur (1837-1891), xiv. 262  
 Abeken, Caspar, *Life and letters of Cicero*, xii. 340  
 Abel, i. 33, 82  
 Abel, in *The Cytizen and Uplondyshman*, iii 71  
 Abel, Niels Henrik, xiv 286  
 Abelard, Peter, i 203, 204, 212, 240, v. 42; vii 354, ix 78, 527, 589  
 Abercorn, earl of *See* Hamilton, James  
 Abercrombie, H R, xiv Add. 9  
 Abercrombie, John (1780-1844), xiv 523  
 Abercromby, Patrick (1656-1716?), ix 604  
 Aberdare, baron. *See* Bruce, Henry Austin  
 Aberdeen, ii. 101, 117, 118, 419, 420; iii. 138, 154, 175; ix. 415, 417, 602 ff; x. 402, xii. 34, 399, 435, 560, xiv 25, 231, 477  
 King's college, ii. 419; vii. 288; x 393  
 Marischal college, ix 145, x. 41, 393  
 Aberdeen, earl of *See* Gordon, George Hamilton  
*Aberdeen Breviary*, iv 470  
*Aberdeen Intelligencer*, *The*, ix. 615  
 Aberdeen printers, iv 619, xi. 514  
 Aberdeen university, x 260, xii 328, 370, 380  
 Aberdeenshire, ii 113, 115, 118, 294; iv. 290, ix. 415, 416; xiii 480  
*Aberdonensis*, *Musa Latina*, ix. 606, 607  
 Aberfoil, xii. 19  
 Abergavenny, x 436, 437  
 Aberigh-Mackay, George Robert (1848-1881), xiv 377, 632; *Twenty-one Days in India*, xiv. 377  
 Aberystwyth, University college, xiv 482  
 Abgarus, legend of, i. 132  
 Abingdon, i 125, 126; iv. 466; v 368, vii. 510  
 Abingdon, Thomas. *See* Habington  
 Abingdon, William, viii 468  
*Abingdon Chronicle*, i 120-124  
 Abington, Frances (1737-1815), x 299; xi 284  
 Abishag, iv. 265  
 Ablancourt, Nicolas Perrot d', vii. 298; ix 298  
 Ablett, J., *Literary Hours*, xii 483  
 Ablewhite, Godfrey, in *The Moonstone*, xiii 486  
 Abou ben Adhem, Leigh Hunt's, xiii 342  
 Abra, in *Jacob and Esau*, v. 126  
 Abraham, i. 50, ii. 481, vii. 428, xii 356  
 Abraham, in Cowley's *Davidens*, vii 76

- Abraham (or Faith), in *Piers the Plowman*, II 31  
*Abraham and Isaac*, v. 19, 51, 434  
 Abraham man, the, in *The Fraternite of vacabones*, III 115  
 Abram, père, *Histoire de l'université et du collège de Pont-à-Mousson*, IV 294, 567  
 Abrey Hatch, IV 275  
 Abry, Louis, II 92  
 Absalom, in *Absalom and Achitophel*, VIII. 40, 42, 43  
*Absalom's Conspiracy*, VIII. 41  
 'Absence, hear thou my protestation,' IV. 239  
*Absence, Song of*, II. 323  
 Absolute, Sir Anthony, in *Sheridan's Rivals*, XI 294, 295, XIII 71, XIV 432  
 Absolute, captain, in *Sheridan's Rivals*, XI. 294, 297  
 Abury, IX 591  
 Abyndon, or Abingdon, Henry, VI 316  
 Abyssinia, X 201, 514, 516, XIV 266, 273  
 Abyssinians, the, X. 180  
*Academia Secretorum Naturae* of Naples, VIII 417  
*Academic, The*, IX. 462  
 Academico, in *The Returne from Pernassus*, VI. 353  
*Académie des Inscriptions*, X. 320  
*Académie Française*, IX. 443, XIV. 443, 513  
*Academy, The*, XII. 386, XIV 220, 590  
 Acapulco, IV. 117  
 Acca, Bede's letters to, I 88  
*Accent and Rhythm*. See Blake, J. W.  
 Accoramboni, Vittoria, story of, VI. 197  
*Account of the sickness and death of Dr Woodward*, IX. 148  
*Account of the state of learning in the Empire of Lilliput*, IX 149  
 Accursius, II. 397, 412  
 Aceronia, in Gray's *Agrippina*, X. 133  
 Achaeans, IV. 37  
 Acheron, II 301  
 Acheson, lady, in Swift's *Grand Question debated*, IX. 132  
 Achilles, III. 262; IV. 25; VI 120; VIII. 28, 86  
 Achilles, in *The Birth of Merlin*, V 279  
 Achilles, in *Confessio Amantis*, II 170  
 Achilles Tatius, *Clitophon and Leucippe*, III. 400; IV 499, VII 546  
 Achitophel, in *Absalom and Achitophel*, VIII. 41, 42, 46, 84, XIV 124  
 Achitophel, in *The Palace of Honour*, II. 295, 297  
 Acignius, in *Euphormio*, IV 293  
 Acircius, Aldhelm's letter to, I 84  
 Acis and Galatea, in *Confessio Amantis*, II 169, 174  
 Ackermann, Rudolph (1764-1834), XIV. 238 ff., 244, 245  
 Ackermann Rudolph, the younger, XIV. 258  
 Acland, Sir Thos. Dyke (1809-1898), XIV. 149, 655  
 Acolastus. See under Gnaphaeus  
 Acres, Bob, in *Sheridan's Rivals*, XI. 294, 295, XIII. 71  
 Act for the Encouragement of Learning, XI. 347  
 Act of Settlement, IX 224; XIV 63  
 Act of Succession, IX 220  
 Act of Supremacy, IX 220  
 Act of Uniformity, IX. 625  
*Acta Regia*, X 317  
*Acta Sanctorum*, X 320  
 Actaeon, IV. 225  
 Actaeon's hounds, in Sandys's *Ovid*, VII. 58  
 Actium, battle of, V. 193  
 Activa-Vita, in *Piers the Plowman*, II 30, 31, V. 4  
 Acton, John Emerich Edward Dalberg-Acton, lord (1834-1902), X 339, XII. 301, 474, XIII. 424; XIV. 109, 110, 128 ff., 541  
 'Conflicts with Rome,' XIV 130  
 'Dollinger's Historical Work,' XIV 130  
 'German Schools of History,' XIV. 130  
*Lectures on Modern History*, XIV. 129  
*Letters of Quirinus*, XIV 130  
 'Mill On Liberty,' XIV 130  
*On the Study of History*, XII 337  
*Open Letter to a German Bishop*, XIV. 130  
 Acton common, X. 445  
*Actors Remonstrance, The*, VI 459, 548  
*Acts of the Apostles*, MS. Laud. Gr. 35 at Oxford, I. 79  
 Adah, in Byron's *Cain*, XII. 53  
 Adam, I 148, 394; V 62; VII. 341; VIII. 389; IX. 31, 66, 69, 366  
 Adam, in *As You Like It*, V. 417; VI 279  
 Adam, in *Paradise Lost*, VII. 115, 135; XII. 93  
 Adam, in *The Cytizen and Uplondyshman*, III 71  
 Adam, in *The Golden Legend*, II. 380  
 Adam (play), V 12, 43, 434  
*Adam, Book of*, I 147  
 Adam, James (1860-1907), *The Religious Teachers of Greece*, XII 370, 524; *The Vitality of Platonism*, XII. 370  
 Adam, Thomas (1701-1784), IX. 350; XII. 516  
 Adam and Eve, III. 147  
*Adam Bell, Clum of the Clough, and William of Cloudeley*, I 334; II 464, 472, 562  
 Adam du Petit Pont, I 205  
 Adam house, an, XI 419  
 Adam of Domerham (d after 1291), IX. 586  
 Adam of Usk (*f* 1400), II. 556  
 Adam Spencer, in *Gamelyn*, I 332  
 'Adam Unparadized,' VII. 134  
 Adamites, the, VII. 439  
 Adamnan, St (625?-704), I 90, 106, 483; II 151; *Life of St Columba*, XII. 400, 565  
 Adams, Clement (1519?-1587), IV. 84  
 Adams, Clement (? *f* 1516), VI. 317  
 Adams, Francis, printer (*f* 1585), IV. 441  
 Adams, Francis (1796-1861), XII. 525  
 Adams, Francis, of Birmingham, XIV. 648

Adams, Francis Wilham Lauderdale (1862-1893), xiii 613, xiv 410, 642  
 Adams, George (d 1773), x. 525  
 Adams, Jean, ix 417  
 Adams, John, xiv. 648  
 Adams, John Couch (1819-1892), xiv. 290, 291, 292, 613  
 Adams, John Quincy, xi. 294  
 Adams, parson, in Fielding's *Joseph Andrews*, ix 456; x. 26 ff., 31, 232, xi. 158, xiv. 241  
 Adams, Sarah Flower (1805-1848), xii. 454; xiii. 550; *Nearer, my God, to Thee*, xiii 58, 196, *Vivra Perpetua*, xiii. 197  
 Adams, Thomas (*fl* 1612-1653), vii 479  
 Adams, William (d. 1620), iv 116 ff.  
 Adams, William (1814-1848), xii 490  
 Adams, William Davenport (1851-1904), xiii 566  
 Adams, W. E., xiv. 590  
 Adams, William Henry Davenport (1828-1891), xiv 572  
 Adamson, Henry (d 1639), ix 606  
 Adamson, John (d 1653), ix. 593, 606  
 Adamson, John Ernest, xiv. Add 4  
 Adamson, John William, xiv. Add 11  
 Adamson, Robert (1852-1902), xiv. 523, 531  
*Development of Modern Philosophy, The*, xiv 53  
*Fichte*, xiv 53  
*On the Philosophy of Kant*, xiv. 53  
*Short History of Logic, A*, xiv. 53  
 Adderley, William, vii. 358  
 Addington, Henry, viscount Sidmouth (1757-1844), xiv 563  
 Addison, Joseph (1672-1719), ii. 187, 219, 471, iii 346, 424; iv. 34, 244, 383, 595; vii. 35, 82, 123, 124, 200, 277, 301, 441, 443; viii. 198, 219, 251, 333, 335, 339, 347, 484, 486; ix 6, 29, 30, 46, 48 ff. (main entry), 74, 83, 87, 95, 96, 104, 139, 159, 169, 185, 186, 191 ff., 202 ff., 247, 265, 482 ff., 489, 491, 493, 494, 497, 533, 535, *also see* Add.; x. 1, 2, 22, 29, 30, 62, 90, 123, 133, 157, 158, 162, 194, 218, 225, 231, 243, 247, 248, 255, 272, 316, 398, 399, 513, 539, *also see* Add.; xi 2, 227, 309, 354, 366; xii. 196, 242, 245; xiii. 189, 346, 478, 495, xiv. 68, 69, 186, 217, 230, 233, 442, 492, 493, 496, 514, 607  
*Campaign, The*, ix. 49  
*Cato*, ix. 70, 71, 86, 191, 206, 523; x 77, 90, 93; xi 302  
*Coverly papers*, x 201  
*Dialogues upon. Ancient Medals*, ix 48  
*Dissertatio de Romanorum poetis*, ix. 48  
*Drummer, The*, ix 193  
*Essay on Travel*, ix 49  
*First Vision of Muza*, ix. 70  
*Musae Anglicanae*, ix 48  
*'On the Pleasures of the Imagination,'* ix 68  
*Oratio de nova philosophia*, ix. 48

Addison, Joseph  
*Remarks on Italy*, ix 49  
*Travels in Italy*, ix 104  
*See, also, Spectator, The, and Taiter, The*  
 Addison, Lancelot (1632-1703), ix. 43, 487  
 Adeane, Jane, *The Girlhood of Maria Josepha Holroyd*, x 338  
 Adela of Louvain, ii 476  
 Adelaide, xiv 406  
 Adelard or Aethelard of Bath (12th century), iv. 79, *De Eodem et Diverso*, etc., i. 169  
 Adelbright, in *Albion's England*, iv 157  
 Adeline, in *La Cousine Bette*, xiii 323  
 Adeline, in Mrs Radcliffe's *Romance of the Forest*, xi. 334  
 Adeline, Tennyson's, xiii. 32  
 Adis, Henry, vii. 574  
 Adlard, H., engraver, xii 359  
 Adlington, William, *The Golden Ass*, iv 3, 11, 499  
 Admetus, in *The Court of Love*, ii 251  
 Admirable Crichton, vii. 288, 290, viii. 221  
 Admiral's company, the, v. 153, 352, 370; vi 94, 101, 102, 105, 276, 277, 278, 280, 281, 286, 291, 303, 308  
*Admonition to the Parliament, An*, iv. 469  
 Ado of Vienne, i 89  
 Adolphus, John Leycester (1795-1862), xii 418  
 Adonais, in Shelley's poem, xii. 82  
 Adonis, xiii. 203  
 Adonis, in *Venus and Adonis*, v 254  
 Adoptionist controversy, i. 93  
 Adorni, in *The Maid of Honour*, vi. 186  
 Adraen van Berghen, printer, of Antwerp, ii. 364  
 Adria, in the tale of *Colkelbie's sow*, ii. 146  
 Adrian VI, pope, xiv 109  
 Adrian, in *Confessio Amantis*, ii 174  
 Adriana, in *The Comedy of Errors*, v. 190, 200  
*Adrianus and Ritheus*, i 243  
 Adriatic sea, x. 134; xii. 36, 69  
 Adso, *Libellus de Antichristo*, i. 383  
 Adson, John, iv. 529  
 Adullam, in *David's*, vii. 76  
 Adurni, in *The Ladies Trall*, vi. 219  
*Adventurer, The*, x. 193, 197, 520, xii 403  
*Adventures of Dr Cornucius, The*, xiv 242  
*Adversyte, in Magnificence*, iii 87  
*Advertisement of a Sale of Choice Goods*, viii 113  
*Advice to a Young Nobleman*, xi 412  
 Advices to a Painter, viii 104; Second and Third (1667), vii 464; New Advice (1679), viii 104  
 Ady, Thomas, vii. 449; *A Candle in the Dark*, vii 448, 565  
*Æ*, xiv. 631  
 Aeacus, in *Lochrine*, v 268  
 Aecius, in *Valentinian*, vi. 138, 145, 146  
*Aeditio* (Colet's), vii. 376

Aegeon of Syracuse, in *The Comedy of Errors*, iv. 91  
 Aegisthus, in *Agamemnon*, v. 88  
 Aeglamour, in *The Sad Shepherd*, vi. 13, 417, 418  
 Aelfhæh (St Alphege) (954-1012), i. 120, 140, 154, 170  
 Aelfhere, i. 153  
 Aelfnoth, i. 160  
 Aelfric (*f* 1006), i. 95, 106, 118, 124 ff., 128-142 (main entry), 144, 145, 146, 147, 151, 157, 158, 164, 166, 242, 246, 249, 412; ix. 588, 590, xi. 406  
*Advice to a Spiritual Son*, trans. from St Basil, i. 137  
*Colloquy*, i. 130, 131, xi. 407  
*De Veteri et de Novo Testamento*, i. 139  
*Deuteronomy*, i. 132  
*Grammar*, i. 130, 131  
*Hexameron*, trans. from St Basil, i. 134, 137  
*Homilies*, i. 95, 106, 126, 128 ff., 132, 133, 140 ff., 147; iv. 42, 453, ix. 449  
*Letter to the Monks of Eynsham*, i. 126  
*Lives (Passions) of the Saints*, The, i. 133, 134, 136, 141; iv. 485  
 Pastoral letter, i. 140  
 Version of Bede's *De Temporibus*, i. 134  
*Vita Aethelwoldi*, i. 138  
*Vocabulary*, i. 130, 131  
 Aelfric society, xii. 394  
 Aelfwine (Alboin), in *Widsith*, i. 38  
 Aelfwine, in *The Battle of Maldon*, i. 160  
 Aelian, iv. 499  
 Aeneas, viii. 75, ix. 50, 66, 286, 288, xiii. 137  
 Aeneas, in *Dido*, v. 164  
 Aeneas, James I described as, in *The Hue and Cry after Cupid*, vi. 392  
 'Aeolian lyre,' x. 144  
 Aeolus, vii. 421  
 Aeschere, in *The Battle of Maldon*, i. 160  
 Aeschere, in *Beowulf*, i. 25  
 Aeschines, vii. 168, ix. 579, xii. 539  
 Aeschylus, iv. 4, 284; v. 32, vii. 95; ix. 526, xii. 102, 108, 294, 360, 365, 368, 370, 532 ff., 536, 538, 541; xiii. 213, 549, xiv. 233, 573  
*Agamemnon*, xii. 353, 366, 371, xiii. 161  
*Choephoroe*, xii. 366, 371  
*Persae*, vi. 104; xii. 366  
*Prometheus Bound*, xii. 71, 72, 366; xiii. 78  
*Seven against Thebes*, xii. 366  
 Aesculapius, in *The Faerie Queene*, iii. 265  
 Aeson, vi. 184  
 Aesop, ix. 114, 308, 437, 466, 522, 575, 576, 613; x. 222, xi. 406, 469, 524, 536, 537  
*Fables*, i. 117, 396; ii. 279, 358, 379, 545, iii. 24, iv. 488, 499, v. 177; vi. 281; viii. 66  
 Aethelard See Adelard  
 Aethelbriht, laws of, i. 108  
 Aethelflaed, the Lady of Mercia (d. 918?), i. 121, 156, 158

Aethelmaer, i. 138, 158  
 Aethelney, i. 98  
 Aethelred II, king (979?-1016), i. 124, 140, 142, 143, 160, v. 33  
 Aethelred, king of Mercia, i. 11  
 Aethelred, ealdorman of Mercia, i. 115  
 Aethelstan (Aethelstan), king (925-940), i. 68, 119, 136, 151, 339; viii. 355  
 Aethelstan, abbot of Abingdon, i. 122  
 Aethelstan of Kent, prince, xiv. 92  
 Aethelweard, the ealdorman, i. 132, 135, 136  
 Aethelweard the chronicler (d. 998?), i. 494  
 Aethelwold, in *Havelok*, i. 338, 392  
 Aethelwold or Ethelwold, St (908?-984), bishop of Winchester, abbot of Abingdon, i. 17, 125, 126, 129, 131, 134, 138, 141, 163  
 Aethelwulf, i. 115  
 Aethilwald or Ethelbald, i. 86, 96  
 Aethiopians, in *The Masque of Blacknesse*, vi. 386, 387  
 Æfred's ring, i. 12  
 Aetion, v. 193  
 Aetna, xii. 373, 375  
 Affections, the, in *Pathomachia*, vi. 365  
 Affections, the four, in *Hymenaei*, vi. 390  
 Affery, in *Little Dorrit*, xiii. 367  
 Affirmation bill, the, xiv. 148  
 Affonso, Pedro, iv. 82  
 Afghanistan, xii. 391  
 Africa, ix. 21, xi. 124, xiii. 402; xiv. 212, 274, 279 ff., 484  
 African church, the, iii. 467  
 African languages, xiv. 511  
 Africander's War Song, The, xiv. 420  
 Africans, the, xi. 176  
 Agamemnon, in *Confessio Amantis*, ii. 170  
 Agape, St, i. 82  
 Agar, Anne (born Milton), vii. 122  
 Agas, Ralph (1540?-1621), vi. 517  
 Agatha, St, i. 82  
 Agathocles, xii. 350  
 Agathon (Plato's), iii. 244  
 Age, in *Nature*, v. 60  
 Age, in *Piers the Plowman*, ii. 29  
 Age, in *The Parlement of the Thre Ages*, ii. 43  
 Age, in *The Passetyme of Pleasure*, ii. 257  
 Ager, captain, in *A Faire Quarrell*, vi. 83, 84  
 Aggas, Edward (*f*. 1564-1601), iv. 510, 512  
 Agincourt, battle of, ii. 479; iii. 357, 370; iv. 343; vii. 389, poems on, ix. 560, 562  
 Agincourt song, the, iv. 528  
 Agnellus, friar, i. 225  
 Agnes, in *David Copperfield*, xiii. 362  
 Agnes, St, i. 82  
 Agnes, St, Tennyson's, xiii. 32  
 Agnoli, G., xii. 418  
 Agra, iv. 105, 116  
 'Agra,' ship, xiii. 476  
 Agricola, xiv. 104  
 Agricola, Rodolphus, iii. 57, 482  
 Agrigentum, ix. 371

Agrippa, Henricus Cornelius, of Nettesheim, III. 12, 126, 413, 415, VII 421, 567 ff, 572, 575; VIII 71, IX 352, *De incertitudine et vanitate scientiarum*, VI. 426, 549; VII. 447; *De Occulta Philosophia*, III. 126, VIII. 75, 463  
 Aguecheek, Sir Andrew, in *Twelfth Night*, V 218, XI. 294  
 Ahania, Blake's, XI 215  
 Ahlwardt, Christian Wilhelm, X. 543  
 Ahmed, the cobbler, XIV 275  
 Aholubamah, in Byron's *Heaven and Earth*, XII 53  
 Aidan (d 651), I 46, 90, 133, 163  
 Aikin, Anna Laetitia. See Barbauld  
 Aikin, John (1747-1822), X 435, 501, 504, 507, 510; XI. 424, 426, 522, XIV. 662  
 Aikin, J and A L., *Miscellaneous Pieces in Prose*, X 212  
 Aikin, Lucy (1781-1864), XI 522  
 Ailesbury, Susanna, countess of (d 1783), XI 312  
 Ailred or Ethelred of Rievaulx (1109?-1166), I 178, 256, 376, 502  
 Amonius of Fleury, II. 415  
 Aimwell, in Farquhar's *Beaux Stratagem*, VIII. 195  
 Ainderby, near Northallerton, II 51  
 Ainger, Alfred (1837-1904), XI. 447, 453, 460, 462, 483; XII 418, 460, 478, 481; XIII 527, 595, also see Add 2; XIV 572; *Crabbe*, XI 162, 520  
 Ainger, Arthur Campbell, XIV 656  
 Ainsworth, Henry (1571-1623?), VII. 539, 547  
 Ainsworth, Robert (1660-1743), IX. 576, 620  
 Ainsworth, William Francis (1807-1896), XII 472  
 Ainsworth, William Harrison (1805-1882), XII 472 ff, 490, 491, XIII. 311, 341, 466  
*Guy Fawkes*, XII 277  
*Jack Sheppard*, XII. 277  
*Lancashire Witches, The*, XII. 277  
*Old St Paul's*, XII 277  
*Rookwood*, XII 277  
*South Sea Bubble, The*, XII 277  
*Tower of London, The*, XII 277  
 Aird, Thomas (1802-1876), XIII. 550  
 Airedale, XII 463  
 Airy, Sir George Biddell (1801-1892), XIV. 285, 613  
 Airy, Osmund, IX 227, 234  
 Aitken, Edward Hamilton (1851-1909), XIV. 632, *Behind the Bungalow*, XIV 377  
 Aitken, George A, IX 13, also see Add., XI. 482  
 Aitken, J. C., XIII. 518  
 Aix-la-Chapelle, IX. 181; XIII. 67  
 Aix-la-Chapelle, treaty of, X. 44  
 Aix-les-Bains, II. 84  
 Ajax, VIII. 76  
 Ajax, in *Troilus and Cressida*, VI 50  
 Ajax, An Anatomie of the Metamorphosed, IV. 604

Ajax Flagellifer, VI. 336, 357  
 Ajmere, IV. 105  
 Akenside, Mark (1721-1770), IX. 213, 247, 524, X 42, 141, 157, 166, 172-173 (main entry), 176, 506, 507, XI. 358, XII 106  
*Epistle to Curio*, X 172, 173  
*Hymn to the Nymphs*, IX 214, X 172, 173  
*Inscriptions*, X 173  
*Odes*, X 173  
*Pleasures of Imagination*, IX. 69, X. 138, 172, 173; XI. 358  
 Akerman, John Yonge (1806-1873), XII. 554  
 Akinetos, in Horne's *Orion*, XII 130  
 Alabaster, William (1567-1640), *Roxana*, VI 299, 302, 340, 518, 525  
 Alain de Lille (1114-1203), I 503, *Anticlaudianus* and *De Planctu Naturae*, I. 214, 284  
 Alamanni, Luigi, III 195  
 'Alamode Castle,' X 283  
 Alane (Alesius), Alexander (1500-1565), III 158, 159, 567  
*Cohortatio ad Concordiam*, III. 159  
*Description of Edinburgh*, III 159  
*Epistola contra Decretum quoddam Episcoporum in Scotia*, III. 159  
*Responsio ad Cochlaei Calumnias*, III. 159  
 Alanus (Yong's), IV 142  
 Alans, the, XIV 333  
 Alarcon y Mendoza, Juan Ruiz de, VIII 148  
 Alasco, Albertus, Polish prince palatine, V. 144  
 Alasi, prince, in Beckford's *Episodes*, XI 322  
 Alba, VI. 357  
 Alban, Scottish settlers in, II. 102  
 Alban, St, *Passion of*, I 90  
 Albanact, III. 216  
 Albania, X 86, XII. 35, 46, 47, XIV. 279  
 Albany, duke of. See Stewart, John  
 Albemarle, earls of. See Keppel, Arnold, Keppel, George  
 Albemarle Papers, the, IX 615  
 Alberic, master, I 204  
 Albert, prince consort (1819-1861), XII. 345, XIV. 208, 462  
 Albert of Aix, II 91  
 Albert of York, I. 93  
 Alberti, George William (1723-1758), VIII. 458  
 Alberti, L B, IV. 505  
 Albertini di Prato, Niccolò, cardinal, V 68  
 Albertino (Mussatus), *Eccerms*, V 69  
 Albertus Magnus (1193-1280), I. 222, 233, 234; II. 397; III 561; VII 561, *Philosophia*, II 411  
 Alberty, James (1838-1889), XIII. 303, 569  
 Albigenses, the, XIV. 87, 121  
 Albin, St, in Layamon, I. 260  
 Albina, in Racine's *Britannicus*, X. 133  
 Albinus of Canterbury, I. 91  
 Albion, in Blake's *Jerusalem*, XI. 220  
 Albion, in *The Masque of Blacknesse*, VI. 386

*Albion, The*, xii 207  
*Albion Knight*, v 64, 139, 437  
 Albain, in *Confessio Amantis*, ii. 174  
 Albain, in *Widsith*, i 38, 39  
 Albumazar, Galbrion, vii 567  
 Alcaeus, vii. 74, xii. 366  
 Alcala, iv. 80  
 Alcazar, battle of, viii. 34  
 Alceone, in *Confessio Amantis*, ii. 174  
 Alceste (Molière's), v. 218  
 Alcester, x 126, 307  
 Alcester academy, x 435  
 Alcestis, i. 358; vii 120, 258, x 122  
 Alcestis, in *The Court of Love*, ii 251  
 Alcestis, in *The Legend of Good Women*, ii 202  
 Alchemists, in *Mercury Vindicated*, vi 403, 404  
 Alchfrith, i 12  
 Alciati, Andrea, iii. 480; vii 54  
 Alcides, vi. 184  
 Alcina, iv. 535  
 Alcimus Avitus, i. 84  
 Alcina, in *Orlando Furioso*, iii 261  
 Alcinous, xii 219  
 Alcluyd, ii 85  
 Alcmæon, v. 138  
 Alcmæon, xii Add.  
 Alcmena, in *Amphitruo*, v 120  
 Alcmena, in *The Silver Age*, vi 106  
 Alcock, John (1430-1500), bishop of Ely, ii. 368, 403, 406, iii 74, iv. 562  
 Alcofrabas, Messer, iv 10  
 Alcon, in *A Looking Glasse for London and England*, v. 394  
 Alcon, in *The Queenes Arcadia*, vi 358  
 Alcott, Louisa May, xi 538  
 Alcuin or Ealhwin (735-804), i. 5, 6, 64, 87, 94 ff, 98, 130, 134, 161, 169, 484, iv 309; xi 406  
 Alcuine's Bible, xii. 565  
 Aldeburgh, xi 155, 156, 158, 159, 160, 161, 163, 462  
 Alden, Raymond Macdonald, xiii 564  
 Alderton, Suffolk, iv. 189, 190  
 Aldfrith (d. 705), king of Northumbria, i 84, 86  
 Aldhelm (640?-709), bishop of Sherborne, i 16, 18, 66, 67, 80 ff, 90, 92, 95, 96, 100, 113, 256, 484; xi. 406  
 Aldingar, *Sir*, ii 468  
 Aldis, Harry Gidney (d 1919), iv 619, xi 514, xii 567  
 Aldred, the glossator (10th century), i. 146, 512  
 Aldrich, Henry (1647-1710), ix 579; xiv 533, *Artis loquæ rudimenta*, xiv. 14  
 Aldus Manutius, Romanus, iii 6, 485  
 Aldwinkle, Northants, vii. 277; viii. 2  
 Alec-Tweedie, Mrs Ethel Brülliana, xiv 590  
 Aleman, M., *The Rogue, or the Life of Guzman de Alfarache*, iv 451, 505; vi. 157  
 Alembert, Jean B. le Rond d', xi 392  
*Alembic Club Reprints*, xiv. 615, 616  
 Aleppo, iv. 97, 105; vii 350, x. 521  
 Aleppo, basha of, in *The Renegado*, vi. 177

Alesius, Aless. See Alane, Alexander  
 Alessio, iv 505  
 Alethea, in Butler's *The Way of all Flesh*, xiii 504  
 Alexander I, emperor of Russia, xii 43  
 Alexander III, king of Scots, i 315, ii 115, 116, 125, xiv 104  
 Alexander, in Lee's *Rival Queens*, viii 211  
 Alexander, Mrs Cecil Frances, born Humphreys (1818-1895), xiii 550; xiv. 624; *Burial of Moses, The*, xiv 354; *Irish Mother's Lament, The*, xiv 354; *Siege of Derry, The*, xiv 354  
 Alexander, John (d 1743), x. 435  
 Alexander, Patrick Proctor, xiii 521; xiv 583  
*Alexander, The Buik of*, ii 119, 120, 507  
*Alexander, The Wars of*, i 325, 372, 373, 518  
 Alexander, W F, xiv 642  
 Alexander, Sir William, earl of Stirling (1567?-1640), ii. 109; iii 304; iv 175, 357, 471, 578; v 519; vi 22, vii. 309, viii 151, ix 606; *Anacrisus*, vii 297; *Aurora*, iii 292, 304, 590; *Monarchick Tragedies*, v 373  
 Alexander, William (1826-1894), xiii. 614  
 Alexander, William (1824-1911), archbishop of Armagh, xiv 354, 624  
 Alexander de Villa Dei, ii. 407, 415, *Doctrinale Puerorum*, ii 412  
 Alexander Hieronymus, iv. 297  
 Alexander of Blois, i 185  
 Alexander of Hales (d 1245), i. 221, 223, 228, 230, 503, iv. 309, 312, vii. 562  
 Alexander of Lincoln, i. 174, 187, 286  
 Alexander the Great, x 30; xii. 343, 347, 349, 368, xiv 637  
 Alexander the Great, in romance, i. 149, 164, 188, 311, 317, 324, 325, 341, 342, 372, 373, 382, 518, ii. 128, 342, iii 27, 69, iv 225  
 See, also, *Alexsander, Secreta Secretorum*  
*Alexander to Aristotle, The Letter of*, i. 149; ii 91  
*Alexandri, Historia*, ii. 173  
 Alexandria, ii. 15, 151; xiii. 402; xiv. 274  
 Alexandrian poets, vii. 10  
 Alexandrines, xi. 272; xii. 96, 254; xiii. 39, 168, 264, 279  
 Alexis (Vergil's), iii 301  
*Alexis, or the young Adventurer* (1746), ix. 615  
 Alexius, St, i 327, 398  
 Alfieri, Vittorio, count, xii. 37, 44, 51, 53, 439, 482  
 Alford, Henry (1810-1871), xii. 378, 547; xiii. 26, 527  
 Alfoxden, xi. 110, 113, 448  
 Alfred, king of West-Saxons (849-901?), i. 21, 93, 96 ff., 120, 125, 126, 136, 141, 150, 159, 166, 219, 243, 265, 405, 425 ff., 487 ff.; ii. 387; iii. 180, iv 85; v. 2; viii. 355, ix. 585  
*Falconry* attributed to, i. 117  
*Handbook*, i. 100, 101

## ALFRED

- Alfred, king of West-Saxons  
Translations of Augustine, i 113, 114;  
of Bede, i 106, of Boethius, i 109 ff.,  
ii 212, of Gregory, i 101, 102, of Orosius,  
i 103 ff.  
*Alfred, Proverbs of*, i 243, 489, 510, 512  
Alfred aetheling, i 154, 418  
Alfred of Beverley (*fl* 1143), i 291, ii 87;  
ix 586  
Algarotti, Francesco, *Newtonianismo per  
le Dame*, xi 395  
Algeria, xii 526  
Algiers, vii 413  
Ali, i 28, 30  
Ali pasha, xii 35  
Alicante, xiv 81  
Alice, in Lamb's *Essays of Elia*, xii 202,  
205  
Alice, in Mrs Gaskell's *Mary Barton*, xiii.  
415  
Alinda, in *Rosalynde*, iii 407  
Alinda, in *The Pilgrim*, vi 139  
Alington, Syr Giles, knight, iii 64  
Alipur, near Calcutta, xiii 307  
*Alsaunders, King*, i 320, 341, 343, 344,  
352, 353, 446  
Alison, Archibald (1757-1839), xiv 63,  
104, 523, 541; *Autobiography*, xiv 73;  
*History of Europe*, xiv 72, 73; *History  
of Scottish Criminal Law*, xiv 72  
Alison, Richard (*fl* 1606), iv 132, 529  
Alison, in *Misogonus*, v 124  
Althia (Philosophy), in Wyclif's *Dialogus*,  
ii 74  
Alken, Henry (*fl* 1816-1831), xiv 248,  
256 ff., 599; *National Sports of Great  
Britain*, xiv 256, *Specimens of Riding*,  
xiv 257; *Symptoms of being amazed*,  
xiv 257  
Alken, in *The Sad Shepherd*, vi 418  
Alkington academy, x 437  
Alkmaar, iv 282  
All Fools, game of, v 201  
*All is True*, vi 288  
*All the Year Round*, xiii 198, 350, 358,  
361, 362, 368, 371, 417, 486  
*All wyckednes doth begunne to amende*, etc.,  
iii 558  
Allam, Andrew (1655-1685), ix 392  
Allan, David (1744-1796), ix 619  
Allan-a-Maut, ii 317, 318  
Allardyce, Alexander (1846-1896), xiv.  
632, *The City of Sunshine*, xiv 375  
Allbut, Robert, xiii 595  
Alde, Edward (*fl* 1583-1634), iv 438,  
445; v 178  
Alde, John (*fl* 1555-1592), v 103, 348  
Allen, Giles, vi 283, 284  
Allen, Grant (*pseud* Cecil Power, 1848-  
1899), xiii 614, xiv 380, 381, 523, 592  
Allen, Henry Ellis, xii 375, 525  
Allen, John (1771-1843), xii 158, 469,  
xiv 60, 542, 549  
Allen, John (1810-1886), archdeacon of  
Salop, xiii 158  
Allen, Joseph, *Punch* artist, xiv 261

## ALPHONSO

- Allen, Joshua, viscount (1685-1758), ix.  
135  
Allen, Ralph (1694-1764), ix. 492, x. 32,  
36, 312  
Allen, Thomas (1803-1833), xii 554  
Allen, William (1532-1594), cardinal, iii.  
480, *Modest Answer to the English Per-  
secutors*, vii 488  
Allen, William (1770-1843), xiv 662  
Alley, William (1510?-1570), *The Poore  
Man's Librarie*, vi 427, 549  
Alleyn, Edward (1566-1626), iv 465;  
v 162, vi 46, 58, 99, 277, 278, 280, 281,  
286, 290, 312, 329  
Alleyn, Ellen, *pseud*. See Rossetti, Chris-  
tina Georgina  
Alleyn's college, Dulwich, vii 384  
Allibone, S. Austin, xii 567  
Allingham, Helen, xiii 550  
Allingham, William (1824-1889), xii 451;  
xiii 210, 550, xiv 625; *Lovely Mary  
Donnelly*, xiii 211; *Up the Fairy Moun-  
tain*, xiii 211  
Allington, Kent, iii 188  
Allison, Thomas (*fl* 1697), iv 518  
*Allison Gross*, ii 469  
Alliterative revival, i 335  
All-Night, countess of, in Goldsmith's  
*Citizen of the World*, x 232  
Allot, Robert (*fl* 1600), *England's Par-  
nassus*, iv 449, 534; v 151, 183  
Alloway, xi 242  
Allsop, Thomas (1795-1880), xi 459, 460;  
xii 459, 460  
Allworthy, in Fielding's *Tom Jones*, x. 31,  
32, 34  
Alma, battle of the, xiii 193; xiv 103  
Alma, house of, in *The Faerie Queene*,  
iii 264  
*Alma Mater* (Aberdeen), xiv 231  
*Alma redemptoris mater*, in Chaucer's *The  
Prioress's Tale*, ii 407  
*Almaigne, Song against the King of*, i 412  
Almanacs, iii 21  
Almanzor, in Dryden's *Conquest of Gra-  
nada*, viii 28, 30  
Almerine, in *Brennoralt*, vi 268  
Almira, in *A Very Woman*, vi 176  
Almon, John (1737-1805), x. 577, 578, 580;  
*Anecdotes of Eminent Persons*, x 451  
Almond, Hely Hutchinson (1832-1903),  
xiv 648, 659  
*Almond for a Parrat, An*, vi 444  
Alms, in *The Exeter Book*, i 479  
Alne, Robert, fellow of Peterhouse, ii 415  
Alnwick, ix 618; xi 514, xiv 250  
Alonso, in *The Tempest*, v 232  
Alonzo, in *The Bashful Lover*, vi 179  
Aloyse, in Rossetti's *Bride's Prelude*, xiii.  
128  
Alpers, O. T. J., xiv 642  
Alphabet, Irish and Roman, i 13, 14  
Alphege, St. See Aelfhæah  
Alphere, in *Waltharius*, i 35  
Alphonso, in *The Mourning Bride*, viii.  
173



Alphonso I, king of Aragon and Navarre, v. 154  
 Alphonso V, king of Aragon, Sicily and Naples, v. 154  
 Alphus (Mantuan's), III. 252  
*Alpine Journal, The*, XIV. 282  
 Alps, the, II. 137, IV. 6, V. 113; VIII. 279; X. 133, 228, 564, XI. 106, XII. 48, 51, 67, 69, 71; XIII. 493, XIV. 282, 322, 325  
 Alresford, VII. 236, 510  
 Alscrip, in Burgoyne's *Heiress*, XI. 304, 305  
 Alscrip, Miss, in Burgoyne's *Heiress*, XI. 304, 305; XIV. 432  
 Alsop, Vincent (d. 1703), IX. 553  
 Alspice, in Morton's *Way to get Married*, XI. 310  
 Altamont, in Rowe's *Fair Penitent*, VIII. 222  
 Altamont, colonel, in *Pendennis*, XIII. 324  
 Altdorf, v. 317  
 Althaus, Friedrich, XIII. 521  
 Althorp, VI. 5, 383  
 Althorp, viscount. *See* Spencer, John Charles  
 Althorp library, XII. 405, 407  
 Alton, Miss, in Burgoyne's *Heiress*, XI. 304  
 Alton, Hampshire, XIII. 422  
 Altrive farm, in Yarrow, XI. 264  
*Altus prosator*, I. 77  
*Alucius, History of*, VI. 322  
 Alva, duke of, v. 383; VII. 347, VIII. 182  
 Alvan, Sigismund, in Meredith's *The Tragic Comedians*, XIII. 494  
 Alvanley, baron. *See* Arden, Richard Pepper  
 Alvar, in Coleridge's *Remorse*, XI. 457  
 Alvarez Espriella, Don Manuel, in Southey's *Letters from Spain*, XI. 180  
 Alys Esry, in Cocke Lorell's *bote*, III. 94  
 Amada, Philip, IV. 98  
*Amadas and Ydorne*, I. 318  
*Amadas, Sur*, I. 327, 523  
 Amadeus, in *The Bugbears*, v. 129  
 Amadine, in *Mucedorus*, v. 284  
 Amadis, IV. 10, VII. 85, 267  
 Amadis and Palmerin cycles, III. 409  
*Amadis of Gaul*, VII. 85, X. 248; XII. 465, XIII. 39  
 Amalekites, II. 11; VIII. 88  
 Amalteo, Geronimo, IV. 303  
 Amanda, in Sheridan's *Trip to Scarborough*, XI. 296, 297  
 Amanda, in Thomson's *Seasons*, X. 106, 111, 114  
 Amanda, in Vanbrugh's *Relapse*, VIII. 183; XI. 296  
 Amaranta, in *The Spanish Curate*, VI. 151  
 Amarillis (Herrick's), VII. 14, 15  
 Amaryllis, in *The Shepherds Calender*, III. 251, 256  
*Amatus Lusitanus*, in Burton's *Anatomy*, IV. 282  
 Amaziah, in Cowley's *Davidis*, VII. 77  
 Amazon, river, XIV. 277  
 'Amazon,' ship, XIV. 278

Amazonian maids in *Ralph Roster Doister*, v. 119  
 Amazons, the, IV. 66, 71; X. 519  
 Ambassadorial despatches and newsletters, VII. 492 ff.  
 Ambodexter, in *A Dialogue . against the fever Pestilence*, XI. 122  
 Amboyna (Amboina), outrage at, IV. 115; VI. 207, VIII. Add  
*Amboyna, A true relation of the unjust, cruel and barbarous proceeding against the English at*, VII. 489  
 Ambrose, *Histoire de la Guerre Sainte*, II. 476, 568  
 Ambrosden, parish of, IX. 587; X. 571  
 Ambrose, St., I. 64, 82, 83, II. 414, VII. 540; XII. 294  
 Ambrose, in *The Example of Virtue*, II. 259  
 Ambrose's tavern, XII. 175  
 Ambrosius Aurelianus, Aurelius Ambrosius (G. of M.), Embreis Guletic (Nennius), Emrys Wledig in Welsh literature, I. 74, 275, 298  
 'Ambusheer,' the, X. 224  
*Amelia*, X. 36, 37  
 Amelia, in George Eliot's *Amos Barton*, XIII. 430  
 Amelia, in Fielding's novel, X. 25, 31, 37  
 Amelia, in Thomson's *Seasons*, X. 116  
 Amelotte, in Rossetti's *Bride's Prelude*, XIII. 128  
 America, IV. 85, 86, 100, 101, 111, 112, 118, 356, VII. 201, 346, 349, VIII. 115, 276, 292, 359, 390, IX. 21, 237; X. 48, 224, 225, 412, 558, XI. 3, 8, 11 ff., 16, 17, 22, 84, 131, 209, 210, 259, 261, 304, 421, 425; XII. 98, 182, 350; XIII. 11, 65, 99, 120, 167, 169, 327, 356, 357, 370, 505; XIV. 94, 108, 182, 228, 282, 291, 296, 324, 351, 442, 510 *See, also*, United States  
 America, Central, XIV. 328  
 America, South, IX. 25, XI. 66, XIV. 276, 279  
 America, discovery of, III. 109; IV. 80, 87  
 America, first English books on, II. 375; IV. 81, 82  
 America, study of Shakespeare in, v. 343  
*American Celt, The*, XIV. 351  
 American character, XIV. 383  
 American church, X. 402  
 American civil war, XIV. 99, 158, 201, 359  
 American colonies, X. 346; XI. 5, 25; XIV. 401  
 American congress, X. 204  
 American constitution, XI. 79  
 American declaration of independence, XI. 78, 79  
 American languages, XIV. 512  
 American philosophy, IX. 315  
 American politics, XIV. 383  
 American scholars, XII. 378  
 American slang, XIV. 232  
 American war of independence, X. 284, 443, XI. 6, 18, 27; XIV. 98  
 Americans, the, XI. 12, 16, 22, 58  
 Amersham, VII. 61

- Ames, Joseph (1689-1759), *Typographical Antiquities*, ix 398, 581, 582; xii 402, 407, 567
- Ames, William (1576-1633), vii. 349, *De Conscientia et ejus jure vel casibus*, vii. 317, 526
- Amesbury, ix 183
- Amburst, Nicholas (1697-1742), ix. 246, 247, 458, 482, 541, 626, xi 191
- Amie, in *The Sad Shepherd*, vi. 418
- Amiel, Henri Frédéric, xiii. 111
- Amiens, x 133, xii. 379
- Amiens, in *As You Like It*, vii. 4; viii. 257
- Amiens, peace of, xiv 132, 203
- Aminta, in Meredith's *Lord Ormont and his Aminta*, xiii 493
- Amintor, in *The Maides Tragedy*, vi. 136, 143 ff.
- Amis and Amiloun*, i 350, 519
- Amitez de Ami et Amile*, Li, ix. 43
- Amlet, Mrs. in *The Confederacy*, viii 185
- Amlethus (Hamlet) in Saxo Grammaticus, i 9. See, also, under Hamlet
- Ammianus Marcellinus, i. 39
- Ammonius, Andreas, iii. 15
- Amner, John (d. 1641), iv 529
- Amoret (Spenser's), iii. 268
- Amoret (Vaughan's), vii. 43, 46
- Amoret (Waller's), vii 63
- Amoretta, in *The Ladies Triall*, vi. 219
- Amoretto, in *The Pilgrimage to Parnassus*, vi. 349
- Amoretto, in *The Returne from Parnassus*, vi. 353
- Amorgen, incantation of, xiv. 334
- Amorous La-Foole, Sir, in *The Silent Woman*, vi. 24, 173
- Amorphus, in *Cynthia's Revels*, vi. 47, 49
- Amory, Blanche, in *Pendennis*, xiii. 323 ff.
- Amory, J., in *Pendennis*, xiii 324
- Amory, Thomas (1691?-1788), x. 436, 477, xi. 315 ff. (main entry), 339; *Life of John Bunce*, x. 62; xi. 315 ff., 363, 364; *Memoirs of Several Ladies*, xi. 315, 317
- Amos, Andrew, xiv 652
- Amos, hermit, i. 82
- Amours, Francis Joseph, ii 130, 132, 139, 145, 509, 510
- Amphitryon, vii. 142
- Amphitryon, in *Confessio Amantis*, ii. 170
- Ansarey, in Disraeli's *Tancred*, xiii. 390
- Amsterdam, iv 459; v 319, vi. 25, 365; vii. 324, 327, 349, 390; ix. 221, 223, 342, 566, 570; x. 335
- Amsterdam, Letter from, to a Friend in England*, viii 114
- Amurath*, vi 537
- Amwell, Hertfordshire, xii 211
- Amyas, in *Westward Ho'*, xiii. 403, 404
- Amyntas, in *The Cytizen and Uplondyshman*, iii. 71
- Amyntas, in *The Queenes Arcadia*, vi. 358
- Amyot, Jacques, iv. 3, 11, 12

- Anacreon, iv 143 ff., 213, vii. 2, 4, 10, 20, 546; viii. 501; ix. 577; x. 509; xi. 470, xii 452
- Anacreon, the pseudo-, vii. 95; xii. 247
- Anaides, in *Cynthia's Revels*, vi. 20, 46, 47
- Analysis of the Hunting Field, The*, xiv. 256, 258
- Analytical Review, The*, xi. 446
- Ananias, in *The Alchemyst*, vi. 25
- Anastasius, emperor, x 355
- Anatolia, xiv. 278
- Anatolia, St, i 82, 83
- Anatomy of Wit*, vi 444
- An Bapel*, i 252, 253, 509, 511
- Ancient Buildings, society for the protection of, xiii. 142
- Ancient Pistol, in *Henry IV. See Pistol*, Ancient
- Ancoor, river, iv 194, 199 ff., 218
- Ancren Riwle*, i 246, 255, 256, 259, 445, 448, 509, 511; ii 342, iii. 500
- Anderdon, J., ix. 569
- Andersen, Hans Christian, xi 429, 536
- Anderson, Alexander (1845-1909), xiii. 550
- Anderson, George (1676?-1756), ix 599
- Anderson, James (1662-1728), ix. 604; x. 552
- Anderson, James (1739-1808), ix. 612; xiv 524, *Enquiry into the Nature of Corn-Laws*, xiv 3
- Anderson, John P., x. 475, 538; xi. 501; xii. 423, 438, 446, 449, 490, xiii. 515, 531, 584, 608
- Anderson, Joseph (b. 1832), xii. 554
- Anderson, Robert (1750-1830), ix. 210, 529; x. 156, 525, 528; xii 455; xiii. 248, *The Works of the British Poets*, x. 506
- André (Bernard Andreas) of Toulouse, vii. 231; *Les Douze Triomphes de Henry VII*, ii. 255, 531
- Andrea, ghost of, in *Jeronimo*, v. 181
- Andrea, Joannes, ii. 412
- Andreae, Antonius, commentary on Aristotle's *Metaphysics*, ii 362
- Andreae, Johann Valentin (? fl. 1619), *Menippus*, iv. 285; vii. Add.
- Andreas*, i. 55, 57, 59, 60, 63, 158, 480
- Andreini, Giovanni Battista, *Adamo*, vii. 135; xi 447
- Andreas, in *The Purple Island*, iv. 191
- Ἀνδρέου καὶ Μαρτίνου, ἱπράξεις, i 59
- Andrew, merchant in Lyme Regis, x 23
- Andrew, St, i 59, 127 See, also, *Andreas Andrew Lammie*, ii. 467
- Andrew of Wyntoun. See Wyntoun
- Andrews, Laurence (fl. 1510-1537), printer, ii. 375; iv 613
- Andrewes, George, xiv. 597; *Dictionary of the Slang and Cant Languages*, xiv 247
- Andrewes, Lancelot (1555-1626), bishop of Winchester, iv 261, 272 ff., 559, 562, 578; vii. 33, 158, 180, 181, 351, 352, 360, 377; viii. 335 ff., 344; x. 406, 408; *Private Devotions*, iv. 273; vii. 49

## ANDREWS

\*Ανδρος

Andrews, Alexander, xiv. 589, *The History of British Journalism*, xiv. 196, 203, 224  
 Andrews, *Apology for the Life of Mrs Shamela*, x. 7  
 Andrews, John (fl. 1615), iv. 540  
 Andrews, Joseph, in Fielding's novel, x. 27 ff.  
 Andrews, Thomas (1813-1885), xiv. 653  
 'Andrian, Solomon,' ix. 520  
 Andromache, in the *Iliad*, viii. 55  
 Andromache, in Dryden's *Troilus and Cressida*, viii. 32  
 Andromana, or *The Merchant's Wife*, vi. 505  
 Andromeda (a giant), ii. 90  
 Andronicus, Livius, ix. 302  
 Andronicus Commenus, vi. 537  
 Androphilus, in *The Purple Island*, iv. 191  
 Androse, Richard (fl. 1569), iv. 505  
 Andrugio, in *Promos and Cassandra*, v. 134  
 Aneirin (Aneurin) (fl. 603?), *Gododin*, i. 276, 277, 513  
 Angantyr, x. 252, 253  
 Angel of Death, xi. 35  
 Angela, sister (St Beatrice), xiii. 198  
 Angelica, in Congreve's *Love for Love*, viii. 172, 178  
 Angelica, in Farquhar's *Sir Harry Wildair*, viii. 193  
 Angell, John (fl. 1753), x. 523  
 Angellier, Auguste, xi. 127, 483  
 Angelo, in *Measure for Measure*, v. 214  
 Angelo, in *The Virgin Martyr*, vi. 61  
 Angelo, Michael, iv. 254, 255; vii. 200  
 Angels, *The treatise of the Song of*, ii. 372  
 Anger, in *Confessio Amantis*, ii. 169  
 Angevin reigns, the, xiv. 80  
 Angevins, the, viii. 356  
 Angharad, in *The Misfortunes of Arthur*, v. 87, 88  
 Angier of St Frideswide, ii. 569  
 Angiolieri, Cecco, xiii. 132  
 Anglia, ix. 117  
 Anglican church, the, xii. 147, 304, 322, 331; xiii. 154  
 Anglican clergy, xi. 342  
 Anglicans, ix. 111  
 Angling, writers on, iv. 608, 612  
 Anglo-Canadians, xiv. 382  
 Anglo-catholic movement, the, xiii. 484  
 Anglo-French law language, the, i. 455 ff.; viii. 365  
 Anglo-French literature, xiv. 338  
 Anglo-Indian literature, xiv. 366 ff.  
 Anglo-Irish, the, xiv. 340  
 Anglomane, the, x. 18  
 Anglo-Norman chanson, xiv. 73, 74  
 Anglo-Norman works, ii. 475 ff., 564, 568 ff., v. 43  
 Anglo-Normans, the, in Ireland, xiv. 337, 340  
 Anglo-Roman hierarchy, xii. 304  
 Anglo-Saxon chair, at Cambridge, xii. 382; at Oxford, ix. 461; xii. 382; xiv. 430

*Anglo-Saxon Chronicle*, xii. 382; xiv. 76  
 Anglo-Saxon language, i. 424 ff.; vii. 362  
 Angus, Archibald, 5th earl of (1449?-1514), 'Bell the Cat,' ii. 284  
 Aman, strait of, iv. 90  
 Anicetus, in Gray's *Agrippina*, x. 133  
 Anima, in *Piers the Plowman* (also called Will, Reason, Love, Conscience), ii. 22, 25, 31, 32  
 Anima, in *Mind, Will and Understanding*, v. 58  
 Animabus, *De*, ii. 412  
 Anjou, Francis, duke of (formerly duke of Alençon), v. 379, vii. 218  
 Anlaf, i. 120, 159, 339  
 Anlaf Cuaran, i. 319  
 'Anna Matilda' See Cowley, Hannah  
 Annala Dubrensis, iv. 555  
 Annals and Magazine of Natural History, *The*, xiv. 319, 623  
 Annals of Agriculture, xi. 80  
 Annals of England, iv. 485  
 Annals of the Fine Arts, xiv. 597  
 Annals of the Four Masters, xii. 400, 565; xiv. 341  
 Annan, Dumfriesshire, xiii. 2, 3  
 Annand, James (1843-1906), xiv. 590  
 Annand, William (1633-1689), ix. 597  
 Annas, in the York plays, v. 51  
 Anne, in *The Misfortunes of Arthur*, v. 87  
 Anne, mistress, friend of John Skelton, iii. 80  
 Anne, queen of Great Britain, iv. 289, 495, viii. 109, 129, 250, 296, 426, ix. 34, 49, 80, 86, 107, 114, 125, 126, 139, 146, 147, 156, 168 ff., 174, 179, 181, 189, 196, 198, 201, 224, 226, 229, 232, 242, 244, 245, 249, 255, 258, 260, 346, 439, 454, 455; x. 75 ff., 81, 158, 221, 398, 422, 557, xi. 411, 413, xii. 534; xiii. 334, 504; xiv. 234, 427, 516  
 Anne, queen, in *Richard III*, vi. 146; viii. 140  
 Anne Boleyn, 2nd queen of Henry VIII, iii. 17, 29, 188, 189, 197, 378, 383; v. 116, vi. 378, x. 30; xii. 522; xiii. 289  
 Anne of Bohemia, ii. 71, 195  
 Anne of Cleves, iii. 197  
 Anne of Denmark, queen consort of James I, iv. 154, 165; vi. 95, 380, 383 ff., 393, 395, 408, 413, vii. 90, 203; xiv. 102, companies of, vi. 118, 285, 290  
 Annesley, Arthur, earl of Anglesea (1614-1686), vii. 260  
 Annesley claimant, the, xiii. 474  
 Annet, Peter (1693-1769), ix. 322, 553; *Resurrection of Jesus examined*, ix. 329  
 Annibal, in George Eliot's *The Spanish Gypsy*, xiii. 441  
 Annie of Lochryan, i. 334  
 Annual Register, x. 404, 529, 537, 538; xi. 161, 358, 359; xii. 151; xiv. 252  
 Annual Review, *The*, xiv. 107  
 Annus Mirabilis primus et secundus, viii. 11  
 "Ανδρος, pseud. of Mary E. Coleridge, xiii. 204

- Anselm, St (1033-1109), archbishop of Canterbury, i. 17, 141, 165, 170, 180, 181, 206, 241, 247, 249, 253, 256, 259, 396, 497, ii 414; xii. 499, xiv. 124
- Anson, George, baron Anson (1697-1762), xiv. 269, 607
- Anson, Sir William Reynell (1843-1914), xiv. 542, 544
- Anster, John (1793-1867), xiv 345
- Anstey, Christopher (1724-1805), ix. 530, xi. 174, 177, 190, 191, 467, xii. 8, 131; *New Bath Guide*, xi. 191
- Anstey, John (d. 1819), xi. 467
- Anstis, John (1669-1744), ix. 397, 582
- Anstruther, Fife, xi. 268
- Anstruther, lady Margaret, ix. 412
- Answerall, lady, in *Swift's Complete Collection of . . Conversation*, ix 118
- Antarctic exploration, xiv 271
- Ante Crucem Virgo Stabat*, ii. 434
- Antenorius, in *Argenis*, iv. 297
- Anthea (Herrick's), vii. 7, 10
- Anthony, Now-Now, in *The Genile Craft*, iii. 420, 421
- Anthropological society, the, xii. 389
- Anti-Christ, vi. 422
- Antichrist, in *Dunbar's Vision*, ii. 291
- Antichrist, in *Piers the Plowman*, ii. 32
- Antidotes against Melancholy*, iv. 607, vii. 570
- Antigone, xii 75
- Antigone, in *Phoenissae*, v. 80
- Antigonus, in *The Humorous Lieutenant*, vi. 138
- Antigonus, in *The Winter's Tale*, v. 231
- Anti-Jacobin, The*, xi. 43 ff., 174, 435; xii. 165, xiii. 288; xiv. 213, 236
- Anti-Jacobin Review, The*, xi. 435; xii. 574
- Antioch, xii 117
- Antiochus, Asiatic king, in *Believe as you List*, vi. 167 ff.
- Antiochus, in *The Tailor*, ix. 42
- Antipodes, the, xiv 282
- Anti-projector, The*, iv. 354, 578
- Antiquaries, in Stuart times, vii. 264-292, 517 ff.
- Antiquaries, in Tudor times, iii. 356-385, 596 ff.
- Antiquaries, Scottish society of, ix. 416; xii. 388
- Antiquaries, society of (founded 1572), iv. 64, vii 347
- Antiquaries of London, society of (founded 1717-18), ix. 394, 399, 400, 582; xii 553, 557
- Anti-Romish propaganda in stage plays, vi 169
- 'Anti-Sejanus,' x. 452
- Anton, Robert (fl. 1616), iv. 586, 590, 604; *Morimachia*, iv. 410
- Antoninus, in *The Virgin Martir*, vi. 175
- Antoninus Bassianus Caracalla*, vi. 537
- Antonino, in *Albumazar*, vi. 364
- Antonio, in *Otway's Venice Preserv'd*, viii. 108, 208
- Antonio, in *The Case is Altered*, v. 358
- Antonio, in *The Coxcombe*, vi. 150
- Antonio, in *The Dutchesse of Malfy*, vi. 204, 205
- Antonio, in *The Merchant of Venice*, v. 206, 395
- Antonio, in *The Tempest*, v. 232
- Antonio de Esclava, *Noches de Invierno*, viii. 144
- Antonius, in *A Dialogue . . against the fever Pestilence*, iii. 122
- Antonius, in *Ignoramus*, vi. 363
- Antony, in *Antony and Cleopatra*, v. 224
- Antony, in *Julius Caesar*, v. 221
- Antony, in *Romeo and Juliet*, v. 205
- Antony, Life of*, Athanasius's, i. 83
- Antrobus, Dorothy, mother of Thomas Gray, x. 130
- Antrobus, Mary, x. 130, 136, 143
- Antrobus, Robert, x. 130, 131
- Antrobus, William, x. 130
- Antwerp, ii. 363, 364, 374, 375; iii 20, 48, 235; iv. 81, 306, 315, 362, 371, 452, 459, 460; v. 102, 127, 128; vii. 516; viii 159, xii. 406, xiii 482
- Antwerp, Plantin Museum at, i. 79
- Antwerpe, Tragical Historie of the cure of*, iv 371
- Apelles, iv. 16
- Apennines, the, xii. 69
- Apicius Caelus, ix 527
- Apus and Virginia*. See R. B.
- Apocrypha*, the See under Bible
- Apollinaris (Laodicean bishop), v. 6
- Apollo, ii. 89; iv 225, vi 415, vii. 421; viii. 231; ix 287, xiii 66, 212, 237
- Apollo, in Keats's *The Fall of Hyperion*, xii 88, 94
- Apollo, in *Suckling's Session of the Poets*, vii. 309
- Apollo press, xi. 360
- Apollodorus, iii. 96
- Apollonius, hermit, i. 82
- Apollonius Rhodius, xi. 470
- Apollonius of Tyre, in *Confessio Amantis*, ii. 172, 174
- Apollonius of Tyre*, i. 149, 167
- Apostolic Fathers, the, x. 400; xii. 548
- Apostolical Constitutions*, ix. 248
- Apothecaries' company, the, xiv. 316
- Apperley, Charles James (pseud Nimrod, 1779-1843), xiv 239, 257, 599, 656; *Life of a Sportsman, The*, xiv. 257; *Memoirs of . . John Mytton*, xiv. 257
- Appian, iv. 498
- Applebee, John, ix. 18, 24, 481
- Appleton, Charles Edward Cutts Birch (1841-1879), xiv 590
- Appletree, Thomas, in *Farquhar's Recruiting Officer*, viii. 195
- Appolyn of Thyre, King*, ii. 368, 370, 545
- Aprle, in *Browning's Paracelsus*, xiii. 63, 66
- Apsley, Lucy, viii. 307
- Apthorpe, East (1753-1816), x. 561; *Letters on the Prevalence of Christianity*, x. 348

# APULEIUS

Apuleius, i. 150; iv. 11, 278, 472, 499, vi. 95, vii. 88, 421, 561  
 Apuleius, in *Loves Maistresse*, vi. 117  
 Apuleius, *The Golden Ass*, xiv. 343  
 Aquila, ix. 369  
 Aquilegiensis, Laurence, *Practica sive Usus Dictaminis* ('Complete Letter Writer'), ii. 412  
 Aquinas, St Thomas, i. 222, 233 ff.; ii. 397, 411, iii. 4, 5, 10, 21, 473, vii. 313, 316, 354, 561, 568, xii. 222, *Summa*, ii. 414, iv. 312  
 Aquitania, in *The Masque of Blacknesse*, vi. 386  
 Ara Fortunae, vi. 360, 530  
 Arabella, in *The Pickwick Papers*, xiii. 348.  
 Arabi pasha, xii. 380  
 Arabia, vi. 40, xii. 380, xiv. 279, 280  
 Arabian learning, i. 169  
 Arabian Nights, *The*, i. 318, iii. 551, ix. 118, xi. 178, 322, 522; xii. 379, 546, xiii. 138, 338, xiv. 373  
 Arabian tales, xi. 321, 415  
 Arabians, ii. 411, 414  
 Arabic chair, at Cambridge, ix. 461  
 Arabic language, vii. 360, 361, 548  
 Arabic language and literature, ix. 325; xi. 321, 322, 393; xii. 378 ff., 401, xiv. 464, 510, 512  
 Arabin, dean, Trollope's, xiii. 470  
 Arabs, the, xiv. 263, 279, 280  
 Arachne, in Ovid's *Metamorphoses*, ix. 180  
 Arachne and Pallas, ix. 127  
 Aram, Eugene (1704-1759), ix. 626; xii. 460  
 Aram, Eugene, lord Lytton's, xiii. 465  
 Arator, i. 84  
 Arbaces, in *A King and no King*, vi. 136, 144  
 Arber, Edward (1836-1912), iv. 81, 129, 443; viii. 207, 479, xi. 344, 375, 512, 515, 516, xii. 396, 562  
 Arblay, Alexandre G P d', x. 70, 295, 296  
 Arblay, Frances Burney, Madame d' (1752-1840), x. 51, 70 ff. (main entry), 152, 169, 288, 294 ff. (main entry), 303, 478, 528, 548, also see Add., xi. 319, 327, 381, 387, 392, 503, 518, xii. 146, 490  
*Camilla*, x. 71, 73, 295, xii. 257  
*Cecilia*, x. 70, 71, 73  
*Diary and Letters*, x. 70, 72, 294 ff.  
*Early Diary*, x. 294  
*Evelina*, x. 71, 74, 294; xi. 405; xii. 259  
*Wanderer*, *The*, x. 70, 71, 73  
 Arbury, Warwickshire, x. 126  
 Arbuthnot, Alexander (d. 1585), printer, iv. 470  
 Arbuthnot, Alexander (1538-1583), iii. 154, 565  
 Arbuthnot, Archibald (fl. 1746), ix. 615  
 Arbuthnot, Charles, ix. 518  
 Arbuthnot, George, ix. 150  
 Arbuthnot, John (1667-1735), ix. 79, 87, 106, 109, 139, 142, 145 ff. (main entry),

# ARCHITECTURE

Arbuthnot, John  
 171, 181, 182, 192, 247, 278, 492, 494, 495, 501, 516 ff., 530, 548; xii. 186  
*Account of the... death of Dr Woodward*, ix. 148  
*Art of Political Lying*, ix. 147, 152  
*Brief account of Mr John Gingham's Treachse*, ix. 149, 155, 513  
*Essay concerning the effects of Air...*, ix. 149, 155  
*Essay concerning the nature of Ailments*, ix. 149, 155  
*Examination of Dr Woodward's Account of the Deluge*, ix. 146  
*History of John Bull*, ix. 147, 150, 154  
*Humble Petition of the Colliers*, ix. 148  
*John Bull in his Senses*, ix. 147  
*John Bull still in his Senses (and Appendix)*, ix. 147  
*Know Yourself*, ix. 149, 156  
*Law is a Bottomless Pit*, ix. 147, xiv. 234  
*Lewis Baboon turned Honest*, ix. 147  
*Miscellaneous Works*, ix. 150  
*On the Usefulness of Mathematical Learning*, ix. 146, 155  
*Reasons humbly offered by the Company... of Upholders*, ix. 148  
*Sermon... at the Mercat Cross*, ix. 146, 155  
*Tables of... Measures, Weights and Coins*, ix. 146, 149  
 Arbuthnot, Robert, 2nd viscount (d. 1682), ix. 145  
 Arcadia, vi. 13, 357, 358, 385, 411, 412, 415; x. 201, xi. 158, 318  
 Arcadia and Arcadianism, iii. 302, 388, 397, 401, 402, 405, 406 ff., 417, 421  
 Arcadian shepherds, in *Piers Plaines seven yeres Prentiship*, iii. 417  
 Arcana Aulica, or Walsingham's Manual, vii. 576  
 Archaeologia, ix. 400, 581, 582, xii. 553  
 Archaeologia Cambrensis, xii. 553  
 Archaeological association, xii. 387  
 Archaeological association, British, Journal, xii. 553  
 Archaeological Journal, xii. 553  
 Archangel, ix. 268  
 Archas, in *The Loyal Subject*, vi. 138, 146  
 Archdall, Mervyn (1723-1791), xii. 387  
 Archdeacon, Daniel (fl. 1588), iv. 518  
 Archer, in Farquhar's *Beaux' Stratagem*, viii. 195  
 Archer or Frizer, or Ingram, murderer of Marlowe. See Frizer  
 Archer, Thomas (1554-1630?), vii. 390  
 Archer, Thomas (1894), xiii. 585  
 Archer, William (1856-1924), vi. 299, 302; xi. 491, xiii. 506  
 Archer-Hind, Richard Dacre (1849-1910), xii. 370, 525  
 Archibald, Raymond Clare, xiii. 521  
 Archie o' Caulfield, ii. 471  
 Archimago, in *The Faerie Queene*, iii. 261  
 Architectural Magazine, *The*, xiv. 164  
 Architecture, Anglo-Norman, i. 172, 247

Architecture, Elizabethan and Jacobean, v 414  
*Architrenus*, or Arch-Mourner, of Jean de Hauteville, i. 214  
 Archombrotus, in *Argens*, iv. 296, 297  
 Archon, lord, in *Oceana*, vii. 339, 340  
 Archytas, i. 311  
 Arcite, in *Palamon and Arcyte*, vi. 337  
 Arcite, in *The Knights Tale*, xiii. 137  
 Arcite, in *The Two Noble Kinsmen*, v. 287  
 Arctic regions, xiv. 266, 271, 272, 275, 397  
 Arctic voyages, iv. 88  
 Ardagh, vii. 360; x. 222  
 Ardelia, in *The Dukes Mistress*, vi. 225  
 'Ardelia' (Winchelsea, Anne, countess of), ix. 189  
 Arden, forest of, iii. 404, v. 216, vi. 30; xiii. 424  
 Arden, Mary, v. 188; xiv. 339  
 Arden, Mrs, vii. 63  
 Arden, Richard Pepper, baron Alvanley (1745-1804), xiv. 126, 139  
 Arden of Feversham, v. 183, 265, 268 ff., 361, 486, 488, vi. 108; x. 82, 491, xii. 206  
 Ardens, Radulphus, i. 245  
 Areopagus, the, vii. 160  
 Arethusa, in Keats's *Endymion*, xii. 90  
 Aretine, in Jonson's *Volpone*, vii. 310  
 Aretino, Leonardo, ii. 370; iv. 505, *Polscene*, v. 113  
 Aretino, Pietro, iv. 369  
 Aretino, in *The Unfortunate Traveller*, iii. 417  
 Arfeville, Nicolas d', iii. 176  
 Argalia, in Chamberlayne's *Pharonnida*, vii. 85  
 Argall, Anne, iv. 163  
 Argall, Thomas, iv. 163  
 Argante, in Layamon's *Brut*, i. 261, 262, 295  
 Argemone, in Kingsley's *Yeast*, xiii. 399, xiv. 92  
 Argensola, Bartolomeo de, vi. 157  
 Argensola, Bartolomeo de (the younger), viii. 146  
 Argente, in *Albion's England*, iii. 406; iv. 157  
 Argentine, Richarde (d. 1568), iv. 512, 514  
 Argogastis, xiv. 334  
 Argonauts, the, iv. 71  
 Argus, Arabella, xi. 522; *Adventures of a Donkey*, xi. 425; *Juvenile Spectator*, xi. 425  
 Argyll, Elizabeth, duchess of See Gunning, Elizabeth  
 Argyll, dukes of. See Campbell, George Douglas; Campbell, John  
 Argyll, marquis of See Campbell, Archibald  
 Argyll commission (Scottish schools), xiv. 470  
 Argyllshire, xiii. 479  
 Ariadne, x. 225  
 Ariadne, Timian's, xiv. 188  
 Ariana, mistress (Etherege's), viii. 157

Arianism, ix. 330, 332; x. 407, 409, 419, 420, 426 ff., 434 ff.  
 Ariel, in *The Tempest*, v. 233, 353; vii. 4; viii. 31, 257; xii. 217, 244, xiii. 68  
 Arimanes, spirits of, in Byron's *Manfred*, xii. 52  
*Ariodante and Genevora*, v. 115, 130  
 Arion, xiii. 55  
 Ariosto, Ludovico, iii. 26, 198, 231, 237, 259 ff., 268, 277, 298, 347; iv. 26, 27, 225, 505, 611; v. 130, 149, 215, 246; vii. 85, 89, 307; viii. 25; ix. 379, 530, x. 249, 264, 272, 490; xi. 174, xii. 4, 88; *Orlando Furioso*, iii. 261, 262, 267, v. 115, 154, ix. 61, *Gli Suppositi*, v. 79, 128  
 Ariosto (trans.), xii. Add  
 'Aristarch,' an, ix. 214  
 Aristarchus, xii. 369  
 Aristides, x. 174, xiii. 202  
 Aristippus, in *Damon and Pithias*, v. 133  
 Aristophanes, iii. 21; iv. 597, v. 24; vi. 20, 21, 27, 89, 356, 363, 368, 398, 408 ff.; viii. 42, 65, 186, ix. 375, x. 27, 38, 59, 469, xi. 435, xii. 343, 360, 361, 365 ff., 526, 529 ff., 534 ff., 540, also see Add.; xiii. 90, 91, 194, 495  
*Birds*, xii. 366  
*Elphyn* or *Pax*, vi. 332  
*Plutus*, vi. 28, 332  
*Wasps*, *The*, vi. 28  
 Aristophanes, in D'Avenant's *First Day's Entertainment*, viii. 133  
 Aristophanic comedy, xiv. 14  
 Aristotle, i. 169, 205, 207, 208, 227, 228, 233 ff., 235 ff., ii. 24, 149, 213, 230, 236, 262, 342, 397, 401, 408, 409, 411, 412, 419, 420; iii. 7, 21, 25, 57, 123, 264, 331, 332, 347, 473, 477, 483, 489, iv. 3, 27, 309, 312 ff., 328, 329, 334, 342, 491, 591; v. 73, 189, 194, 229, 232, 240, 328, 329, 331; vi. 6, 253, 261, 333; vii. 207, 259, 295, 299, 302, 313, 314, 319, 326, 342, 343, 345, 366, 427, 428; viii. 9, 33, 193, 230, 251, 316, 317, 327, 329, 332, 376, 400; ix. 57, 68, 67, 71, 427, 431, 613; x. 154, 569, xi. 19, 148; xii. 234, 255, 346, 521, 526 ff., 530 ff., 534, 535, 538, 541, also see Add., xiii. 170, 186, 188, 191, 346; xiv. 10, 18, 25, 154, 444, 527, 530  
*Constitution of Athens*, xii. 378  
*Ethics*, i. 226, 236, iii. 489; iv. 6, 384, 472, 489, 499, vi. 262, xii. 371  
*History of Animals*, i. 221  
*Metaphysics*, i. 223; ii. 362  
*Nicomachean Ethics*, xii. 568  
*Organon*, i. 207, 230; iv. 317  
*Physics*, i. 223, 226, 234, 235  
*Poetics*, v. 78; vi. 8; vii. 299; viii. 429, 430; xii. 371  
*Politics*, i. 236, iv. 6, 499; xii. 370, 371  
*Rhetoric*, iv. 384, 396; xi. 18, xii. 365, 368  
 Aristotle, Aldine edition, iii. 6; iv. 482  
 Aristotle, in *The Palace of Honour*, ii. 296  
 Aristotle, *The Letter of Alexander to*, ii. 91  
 Aristotelian society, xiv. 43

Arithmetic, in *The Passetyme of Pleasure*, II 256  
 Arius, IV 246  
 Arkinholm, II 130  
 'Arley,' Della Cruscan poet, XI. 196  
 Arley Regis, Worcester, I. 260  
 Arlington, 1st earl (1618-1685). See Ben-  
 net, Henry  
 Armada, the, III. 212, 239, 277; IV 157,  
 164; V 87, 91, 153, 344, 384, 402; VI 31,  
 61, 104, 197, VII 179, XIII. 150, 151  
 Armado, don, in *Love's Labour's Lost*, V.  
 201, 268  
 Armageddon, XIII. 171  
 Armagh, VII. 158, 341, 360; XIV. 341, 354  
 Armenia, II 15, 91  
 Armda, in *Orlando Furioso*, III 261  
 Armin, Robert (1564?-1612?), VI. 307,  
 506  
     *Foole upon Foole*, VI. 245  
     *Italian Taylor and his Boy*, The, VI 245  
     *Nest of Nunnies*, A, IV. 602; VI. 245  
     *Two Maids of More-clacke*, The, VI 244  
 Arminianism, VII. 493; X. 416, 425, 430  
 Arminius, I. 23; VIII. 332, 333  
 Armoricans Bretons, I. 284  
 Armour, Jean, XI 245  
 Armstrong, Cecil Ferard, XIII. 566;  
     *Shakespeare to Shaw*, XI. 297  
 Armstrong, Edmund John (1841-1865),  
 XIV. 625  
 Armstrong, G. F. Savage- (1845-1906),  
 XIV 625  
 Armstrong, John (1709-1779), X 157, 166,  
 167, 507; *Art of Preserving Health*, The,  
 X. 167; XIII. 223, *Economy of Love*, X.  
 167; *Epistle to Wilkes*, X 167  
 Armstrong, Johnny, in *Pendennis*, XIII.  
 324  
 Armys, *The Buke of the Law of, or Buke*  
*of Batallies*, II, 324  
 Armytage, Mrs. Mrs Gore's, XII. 274  
 Arnall, William (1715?-1741?), IX 482  
 Arne, Thomas Augustine (1710-1778),  
 VIII. 483, X. 122, 225, 479, 480, 483,  
 487, 502  
 Arngosk, *The Lady of*, II 467  
 Arno river, XIII. 151, 166  
 Arnold, A. S., XIII. 521  
 Arnold, Sir Edwin (1832-1904), XIII. 216,  
 226, 550, XIV 211, 632, 633, *He and*  
*She*, XIII. 223, *The Light of Asia*, XIII.  
 223; XIV. 376  
 Arnold, Fanny, XIII. 115  
 Arnold, Frances Lucy, born Wightman,  
 XIII. 98  
 Arnold, Frank Bishop, XIII. 566  
 Arnold, Rev Frederick, XIV 550  
 Arnold, Frederick Octavius, XIV. 594  
 Arnold, Matthew (1822-1888), I. 276, 279,  
 282, 305; II. 124, 206, IV 152, 155, 161;  
 VI. 64; IX. 35, 189, X. 409; XI 150, 178,  
 431, 450, 452, 455, 483, XII 85, 119, 169,  
 196, 230, 329, 426, 434, 443, 448, 575;  
 XIII 95 ff. (main entry), 164 ff, 173,  
 177, 178, 194, 204, 209, 210, 212, 246,

Arnold, Matthew  
 248, 537 ff (main entry), 611, also see  
 Add 2; XIV. 156, 158, 162, 175, 190,  
 199, 211, 335, 338, 339, 388, 389, 469,  
 471 ff., 482, 483, 506, 659, 662  
*Balder Dead*, XIII. 100, 106  
*Cromwell*, XIII. 97  
*Culture and Anarchy*, XIII 98, 113; XIV.  
 474  
 'Democracy,' XIII. 98  
*Discourses in America*, XIII 97, 99, 111  
*Dover Beach*, XIII 100, 108  
*Empedocles on Etna*, XIII. 99, 102, 107  
*Essays in Criticism*, XIII 110, 112,  
 113  
*Forsaken Merman*, The, XIII 101, 279  
*Fragment of an 'Antigone'*, The, XIII.  
 100  
*French Eton*, A, XIII. 98  
*Friendship's Garland*, XIII. 113, 501  
*Geist's Grave*, XIII 100  
*God and the Bible*, XIII 113  
*Heine's Grave*, XIII 100  
 'Joubert,' XIII. 112  
*Last Essays on Church and Religion*,  
 XIII 113  
*Last words on Translating Homer*, XIII.  
 115  
*Letters*, XIII 95, 106, 111, 115  
*Literature and Dogma*, XIII. 113  
*Memorial Verses*, XIII. 105  
*Merope, a Tragedy*, VII 139; XIII. 100,  
 102, 106  
*Mixed Essays*, XIII. 98, 111  
*Mycerinus*, XIII. 100  
*New Poems*, XIII 100, 107  
*New Sirens*, The, XIII. 100  
 'Numbers,' XIII 111  
 Obermann, XIII 110  
 Obermann Once More, XIII. 100, 105  
*On Translating Homer*, XI. 100; XIII.  
 99, 110  
*Poems* (1853), XIV 153  
*Poems* (1854), XIII 110  
*Poems, Second Series*, XIII. 100  
*Popular Education of France*, XIII. 98;  
 XIV. 471  
*Reports on Elementary Schools*, XIII. 98  
*Requiescat*, XIII 96  
*Resignation*, XII. 244; XIII. 108  
*Rugby Chapel*, XIII 100, 107  
*St Paul and Protestantism*, XIII. 113  
*Scholar-Gapey*, The, XIII. 100, 103, 107,  
 279  
*Schools and Universities on the Conti-  
 nent*, XIII. 98; XIV. 471  
*Self-Dependence*, XIII. 106, 109  
*Separation*, XIII. 100  
*Sick King in Bokhara*, The, XIII. 100,  
 101  
*Sohrab and Rustum*, XIII. 100, 102, 103,  
 106, 279  
*Southern Night*, A, XIII. 100, 107, 279  
 'Speech at Eton, A,' XIII. 111  
*Stanzas from the Grande Chartreuse*, XIII.  
 106

Arnold, Matthew

*Stanzas in Memory of the Author of 'Obermann,'* XIII. 104, 105

*Strayed Reveller, The,* XIII 99, 101, 279

*Study of Celtic Literature, The,* XIII 99, 110, 112

*Summer Night, A,* XIII. 105, 279

*Thyrsis,* VII 130; XIII 100, 103, 107, 115

*To a Gypsy Child,* XIII 101

*Tristram and Iseult,* XIII 104, 279

*Westminster Abbey,* XIII 100, 107

Arnold, Richard (d. 1521), *Chronicle,* II 364, 374, 545; III. 601

Arnold, Samuel (1740-1802), x 480, 483

Arnold, Samuel James (1774-1852), XIII 569

Arnold, Thomas (1795-1842), I 186; VII 173; x 401; XII 168, 287, 317-319, 323,

326, 335 ff (main entry), 343, 352, 353,

356, 376, 509, 519, XIII 87, 115, 411,

481; XIV 77, 456, 458, 460, 461, 652,

659, 662; *History of Rome,* XII 336, 337,

376; *History of the later Roman Com-*

*monwealth,* XII. 336, *Life and Corre-*

*spondence,* XII. 337, 355

Arnold, Thomas (junior) (1823-1900), XII. 551

Arnold, William Delafield (1828-1859), XIV. 633; *Oakfield,* XIV. 374, 375

Arnold, William Thomas (1852-1904), XII.

447, 519; XIV. 590; *Roman System of*

*Provincial Administration,* XII. 337

*Arnold's Magazine,* XIV 597

Arqua, IV. 490

Arragon, in *The Merchant of Venice,* v. 206

Arran, isles of, XIV 345

*Arrêts d'Amour, Les,* VIII 66

Arrowsmith, *The History of the* (1471), II. 344

Arrogance, in *Mirour de l'Omme,* II 162

Arrowsmith, *Reformation* (1673), VIII. 29

*Ars Moriendi,* v. 59

Arsilius (Yong's), IV. 142

Art, in Cowley's *The Muse,* VII. 74

*Art and Poetry,* XIII. 124

*Art de bien vivre et de bien mourir, L',* II. 374

*Art of good living and dying, The,* II. 369, 373, 374

Artaban, in La Calprenède's *Cléopâtre,* VIII 28

Artegall, in *The Faerie Queene,* II. 267; III. 261, 265, 268; VII. 238

Arthur and Merlin, I. 298, 353, 446, 519

Arthur, *Death of,* I. 211. See, also, under *Morte*

Arthur, king, x 261; XII. 14, 393

Arthur, Kyng (Southey's), XI. 466

Arthur, prince, in *The Faerie Queene,* III. 261, 263 ff., 268

Arthur, prince, in *King John,* v 208

Arthur, prince (1486-1502), son of Henry VII, III 6, 8; VI 374, 377

Arthur, Tennyson's, XIII 41, 42

Arthur, *The Deth of, Begynnyng at Cassa-*

*belauin,* II. 351

Arthur, *The Misfortunes of,* v. 86 ff.

Arthur and the Arthurian legend, I 77,

147, 164, 176, 187, 188, 196, 220, 247,

261 ff., 270-307 (main entry), 311, 316,

318, 330, 344, 347 ff., 364, 376, 382, 391,

392, 513 ff., 519, also see Add.; II 128,

133, 134, 136 ff., 207, 210, 260, 262, 266,

349, 382 ff., 486, III 409, IV 79; v. 10,

121, 280, x. 258, XIII 40, XIV 335, 338

See, also, under the separate title of the

Arthurian romances, Wace, Layamon, etc

Arthur and King Cornwall, *Kyng,* II. 470

Arthur of Little Britain, II 366 384

Arthur, *Gret Gest of,* II. 133

Arthurian ballads, I. 516

Articles, Ten, III 14

Articles, the XXXIX, XII. 288, 328

Articles of Grievance and Oppression, VI. 309

Articuli ad Novas Narrationes (1561), VIII. 523

Artotrogos, in *Miles Gloriosus,* v. 119

Arundel, earls of See Howard, Philip;

Howard, Thomas

Arundel, Thomas, archbishop (1353-1414),

II. 67, 71, 76, 77, 177, 395; III 47

Arundel, William, earl of (1417-1487),

Caxton's patron, II. 358

Arundel, the horse in *Sir Beves,* I. 326

Arviragus, in Layamon's *Brut,* I 264

Arviragus, in *The Franklin's Tale,* II 210

Arwaker, Edmund (d. 1730), VII. 461; VIII. 467

Aryan origin of ballads, II 473

As I came in by Edinburgh town, IX. 406

Asbies mortgage, v. 245

Asbjornsen, Peter Christen, XI. 536

Ascanius, VIII. 78

Ascapart the giant, in *Sir Beves,* I. 326, 383

Ascensio, v. 13

Ascension island, XIV. 267

Ascham, Anthony (fl. 1553), IV. 613

Ascham, Roger (1515-1568), III 330 ff.,

350, 352, 353, 361, 362, 377, 388, 396,

476, 478, 483, 489, 491 ff., 498, 505, 507,

508, 516, 594, 619, IV. 6 ff., 317, 366,

394, 446; v 389, 438; VI. 426, 536, 549;

VII. 357, 373, 380, x. 200, 207, 524

*De Imitatione,* III. 491

*Report and Discourse of the affairs of*

*Germany,* III. 491

*Scholemaster, The,* II. 243, III 353, 388,

492 ff.; IV. 394, 453; VI. 333; IX 62; XII.

534, XIII 116

*Toxophilus,* III. 350, 491, 492, 505; IV. 19

Aschillus, in *The Misfortunes of Arthur,*

v. 87

Ascolot, maid of, I. 349

Asoue, Sir G., VIII. 247

Ascyllus, IX. 298

Asgill, John (1659-1738), IX. 12

Ashantee, XIV. 282

Ashburnham, John (1603-1671), VII. 505

Ashburnham, lady, IX 140

Ashburton, Devonshire, XI. 44

Ashby, George (d. 1475), II. 239, 529;

*Active Policy of a Prince,* II. 239



Ashby-de-la-Zouch, vii 380; xi 376  
 Ashe, St George (1658?–1718), ix 186  
 Ashe, Simeon (d. 1662), *Intelligence*, vii. 398  
 Ashe, Thomas, *Carolina* (1682), iv. 518  
 Ashe, Thomas (1836–1889), xi 456, 459, xiii. 216, 550, 551, *The Sorrows of Hypsipyle*, xiii. 229  
 Ashfield, dame, in Morton's *Speed the Plough*, xi. 311  
 Ashford, Kent, iii. 449, vii 387  
 Ashley, Sir Anthony (1551–1627), iv. 518  
 Ashley, A Evelyn M., xiv. 562  
 Ashley, Sir John, iv. 437  
 Ashley, William James, xiv 534  
 Ashley-Cooper, Frederick Samuel, xiv. 602  
 Ashmole, Elias (1617–1692), vii. 420, viii. 281; ix. 397, 461, 582; xiv. 315, 616; *Antiquities of Berkshire*, ix 395; *Theatrum Chemicum*, ii 241, 242  
 Ashton, John, xi 520, xii 460, xiv 597  
 Ashton, Lucy, in Scott's *Bride of Lammermoor*, xii 25  
 Ashton, Thomas (d 1578), iii. 486, 488; v. 115; vii 381  
 Ashton, Thomas (1716–1775), x 131, 134, 138, 276, 285  
 Ashton, Sir William, in Scott's *Bride of Lammermoor*, xii. 24  
 Ashworth, Caleb (1722–1775), x 434  
 Ashworth, John (1813–1875), xiii 614  
 Asia, xi. 18, 210; xii. 73, xiv 272 ff., 279, 510, 512  
 Asia Minor, v 42  
 Asiatic society of Bengal, xii 390, xiv. 370, 372  
 Aske, Christopher, Kingsley's, xiii 406  
 Aske, Robert, Kingsley's, xiii. 406  
 Askesian society, xiv 318  
 Aslackton, Nottinghamshire, iii 36  
 Asloan ms., ii. 538  
 Asolo, xiii. 67, 68, 93  
 'Aspasia' (Lady Elizabeth Hastings) (1682–1739), ix 42  
 Aspatia, in *The Mares Tragedy*, vi. 136, 139, 143  
 Asper, in *Every Man out of his Humour*, vi. 19, 45  
 Aspland, Robert (1782–1845), xii 472, 509  
 Aspley, William (fl. 1588–1637), iv 449 ff.  
 Assaye, battle of, xii. 107  
 Asser (d 909?), bishop of Sherborne, i. 98 ff., 112, 116; *Aelfred's regis res gestae*, iv. 453  
 Asses, feast of, v. 9  
 Assisi, i. 222, 234, 407  
 Assmann, i. 136  
 Association for the protection of the queen's person, v 384  
 Assoucy, Charles Coyseau d', ix 287  
*Assumptio Mariae*, i 258, 509, 511  
*Assurbanipal*, *Annals of*, xii 546  
 Assyria, ii 338, xii. 380, 523  
 Assyrian host, in *Ezechias*, vi. 336

Assyrians, iv. 34  
 Astarte, in Byron's *Manfred*, xii. 52, 437, 438  
 Astell, Mary (1668–1731), ix 273, 548, *Serious proposal to the Ladies*, ix 450, 621  
 'Asteria' (lady Luxborough). See Knight, Henrietta  
 Asthall, i 139  
 Astley, John (d 1595), iv 509, 611  
 Astley, Sir John Dugdale (1823–1894), xiv. 597  
 Astley, Philip (1742–1814), xiii 293, 294  
 Aston, colonel, viii 239  
 Aston, Edward, iv 506  
 Aston, John (fl 1382), ii 69  
 Aston, lady Gertrude, iv. 223  
 Aston, R., *Placita Latine Rediviva* (1661), viii 525  
 Aston, Walter, baron Aston (1584–1639), iv 199, 202, 205, 211, 216, 247  
 Astragon, in D'Avenant's *Gondibert*, vii. 81  
 Astrology and occultism, vii 566 ff.  
 Astronomia, in *Technogamia*, vi. 364  
 Astronomy, in *The Passetyme of Pleasure*, ii 256  
 Astrophel (Waller's), vii 61  
 Astrophell (i.e. Sidney), iv. 134  
 Astrophil, viii 69  
 Astrophil, v 389  
*Atalantis Mayor*, ix 14  
 Até, in *Locrine*, v 95  
 Ateukin, in *James IV*, v 155  
 Athanase, in Shelley's *Prince Athanase*, xii 68  
 Athanasian controversy, x. 409  
 Athanasian creed, viii 47; x 407  
 Athanasius, i 82, 83, ii 91, 98; xi. 317; *Festal Letters*, xii 378  
*Atheist's Tragedie*, *The* (ballad), v. 161  
 Athelstan See Aethelstan  
*Athelston*, i 319, 519  
*Athenaeum*, *The*, ix. 117; xii. 387, 399, 405, 480; xiii. 60, 76, xiv. 159, 160, 188, 191, 212, 220, 405, 587, 589, 591, 592  
 Athenaeus, vii. 353; xii. 361; *Deipnosophia*, vi 116  
 Athenais, in *The Emperour of the East*, vi 179, 184  
 Athenian democracy, xii. 345, 347  
*Atheman Gazette* (Dunton's), ix 5  
*Atheman Letters*, xi. 520  
*Atheman Mercury* (Dunton's), ix 5, 38, 46, 102  
 Athenians, the, ix 250; xiv. 132  
 Athens, iv 2, 311, 383; v. 72; vi. 347; xii 35, 79, 346, 347; xiii. 144, 148, 150, 151, 284; xiv. 134, 226, 233  
 Parthenon, xii. 377  
 Temple of Theseus, xii. 43  
 Athens, in *The Anatomy of Wit*, iii. 392  
 Atherstone, Edwin (1788–1872), xii. 141, 455, *The Fall of Nineveh*, xii. 141  
 Aðils, king of the Svear, i. 28 ff.  
 Athlone, x. 221, 222

Atholl, 3rd duke of *See* Murray, John  
 Athos, mount, xiv 279  
 Atkins, John Black, xiv. 592  
 Atkins, Samuel, viii 292  
 Atkinson, Henry George, xiv. 533  
 Atkinson, Joseph, *The Mutual Deception*,  
 x 483  
 Atkinson, Robert, xii. 401, 562  
 Atkinson, Thomas (1600-1639), vi 525  
 Atkyns, Sir Robert (1647-1711), *Gloces-  
 tershire*, ix. 395, 582  
 Atkynson, William (d. 1509), translator of  
*Imitatio Christi*, ii. 365  
 Atlámal, in the *Edda*, i 24  
 Atlante, in *Orlando Furioso*, iii. 261  
 Atlantic, the, iv. 79; xi. 210  
 Atlantic ocean, xiii 99  
 Atlantis, xi 210  
 Atlantis (of Plato), iv 85  
 Atlas, in *Pleasure Reconciled*, vi. 406, 407  
 Atlas, sign of, on the Globe theatre, vi.  
 287  
 Atlas, *The*, xii. 487  
 Atlay, James Beresford (1860-1913), xiv.  
 558, 565, 566, 568  
 Atl, the hall of, xiii 141  
 Atossa, in Pope's *Characters of Women*,  
 ix 91, 99  
 Atreus, in *Thyestes*, vi 339  
 Atropos, in *Filosttrato e Panfila*, v. 69  
 Attendant spirit, the, in *Comus*, vii 128  
 Atterbury, Francis (1662-1732), vii. 466,  
 500, viii 450; ix 147, 165, 171, 197,  
 220, 262, 372, 373, 377, 380, 473, 575;  
 x 398 ff., 570, 571; xiv. 67; *Discourse  
 on the death of the Lady Cutts*, x. 399  
 Attercliffe, ix 439  
 Attercliffe academy, x. 436  
 Attey, John (c. 1622), iv. 529  
 Attic democracy, the, xiv. 348  
 Attic drama, v. 1, 6; vi. 261. *See, also*,  
 Greek drama  
 Attic dramatists, ix. 370  
 Attic eloquence, xi. 15  
 Attic idiom, xii. 364  
 Attic law, xii. 363  
 Attic orators, xii. 365  
 Attic prose, xiii. 111  
 Attic tragedy, xiii 100  
 Atticus, T Pomponius, ix. 222  
 'Atticus,' in Dibdin's *Bibliotheca*, xii. 406  
 Atticus, in Graves's *Columella*, x. 313  
 Attila, i. 22, 36 ff.  
 Attilia, in *Fedele and Fortunio*, v 351  
 Atwit, colonel, in Swift's *Complete Col-  
 lection of . . . Conversation*, ix. 118  
 Atwood, William (d 1705?), x. 552  
 Auban, *Vie de Seint*, xii. 401  
 Auberon, in *Huon of Bordeaux*, ii. 385  
 Aubignac, abbé d', *Pratique du théâtre*,  
 viii. 429  
 Aubrey, Augusta, in Cumberland's *Fash-  
 ionable Lover*, xi. 293  
 Aubrey, John (1626-1697), iii 368; iv.  
 578; v. 188, vii. 26, 43, 64, 66, 67, 69,  
 79, 122, 134, 175, 319 ff., 329, 372, 411,

Aubrey, John  
 565, *also see* Add; viii. 337, 369, 413;  
 ix 299, 392 (main entry), 582, 587,  
 626; xi 437  
*Brief Lives*, ix. 344, 393  
*Miscellanies*, ix. 393  
*Monumenta Britannica*, ix 396  
*Perambulation of Surrey*, ix. 392, 395  
*Surrey*, iv 353  
*Wilts*, iv 353  
 Aubrey, Mary (K Philips's 'Rosania'),  
 vii 100  
 Auburn, in Goldsmith's *Deserted Village*,  
 x. 239  
 Aubusson regiment, the, x 229  
*Aucassin et Nicolette*, ix 43  
 Auchinleck, x 214, 217, xi 260, 487  
 Auchinleck ms, i 414, 516, 517, xii. 417  
 Auchinleck press, xii 397  
 Audax, grammarian, i. 84  
 Audax, in *The Floating Island*, vi. 368  
 Audelay, John (fl. 1426), ii 556, 566  
*Auditor*, *The*, x 440, 443, 577  
 Auditus, in *Lingua*, vi. 355  
 Audlem, Cheshire, vii 387  
 Audley, in *Edward III*, v 275  
 Audley, George, lord, iv 186  
 Audley, James de (1316?-1369), ii 382  
 Audley, Thomas, baron Audley of Walden  
 (1488-1544), ii 406  
 Audley, Thomas (fl 1643), vii. 551, 552;  
*Mercurius Britannicus*, vii. 398; *Mer-  
 curius Drutinus*, vii 398  
 Audoin, in *Widsith*, i 39  
 Audrey, St, ix. 384  
 Aue *See* Hartmann von  
 Aufidius, in *Coriolanus*, v. 222  
 Augsburg Interim, iii 38  
 Augusel, in Arthurian legend, i. 288  
 Augusta, princess of Wales, x. 121; xiv.  
 317  
 Augustals, Threnodia *See* Cornelys,  
 Mrs Theresa  
 Augustan age, iv. 377  
 Augustan school of poetry, xii. 39, 44, 45,  
 47, 86  
 Augustine, St, of Hippo, i. 103, 113, 114,  
 130, 133, 137, 139, 141, 236, 248, 249,  
 256, 260, 396, 487, 489, 491; ii 23, 59,  
 61, 209, 227, 262, 351, 369, 403, 414, iii.  
 10, 21, 454, 473, iv 251, 276, 450, 505,  
 506, vii 354, 420, 423, 428, 561, 568;  
 viii 397; xii 288; *Confessions*, vii.  
 194; viii. 117, *De Civitate Dei*, xii. 17,  
 20, iv. 450, ix 355; *Meditations*, ii 435  
 Augustine, St (d. 604), archbishop of  
 Canterbury, i. 1, 5, 14, 46, 79, 392  
 Augustinian monastery in London, v 116  
 Augustinianism, iii 13  
 Augustinians (Austin Friars), ii. 327, 396,  
 416  
 Augustus, emperor of Rome, iv. 475, xii.  
 338, 540  
 Augustus Frederick, duke of Sussex  
 (1773-1843), xii. 408; xiv. 458  
 Aulay, i. 319

- Auld Gaidman, The*, ix. 402  
 'Auld Hornie,' xi. 234  
 'Auld Licht' clergy, xi. 234, 235, 238  
*Auld Masiland*, ii. 463, 554  
 Auld Nick, in Burns's *Tam o' Shanter*, xi. 242  
 Auld Reekie, ix. 423  
*Auld Rob Morris*, ix. 402  
*Auld Wife ayont the Fire*, ix. 402  
 Aulnoy, Mary Catherine, countess de, xi. 416, 530, 537  
 Aulus, in Owen's *Epigrammata*, iv. 304  
 Aulus Gellius, iii. 22  
 Aungerville, Sir Richard (1281-1345), i. 237  
 Aurelia, duchess of Siena, in *The Maid of Honour*, vi. 172, 176  
 Aurelia, in *The Prophetesse*, vi. 172  
 Aurelian, emperor of Rome, xii. 338  
 Aurelian, in Congreve's *Incognita*, viii. 166  
 Aurelio, in *The Ladies Triall*, vi. 219  
 Aurelius, Cammus, i. 74  
 Aurelius, Marcus, ix. 334, 335, x. 312; xii. 341; xiii. 110, *Meditations*, xii. 372  
 Aurelius, in *The Franklin's Tale*, ii. 210  
 Auria, a Genoese, in *The Ladies Triall*, vi. 219  
 Aurifaber, John (*fl.* 1566), viii. 367  
 Aurora, in *The Penates*, vi. 385  
*Aurora, The*, xiv. 195  
 Auringzebe the Great, x. 124; xiv. 368  
 Ausonius, iii. 195, 211; iv. 287, 307, 499, vii. 95, 547; *Collage, virgo, rosas*, vii. 2  
 Aust, prebend of, ii. 56  
 Austen, Cassandra, xii. 259, 264  
 Austen, Charles, xii. 266  
 Austen, Jane, ii. 219; ix. 378; xi. 316; xii. 26, 257 ff. (main entry), 273, 274, 279, 421, 489, 490, *also see* Add., xiii. 341, 347, 418, 478; xiv. 230  
*Elinor and Marianne*, xii. 260, 263  
*Emma*, xii. 166, 261, 266  
*First Impressions (Pride and Prejudice)*, xii. 260  
*Kitty, or the Bower*, xii. 259  
*Lady Susan*, xii. 259  
*Mansfield Park*, x. 74; xii. 261, 264, 268  
*Northanger Abbey*, xi. 330; xii. 259 ff., 274  
*Persuasion*, xii. 260, 261, 264, 265, 267, 268  
*Pride and Prejudice*, xii. 260, 261, 264, 265, 268, 270  
*Sense and Sensibility*, x. 17; xii. 260, 261, 263, 268  
*Susan*, xii. 260  
*Watsons, The*, xii. 260  
 Austen, lady Anne, xi. 92, 97, 99  
 Austen-Leigh, J. E., *Memoir of Jane Austen*, xii. 259, 260, 490  
 Austen-Leigh, R. A., xiv. 655  
 Austen-Leigh, W. and R. A., *Jane Austen*, xii. 258, 260, 266  
 Austerlitz, battle of, xii. 183

- Austin, Alfred (1835-1913), xiii. 216, 551; xiv. 208, *Human Tragedy, The*, xiii. 226, *Prince Lucifer*, xiii. 226  
 Austin, John (1613-1669), vii. 461  
 Austin, John (1790-1859), viii. 367, xiv. 524  
 Austin, lieutenant, xiii. 475  
 Austin, Mrs. *Shakespeare in Paris*, xii. 168  
 Austin, Sarah (1793-1867), xi. 536, xiii. 614  
 Austin, St. in Layamon, i. 260  
 Austin, William (1587-1634), vii. 479, 570  
 Austin, William (*fl.* 1662), ix. 477  
 Australasia, xiv. 319  
*Australasian, The*, xiv. 408  
 Australasian languages, xiv. 512  
 Australia, iv. 118, xii. 130; xiv. 95, 151, 267, 319, 352, 366, 401 ff., 484, 510  
*Australian Journal, The*, xiv. 411  
 Australian journalism, xiv. 412  
 Australian literature, xiv. 401 ff.  
 Australian tales, xiii. 481  
 Austria, ix. 259; xii. 55; xiv. 427  
 Austria-Hungary, ii. 353  
 Authority, in *Respubblica*, v. 66  
 Autolycus, in *The Winter's Tale*, iii. 405; v. 107, 231; xiii. 71  
 Auvergne, xiv. 323, 325  
 Auvergne (La Chaise Dieu), iii. 112  
 Avalon, isle of, i. 270, 289, 294 ff., 302, 346; ii. 138  
 Avantance, in *Mirour de l'Omme*, ii. 162  
 Avarice, in *Confessio Amantis*, ii. 169, 172  
 Avarice, in *Nature*, v. 60  
 Avarice, in *Negromansur*, iii. 86  
 Avarice, in *The Passetyme of Pleasure*, ii. 257  
 Avarice, in *Piers the Plowman*, ii. 27, 32  
 Avarice, in *Two Lamentable Tragedies*, v. 363  
 Avaritia, in *The Castle of Perseverance*, v. 58  
 Avaritia, in *Psychomachia*, v. 66  
 Avarus, in *A Dialogue. . against the fever Pestilence*, iii. 122  
 Ave Maria, ii. 407  
 Ave maris Stella, iv. 150  
 Avebury, Sir John Lubbock, lord (1834-1913), xii. 558, 559; xiv. 532, 620; *Prehistoric Times*, xii. 386; *The Origin of Civilization*, xii. 386  
 Averroes, ii. 411  
 Averroists, the, i. 236  
 Avianus, xii. 375  
 Avicenna, i. 228  
 Avignon, i. 235, 237, 239; ii. 60, 64; v. 68; ix. 273, 533; xiv. 24  
 Avila y Zuniga, Luis de, iv. 506  
 Avison, Charles (1710?-1770), musician, xiii. 93  
 Avitus of Vienne, i. 52  
 Avogadro, count Amadeo, xiv. 306, 615  
 Avon, river, iv. 218; x. 126  
 Avondale, lord, in Morton's *School of Reform*, xi. 311

*Avowing of Arthur*, I 348  
*Awa Whugs Awa*, ix. 422  
 Awdeley or Awdelay, John (*fl* 1559-1577),  
 iv 363, 365, 366, 445, *The Fraternity*  
*of vacabones*, III 97, 115 ff, 390, 410,  
 509, 550, 559, iv 578, 591, v. 526  
*Auntys* [Adventures] of *Arthure at the*  
*Terne Wathelyne*, I 324, 347, II. 129,  
 134, 140, 142, 510, III 317  
 Axon, William Edward Armytage, VII.  
 280, 519; XI 512, XIII 596, 602, 606  
 Axtell, col. Daniel (d 1600), VIII. 528  
*Ayenbite of Inwyt*, I 395, 396, 434, 528  
 Aylesbury, VII 497; x 441  
 Aylesford, earl of *See* Finch, Heneage  
 Aylett, Robert (1583-1655?), iv. 591;  
 VII 461  
 Ayliffe, John (1676-1732), ix 622  
 Aylmer, Brabazon, xi 353, 368  
 Aylmer, John (1521-1594), bishop of  
 London, III 164, 427, 437, 438, 450, 609;  
 iv 436, 467, 578, v. 528; VII 358, ix  
 546  
 Aylmer, Rose, XII 485  
 Ayloffe, John (d 1685), VIII. 464, 466;  
 ix 298, 549  
 Aylott and Jones, publishers, XIII. 460  
 Aylward, Alfred, xiv Add 5  
*Aymon, The Four Sons of*, I. 326. *See, also,*  
*under* Caxton  
 Aynard, Joseph, xi 460  
 Ayre, William (*fl* 1744), ix. 496  
 Ayser, Jacob, v 317, 503; *Comedia von*  
*der schonen Sidea*, v. 246, 317; *Schone*  
*Phoenicia*, v 317  
 Ayres, Philip (1638-1712), VII 100, 461,  
 467  
 Ayrshire, III 51; x 214; XI. 243, 260,  
 483 ff., 490; XIII. 480  
 Ayscough, George Edward (d. 1779),  
*Semiramis*, x. 96, 494  
 Aytoun or Ayton, Sir Robert (1570-1638),  
 xi. 109; VII. 467  
 Aytoun, William Edmondstoune (1813-  
 1865), XII. 464; XIII 165, 209, 211, 551;  
 xiv 561  
*Bon Gaultier Ballads, The* (with Sir  
 Th Martin), XIII 179, 180  
*Firmilian*, XIII 179  
*Island of the Scots, The*, XIII. 179  
*Lays of the Scottish Cavaliers*, XIII.  
 179  
 Azalais, in *Morris's Love is Enough*, XIII.  
 140  
*Azurias*, I. 53, 478  
 Azo of Bologna, I 201; II 412; VIII 357,  
 522, *Brocardica*, II. 412, *Summa*, II 412  
 Azores, iv 229; VI 115, ix. 196  
 Azov, sea of, xiv. 325  
 B, Mr, in Richardson's *Pamela*, x. 5, 7  
 B. B. *See* Nanna, Caroline Oliphant  
 B R. (*fl* 1584), iv. 5, 501  
 B[oreman], R[obert] (d. 1675), VII. 388  
 Bab, lady, in Burgoyne's *Maid of the Oaks*,  
 xi. 293

Babbage, Charles (1792-1871), xiv. 285,  
 318, 613  
*Babees' Boke, The, etc.*, II. 560; III 388;  
 xi 408  
 Babel, tower of, in Alfred's *Boethius*, I 111  
*Babes in the Wood, The*, iv. 449, xi 427  
*Babes in Wood*, Italian version, v. 325,  
 VI 109  
 Babilon, Saudan of, in Fortescue's *Mon-*  
*archia*, II 339  
 Babington, Churchill (1821-1889), XII  
 368, 525  
 Babington, Gervase (1550?-1610), iv.  
 563, *Very Fruitful Exposition of the*  
*Commandments*, VI 447, 549  
 Babington, William (1756-1833), xiv.  
 318, 616  
 Bab-lock-huthe, XIII 104  
 Baboon, Lewis, in Arbutnot's *History*  
*of John Bull*, ix 150 ff.  
 Babrius, xi. 524; XII. 376  
 Babson, J E, XII 478  
 Baby-Cake, in *The Masque of Christmas*,  
 VI 404  
 Babylas, martyr, I. 82  
 Babylon, II 15, 82; iv 97; v. 54; VIII. 139;  
 x 131, 258, XIII 238  
 Babylon, in Blake's poems, xi 218, 220  
 Babylon, paynim porter of, in *Huon of*  
*Bordeaux*, II 385  
 Babylon, sultan of, I. 336 *See, also,*  
 Babilon  
*Babylon*, II. 458, 466, 468  
 Babylonia, XII 380, 523  
 Babyngton, Anthony, v. 384, 413  
*Baby's Debut*, I 321  
 Bacchus, III. 361; VII. 421; VIII. 229;  
 XIII. 275  
 Bacchus, in Keats's *Endymion*, XII. 90  
 Bacchus, in *Lingua*, VI 355  
 Bacchus, in *The Penates*, VI. 385  
 Bacchylides, XII. 369, 531; *Odes*, XII 378  
 Bacha, in *Cupid's Revenge*, VI. 144  
 Back, John, xi 371  
 Backbite, Sir Benjamin, in *The School for*  
*Scandal*, iv. 133  
 Backstead, iv 411  
 Bacon, in Lamb's *Mr H—*, XII 209  
 Bacon, lady Ann (1528-1610), iv. 319;  
 VII 220  
 Bacon, Anthony (1558-1601), iv. 143,  
 319, 321, VII. 389, 492, x. 333, 553  
 Bacon, Francis, 1st baron Verulam and  
 viscount St Albans (1561-1626), III.  
 350, 369, 370, 384, 445, 473, 483, 498,  
 506, 522, *also see* Add , iv 34, 90, 272,  
 309, 314, 315, 318, 319-335 (main  
 entry), 343, 364, 372, 393 ff , 398, 428,  
 496, 572 ff , 591, 594, 595, 614; v 86,  
 189, 248, 397, 409, 523; VI. 2, 127, 402;  
 VII. 108, 186, 220, 251, 271, 293, 299 ff.,  
 304, 305, 307, 313, 320, 321, 328, 338,  
 343, 347, 362, 366, 384, 416, 430, 489,  
 494, 496 ff., 509, 521, 525; VIII. 9, 312,  
 314, 317, 362, 367, 380, 401, 420, 421,  
 431, 525, ix. 52, 393, 425, 429, 431,

## Bacon, Francis

433, 441, 558, 580, 626, xi 12, 63, 476, xii 403, 470, 499, 552, xiii 188, 236; xiv. 31, 70, 90, 186, 513, 529, 564

*A Reading on the Statute of Uses*, viii. 362

*Advancement of Learning*, iv. 308, 321, 324, 325, 327, 333, 334, 398; vii. 356, ix 433

*Augmentis Scientiarum, De*, iv. 321, 324, 333, 334, vii. 217; viii. 362, ix. 433

*Considerations Touching the War with Spain*, iv 102

'Coulers of good and evill, The,' iv. 393

*Essays*, iv 321, 333, 393, 396, 594, v 377, 397, vi 9, 214, viii 431; ix. 49, x 232

*History of Henry VII*, iv 321, 465, vi. 217; vii 229, 231, ix 254

*History of Henry VIII*, vii 498

*Instauratio Magna*, iv 458, vii 220

*Letter to the King*, vii. 220

*Maxims of the Law*, viii 362

*New Atlantis*, iv 321, 323; vii. 338, 339, 343, 526, ix 433

*Novum Organum*, iv. 321, 326, 327, 329, 332, vii 312, 356

*Sapientia Veterum, De*, iv 321; vii. 294

*Sylva Sylvarum*, iv. 321, 324

*Witty Apophthegms*, vii 444

Bacon, frnar, xi 414

Bacon, Nathaniel (1593-1660), vii. Add., viii 161, 525

Bacon, Sir Nicholas, iv 319, 320

Bacon, Robert, i 224

Bacon, Roger (1214?-1294), i 221, 223, 228 ff., 503, also see Add., ii 58, 397, 415, iv 309, 312 ff., vii 417, 423, 561, 568, xiv. 90, 525; *De Grammatica*, ii 412; *De multiplicatione specierum cum perspectiva ejusdem*, ii. 411

Baconian philosophy, xiv 466

Baconthorpe, John (d 1346), the "Resolute Doctor," i. 236, 503

Bactria, vi 340

Baden, treaty of, ix. 255

Badenoch, x. 260, 262

Badger, squire, in Fielding's *Don Quixote in England*, x 24

Badham, Charles (1813-1884), xii. 367, 525

Badius, Jodocus, iii. 66, 545

Badminton Library of Sports, The, xiv. 597

Badon, mount, i. 74, 274, 275

Baffin, William (d 1622), iv. 115, 125

Bagdad See Baghdad

## Bage, Robert

*James Wallace*, xi. 327

*Man as he is*, xi. 327

*Mount Henneth*, xi. 326, 327

Bagehot, Walter (1826-1877), x 564, 566; xi 452, xii. 197, 418, 443, 474; xiii. 117, 173, 527, 535, 540, 596, xiv. 155 ff., 180, 219, 550, 572

*Biographical Studies*, xiv. 157

*Economic Studies*, xiv. 40

*English Constitution, The*, xiv. 40, 64, 157

*Literary Studies*, xii 167, xiv. 157

*Lombard Street*, xiv. 40, 157

*Physics and Politics*, xiv. 39, 157

Bagford, John (1650-1716), iii 97

*Bagford Ballads*, viii. 467

Baggily hall, Cheshire, ii. 46

Baghdad, i 169

Baghdad, caliph of, xii. 60

Bagley wood, xiii. 104

Bagnet, Mrs, xii 138

Bagstock, major, in *Dombey and Son*, xiii. 360

Bagwell, William (fl 1655), vii. 573

Bailey, J. C., *The Poems of William Cowper*, xi 92

Bailey, J. E., vii 280

Bailey, Nathan (d 1742), *Universal Etymological Dictionary*, x. 195 ff., 266

Bailey, Philip James (1816-1902), xiii. 164, 175, 179, 209, 248, 551

*Angel World, The*, xiii 171

*Festus*, xii 126, xiii. 165, 170 ff., 177

*Mystic, The*, xiii 171

*Spiritual Legend, The*, xiii 171

*Universal Hymn*, xiii 171

Bailey, Samuel (1791-1870), xiv. 524

Baillie, lady Grizel (1665-1746), xi. 255, *The Eve-buchtn's bonnie*, ix 406, *Were na my Heart licht*, ix 406

Baillie, Joanna (1762-1851), xi 166, 255 (main entry), 486, 501; xii. 13, 415; xiii. 519

*Chough and the Crow, The*, xii. 137

*De Montfort*, xi. 303

*Fugitive Pieces*, xi 255

*Good night*, xii. 137

*It was on a morn*, xi. 255

*Metrical Legends*, xi 255

'My Bride he is winsome and bonnie,' xi 255

*On the passions*, xii 137

*Poverty parts Good Company*, xi. 255

*Saw Ye Johnie Comin*, xi 255

*Tam o' the Lan*, xi 255

Baillie, Robert (1599-1662), vii 511; xii. 564

Baillie, Sir William, of Lamington (fl. 1648), vii 511

Baily, in *Gammer Gurton's Needle*, vi. 297

Baily, or Bayly, Lewes (d. 1631), *The Practice of Piety*, vii. 168, 479

Bain, A. G., *The British Settler's Song*, xiv. 420

- Bain, Alexander (1818-1903), xii 521; xiv 6, 52, 107, 524, 530, 534, 536, 552, 652, 659, 662  
*Education as a Science*, xiv. 476  
*Emotions and the Will, The*, xiv. 25  
*On teaching English*, xiv 477  
*Senses and the Intellect, The*, xiv. 25
- Bain, James, xiv 397, 641
- Bain, Joseph, xii 562
- Bainbridge, John (1582-1643), ix. 581
- Baines, Edward (1774-1848), xii 554; xiv. 590
- Baines, Sir Edward (1800-1890), xiv. 662
- Bajazet (Louis XIV), in Rowe's *Tamerlane*, viii. 221
- Baker, Arthur E., xiii. 528, 621
- Baker, David (Augustin) (1575-1641), vii. 163, 165, 479
- Baker, David Erskine (1730-1767), viii 480; x. 497; *Biographia Dramatica*, xiv. 369, *Companion to the playhouses*, xi. 497
- Baker, E. A., ix 366
- Baker, Geoffrey (*f*. 1350), ii 556
- Baker, George (1540-1600), iv. 509
- Baker, George (1781-1851), xii. 554; *History and Antiquities of Northamptonshire*, xii 384
- Baker, George Pierce, vi. 299, xiii 595
- Baker, Henry (1698-1774), ix. 26, 27, 481, 482, x. 507
- Baker, James, xiv. 659
- Baker, Sir Richard (1568-1645), iv 595, vii. Add.; *Theatrum Redivivum*, vi 458, 515, 553
- Baker, Samuel (d. 1788), xi. 372, 512
- Baker, Sir Samuel White (1821-1893), xiv. 607
- Baker, Thomas (1656-1740), ix 396, 526, 582, 583, 592, 621; xii 527; *Reflections on Learning*, ix 396, 582; *History of St John's College*, xii. 362, 534
- Baker, Thomas, dramatist (*f*. 1703), *The Yeoman of Kent*, xi 356
- Baker, W. T., xiii. 566
- Baker, 'colonel,' *The Blazing-Star*, vii. 435
- Baker, Jesuit father, x 340
- Bakewell, C. M., xiv. 528
- Bala, Merionethshire, x. 129
- Bala rocks, xiv 322
- Balaam, vii. 420; xiii 189
- Balaam, in Cowley's *David's*, vii 75
- Balaam, Sir, in Pope's *Epistles*, ix. 90
- 'Balaam,' newspaper, xiii 342
- Balaustion, Browning's, xiii. 89
- Balboa, Vasco Nufiez de, iv 80
- Balcanqual, or Balcanquhall, W. (1586?-1645), vii 491; ix 593
- Balcarres, Fife, xi. 255
- Balcarres, house of, xii. 418. *See, also*, *Lindsays*
- Balclutha, i. 305
- Baldassare, in *Romola*, xiii. 438

- Balderstone, Caleb, in Scott's *Bride of Lammermoor*, xii 25
- Baldi, Octavio (i.e. Sir Henry Wotton), iv 188
- Baldock, Herts, viii 276
- Baldwin (d. 1190), archbishop of Canterbury, i. 215, 216
- Baldwin, Edwin, newspaper owner, xiv. 208
- Baldwin, Edwin (*pseud.* of William Godwin), xi 437
- Baldwin, Prudence, vii. 6
- Baldwin, Sir, i 348
- Baldwin, William (*f*. 1547), editor of *A Mirror for Magistrates*, which also see, iii 216 ff., 223, 224, 225, 561; *A Brief Memorial*, iii 219, *The Canticles*, iii 219; *A Treatise of Moral Philosophy*, iii 219, iv 500, 576
- Baldwin, William (*f*. 1824-1826), xiv. 252
- Bale, John (1495-1563), bishop of Ossory, ii 41, 45, 175, 256, 494, 500, iii 61, 139, 140, 599; v. 116, 117, 435, 437, 439, 443, 445, vi. 422, 538; xiv. 542, *Catalogus*, v 64; *King John*, iii 139, 318, v. 73, 172, *The Three Laws*, v 65
- Bale, Robert (*f*. 1461), iii 54, 64, 86, 91
- Balfour, Alexander (1767-1829), xii 491
- Balfour, Sir Andrew (1630-1694), ix 604, 610
- Balfour, Arthur James, earl of, xiv. 566
- Balfour, Francis Maitland (1851-1882), xiv 616; *Text-book of Embryology*, xiv. 332
- Balfour, lady F., xiv. 564
- Balfour, Graham, xiv 584, 648
- Balfour, John, xi 379
- Balfour, Robert, 2nd baron Burleigh (d. 1663), iv 304
- Balguy, John (1686-1748), ix 554, *Foundation of Moral Goodness*, ix 334
- Balibari, the chevalier de, in Thackeray's *Barry Lyndon*, xiii 313
- Balin and Balan, i. 298
- Baliol, Edward, i. 398
- Baliol, John de (1249-1315), ii 120
- Balkan peninsula, xii 35, 46
- Ball, Edward *See* Fitzball
- Ball, John (d. 1381), i. 413, 529; ii 72
- Ball, John (1818-1889), xiv 611
- Ball, John, in Morris's *Dream of John Ball*, xiii 143
- Ball, John, of Honiton, x. 437
- Ball, Sir Robert Stawell (1840-1913), xiv. 291, 293, 558, 613
- Ball, W. V., xiv 594
- Ballad in Imitation of Martial*, xi 193
- Ballad society, ii 554; xii 394, 551
- Ballada, in *Fucus Histro-mastic*, vi 365
- Ballade of Ballades*, iv 286
- Balladino, in *The Case is Altered*, v. 350, 358
- Ballads, ii. 553 ff., 449-474
- Ballads (street), iii. 21, 537; iv 606
- Ballantine, A., xii. 418

## BALLANTYNE

- Ballantyne, James (1772-1833), xi. 379, 515; xii. 5, 13, 413  
 Ballantyne, John (1774-1821), xii. 2, 406, 416  
 Ballantyne, Robert Michael (1825-1894), xi. 430  
 Ballantyne, Thomas (1806-1871), xiii. 515, 517  
*Ballantyne Humbug handled, The*, xii. 418, 421  
 Ballantynenovels (the Novelist's Library), xi. 326; xii. 2, 406, 416  
 Ballantyne press, xi. 379, 515, xii. 419  
 Ballantyne's *Annual Register*, xi. 179  
 Ballard, Edward (d. 1796), xi. 367  
 Ballard, George (1706-1755), xi. 470; xiv. 657  
 Ballards, the, xi. 372, 373  
 Ballengeich, the Gudeman of (= James V of Scotland), ii. 278, 307  
 Baller, Joseph, ix. 184  
 Ballincollig, county Cork, xiii. 120; xiv. 360  
 Balliol *See* Bahol  
 Ballitore, Ireland, xi. 1  
 Ballymahon, x. 221, 225  
 Ballymote, *Book of*, xii. 401, 562  
 'Balmquhapple,' Fife, xi. 267  
 'Balnaves,' *O Galland's All I cry and call*, iii. 148  
 Balochistan, xii. 391  
 Balormy, John, in *Lives of the Saints*, ii. 147  
 Balsara, iv. 97  
 Balsham, Hugo de, i. 228  
 Baltic, the, iv. 78, 356  
 Baltimore, xiv. 291  
 Baltinglas, viscount, vii. 279  
 Balzac, Honoré de, ix. 22, xi. 320, 337; xii. 22; xiii. 318, 334, 376, 470, 507  
*Beatrix*, xiii. 315  
*Chef d'Œuvre inconnu*, ix. 43  
*Comédie Humaine, La*, xii. 60, xiii. 324  
*Cousine Bette, La*, xiii. 323  
*Curé de Tours, Le*, xiii. 315  
*Eugène Grandet*, xiii. 315  
*Père Goriot, Le*, xiii. 315  
 Balzac, Jean Louis Guez de, iv. 221, 595; vii. 298, 444; *Letters*, viii. 424, 425  
 Bamberg, iv. 490  
 Bamford, R. W., xiv. 662  
 Bamford, Samuel, *Passages in the Life of a Radical*, xiii. 440; xiv. 223  
 Bampfylde, Coplestone Warre (d. 1791), xi. 467, xiv. 236  
 Bampfylde, John Codrington (1754-1796), x. 507, xi. 236, xii. 145, 146  
*Country enjoyment*, xii. 146  
*Evening*, xii. 146  
*Morning*, xii. 146  
*The Sea*, xii. 146  
*To the River Teyn*, xii. 146  
 Bampton lectures, x. 349, xii. 302, 316, 326, xiv. 14  
 Banaster, Gilbert, vi. 317, 319  
 Banbury, xi. 414

## BANQUO

- Banbury, Roman amphitheatre at, vi. 283  
 Bancks, J., publisher of Prior's *Miscellaneous Works*, ix. 167; also see Add.  
 Bancroft, John (d. 1696), viii. 457  
 Bancroft, Richard (1544-1610), archbishop of Canterbury, iii. 444, 445, 449, 613; iv. 437, 482, 485, 486, 559, 589, 616, vii. 370, 376; *Sermon preached at Pauls crosse*, iii. 445, 613  
 Bancroft, Thomas (fl. 1633-1658), vii. 467  
 Bancrofts, the, xiii. 564  
*Band, Cuffe and Ruffe*, vi. 537  
 Bandello, Matteo, iii. 390; iv. 3, 7, 8, 431, 506; v. 215, 246, 247, 273 ff., 276; vi. 56, 112, 114, 139, 204, viii. 143  
 Bandon, county Cork, xii. 182  
 Banff, ii. 115; xii. 560  
 Bang, W., vi. 116  
 Bangor, ix. 345 ff., 592, x. 401, 409  
 Bangor, antiphonary hymns of, i. 72  
 Bangor college, xiv. 482  
 Bangorian controversy, ix. 19, 21, 345, 526, 561, 562  
 Banum, John (1798-1842), xiv. 345, 347, 625  
*Aileen*, xiv. 349  
*Damon and Pythias*, xiii. 260; xiv. 349  
*Nowlans, The*, xiv. 349  
*Revelations of the Dead*, xiv. 349  
*Soggarth Aroon*, xiv. 349  
*Tales by the O'Hara Family*, xiv. 349  
 Banum, Michael (1796-1874), xiv. 345, 347, 625, *Father Connell*, xiv. 349, 350; *Tales by the O'Hara Family*, xiv. 349; *Town of the Cascades, The*, xiv. 350  
*Banishment of Poverty, The*, ix. 409  
 'Banjo Byron' (Alfred Austin), xiii. 226  
 Bank of England, xi. 43  
 Bankes, G. N., xiv. 656  
 'Bankes his Curtall,' iv. 419  
 Banks (a Scotsman), iv. 419, 602, 612  
 Banks, John (fl. 1696), viii. 24, 221, 457, 491, *The Unhappy Favourite, or the Earl of Essex*, v. 385, viii. 219; x. 96, *Vertue Betray'd or Anna Bullen*, viii. 219  
 Banks, Sir Joseph (1743-1820), viii. 413; xiv. 270, 319, 320, 616  
 Bannatyne, George (1545-1608?), ii. 322, 538; iii. 148, 149; xii. 397, 418  
 Bannatyne, Richard, *The Memorials of the Transactions in Scotland*, iii. 167, 168, 568  
 Bannatyne club, xi. 256; xii. 398, 399, 400, 410, 418; xiv. 104  
 Bannatyne ms., ii. 538; iii. 138, 148, 149, 567, ix. 403, 407, 410, 605, 619  
*Bannatyne Miscellany*, iv. 472  
 Bannister, John (1760-1836), xii. 189; xiv. 239  
 Bannockburn, battle of, i. 398, 414; ii. 117, 125; x. 253; xii. 1; xiv. 104  
*Banquet of Daintie Conceits, A*, iv. 538  
 Banquo, in an Interlude, vi. 359  
 Banquo, in *Macbeth*, ii. 119; v. 285; vi. 359

- Bansley, Charles (*fl.* 1548), *iv.* 363; *v.* 523;  
*The Pryde and Abuse of Women*, *iii.* 109,  
 558, *iv.* 376
- Barville, Théodore de, *xiii.* 180, 235
- Baptist education society, *x.* 437
- Baptist general assembly, *x.* 427
- Baptist general association, *x.* 427, 437
- Baptist historical society, *x.* 573
- Baptist histories, *x.* 574
- Baptist Rawdon college, *x.* 437
- Baptists, *x.* 576
- Barabas, in *The Jew of Malta*, *v.* 163, 362,  
 408, *vi.* 281, *xii.* 76
- Barabbas, in the Passion play, *v.* 20
- Baradoun, Henry (*fl.* 1483), *ii.* 563
- Barak, *iv.* 196
- Barante, Pierre A. P. B., baron de, *xii.*  
 357, *Histoire des Ducs de Bourgogne*,  
*xiv.* 117
- Barbadoes, *xi.* 309
- Barbarisme, in *The Tears of the Muses*, *iii.*  
 273
- Barbarus, Hermolaus, *iii.* 6
- Barbary, *iv.* 4, 116, *xiv.* 273
- Barbault, Anna Laetitia, born Aikin  
 (1743-1825), *x.* 12, 466, 507, 508; *xi.*  
 146, 380, 424, 522; *xii.* 4, 136, 146, 490,  
*xiii.* 359, *xiv.* 438, 662  
*Easy Lessons*, *xi.* 426  
*Evenings at Home*, *xi.* 426  
*Hymns in Prose*, *xi.* 426  
 'On Romances,' *x.* 212
- 'Barber, Francis,' *x.* 527
- Barber, Margaret Fairless (*pseud.* Michael  
 Fairless, 1869-1901), *xiv.* 572, 573
- Barber, Mary (1690?-1757), *ix.* 118, 509,  
 533; *xi.* 471
- Barberini, cardinal, *iv.* 297
- Barbès, Armand, *xiii.* 214
- Barbeyrac, Jean, *x.* 348
- Barbones parliament, *ix.* 430
- Barbour, John (c. 1320-1395), *ii.* 117 ff.,  
 131, 135, 146, 148, 149, 507, 508, *iv.* 471;  
*x.* 253  
*The Bruce*, *i.* 401; *ii.* 101, 105, 117, 120-  
 124 (main entry), 272, 319, 507, *xii.* 14,  
 382  
 Other works attributed to Barbour:  
*The Brut*, *ii.* 118; *Lives or Legends of the*  
*Saints*, *ii.* 118, 146, 147, 272; *Siege of*  
*Troy*, *ii.* 119, *The Stewarts Oryginalle*,  
*ii.* 118
- Barckley, Sir Richard, *A Discourse of the*  
*felicitie of man · or his Summum bonum*,  
*iv.* 308, 576, 602
- Barclay, Alexander (1475?-1552), *ii.* 240;  
*iii.* 63, 64, 67, 84, 95, 208, 544 ff., *iv.*  
 5, 369, 504, 543  
*Bellum Jugurthinum*, translation of, *iii.*  
 63  
*Chasteau de labour*, *Le*, translation of  
 Gringore's, *ii.* 374; *iii.* 63  
*Codrus and Minalcus*, *iii.* 72  
*Contra Skellionum*, *iii.* 75  
*Cytezen and Uplondyshman*, *iii.* 71, 72  
*Eclogues*, *iii.* 63, 64, 70 ff.

- Barclay, Alexander  
*Introductory to write and to pronounce*  
*French*, *iii.* 63, 64  
*Myrrour of Good Maners*, *The*, transla-  
 tion of, *iii.* 64, 388  
*St George, Life of*, *iii.* 64  
*St Thomas of Canterbury, Life of*, *iii.* 64  
*Sallust*, *iii.* 64  
*Ship of Fools, The* (trans. Narrenschaff),  
*ii.* 366; *iii.* 63, 64, 67 ff., 72, 83, 88, 552,  
 555, *iv.* 366, 457, 590, 602
- Barclay, David (1610-1686), *viii.* 127
- Barclay, James, *x.* 529
- Barclay, John (1582-1621), *iv.* 278, 279,  
 290 ff., 567 ff.  
*Apologia Euphormionis pro se*, *iv.* 291 ff.  
*Argens*, *iv.* 281, 292, 295, 298, 299,  
*vii.* 358  
*Euphormionis Satyricon*, *iv.* 291 ff.;  
*vii.* 358  
*Icon Animorum*, *iv.* 292, 295, 298  
*Paraenesis ad sectarios*, *iv.* 292  
*Pietas, sive publicae pro regibus ac prin-*  
*cipibus et privatae, pro G. Barclao contra*  
*Bellarminum Vindiciae*, *iv.* 291  
*Thebas*, commentary on, *iv.* 291
- Barclay, John (1734-1798), *Dialogue be-*  
*tween William Lickladle and Thomas*  
*Cleancogue*, *ix.* 416
- Barclay, Robert (1648-1690), *viii.* 471;  
*ix.* 571; *An Apology for the True*  
*Christian Divinity*, *viii.* 127
- Barclay, Robert (1779-1854), *xiv.* 254;  
*Religious Societies of the Commonwealth*,  
*ix.* 343
- Barclay, William (1570?-1630?), *iv.* 291,  
 292; *De Potestate Papae*, *iv.* 291; *Ne-*  
*penithes*, *iv.* 601
- 'Bard, The,' Della Cruscan poet, *xi.* 196
- Bardell, Mrs, in *The Pickwick Papers*,  
*xiii.* 347
- Bardolph, Shakespeare's, *v.* 211, 409;  
*xi.* 320; *xiv.* 138
- Bardsey, near Leeds, *viii.* 166
- Bardus, in *Confessio Amantis*, *ii.* 174
- Bareacres, house of, in Thackeray's *Vanity*  
*Fair*, *xiii.* 319
- Barebone's parliament, *vii.* 216, *xiv.* 505
- Barents, *iv.* 526
- Baret, John (*fl.* 1441-1446), *ii.* 226
- Baret, John (d. 1580?), *iii.* 625
- Baret, M., *iv.* 611
- Baretti, Giuseppe, *v.* 326; *x.* 179, 523 ff.
- Bargrave, John (1610-1680), *vii.* 40
- Barham, Richard Harris (1788-1845), *x.*  
 174; *xi.* 177, *xii.* 122, 134-136 (main  
 entry), 152, 455, *xiv.* 221; *As I lay a*  
*thynkyng*, *xii.* 135; *Ingoltsby Legends*,  
*The*, *viii.* 109; *xi.* 42; *xii.* 134 ff.;  
*xiii.* 180
- Bari, *v.* 42
- Barillon, Paul, marquis de Branges, *x.*  
 329
- Baring, Evelyn, earl of Cromer, *xiii.* 600
- Baring, Mrs H., *xiv.* 565
- Baring-Gould, S., *xii.* 459



- Barker, Christopher (1529?-1599), queen's printer, iv. 439, 441, 442, 444, 451, 454, 457
- Barker, Edmund Henry (1788-1839), xii. 363, 536, 538
- Barker, John (*f.* 1464), iii. 111
- Barker, Matthew (1619-1698), vii. 358
- Barker, Robert (d. 1645), iv. 454, 457, 463
- Barker, T. (*f.* 1651), *The Art of Angling*, vii. 520
- Barker, William (*f.* 1572), iv. 509
- Barkham, John (1572?-1642), iii. 369
- Barkiarokh, in Beckford's *Episodes*, xi. 322
- Barking, ii. 180, iv. 163
- Barkstead, John, 'goldsmith in the Strand' (d. 1662), vii. 571
- Barkstead, William (*f.* 1611), *Hven, or the Faure Greeke*, vi. 56; *Murra, the Mother of Adonas*, vi. 56
- Barlaam and Josaphat, i. 319, 519, ii. 173, 569, v. 59
- Barley, William (*f.* 1596), iv. 131, 529
- Barleycorn, John (*alias* 'Allan-a-Maut'), ii. 317
- Barlow, Arthur, iv. 98
- Barlow, George, xiii. 596
- Barlow, Jerome (*f.* 1528-1533), iii. 90; *Dialogue upon the origin of the protestant fashions*, iii. 90, *Proper Dialogue betwene a Gentleman and a Husbandman*, iii. 90, *Rede me and be not wrothe*, iii. 89, 118
- Barlow, Mr, in *Sandford and Merton*, xi. 423, 424
- Barlow, William (d. 1613), iv. 437, vii. 358
- Barn Elms, on the Thames, viii. 432
- Barnabas, Gospel of, ix. 325
- Barnabas, St, vii. 361
- Barnabees Journal*, iv. 412, vii. 443
- Barnaby, in *The New Inn*, iv. 412
- Barnaby Runch the botcher, in *The weakest goeth to the Wall*, v. 352
- Barnacle, in *The Gamester*, vi. 228
- Barnakill, in *Kingsley's Yeast*, xiii. 400
- Barnard, lady Anne (lady Anne Lindsay, 1750-1825), xi. 486; xii. 418, xiv. Add. 5; *Auld Robin Gray*, xi. 255, *Why Tarrives My Love*, xi. 256
- Barnard, Edward, xi. 383
- Barnard, Frederick, xiii. 593, 594
- Barnard, Sir John, x. 94
- Barnard Castle, xiii. 352
- Barnes, Barnabe (1569?-1609), iii. 292, 301, 302, 308, 590, iv. 133, 534; *The Devil's Charter*, vi. 170, 506; *Parthenophil and Parthenope*, iii. 302
- Barnes, Joseph, iii. 485; iv. 468
- Barnes or Berners, Juliana. See Berners
- Barnes, J. H. xiii. 566
- Barnes, Robert (1495-1540), iii. 30, 31, 41, 42, 48, 60, 540
- Barnes, Thomas (?1624), iv. 502
- Barnes, Thomas (1747-1810), xiv. 430, 657, 662

- Barnes, Thomas (1785-1841), xiv. 197 ff., 218
- Barnes, William (1801-1886), i. 267, xii. 147, 455, xiv. 513
- Barnet, viii. 401, xiii. 307
- Barnett, Percy Arthur, xiv. Add. 5
- Barnfield, Richard (1574-1627), iv. 136, 140, 534; v. 251
- Afectionate Shepherd, The*, iv. 139, 146
- Another of the same shepherd's*, iv. 139
- 'As it fell upon a day,' iv. 138
- Complainte of Poetrie for the Death of Liberahie, The*, iv. 139
- Cynthia, with certaine Sonnets*, iii. 292, 301, 590, iv. 139
- Encomion of Lady Pecunia, The*, iv. 139, 588
- Hellens Rape, or a light Lanthorne for light Ladies*, iv. 140
- 'If Musique and sweet Poetrie agree,' iv. 131, 139
- Poems in divers Humors*, iv. 139, 140
- Barnham, Alice, iv. 321
- Barnstaple, ix. 179
- Barnwell, George, in Lillo's *London Merchant*, x. 84 ff., 88
- Barnwell priory, Cambridge, ii. 389, 394, 400, 561, xii. 387, 556
- Barocci, Giacomo, iv. 493
- Baron, George (*f.* 1652), vii. 570
- Baron, Robert (1593?-1639), ix. 593, 594
- Baron, Robert (*f.* 1645), vii. 101, 156, 467, viii. 491
- Baron hill, x. 129
- Baron o' Brackley, The*, ii. 468
- Baron-Wilson, Margaret, xi. 507
- Baroni, Leonora, vii. 113
- Baronius, Caesar, cardinal, vii. 352, 353, *Annales Ecclesiastici*, vii. 352
- Baronius, Justus, iv. 286
- Barontus, St, of Pistoja, i. 95
- Barot, O, xiii. 516
- Barratt, Alfred (1844-1881), xiv. 524
- Barrels, near Henley-in-Arden, x. 307, 309, 315
- Barret, Robert (*f.* 1600), iv. 540
- Barret, William (*f.* 1609), iv. 451
- Barreter, Johann Philipp, x. 185, 515, 519
- Barrett, Charlotte, x. 294
- Barrett, E., xiii. 515
- Barrett, Eaton Stannard (1786-1820), xi. 331, 504
- Barrett, Edward Moulton, xiii. 78
- Barrett, Elizabeth. See Browning, Elizabeth Barrett
- Barrett, J. A. S., xiii. 516
- Barrie, Sir J. M., xiii. 623; *Auld Licht Idylls*, xiv. 487; *When a Man's Single*, xiv. 499
- Barrington, Daines, x. 305
- Barrington, Emilie I., xiv., 572
- Barrington, John Shute, 1st viscount Barrington (1678-1734), x. 429
- Barrington, Sir Jonah (1760-1834), xiv. 625; *Personal Sketches*, xiv. 356

- Barrington, Rutland, XIII. 566  
 Barrington, William Wildman, 2nd viscount Barrington (1717-1793), x. 457, 460, 462  
 Barrosa, x. 260  
 Barrow or Barrowe, Henry (d. 1593), III. 442, 443  
 Barrow, Isaac (1630-1677), VII. 545, VIII. 337 ff., 345, 445, 516, 534, *Exposition of the Creed, Decalogue and Sacraments*, VIII. 339, *On the Pope's Supremacy*, VIII. 339, *Works*, VIII. 338  
 Barrow, Sir John (1764-1848), XII. 169, 469, XIV. 607, 608; *Autobiographical Memoir*, XIV. 274, *Travels in China*, XIV. 274, *Voyage to Cochín-China, A*, XIV. 274  
 Barrow, John, XIV. 655  
 Barrow, William (1754-1836), XIV. 662  
 Barrowists, the, III. 463  
 Barry, Mrs Elizabeth (1658-1713), VIII. 155, 203, 206, 209, 216, 496  
 Barry, Henry Boothby, XIV. 655  
 Barry, Lodowick, *Ram-Alley or Merrie-Trickes*, v. 409, VI. 245, 246, 506  
 Barry, M. J., XIV. 630  
 Barry, Redmond, in Thackeray's *Barry Lyndon*, XIII. 313 ff  
 Barry, Spranger (1719-1777), XI. 284, 287, 494, 498  
 Bartello, IV. 506  
 Bartello, in *Dan Bartholmew of Bathe*, III. 232  
 Barter, Charles, XIV. Add. 5  
 Barth, Caspar, IV. 291; *Amphitheatrum Servorum Jocorum*, IV. 306, *Scioppius excellens*, IV. 306  
 Barthélemon, François H., XI. 286  
 Barthélemy, E., XIII. 516, 517, 521  
 Bartholinus, Thomas, x. 254  
 Bartholomaeus Anglicus (*f.* 1230-1250), I. 204, 504; IV. 590, *De Proprietatibus Rerum*, II. 81, 82, 84, 87, 91, 98, 354, 367, 503; IV. 366  
 Bartholomew, A. T., XIII. Add. 1; XIV. 596  
 Bartholomew de Cotton (d. 1298?), I. 500  
 Bartholomew fair, VIII. 131, 219  
 Bartholus, II. 412  
 Bartlet, John (*f.* 1662), IV. 132, 529  
 Bartolozzi, Francesco, XIV. 238  
 Barton, Amos, George Eliot's, XIII. 429, 430  
 Barton, Bernard (1784-1849), VIII. 130; XI. 528; XII. 148, 218 ff., 455, 481, XIII. 158  
 Barton, John, Mrs Gaskell's, XIII. 414  
 Barton, Mary, Mrs Gaskell's, XIII. 413  
 Barton, in Jane Austen's *Sense and Sensibility*, XII. 268  
 Barton, Sir Andrew, II. 464, 470  
 Barty, lord Charles, in Henry Kingsley's *Austen Eliot*, XIII. 481  
 Basedow, Johann Bernhard (1724-1790), IX. 448; XIV. 426, 448  
 Basel, III. 46, 65, 112, 379, 601; IV. 427, 444, 460; v. 80, 114

- Basil, St, I. 82, 83, 85, 134, 137, XII. 294  
 Basilisco, in *Solomon and Perseda*, v. 182, 183  
 Basilissa, martyr, I. 82  
 Basilus, in *The Ile of Gule*, VI. 238  
 Basilus, St, bishop of Caesarea, VII. 561  
 Basing, VII. 279, 510  
 Basire, Isaac (1607-1676), VIII. 517  
 Basire, James (1730-1802), XI. 200  
 Baskerville, John (1706-1775), XI. 378, 514  
 Basoche, *Confrère de la*, v. 24, 27  
 Bassandyne, Thomas (d. 1577), IV. 470, 619  
 Bassanes, in *The Broken Heart*, VI. 215  
 Basse or Bas, William (d. 1653?), IV. 173, 546  
 Basset, Thomas, VIII. 521  
 Bassett, lady, in Reade's *A Terrible Temptation*, XIII. 474  
 Bassingbourne, v. 37  
 Bastard, Thomas (1566-1618), IV. 382, 383, 588  
 Bastiat, Frederick, IV. 344, XIV. 566  
 Baston, Robert (*f.* 1300), II. 556  
 Bastwick, John (1593-1654), VII. 165, 479, 489, 512, 556  
*Basyn, The Tale of the*, II. 562  
 Bat Burst, in *The New Inn*, VI. 28  
 Bateman, Christopher, XI. 367, 372  
 Bateman, Thomas (1821-1861), XII. 554  
 Bateman, William (1298?-1355), bishop of Norwich, II. 402  
 Bates, Cadwallader John, XII. 555; *Border Holds of Northumberland*, XII. 388, 555  
 Bates, Charley, in *Oliver Twist*, XIII. 351  
 Bates, Henry Walter (1825-1892), XIV. 608  
 Bates, Miss, in Jane Austen's *Emma*, XII. 267  
 Bates, William, *Harmony of the divine attributes*, XI. 350  
 Bateson, Mary (1865-1906), XIV. 542  
*Borough Customs*, XIV. 90  
*Charters of the Borough of Cambridge, The*, XIV. 90  
*Laws of Breteuil, The*, XIV. 90  
*Medieval England*, I. 497  
*Origin and Early History of Double Monasteries, The*, XIV. 89  
*Records of the Borough of Leicester*, XIV. 89  
 Bateson, Thomas (1580?-1620?), IV. 132, 529; *First Set of English Madrigals*, VII. 9  
 Bath, I. 44; VIII. 181, 415; IX. 37, 183, 187, 193, 590; x. 25, 31, 32, 38, 43, 47, 233, 296, 312, 314, 461, 481; XI. 165, 191, 193, 313, 381, 385, also see Add.; XII. 258, 262, 263, 560, XIV. 243, 249, 358  
 Bath, colonel, in Fielding's *Amelia*, x. 37; XI. 293  
 Bath, earl of. See Pulteney, William  
 Bath, knights of the, XI. 312  
 Bath, marquis of. See Thynne, Thomas  
 Bath, marquis of, *Papers*, IX. 107, 111, 159, 492, 532 See, also, *Longleat Papers*  
 Bath Easton, x. 314, 511  
 Bath school, VII. 374

- Bathurst, Allen, 1st earl Bathurst (1684-1775), ix 88, 171, 255, 256, 492, 494  
 Bathurst, Ralph, M D (1620-1704), x 547  
*Batrachomyomachia*, viii 72  
 Batt, in *Dan Bartholmew of Bathe*, iii. 232  
 Battie, J., iv 578  
*Battle of Falkirk Murr*, ix 422  
*Battle Royal, The*, viii 105  
 Baucida, xii 222  
 Baucis, xii 222  
 Baucis and Philemon, vii. 286  
 Baucis and Philemon, in Sandys's *Ovid*, vii 58  
 Baudelaire, Charles Pierre, iv. 249; xii. 573, xiii 144, 149, 542  
 Baudissin, count, v 337; vi 187  
 Bauermeister, actor, v 340  
 Bauhusius of Antwerp, iv 306  
 Baumgarten, O., xiii 521  
 Baur, Frederick Christian, ix. 291  
 Bavand or Bavande, William (*fl* 1559), vi. 425, 460, *A Woorke of Joannes Ferrarius Montanus touchynge the good orderynge of a Common Weale*, vi. 426, 549  
 Bavaria, vii 227  
 Baxter, Andrew (1686-1750), ix 554  
 Baxter, Lucy W., xiii 583  
 Baxter, Nathaniel (*fl* 1606), iv 540  
 Baxter, Richard (1615-1691), iv 495; vii 165, 167, 236, 479, 483, 489, ix 626; x 422, 426, 554, 573, xi 370; xii. 570  
*Call to the Unconverted*, xi. 409  
*Holy Commonwealth*, vii 489  
*Life and Times*, viii 340  
*Quaker's Catechism*, viii 126  
*Reliquiae Baxterianae*, vii. 165; viii. 519, 520; ix 344, 427; xi 349  
*Savants' Everlasting Rest, The*, vii. 166; ix 300; x 432, xi 349  
 Baxter, William (1650-1723), ix. 577  
*Baxter's Dead, A Winding Sheet for Mr*, ix. 565  
 Bayard, in *Four Sons of Aymon*, i. 326  
 Bayes, in *The Rehearsal*, vii 210; viii 29; ix. 165. *See, also*, ix 525  
 Bayham, Frederick, in *The Newcomes*, xii 330  
 Bayle, Pierre, v. 318, 324; ix. 236, 527; x 199; *Dictionary*, xi 354  
 Bayley, John [Whitcomb] (d 1869), xii. 555  
 Bayly, Lewis, bishop of Bangor (d. 1631), iv. 563; *The Practise of Piety*, xi. 409  
 Bayly, Thomas Haynes (1797-1839), vii. 95, xii 143, 455, 456; xiii. 172; xiv. 221  
 Bayne, Alicia, xiv. 661  
 Bayne, Peter (1830-1896), xiii. 521, 535; xiv 521, 528  
 Baynes, A. H., xiv Add. 5  
 Baynes, Mrs, in Thackeray's *Adventures of Philip*, xiii. 333  
 Baynes, Thomas Spencer (1823-1887), xii. 444; xiv. 524, 530, *Essay on the New Analytic*, xiv. 10  
 Baynham, W., xiii. 566

- Bayreuth, v 339  
 Bazalgette, Mrs, in Reade's *Love me Little, Love me Long*, xiii 473  
*Be Domes Daegs*, i. 143, 161, 162, 245, 252, 495  
*Be Merry and Wise*, vii 446  
 Beach, Joseph Warren, xiii 623  
 Beach, Michael Hicks, xii 157  
 Beaconsfield, Burke's residence, xi 158  
 Beaconsfield, earl of *See* Disraeli, Benjamin  
 Beadnell, Maria, xiii. 595  
 Beaduhild, in *Deor*, i 40  
 Beagle, Sir Harry, in Colman's *Jealous Wife*, x 100  
 'Beagle,' ship, xiv 276, 327, 329  
 Beagnoþ, owner of the Thames runic sword, i 12  
 Beale, Catherine Hutton, xiv. 578  
 Beale, Dorothea (1831-1905), xiv 478, 657  
 Bear, the, in *Mum, Sothsegger*, ii. 42  
 Beard, Thomas (d 1632), iii 622, vi. 549  
 Beardsley, Aubrey, xiii 554  
 Beare, John Isaac (1857-1918), xii Add 3  
 Beare, Philip O'Sullivan (1590?-1660), xiv 340  
 Beaton, David (1494-1546), archbishop of St Andrews, ii 418  
 Beaton or Bethune, James (d 1539), archbishop of St Andrews, ii. 418, iii 180  
 Beatrice (Dante's), iii 265, iv. 240, 248; xii 94  
 Beatrice, in Middleton's *Changeling*, vi. 86, 87, xii 246  
 Beatrice, in *The Dutch Courtesan*, vi. 55  
 Beatrice, in *Much Ado about Nothing*, v. 215, 218, 240, 422, vi. 53, 113, 139; viii 137, 176  
 Beatrix, in *Esmond*, xiii. 325, 326, 329, 332  
 Beatrix, St (sister Angela), xiii. 198  
 Beattie, James (1735-1803), x 157, 174 ff., 393, 507, 508, 535, 566 ff.; xi. 228, 378, 388; xii 109, 145; xiii. 261; xiv. 659, 663  
*Essay on Truth*, x. 176, 393; xi. 389  
*Judgment of Paris*, x. 176  
*Minstrel, The*, ix 417; x. 148, 174; xi. 273, 389; xiii. 166  
*Pastorals*, x 175  
*Retirement*, x. 175  
*To Mr Alexander Ross*, ix. 417  
 Beattie, William (1793-1875), xii. 451; xiv. 62, 654  
 Beatty-Kingston, William, xiv. 212  
 Beau Banter, in *Sir Harry Wildair*, viii. 193  
 Beau Clincher, in Farquhar's *The Constant Couple*, viii. 199  
 Beauchamp, George Meredith's, xiii. 495  
 Beauchamp, Philip (*see* Bentham, Jeremy), xi 441  
 Beauchamp, Richard de, earl of Warwick (1382-1439), ii. 87, 381  
 Beauchamp court, Warwickshire, iv. 183

## BEAUCLERK

- Beauclerk, Charles, 1st duke of St Albans (1670-1726), viii 430
- Beauclerk, Topham, x 233
- Beaudesert, Warwickshire, x. 125
- Beauford, in D'Urfeys *The Virtuous Wife*, viii 199
- Beaufort, cardinal, bishop of Winchester, in *Henry VI*, v 209
- Beaufort, duke of. *See* Somerset, Henry Charles
- Beaufort, Henry (d 1447), ii 399, 403
- Beaufort, Joan, ii 277
- Beaufort, Margaret (1443-1509), countess of Richmond and Derby, ii 342, 352, 360, 366, 369, 406, iii. 8, 15, 76; iv 257, 259, 260, 487, xii. 534, 563
- Beaumarchais, Pierre A. C. de, *Figaro*, xi 290
- Beaumaris, x 129
- Beaumont, Charles, viii 324
- Beaumont, Francis (1584-1616), iv. 64, 134, 223, v. 387; vi 2, 5, 31, 121-159 (main entry), 164, 200, 220, 230, 234, 279, 306, 371, 488 ff, 544, and *see* Add., vii 8, 94, 308; viii 14, 145, 150, 257, 481, ix 157, 162; x 101; xii. 98, 206, 487, 551; xiii. 160, 321 *See, also, under* Fletcher, John
- Beaumont, Sir George Howland, of Coleorton (1753-1827), xi. 144, 459, xii 417
- Beaumont, Jeanne Marie, le prince de (c 1775), xi. 536
- Beaumont, lady, of Coleorton, ix. 367; xi 451, 459; xii. 417
- Beaumont and Fletcher, plays and poems attributed to, whether singly, jointly, or in collaboration with others, vi. 488 ff; xi. 353; xiii. Add. 2
- 'All ye woods and trees and bowers,' vi 141
- 'Arm, arm,' vi 141
- 'Away, delights,' vi 145
- Barnavelt*, *See* John van Olden, vi. 131, 139, 147, 156
- 'Beauty clear and fair,' vi. 141
- Beggars Bush*, *The*, v. 419; vi. 137, 141, 148, 157, viii. 137
- Bloody Brother*, *The*, vi. 29, 141, 146, 156
- Bonduca*, vi. 139, 145, 156, x. 483
- Captaine*, *The*, vi. 141, 144, 155
- Cardenio*, *The History of*, vi. 159; viii. 144
- 'Care-charming Sleep,' vi 141
- 'Cast our caps and cares away,' vi. 141
- Chances*, *The*, vi 152, 158; viii. 145; x. 487
- Coronation*, *The*. *See under* Shirley
- Coxcombe*, *The*, v. 403; vi. 135, 136, 150, 155; viii. 146
- Cupid's Revenge*, iii. 404; vi. 129, 135, 144, 155
- Customs of the Countrey*, *The*, v. 408; vi 138, 147, 157; viii. 146
- Demetrius and Enanthe*, vi. 157
- Devil of Dowgate*, *The*, vi. 159

## BEAUMONT

- Beaumont and Fletcher
- Double Marriage*, *The*, vi. 148, 157; viii. 146
- Elder Brother*, *The*, vi 137, 141, 153, 158
- Elegy on lady Penelope Clifton (daughter of Sidney's Stella), vi. 127
- Elegy on lady Markham, vi 127
- Elegy on the countess of Rutland (Sidney's daughter), vi 127
- Faire Maide of the Inne*, *The*, vi. 149, 158, 207, viii 145
- Faithfull Shepherdess*, *The*, vi 36, 127, 129, 132, 141, 142, 155, 384, 399, 410, 413 ff, 547; viii 20, 308
- False One*, *The*, vi. 126, 137, 139, 148, 157
- Four Plays in One*, vi. 135, 144, 155
- 'God Lyaeus, ever young,' vi 141
- 'Hence, all you vain delights,' vi. 141, 151
- Honest man's Fortune*, *The*, vi. 145, 156
- Humorous Lieutenant*, *The*, vi. 151, 156
- Island Princess*, *The*, vi 139, 148, 157; viii 137, 146, 500
- Jeweller of Amsterdam*, *The*, vi. 159
- King and no King*, A, vi. 128, 129, 135, 143, 146, 155
- Knight of Malta*, *The*, vi. 147, 156
- Knight of the Burning Pestle*, *The*, i 326; iv. 410, 415; v 146, vi 102, 129, 135, 150, 155, 263; viii 137, 146, 481; x. 248
- Lawes of Candy*, *The*, vi 148, 157
- 'Let the bells ring,' vi. 141
- Little French Lawyer*, *The*, vi 135, 151, 157, 172, 208
- Lovers' Progress*, *The*, vi 148, 157
- Loves Cure*, vi. 135, 140, 153, 158, viii. 146
- Loves Pilgrimage*, vi 149, 158; viii. 35, 145
- Loyal Subject*, *The*, vi. 114, 146, 156
- Mad Lover*, *The*, vi. 147, 156, 172
- Mador, King of Great Britain*, vi 159
- Maid in the Mill*, *The*, vi. 78, 79, 149, 157; viii. 146, 147
- Maides Tragedy*, *The*, vi 126, 128, 135, 136, 140, 142 ff, 146, 155, 224, viii. 137, 244
- Masque of Grayes Inne and the Inner-Temple*, *The*, vi. 155, 399, 401, 544
- Monsieur Thomas*, vi 139, 152, 156
- Nice Valour*, *The*, iv. 288; vi. 135, 151, 158
- Night-Walker*, *The*, vi. 152, 158
- Noble Gentleman*, *The*, vi 153, 158
- 'O how my lungs do tickle,' vi. 141
- Ovid's Salmacis and Hermaphroditus*, iv 22, vi. 126
- Philaster*, vi. 125, 128, 129, 135, 136, 142 ff, 146, 155, 215; viii. 498; x 483
- Pilgrim*, *The*, vi. 138, 148, 157; viii. 35, 58, 61, 137, 452, 457, 488
- Prophetesse*, *The*, vi. 139, 148, 157, 172; viii. 137, 146, 153, 457

## Beaumont and Fletcher

- Queene of Corinth, The*, v. 389; vi. 146, 156, viii. 145  
*Right Woman, A*, vi. 159  
*Rule a Wife and have a Wife*, v. 397; vi. 153, 158; viii. 145  
*Scorneful Ladie, The*, vi. 129, 135, 150, 155  
*Sea Voyage, The*, v. 386; vi. 148, 157; viii. 137  
 'Sit, soldiers, sit and sing,' vi. 141  
*Spanish Curate, The*, vi. 141, 151, 157, 207, viii. 22, 146  
*Tamer Tamed*, viii. 137  
 'Tell me, dearest, what is love,' vi. 141, 145  
*Thierry and Theodoret*, vi. 129, 139, 146, 156  
 'Three merry boys,' vi. 141  
 'Tis late and cold,' vi. 141  
*Triumph of Death, The*, vi. 144, 155  
*Triumph of Honour, The*, vi. 144, 155  
*Triumph of Love, The*, vi. 136, 144, 155  
*Triumph of Time, The*, vi. 144, 155  
*Two Noble Kinsmen, The*, vi. 149, 158, 337. See, also, under *Two Noble Kinsmen*  
*Valentinian*, vi. 138, 139, 141, 145, 156  
*Wandering Lovers, The*, vi. 156  
*Wife for a Month, The*, vi. 138, 149, 158  
*Wild-Goose Chas', The*, vi. 152, 153, 157, viii. 137  
*Wit At severall Wapons*, vi. 135, 152, 156  
*Wit Without Mney*, vi. 152, 156  
*Woman Hater The*, vi. 31, 127, 129, 135, 140, 149, 157  
*Woman's Lot, A*, vi. 158, 159  
*Wounded Prize, The*, vi. 152, 156  
*Women pleas'd*, vi. 147, 156, viii. 146  
 See, also, under Middleton and Shirley  
 Beaumont, Sir Francis (d. 1598), vi. 126  
 Beaumont, Sir John (1583-1627), iv. 223, 499, 500, 555, vii. 64, 65, 86, 102, 462, viii. 260, 505; *Bosworth Field*, vi. 126; *To His Late Majesty, concerning the True Forme of English Poetry*, vii. 56  
 Beaumont, Joseph (1616-1699), vii. 39, 462, also see Add; viii. 323 ff., 510, *Psyche*, viii. 323, 324  
 Beaupré, in *The Parliament of Love*, vi. 176  
 Beaupuy, Michel, xi. 108  
 Beauty, in *The Golden Targe*, ii. 288  
*Beauty of the World*, i. 327  
 Beaw or Beo, son of Soyld (Soeldwea), i. 30  
 Bec, monastic school at, i. 170; "Geoffrey Arthur's" book at, i. 188  
 Beccaria, Cesare Bonesana, marquis di, xi. 74, 78, *Crimes and Punishments*, xi. 71, *Dei Delitti e delle Pene*, ix. 337  
 Beche, Sir Henry Thomas de la (1796-1855), xiv. 325, 618; *A Geological Manual*, xiv. 323; *Report on the Geology of Cornwall, etc*, xiv. 323  
 Becher, Anne. See Thackeray, Anne  
 Becher, Miss, xiii. 307  
 Becke, Edmund (fl. 1550), iv. 508

- Becke, George Louis (1848-1913), xiv. 642  
 Becker, Wilhelm Adolph, *Charicles*, xii. 255; *Gallus*, xii. 255  
 Becket, Thomas (fl. 1774), xi. 348  
 Becket, St Thomas à, archbishop of Canterbury, i. 192, 206, 212, 224, 378, 381, 500; ii. 96, 99, 388, iii. 13, 378, iv. 476, 478; v. 42, 62, 65; xii. 286, 356, 458  
 Becket, St Thomas à, in Caxton's *Golden Legend*, ii. 380  
 Becket and Dehorde, booksellers, x. 215  
 Beckford, Peter (1740-1811), xiv. 599, *Essays on Hunting*, xiv. 256, *Thoughts upon Hare and Fox Hunting*, xiv. 256  
 Beckford, Richard, x. 438  
 Beckford, William (1709-1770), x. 540  
 Beckford, William (1759-1844), x. 477, also see Add; xi. 319 ff., 338, 339, 504  
*Azema*, xi. 320  
*Dreams, Waking Thoughts and Incidents*, xi. 320  
*Episodes*, xi. 320, 322  
*History of Extraordinary Painters*, xi. 320  
*Letters from Portugal*, xi. 320  
*Modern Novel Writing*, xi. 320  
*Vathek*, xi. 178, 319 ff., 336  
 Beckington, Somerset, iv. 153  
 Becon, Thomas (1512-1567), iii. 31; iv. 434, 453, 559, 563  
 Bedam, *Historia post*, i. 193  
 Beddoe, John (1826-1911), xii. 555; *Anthropological History of Europe*, xii. 389; *Contributions to Scottish Ethnology*, xii. 389; *The Races of Britain*, xii. 389  
 Beddoes, Thomas Lovell (1803-1849), xii. 117, 126 ff. (main entry), 138, 152, 456; xiii. 157, 166, 220, 256, 265  
*Bride's Tragedy, The*, xii. 127  
*Death's Jest Book or The Fool's Revenge*, xii. 126 ff.; xiii. 266  
*Durge for Wolfram*, xii. 127  
*Dream-Pedlary*, xii. 127  
*Improvisatore, The*, xii. 127  
*Letter from Oxford*, xii. 127  
*Old Adam, the carrion crow*, xii. 128  
*Pygmalion*, xii. 127  
*Song of the Stygian Naiades*, xii. 128  
 Bede, in *The Example of Virtue*, ii. 259  
 Bede or Baeda, the Venerable (673-735), i. 5, 11, 15, 21, 47 ff., 58, 61, 63, 64, 73, 75, 78, 87-92 (main entry), 98, 106, 130, 131, 133, 134, 145, 161, 163, 176, 178, 179, 181 ff., 185, 187, 188, 191, 219, 249, 285, 382, 388, 391, 392, 425, 484, 487, 488, 490; iv. 79; vii. 568; xiv. 76, 333  
*Death Song*, i. 67  
*De Natura Rerum*, i. 88, 89  
*De Temporebus*, i. 88, 89  
*Historia Ecclesiastica*, i. 90 ff., 103, 106, 112, 117, 122, 123, 260, 484, 487, 488, 490, iv. 42; viii. 354; ix. 591; xii. 534  
*Martyrology*, i. 80  
*Retractationes*, i. 88  
 Other works, i. 88-91, 249

Bede, Adam, George Eliot's, XIII. 424, 431 ff  
 Bede, Cuthbert, *pseud.* See Bradley, Edward  
 Bede, Seth, George Eliot's, XIII. 431, 433  
 Bedell, William (1571-1642), VII. 349, 360, 498, 499, IX. 539; XII. 534  
 Bedford, II. 387; III. 229; VII. 192, 196, IX. 190  
 Bedford, Arthur (1668-1745), VIII. 488, 489, IX. 579  
 Bedford, countess of (d. 1627). See Russell, Lucy  
 Bedford, dukes of See Lancaster, John of; Russell, Francis; Russell, John, Russell, Wriothesley  
 Bedford, Grosvenor, the elder, XI. 170  
 Bedford, Grosvenor, the younger, XI. 170, 187, 191  
 Bedford, H., XIII. 623  
 Bedford gaol, VII. 193, 194, 196  
 Bedford level, IX. 384  
 Bedford missal, XII. 557  
 Bedford school, VII. 374  
 Bedfordshire, II. 235; VII. 190; VIII. 67; IX. 163; XII. 383; XIII. 161  
 Beddingfield, lady, XIV. 561  
 Beddingfield, Thomas (d. 1613), IV. 8, 454, 507, 508, 611  
 Bedivere. See Bedwyr  
 Bedlam, X. 62  
 Bedwell, William (d. 1632), IV. 518; VII. 548  
 Bedworth academy, X. 435  
 Bedwyr or Bedivere, Arthurian knight, I. 277, 283, 284, 289, II. 136  
*Bee, The* (Anderson's), IX. 612, XI. 236  
*Bee, The* (Budgell's), IX. 541  
 Bee and the Spider, The, in Swift's *Battle of the Books*, IX. 114  
 Beech, Robert (d. 1594), V. 362  
 Beeching, Henry Charles (1859-1919), XI. 478, XII. 285, 496, 498, XIV. 572; *Francis Atterbury*, X. 398  
 Beedome, Thomas (d. 1641?), VII. 100, 467  
 Beef-steak club, IX. 156  
 Beelzebub, V. 37  
 Beer-Hofmann, *Der Graf von Charolais*, VI. 187  
 Bees, writers on, IV. 613  
 Beesly, Edward Spencer (1831-1915), XIV. 524  
 Beeston, Christopher, VI. 117  
 Beethoven, Ludwig van, XII. 71, 297  
 Beets, Heinrich, IX. 566  
 Beghard communities, II. 53  
 Begum, the, in *Pendennis*, XIII. 291  
 Beha-ed-din Zohair, XII. 546  
 Behaim, Martin, of Nurnberg, IV. 95  
 Behmen, Jacob See Boehme  
 Behmenists, IX. 324  
 Behn, Mrs Aphra or Aphara (1640-1689), VIII. 159 ff., 192, 472, 473, 479, 481, 482; IX. 20, 195; X. 80, XII. 273  
*City Heiress, The*, VIII. 161  
*Debauchee, The*, VIII. 161  
*Dutch Lover, The*, VIII. 149, 160

Behn, Mrs Aphra or Aphara  
*False Count, The*, VIII. 149, 161  
*Forced Marriage, The*, VIII. 160, 206  
*Maximes*, trans. of La Rochefoucauld's, VIII. 427  
*Moor's Revenge, The*, VIII. 160, 220  
*Nun, The, or The Perjur'd Beauty*, VIII. 216  
*Oronooko, or the Royal Slave*, VIII. 160, 216  
*Roundheads, The*, VIII. 139, 161  
*Rover, The, or the Banished Cavaliers*, VIII. 149, 160  
*Town Fop, The*, VIII. 161  
*Widow Ranter, The*, VIII. 161, 457  
*Young King, The*, VIII. 160  
 Beid, IV. 414  
 Bek, Thomas, of Castleford, I. 374, 377  
 Bekinsau, John (1496?-1559), VIII. 523  
 Bekynton, or Beckington, T. (1390?-1465), II. 345, 543  
 Bel-Anna, in *The Masque of Queens*, VI. 394  
 Belarius, in *Cymbeline*, V. 231  
 Belcarre, lord, XIV. 314  
 Belch, Sir Toby, in *Twelfth Night*, V. 218  
 Belcour, in Cumberland's *West Indian*, XI. 292, 293, 305  
 Belfast, XI. 313, XIV. 343, 344, 350, 360  
 Belfast, books printed in, XI. 515  
 Belfast, Queen's college, XIV. 465, also see Add. 3  
 'Belfast man, the,' Francis Davis, XIV. 360  
*Belfastman's Journal, The*, XIV. 361  
 Belfield, in Cumberland's *Brothers*, XI. 292  
 Belgarde, in *The Unnaturall Combat*, VI. 181, 182, 184  
 Belgian writers, IX. 351  
 Belgic Kymrys, XIV. 75  
 Belgioioso, duchess of, XII. 483  
 Belgium, II. 353; XIII. 98, 125  
 Belgrade, IX. 272, XIV. 278  
 Belhal, XII. 39  
 Belhal, in *Paradise Lost*, VII. 138; X. 351  
 Belianus don, in *The Tailor*, XI. 414  
 Belinda, in Congreve's *Old Bachelor*, VIII. 168  
 Belinda, Miss Edgeworth's, XI. 329  
 Belinda, in Vanbrugh's *Provok'd Wife*, VIII. 184  
 Belisante, in *Amis and Amiloun*, I. 350  
 Beljame, Alexandre, X. 499, XI. 511, XII. 441, 572  
 Bell, Alfred Henry Haynes, XIV. 646, *Knight of Avelon*, XIV. 421; *Last Stand, The*, XIV. 421; *To a Sea Conch*, XIV. 421  
 Bell, Andrew (1753-1832), XI. 465, XIV. 440, 449, 450, 648, 659, 663, *Experiments in Education*, XIV. 447  
 Bell, Sir Charles (1774-1842), X. 568, XIV. 616  
 Bell, Charles Dent (d. 1898), XIII. 551  
 Bell, Henry (1767-1830), XIV. 285  
 Bell, Henry Glassford (1803-1874), XII. 456

- Bell, Henry Thomas Mackenzie, XIII. 548  
 Bell, James (*f.* 1551-1596), IV 510  
 Bell, John (1691-1780), IX. 612, XI 360, 378, 497, 501, *Poets of Great Britain from Chaucer to Churchill*, IX. 529, X. 506  
 Bell, Paul, *pseud.* See Chorley, Henry Fothergill  
 Bell, Peter, in Wordsworth's poem, XII 77  
 Bell, Robert (1800-1867), XI. 465, XIV 590  
 Bell, Thomas (*f.* 1573-1610), IV. 578  
 Bell, Thomas (*f.* 1672), IX. 597  
 Bell, Thomas (1792-1880), X 305, 306  
*Bell's Life in London*, XIV 255, 256, 258, 259, 263  
*Bell's Life in Victoria*, XIV 407, 408  
*Bell's Weekly Messenger*, XI 360  
 Bellafront, in *The Honest Whore*, V. 281, VI 60, 194  
 Bellafront, in *A Woman is a Weathercock*, VI. 248  
 Bellair, in Etherege's *The Man of Mode*, VIII 157  
 Bellama, in *The Example*, VI 228  
 Bellamont, in *North-Ward Hoe*, VI 195  
 Bellamy, Daniel, the elder (b 1687), XI 468  
 Bellamy, David, the younger (d. 1788), XI. 468  
 Bellamy, Miss George Anne (1731?-1788), XI 287, 497  
 Bellamy, Henry (*f.* 1630), VI. 525  
 Bellamy, Samuel, XI 191  
 Bellamy, Thomas (1745-1800), XI 492  
 'Bellamy's' in Dickens's 'Parliamentary Sketch,' XIII 343  
 Bellano, in *Phylaster*, VI 142  
 Bellarmine, cardinal, III 470; IV. 569, VII 341, 351; VIII 519, *Disputations*, IV 229  
 Bellasis, Edward (1800-1873), XII 497  
 Bellaston, lady, in Fielding's *Tom Jones*, X. 34, 35, 100  
 Belleforest, F. de, IV 3, V 179, 247, *Histoires Tragiques*, VI. 204  
 Bellenden, Edith, in Scott's *Old Mortality*, XII. 24  
 Bellenden, John (*f.* 1533-1587), III 147, 176, 177, 363, 568; *The Banner of Pretie*, III 148, Scottish translation of Livy, II. 325; III. 176; translation of Boece's *History of Scotland*, II 325, IV. 470  
 Bellenden, Mary, IX. 278  
 Bellenden, William (*f.* 1616), XII. 362  
 Bellers, John (1654-1725), *Proposals for Raising a College of Industry*, IX. 453, 622  
 'Belleville,' Badenoch, X. 262  
 Bellimper, in *The Spanish Tragedie*, V. 182, 184  
 Bellingham, Northumberland, XIII. 144  
 Bellings, Richard (d 1677), *History of the Irish Confederation*, VII 241, 504  
 Bellisant, in *The Parliament of Love*, VI. 176

- Bellmour, in Congreve's *Old Bachelor*, VIII 168  
 Belloc, L. Sw , XIII. 604  
 Bellot, J., IV. 612  
 Belloy, Pierre L. B. de, *Le Siège de Calais*, XI 302  
*Bellum grammaticale*, VI 538, IX 603  
*Belman's Brother, The*, IV 405  
 Beloe, William (1756-1817), X 528; XII 538, 567, *Anecdotes of Literature*, XII. 403, *The Sexagenarian*, XII. 403  
 Belphegor, in *The Devil and his Dame*, V 366  
 Belpheobe, in *The Faerie Queene*, III 264, 269  
 Belsham, Thomas (1750-1829), XII. 509  
 Belshazzar, XII 254, 522  
 Belshazzar, in *Cleanness*, I 361  
 Belson, Mrs. See Elliott, Mary  
*Beltayne*, At, II 278  
 Beltrees, Renfrewshire, IX. 407 608  
*Belvedere Or The Garden Of The Muses*, IV 534  
 Belvidera, in Otway's *Venue Preserv'd*, VIII 208, 209  
 Belvoir, Leicestershire, XI. 158, 160  
 Belzoni, Giovanni Battista (1778-1823), XIV. 274, 608  
 Bembo, Pietro, cardinal, III. 299, IV 489  
 Bemerton, Wilts, VII 33, VIII. 397  
 Ben, in Congreve's *Love for Love*, VIII. 171, 173  
 Ben, sailor, in Congreve's *Love for Love*, X 100  
 Benares, rajah of, XI 15  
 Benatzi, in *The Ladies Triall*, VI. 219  
 Bendall, Cecil (1856-1906), XII. 549  
 Bendo, Alexander, *s.e.* Rochester, earl of, VIII 236  
 Bondz, E., XIII 539  
 Benedetti, Anna, XIII 623  
 Benedick, in *Much Ado about Nothing*, V 215, VIII. 137, 176  
 Benedict of Peterborough (d. 1193), I 177, 192, 193, 501; IV 476, IX. 391; *Gesta Regis Henrici*, XIV. 82  
 Benedict Biscop (628?-690), abbot of Wearmouth, I. 5, 79, 93, 98, 167  
 Benedict, St, I 82, 116; VII 444  
 Benedict XII, pope, II. 396  
 Benedict XIII, pope, II. 417  
 'Benedict,' Della Cruscan poet, XI. 196  
 Benedictbeuern, monastery in Bavaria, I 211  
 Benedictines, the, II. 2, 279, 396, 397, 402, 410, III. 54, 57, 64; IV. 476, 477, 479; VII. 163; X. 320, XIV. 58  
 Benedix, Roderich, *Aschenbrödel*, XIII. 302  
*Benet, St, Rule of*, I. 16, 255, 509, 511  
 Bengal, XI. 267, XIV. 374  
 Bengal army, the, XIV. 372  
 Bengal literature, XIV. 377  
 Benger, Elizabeth Ogilvy (1778-1827), XI. 505

- Benham, Allen Rogers, i. Add.  
 Benion, Samuel (*f*. 1706), x. 436  
 Benkhausen, chevalier George de, xiii. 60  
 Benlow (or Bruce), Mrs Marinda, in *Amory's Memoirs of Several Ladies*, xi. 317  
 Benlowes, Edward (1603?-1676), vii. 83, 101 ff., 107, 156, 467, xiii. 243, *Theophila or Love's Sacrifice*, vii. 102  
 Benn, Alfred Wilham, xiv. 523  
 Bennet, Benjamin (1674-1726), ix. 525; x. 575  
 Bennet, Elizabeth, in Jane Austen's *Pride and Prejudice*, xii. 264 ff., 270, 271  
 Bennet, Henry, 1st earl of Arlington (1618-1685), vii. 412, viii. 105, 224, 430, 433, 435, 439, 539, 540  
 Bennet, James (*f*. 1761), x. 200, 524  
 Bennet, Jane, in Jane Austen's *Pride and Prejudice*, xii. 265  
 Bennet, John (*f*. 1600), iv. 529  
 Bennet, Mr, in Jane Austen's *Pride and Prejudice*, xii. 265  
 Bennet, Mrs, in Jane Austen's *Pride and Prejudice*, xii. 265  
 Bennet, Mrs, in Fielding's *Amelia*, x. 36  
 Bennett, Edward Turner, x. 306  
 Bennett, James (1774-1862) and Bogue, D., *History of Dissenters*, x. 573  
 Bennett, Joseph, xiv. 211  
 Bennett, Samuel (1815-1878), xiv. 642; *History of Australian Discovery*, xiv. 412  
 Bennett, William Cox (1820-1895), xiii. 551  
 Benoit, historiographer, ii. 476, 568  
 Benoît de Ste More, i. 311, 341, 519; ii. 173; *Roman de Troie*, ii. 197  
 Bensley, Robert (1738?-1817?), xi. 284  
 Bensly, Robert Lubbock (1831-1893), xii. 379, 550  
 Benson, Arthur Christopher (1862-1925), xiii. 528, 538, 542, 549, 556, 608, 611; xiv. 580, 582  
 Benson, George (1699-1762), x. 436, 575  
 Benson, Thurston, in Mrs Gaskell's *Ruth*, xiii. 412  
 Benson, William (1682-1754), ix. 614  
 Bent, James Theodore (1852-1897), xii. 543  
 Bent, William (*f*. 1770), xi. 376  
 Bentham, Edward (*f*. 1748), xiv. 654  
 Bentham, George (1800-1884), xiv. 525  
 Bentham, James (1708-1794), xii. 555, *History of Ely Cathedral*, ix. 396, 583  
 Bentham, Jeremy (1748-1832), iii. 483; vii. 118; viii. 367, ix. 334, 337, 456; x. 379, 391; xi. 63 ff. (main entry), 150, 440, xii. 167, 343, 474, xiv. 2, 4, 5, 9, 15 ff., 22, 65, 107, 139, 206, 214, 218, 320, 371, 454, 663  
*Anarchical Fallacies*, xi. 79  
*Book of Fallacies*, xi. 79  
*Chrestomathia*, xi. 80; xiv. 450  
*Codification Proposals*, xi. 79  
*Constitutional Code*, xi. 79  
*Defence of Usury*, xi. 64

- Bentham, Jeremy  
*Deontology*, xi. 67  
*Fragment on Government*, xi. 64, 68 ff. 79  
*Influence of Time and Place in Matters of Legislation*, xi. 80  
*Introduction to the Principles of Morals and Legislation*, xi. 65, 66, 71, 72, 77  
*Introductory view of the Rationale of Evidence*, xi. 67  
*Poor Laws and Pauper Management*, xi. 80  
*Rationale of Evidence*, xi. 67  
*Table of the Springs of Action*, xi. 67, 73  
*Theory of Legislation*, xi. 75  
*Works*, xi. 66, 67  
 Bentham, Samuel (brother of Jeremy Bentham), xi. 64  
 Benthamism, xiii. 24  
 Bentinck, countess, viii. 309  
 Bentinck, Lord George (1802-1848), xiii. 391, 599, xiv. 126, 142, 143, 371, 565  
 Bentinck, William, 1st earl of Portland (1649-1709), ix. 167, 168, 231  
 Bentinck, William, 2nd duke of Portland (1709-1762), x. 296, xi. 385, 432  
 Bentinck, William Henry Cavendish, 3rd duke of Portland (1738-1809), x. 454  
 Bentivoglio, cardinal, x. 329  
 Bentley, Richard (1662-1742), iv. 287, v. 304, vii. 124, viii. 262, 440; ix. 89, 96, 98, 114, 149, 155, 156, 331, 368 ff. (main entry), 426, 427, 459, 460, 498, 527, 554, 574 ff., 613, 624, 626, x. 350, xi. 377, 422; xii. 360, 361, 369, 531, 534, xiv. 313  
*'Confutation of Atheism,'* ix. 370  
*Dissertation on the Epistles of Phalaris*, ix. 368, 369, 373, 378, 437  
*Epistola ad Mullium*, ix. 370, 371  
*Horace*, ix. 377  
*Manilius*, ix. 378  
*Milton*, ix. 379, 380  
*Remarks upon a late Discourse of Free-thinking*, ix. 327, 377  
*Terence*, ix. 378  
 Bentley, Richard (1708-1782), x. 277, 281; xi. 501; *Designs for six Poems by Mr T. Gray*, x. 142, 505; *Philodamus*, xi. 303  
 Bentley and Newton correspondence, x. 521  
*Bentley's Miscellany*, xii. 455, 491; xiii. 349, 350, xiv. 349  
 Bentworth, near Alton, Hampshire, iv. 178  
 Beow, i. 30, 31  
 Beowanhām, i. 30  
*Beowulf*, i. 1, 2, 4, 11, 13, 22, 23, 24-34 (main entry), 38, 45, 47, 59, 63, 69, 109, 127, 136, 151, 158, 308, 340, 471, also see Add to third impression, ii. 1, 452, 453; iv. 586, v. 28; xii. 382; xiii. 142, xiv. 506  
 Beppo, in Byron's poem, xii. 58  
 Berachyah Nakden, i. 530  
 Beranger, Gabriel (d. 1817), xii. 561



Berdoe, Edward, XIII 535  
*Berdok, King*, II 314  
 Bere, Richard (d. 1524), III 55  
 Bereblock or Bearblock, John (*fl.* 1566),  
 v 444, VI 337  
 Bereker, W., IV 505  
 Berengarius, I 170  
 Berenger, Richard (d. 1782), XI 401  
 Bergen, VIII 228  
 Bergenroth, Gustav Adolph (1813-1869),  
 XIV 542  
 Bergerac, Cyrano de *See* Cyrano  
*Bergers, Calendrier des*, II 373  
 Bergetto, in *Tis Pitty Shees a Whore*, VI  
 217  
 Berghen *See* Adraien van  
 Berinthia, in Sheridan's *Trp to Scar-*  
*borough*, XI 296, 297  
 Berinthia, in Vanbrugh's *Relapse*, VIII  
 183, XI 296, 297  
 Berkeley, Charles, 2nd earl of Berkeley  
 (1693?-1746), IX 103  
 Berkeley, Elizabeth, countess of, IX 104  
 Berkeley, George, 1st earl of (1628-1698),  
 II 8  
 Berkeley, George (1685-1753), bishop of  
 Cloyne, III 473, VII 315, 328; VIII 375;  
 IX 192, 312-321 (main entry), 553, *also*  
*see* Add., x 38, 371, 372, 374, 387, 389,  
 394, 431, XI 63, 111, XII 66, XIV 9, 21,  
 45, 47, 52, 524, 529  
*Alciphron*, IX 315, 316, 320, 336, 338  
*Analyst, The*, IX 315  
*Common-place Book*, IX 313, 316, 320  
*De Motu*, IX 313  
*Essay towards a new theory of vision*, IX  
 68, 313, 316 ff.  
*Essay towards preventing the ruin of*  
*Great Britain*, IX 313  
*Miscellany*, IX 315  
*Principles of human knowledge*, IX 313,  
 318, 320, 321  
*Querist, The*, IX 315  
*Suns*, IX 315, 321  
*Theory of Vision*, IX 315, 317  
*Three Dialogues between Hylas and*  
*Philonous*, IX 147, 313, 320  
*Verses on the prospect of planting arts. . .*  
*in America*, IX 315  
*Works*, XIV 52  
 Berkeley, Hon. George (1712-1767), IX  
 548  
 Berkeley, George Monck (1763-1793),  
 VIII 484; IX 502, 519  
 Berkeley, Jane Martha, dowager lady,  
 afterwards countess of Portland (1672-  
 1751), VIII 435  
 Berkeley, Sir John (d. 1678), VII 505  
 Berkeley, Miles Joseph (1803-1889), XIV  
 617, *Phytophthora infestans*, XIV 320, 321  
 Berkeley, Thomas, 5th lord (1353-1417),  
 II 84, 87, 88  
 Berkeley, Sir William (d. 1677), VIII 491;  
*The Lost Lady*, VI 507  
 Berkeley, Gloucestershire, II 84; IV 208  
 Berkeley castle, II 88

Berkenhead or Birkenhead, Sir John  
 (1616-1679), VI 154, VII 552, *Mer-*  
*curius Aulicus*, VII 394, *Mercurius*  
*Bellicus*, VII 395  
 Berkshire, III 419, IV 492, IX 582,  
 XIII 408  
 Berkshire, 3rd earl of, father of Sir Robert  
 Howard, VIII 9  
 Berlin, VII 350, VIII 377, XIII 427, XIV  
 427  
 Berlioz, Hector, V 336  
 Bermuda, IX 314, XII 113  
 Bermudas, the, IV 91, V 246, 386  
 Bernard, Charles de, XIII 315  
 Bernard, Edward (1638-1696), IX 398, 583  
 Bernard, John (1756-1828), XI 491  
 Bernard, Little, St, XII 543, 544  
 Bernard, Mountague (1820-1882), XII 497  
 Bernard, Richard (1568-1641), IV 505,  
 VII 425, *Guide to Grand Jury Men*, VII  
 426, 564  
 Bernard, Sir Thomas (1750-1818), XIV  
 659, 663  
 Bernard, St, I 205, 245, 256, 396; II 262,  
 414, III 212, IV 270, XIV 562, *Tractat*,  
 II 435, *Sayings of*, II 482  
 Bernard, William Bayle (1807-1875), XIII  
 569, XIV 627  
*Doge of Venice, The*, XIII 295  
*Marie Ducange*, XIII 295  
*Passing Cloud, The*, XIII 295  
*Round of Wrong, The*, XIII 295  
 Bernard, in *Specula Stultorum*, I 214  
 Bernard of Chartres, I 205, 209  
 Bernard of Clugny or Moilaix, *De Con-*  
*temptu Mundi*, XIII 192, 193  
 Bernardo, in Shelley's *The Cenci*, XII 76  
 Bernays, Jacob, *Life of Scaliger*, XIV 119  
 Berners, Isopel, Borrow's, XIII 491  
 Berners, Juliana (b. 1388?), IV 609, *The*  
*Book of St Albans*, II 362, 367, 477, 545,  
 557  
 Berners, Lord (1467-1533) *See* Bourchier,  
 John  
 Berni, Francesco, XII 37, 57, 61  
 Bernier, François XIV 368, *Voyage*, x 124  
 Bernlak de Hautdesert, the *Green Knight*.  
*See* *Sir Gawayne*  
 Bernstein, baroness, in *The Virginians*,  
 XIII 331, 332  
 Bernysdale, II 351  
 Beroaldus, Philippus (d. 1505), IV 286,  
 490  
 Bérout (c. 1150), I 304, 345  
 Berquin, Arnaud, XI 536; *L'Ami des*  
*Enfants*, XI 419, 424; *Le Petit Grandis-*  
*son*, XI 424  
*Borrow's Worcester Journal*, XIV 186  
 Berry, Arthur, XIV 613  
 Berry, Mary (1763-1852), x 282, 283,  
 285, 549 ff.  
 Berry, Mrs. George Meredith's, XIII 406  
 Berryer, Pierre Antoine, XIV 139  
 Berrys, the (Robert, Mary and Agnes),  
 x 550  
 Bert, Edmund, IV 612

Bertha, in Keats's *Eve of St Mark's*, xii. 96  
 Bertha, mother of Charles the Great, v. 45  
*Berthe aux grands pieds*, i. 520  
 Berthelet, Thomas, printer to Henry VIII, iii. 359, 552, iv. 456, 462, 617  
 Bertholdi, in *The Imposture*, vi. 231  
 Bertoldo, in *The Maid of Honour*, vi. 176, 177, 183  
 Bertram, Charles (1723-1765), ix. 591; xii. 373  
 Bertram, Edmund, in Jane Austen's *Mansfield Park*, xii. 265  
 Bertram, Godfrey, laird of Ellangowan, in Scott's *Guy Mannering*, xii. 32, 166  
 Bertram, in Scott's *Rokeby*, xii. 13  
 Bertram, lady, in Jane Austen's *Mansfield Park*, xii. 265  
 Bertram, Lucy, in Scott's *Guy Mannering*, xii. 24  
 Bertram, Sir Stephen, in Cumberland's *Jew*, xi. 311  
 Bertram, Sir Thomas, in Jane Austen's *Mansfield Park*, xii. 266, 268  
 Bertram, the misses, in Jane Austen's *Mansfield Park*, xii. 265, 270  
*Berwick Advertiser*, *The*, xiv. 223  
 Berwick, siege of, ii. 117  
 Berwick-upon-Tweed, xi. 514, xiii. 412  
 Berwickshire, x. 365  
 Berwyn mountains, x. 129  
*Beryn*, *The Tale of*, or *The Second Merchant's Tale*, i. 332, 333, 519, ii. 186, 188, 245, 246, 529  
 Besançon, Etienne de, xii. 556  
 Besant, Sir Walter (1836-1901), xii. 555, xiii. 487, 614, *A Survey of London*, xii. 387; *All Sorts and Conditions of Men*, xiii. 509  
 Besler of Nurnberg, iv. 284  
*Bess the Gawkie*, ix. 418  
 Besse, Joseph (1683?-1757), viii. 469, 470  
 Besselaar, G., xiv. Add 4  
 Bessus, in *A King and no King*, vi. 144  
 Bessy, the, in folk plays, v. 35 ff.  
*Bessy Bell and Marre Gray*, ix. 411  
 Best, Charles (fl. 1602), iv. 144  
 Best, captain George (d. 1584), *A True discourse of the late voyages . . . to Cathaya*, iv. 86, 518  
 Best, Paul (1590?-1657), x. 426  
 Best, William Draper, 1st baron Wynford (1767-1845), viii. 363  
*Bestiaries*, Old English, i. 65, Middle English, i. 252, 253, 265, 266, 325, 509 ff.  
 Beta (queen Elizabeth), in Drayton's *Idea*, iv. 197, 198, 211  
 Betham, Mary Matilda (1776-1852), xi. 466  
 Bethell, Richard, 1st baron Westbury (1800-1873), xiv. 136, 565  
 Bethlehem, ii. 14; v. 42  
 Bethulha, i. 157, 158  
 Bethune, Alexander (1804-1843), xii. 456  
 Betokos bour, in *Gyre Carling*, ii. 314, 316

*Betraying of Christ, The*, v. 18  
 Betsey, Miss, in *David Copperfield*, xiii. 362  
 Betteridge, Wilkie Collins's, xiii. 486  
 Betterton, Thomas (1635?-1710), vi. 53, 279, 304, viii. 32, 35, 137, 166, 171, 189, 201, 203, 206, 209, 211, 216, 218, 220, 221, 479, 496; ix. 162, 525, x. 497, xi. 284, 491, 498, *Henry IV*, version of, viii. 137, *The Prophetesse*, viii. 137, 457  
 Betty, in Phillips's *Don Quixote*, ix. 300  
 Betty, William Henry West (1791-1874), xi. 313, 497  
 Betuleius, Xystus, v. 114  
 Beuchame, Lewes, iv. 511  
 Beulah, daughters of, in Blake's *Four Zoas*, xi. 217  
 Beulah, land of, vii. 199, 287  
 Beulan, teacher of Nennius, i. 78  
 Beveridge, William (1637-1708), vii. 548, viii. 341, 344, 345, 516, ix. 579  
 Beverley, v. 46, 50, 115  
 Beverley. See Alfred of, St. John of  
 Beverley, in Sheridan's *Rivals*, xi. 294  
 Beverley, Mrs, in Moore's *Gamester*, x. 90  
 Beverley, Yorks, ix. 519  
 Beversham, James (fl. 1618), iv. 108  
*Beves or Bevis of Hamtoun*, i. 242, 314, 320, 324, 326, 337, 339, 340, 523, ii. 364, 368; v. 121; vii. 190  
 Bevl junior, in Steele's *Conscious Lovers*, ix. 72  
 Beville, William (fl. 1782), x. 530  
 Bevis, in *The Tatler*, xi. 414  
 Bew, M., iii. 213  
*Beware the Cat*, iii. 125, 561  
 Bewcastle column, Cumberland, i. 12, 476  
 Bewick, Thomas (1753-1828), ix. 530; xi. 419, 480, 530, 533, 534, 536, 537; xiv. 221, 250, 259, 260, 598, 599  
*Bewick and Graham*, ii. 467  
 Bexley, 1st lord. See Vansittart, Nicholas  
 Bexley heath, xiii. 133  
 Beyle, Henri (De Stendhal), xii. 423, 434, 439, *Racine et Shakespeare*, x. 203  
 Beyrout, xiv. 278  
 Beza, Theodore, iii. 50, 52, 196, iv. 490; viii. 316, 415, *Abraham's Sacrifice*, v. 439, *Praefatio Poetica*, iii. 196  
 Bhagalpur, xiv. 369  
*Bhagavadgītā*, the, xii. 381, 550  
 Biagi, Guido, xiii. 605  
 Bianca, in *Loves Sacrifice*, vi. 217  
 Bianca, in *The Taming of the Shrew*, v. 203  
 Bianca, in *Women beware Women*, vi. 89, 199  
 Biberach, v. 332  
 Bible, the, i. 79, 98, ii. 173, 174, 262, 330 ff., 358, 415, 416, iii. 11, 12, 14, 28, 30 ff., 34, 35, 44, 46 ff., 50, 51, 53, 59, 65, 97, 124, 146, 151, 159, 160, 163, 177, 184, 242, 386, 412, 454, 463, 466 ff., 473, 480, 481, 506, 518, 526, 527; iv. 29 ff., 93, 264, 276, 284, 310, 348, 396, 444

## Bible

452, 470, 481, *also see* Add.; v. 19, 44, 49, 114, 125, 381; vi. 104, 424, 452, 453, 456, vii. 7, 172, 179, 180, 195, 201, 268, 287, 305, 336, 344 ff., 358 ff., 363 ff., 421, 426, 434, 449, viii. 47, 88, 98, 104, 105, 115, 118, 119, 125 ff., 187, 313, 315 ff., 336, 341, 345, 373, 395, 417, ix. 47, 131, 439, 448, x. 174, 258, 266, xi. 54, 99, 200, 207, 209, 262, 360, 402, 409, xii. 172, 195, 310, 313, 314, 316 ff., 324, 325, 327, 353, 367, 534, 547 ff., 568, 569, xiii. 114, xiv. 164, 363, 451  
*See, also, Old and New Testament*  
*New Testament*, ix. 329, 370, xii. 316, 321, 325, 329, 330, 378 (revised version), 548; the first printed English, xii. 562, in Scots, xiv. 111  
*Old Testament*, ix. 331; xii. 548, xiv. 146

## Bible, Versions of the

*Authorised Version*, the, iii. 50, 480, 529, iv. 29-58, 212, 273, 454, 515, xiv. 485, 491, 497, 499, 500  
 Bassandynne, the, ii. 107, 325  
 Bishops', the, iii. 50, 480, iv. 456, 457  
 Challoner's Roman Catholic, iv. 57  
 Chinese, xii. 380, 547  
 Coverdale's, iii. 50, iv. 47, 459  
 Cranmer's, iii. 50  
 Douay, iv. 47, 57, x. Add.  
 Early translations, iv. 41, 44, vii. 145  
 English, iii. 540; iv. 29 ff. (main entry)  
 Geneva, ii. 108; iii. 50, 52, iv. 47, 459  
 Great, the, iii. 49, 50  
 Greek Testament, ix. 376, xii. 378, 547  
 Hebrew, ix. 369, xii. 379  
 Matthew's, iii. 50  
 Polyglot, iv. 487  
 Rheims translation of, iii. 507; iv. 44, 47, 57, x. Add.  
 Sanskrit, xii. 381  
*Septuagint*, i. 85; iv. 53, vii. 359  
 Syriac (*Gospels*), xii. 379  
 Tindale's, iii. 46 ff.; iv. 43 ff.  
 Trevisa's, ii. 88  
*Vulgate*, the, i. 50, 93, 94, 100, 107, 230, 447, ii. 68, 71, 108, 489, iii. 46, 50, 527, 528, iv. 40, 53  
 Wyclifite, ii. 342, 489, 490, 499; iv. 43 ff., 47, 489

## Bible, single vols or mss of:

Codex Amiatinus at Florence, i. 79  
 Codex Argenteus at Upsala, i. 17  
 King Philip's, iv. 487  
 Metz, i. 98  
 Rushworth Gospels, the, i. 145  
 St Denis, i. 98  
 Sir Walter Raleigh's, iv. 76  
 Thomas Cromwell's, iv. 487

## Bible, books and parts of

*Acts of the Apostles*, iv. 36; ix. 586; xiv. 501  
*Apocalypse*. *See* *Revelation*

## Bible, books and parts of

*Apocrypha*, the, ii. 138, 262, 489; iii. 48 ff., vii. 358, 360, xii. 549  
*Baruch*, ii. 69  
*Canticles*. *See*, post, *Song of Songs*  
*Chronicles*, iii. 49, iv. 49  
*Colossians*, xii. 548  
*Corinthians*, iv. 43, vii. 159, 365; xi. 394  
*Corinthians I*, xii. 529, 548  
*Corinthians II*, xii. 548  
*Daniel*, xii. 548  
*Deuteronomy*, iv. 196; vii. 159, 448; xii. 548  
*Ecclesiastes*, iii. 309; vii. 359, xii. 379, 548, xiii. 154  
*Ephesians*, ii. 266, 490; ix. 612  
*Esther*, vii. 359  
*Exodus*, iv. 34, 41, 42, 44; xii. 546, 548  
*Exodus* (Old English), i. 50, 52, 53, 63, 70, 479  
*Exodus* (Wyclifite), ii. 489  
*Ezekiel*, vii. 322, xii. 548  
 Four Gospels, ix. 612  
*Galatians*, xii. 532, 548  
*Genesis*, ii. 16, iv. 35, vii. 159; viii. 403; xii. 52, 53, 546, 548, xiv. 164  
*Genesis*, A and B, Old English, i. 50 ff., 70, 479  
*Genesis and Exodus*, Middle English, i. 250, 421, 434, 447, 510, 511  
 Gospels, the, iv. 44, 484, 485  
*Gospels*, x. 413, xii. 310, 550, 552  
*Habakkuk*, xii. 548  
*Hebrews*, iv. 49; xii. 378, 550  
*Hosea*, vii. 365  
*Isaiah*, ii. 489; iii. 113; iv. 89, 196; xii. 548  
*Jeremiah*, xii. 548  
*Job*, iv. 34, 37, 54, 55; vii. 359, 365; x. 512, xi. 479; xii. 379, 458, 548, 549  
*Joel and Amos*, xii. 548  
 John, epistles of St, xii. 378  
*John, First Epistle of St*, x. 349; xii. 527  
*John, Gospel of St*, ii. 414; iv. 41, 43; v. 41, 47, vii. 365; x. 517; xii. 378, 530  
*Jonah*, iii. 49, vii. 53  
*Judges*, iv. 49, 196  
*2 Kings*, iv. 37  
*Leviticus*, xii. 548  
*Luke, Gospel of St*, iv. 47; xii. 550  
*Maccabees iv*, xii. 550  
*Mark, Gospel of St*, i. 146; iii. 47; v. 47; xii. 552  
*Matthew, Gospel of St*, i. 146; iii. 47; vii. 159  
*Nahum*, xii. 548  
 Paul, Epistles of St, iv. 30, 34; xii. 378, 548  
 Paul, speech of St, iv. 33  
*Pentateuch*, iii. 49; iv. 44, 273; xii. 329  
*Philemon*, xii. 548  
*Philippians*, xii. 548  
*Proverbs*, ii. 16, iv. 39; vii. 359  
*Psalms cxxx*, xiv. 74  
*Psalms*, iii. 51, 113, 196; iv. 34, 37, 38, 50, 93, 152, 464; v. 23; vii. 36, 124, 244,

Bible, books and parts of:

365, ix. 70, 87, 608, 611, 614, x. 510, 512, xi. 228, 262, xii. 462

*Psalms*, Buchanan's version, iii. 183, 184

*Psalms in metre*, iii. 542; iv. 439, 451, 453

*Psalms*, versions of Sternhold and Hopkins, iii. 51

*Psalter*, iv. 32, 35, 439

*Psalter*, Gallcan, iv. 482

*Psalter*, the Genevan, iii. 52

*Psalter*, Irish, iv. 487

*Psalter*, Prayer Book version, iv. 47

*Psalter*, the Scots (1564), iii. 52

*Revelation of St John (Apocalypse)*, ii. 69, iv. 31, 34, 54, vii. 194, viii. 326, xi. 218, xii. 548, xiii. 154, xiv. 164

*Romans*, iii. 51, iv. 43, 47, xii. 530, 532, 539

*Samuel*, iv. 37

*Song of Songs, The (Canticules, Song of Solomon)*, ii. 54, iv. 196, 286, vii. 124, 359, x. 544, 576, xii. 379, 548

*Thessalonians*, xii. 532

*Zephaniah*, xii. 548

Bible societies in Scotland, xi. 514

Bible society, the, ix. 276; xi. 286, xiv. 160

Bibles, prices of, ii. 351

Biblical parodies, ix. 615

Biblical studies, vii. 353, 360, 363, 364, 538

Bibliographical society, xii. 394, 410, 567

*Bibliothèque universelle*, viii. 378

Bickerstaff, Isaac (d. 1812?), ix. 39, 44, 51, 52, 54 ff., 60; x. 79, 479; xi. 496, xiv. 515

*Laonel and Clarissa*, x. 99

*Love in a Village*, x. 99

*Maid of the Mill*, x. 99

*Padlock, The*, x. 99, xi. 290

*School for Fathers*, A, x. 99

Bickerstaff, Isaac, of *The Tailor*, xi. 413

Bickersteth, Edward (1786-1850), xii. 516

Bickersteth, Henry, Lord Langdale (1783-1851), xii. 395, 564

Bickham, George (d. 1758), xiv. 234, 236

Bickley, Francis, ix. Add.

Bickley, Francis L., xiii. 540

Bicknell, Alexander (d. 1796), xi. 497

Bidding prayer, iii. 35

Biddle, John (1615-1662), x. 406, 426

Bideford, Devon, xiv. 92

Bidpai, fables of, xi. 524; xii. 546

Biffen, in Gissing's *New Grub Street*, xiii. 510

Big Endians, ix. 257

Bigg, Charles, ix. 359, 362

Bigg, John Stanyan (1828-1865), xiii. 551

Bigg, Mrs., x. 134

Biggs, Noah, vii. 570

Bigland, Ralph (1711-1784), xii. 557

Bigmore, E. C., xiv. 593

Bignell, Mrs. in D'Urfe's *The Modern Prophets*, viii. 200

Bignold, Thomas Francis (d. 1888), xiv. 633; *Lenora*, xiv. 376

Bigod, Ralph, in Lamb's *Essays of Elia*, xii. 207

Bigapur army, the, xiv. 374

Bilberg, John, iv. 518

Bilboe, in Wilson's *The Cheats*, viii. 139

Bilotti, Édouard, xii. 377

Bill, John, *Books printed in English*, iv. 460

Bill, William (d. 1561), iii. 479

Billings, Robert William (1813-1874), xii. 555

Billingsgate, in Trevisa, ii. 89

Billingsley, Sir Henry (d. 1606), iii. 621, iv. 500, 518

Billy, Jacques de, iv. 28

'Billy, perfidious,' xiv. 127

Bilney, Thomas (d. 1531), iii. 30, 41; iv. 265

Bilson, Thomas (1547-1616), iv. 304, 559, vii. 360, 541, *Christian subjection*, iv. 468

Bindley, Charles (*pseud.* Harry Hieover, 1795-1859), xiv. 599, 600

Binfield, ix. 74, 76, 181, 187

Bing, Thomas (*f.* 1603), *Sorrow's Joy*, iv. 401

Bingham, Joseph (1668-1723), x. 570, *Origines Ecclesiasticae*, x. 404

Bingham, Peregrine (1788-1864), xi. 441

Bingley, in Jane Austen's *Pride and Prejudice*, xii. 265

'Bingo,' Japan, iv. 116

Binney, E., xiv. 549

Binney, Edward William (1812-1881), xiv. 321, 617

Binning, Hugh (1627-1653), ix. 594

Binning, Thomas, iv. 518

Binns, Henry Bryan, xiv. 648, 650

Binyon, Laurence, xii. 447

*Biographia Britannica*, viii. 479; ix. 521, 581, x. 207

*Biographia Dramatica*, viii. 213, xi. 497

*Biographical Dictionary* (society for the Diffusion of Useful Knowledge), xii. 341, xiv. 456

*Biographisches Jahrbuch*, xii. 369

Bion, iii. 247, 250 ff.; vii. 95, 547, ix. 577; x. 509; xi. 470; xii. 541

Bion, Greek pastoral translated by Oldham, viii. 98

Birch, John (1616-1691), *Negotiations*, vii. 217

Birch, Samuel (1813-1885), xii. 547; *Book of the Dead*, xii. 380; *Hieroglyphical Grammar and Dictionary*, xii. 380, *History of Ancient Pottery*, xii. 380

Birch, Thomas (1705-1766), viii. 511, 519, 520, 535, 538; ix. 580, x. 333, 553, also see Add., xi. 395, 520

*The Court and Times of James I.*, vii. 219, 489, 492

*Court and Times of James I and Charles I.*, x. 334

*History of the Royal Society*, x. 521

Birch, Thomas

*Inquiry into Transactions of Glamorgan*,  
x 333

*Life of Dr John Tillotson*, x. 333

*Life of Henry, Prince of Wales*, x. 333

*Memoirs of the Reign of Elizabeth*, x. 333

*Negotiations*, x. 333

*Thurloe papers*, x. 333

Birch, Walter, xii 484

Birch, Walter de Gray, i. 503; xiv. 548

Birchenough, Charles, xiv 648

Birchington, near Margate, xiii 125

Birekbek, Simon (1584-1656), vii 542

Birkman, Arnold (*f* 1568), iv. 459

Birkmans, the, iv. 459

Bird, John, xiv Add 5

Bird, William (*f* 1780), xii 200

Bird, in *The Muses Looking-Glasse*, vi 263

Birde, W (*f* 1602), v. 370

Birel, Robert, *The Diary of*, iii 168, 568

Birngaccio, Vannuccio, *Pyrotechnica*, iv.  
82

Birkabeyn, in *Havelok*, i. 337

Birkbeck, George (1776-1841), xiv.  
454 ff, 659

Birkenhead or Berkenhead, Sir John  
(1616-1679), vi 154

Birks, Thomas Rawson (1810-1883), xii.  
516

Birmingham, iii 485, x 180, 181, 183,  
198, 210, 531, xi 374, 376, 377, 514, 530.  
xii 192, 203, 309, 553, xiii. 132, 475

Birmingham, Mason's college, xiv 481

*Birmingham Journal*, x 180

Birmingham school, vii 374

Birnam wood, in Wyntoun's *Cronykyl*,  
ii 152

Birnie, Pat, ix 409

Biron, in *Love's Labour's Lost*, v 201,  
351

Biron, in Southerne's *Fatal Marriage*, viii.  
216, 217

Birrell, Augustine, xi 511; xii 481, 488;  
xiii. 521, 531, 535, 540, 557, 611

Birrenswark, in Dumfriesshire, xii. 389

*Burth of Merlin, The*, v 265, 266, 279 ff ,  
486, 488, vi 79

Birtha, in D'Avenant's *Gondibert*, vii 81;  
viii. 10

Bishop, George (*f* 1590), iv 95, 444,  
454

Bishop, Sir Henry Rowley (1786-1855),  
xiii 293

Bishop, Isabella L, born Bird (1831-  
1904), xiv 608

Bishop, Richard (*f* 1645), vii. 409

*Bishops' Book, The*, iii. 14, 40

Bishop's court, Kirk Michael, x 405

Bishop's wood, in Peacock, ii. 331

Bishopsbourne, iii. 461

Bisland, Elizabeth, xiv. 577

Bismarck, prince von, xiii 22; xiv. 201,  
212, 214

Bisset, James (1762?-1832), xi 497, 530

Bisset, Robert (1759-1805), ix. 490; xi.  
433

Bisset, William (d. 1747), ix 528

Bithynia, queen of, in *Believe as you List*,  
vi 168, 169

Bjorkman, E, xiii 627

Blachford, lord See Rogers, Frederic

Black, A and C, publishers, xii 413

Black, John (1783-1855), xiv 206

Black, John Sutherland, xii 514

Black, Joseph (1728-1799), xiv 300, 302ff,  
452, 615, *Magnesia alba*, *Quicklime*, and  
other alkaline substances, xiv 303

Black, Stephen, xiv Add 5

Black, William (1841-1898), xiii 480,  
614; xiv. 219, *Daughter of Heth, A*,  
xiii 480, *Macleod of Dare*, xiii. 480;  
*Strange Adventures of a Phaeton, The*,  
xiii 480

Black Almaine, the (a tune), iii 214

*Black Bateman of the North*, v 361

*Black Book of Carmarthen*, i. 270, 276 ff ,  
513

Black Death, the, i 414, ii 47, 51, 80,  
81, 402

*Blacke Dogge of Newgate, The*, iii 111

Black Friars See Dominicans

Black hole of Calcutta, the, xiv 369

Black Knight, the, in *A Game at Chess*,  
vi 89, 90

Black Knight, the, in Scott's *Ivanhoe*, xii.  
19

Black Magic, vii 419

'Black Will,' viii. 241, 249

Black Prince, the, ii 26; iv 209; vi. 373;  
xi 145

Black Prince, the, in *Edward III*, v. 275

Blackall, Offspring, ix 45, x 400

*Blackbird, The*, xi 234

Blackbourne, Richard (b 1652), vii  
Add

Blackburn, Douglas, xiv Add. 5

Blackburn, Henry, xiv 593

Blackfriars, children of, vi. 329

'Blackfriars preachers,' vi. 289

'Black-Fryers, Sanctified Fraternity of,'  
the, vi 263

Blackie, John Stuart (1809-1895), xi. 483,  
xii. 372, 526; xiv 573

Blacklock, Thomas (1721-1791), ix. 608;  
x 532, xi 258, 486

Blackman, John, xiv 660

Blackmantle, Bernard, *pseud.* See West-  
macott, Charles Molloy

Blackmore, Sir Richard (d. 1729), viii.  
35, 61, 192, 484, 489; ix 32, 87, 199,  
202-203 (main entry), 526, 533, 534;  
x. 80, 168, 206, xii. 141

*Alfred*, ix 202

*Arthur*, ix. 202

*Creathon*, ix 202, 203, 207

*Eliza*, ix 202

*King Arthur*, viii. 58

*Prince Arthur*, viii 186

*Satyr on Wit*, viii 58

Blackmore, Richard Doddridge (1825-  
1900), xiii. 614; *Lorna Doone*, xiii. 482,  
483; *Springhaven*, xiii. 483

Blackstone, Sir William (1723-1780), viii.  
367; x 312, 553, 554, xiv 88, *Commentaries*, viii. 361; xi 68, 69, 73, *Law Tracts*, xi. 68

Blackwater, river, xiv 340

Blackwater river (*Battle of Maldon*), i 159

Blackwell, B. H., xiv 586

Blackwell, Thomas (1660?-1728), ix 599

Blackwell, Thomas (1701-1757), ix 604;  
*Memoirs of the Court of Augustus*, x 521

Blackwood, Frederick Temple Hamilton-Temple, marquis of Dufferin (1826-1902), xiv 108, 609, 626, *Letters from High Latitudes*, xiv 265

Blackwood, Helen Selina, born Sheridan, countess of Dufferin (1807-1867), xiii 197, 551, xiv 342, 626, *Bay of Dublin, The*, xiv 342, *I'm sitting on the stile, Mary*, xiv 342

Blackwood, John (1818-1879), xii 468

Blackwood, William (1776-1834), xii 171 ff., 174, 175, 177, 468; *Annals of a Publishing House*, xii 174

Blackwood's *Edinburgh Magazine* ('Maga'), xii 39, 155, 168 ff., 172 ff. (main entry), 245, 451 ff., 468; xi 164, xiii 6, 179, 208, 413, 428, 439, 472, xiv 72, 165, 177, 207, 256, 345, 352, 361, 415

Bladen, William (*f* 1640), iv 473

Blades, William (1824-1890), xii 567

Blagrove, John (d 1611), *The Mathematical Jewel*, iii 619, iv 518

Blague, in *The Merry Devil*, v 282

Blague, mistress, in *Edward IV*, vi 103

*Blairman*, Irish tale, i 327

Blair, Hugh (1718-1800), ix 612, x 257, 258, 260, 366, 542; xii 469; xiv 663, *Lectures on Rhetoric*, xiv 444, 445, *Sermons*, xi 361

Blair, John (*f* 1300), ii. 126

Blair, Robert (1593-1666), vii 511

Blair, Robert (1699-1746), ix 187, x 157, 163, 166 (main entry), 507, 508; *The Grave*, x 166; xi 269

Blake, J. W., *Accent and Rhythm explained by the law of Monopressures*, xiii 276, 564

Blake, Robert (1599-1657), x 185, 519

Blake, William (1757-1827), vi 81; viii 262, x 166, 267, 508, 513, xi 195, 200 ff. (main entry), 271, 276, 438, 475, also see Add., xiii. 48, 121, 168, 217, 219, 220, 250, 450, 541, 547; xiv 403, 583

*Africa*, xi 215

*America*, xi 209 ff., 214

*Auguries of Innocence*, xi 221

*Birds, The*, xi 221

*Blossom, The*, xi 204, 205

*Book of Ahania, The*, xi 214, 215

*Book of Los, The*, xi 214, 215

*Book of Thel, The*, xi 206, 207

*Book of Urizen, The*, xi 214, 215

*Chimney Sweeper, The*, xi 204, 205

*Clod and the Pebble, The*, xi 212

*Cradle Song*, xi 206, 213

Blake, William

*Crystal Cabinet, The*, xi. 221

*Descriptive Catalogue*, xi. 222

*Divine Image, The*, xi 204

*Dream, A*, xi 204

*Earth's Answer*, xi. 213

*Echoing Green, The*, xi 205

*Europe*, xi. 214, 215, 218

*Everlasting Gospel, The*, xi. 221

*Fair Elenor*, xi 201

*Four Zoas, The*, xi 216 ff.

*French Revolution, The*, xi. 209 ff.

*Ghost of Abel, The*, xi 220

*Golden Net, The*, xi 221

*Grey Monk, The*, xi 221

*Holy Thursday*, xi 204, 212

'How sweet I roam'd from field to field,' xi 201

'I laid me down upon a bank,' xi. 213

*I love the jocund dance*, xi. 205

*I told my love*, xi 213

*Infant Joy*, xi. 206

*Infant Sorrow*, xi. 212

*Introduction*, xi 213

*Island in the Moon, An*, xi. 203

*Jerusalem*, xi 218, 220, 222

*King Edward the Third*, xi 202

*Lamb, The*, xi. 205

*Land of Dreams, The*, xi. 221

*Laocoon*, xi. 220, 222

*Laughing Song*, xi. 205

*Little Black Boy, The*, xi. 205

*Little Boy Lost, A*, xi 212

*Mad Song*, xi. 189, 202

*Marriage of Heaven and Hell*, xi 207 ff., 212, 221

*Mary*, xi 221

*Memorable Fancies*, xi. 208

*Mental Traveller, The*, xi. 221

*Milton*, xi. 208, 218

*Morning*, xi 221

*My silks and fine array*, xi. 202

*My Spectre around me*, xi. 221

*Night*, xi 204, 205

*No Natural Religion*, xi 207

*Note on The Canterbury Tales*, xi. 222

*On Homer's Poetry*, xi. 222

*On Virgil*, xi 222

*Passions, The*, xi 201

*Poetical Sketches*, xi. 201, 203 ff.

*Prophetic Books*, xiii. 251

*Public Address*, xi. 222

*Schoolboy, The*, xi. 212

*Smile, The*, xi. 221

*Song of Liberty, A*, xi. 209

*Song of Los, The*, xi. 214, 215

*Song of Phebe*, xi 203

*Songs of Experience*, xi 211, 212

*Songs of Innocence*, xi. 203 ff., 211, 212, 216, 218, 426

*Spring*, xi. 205

*Sunflower, The*, xi. 213

*Tiger, The*, xi. 212

*Tyriel*, xi 206

*To My Myrtle*, xi 213

*To the Christians*, xi. 222

## Blake, William

- To the Deists*, xi 222  
*To the Muses*, xi 201  
*Vala*, xi 215 ff.  
*Vision of the Last Judgment*, A, xi 219  
*Visions of the Daughters of Albion*, xi. 210, 212  
*War Song to Englishmen*, A, xi 203  
*When old corruption first begun*, xi 203  
*Wild Flower's Song*, The, xi 213  
*William Bond*, xi 221  
 Lambeth books, xi 209, 214, 216 ff, 220  
 Pickering ms, xi 221, 476  
 Rossetti ms, xi. 211, 218, 221, 222, 476  
 Blakeney, colonel, x 72  
 Blakesley, Joseph Williams (1808-1885), xii 366, 526, xiv 651  
 Blakesley, Northants, viii 2  
 Blakesware, in Widford, xii 201, 205, 209, 211  
 Blamire, Susanna (1747-1794), x. 508;  
*And ye shall walk in Silk Attire*, xi 256;  
*Nabob*, xi 256; *What ails this heart of Mine*, xi 256  
 Blamsdon, Yorkshire, iii 358  
 Blanchard, Edward Litt Laman (1820-1889), xiii 570  
 Blanchard, Samuel Laman (1804-1845), xii 143, 456, 461, 472, 493, xiv 207, 212, 216  
 Blanche blab-it-out, in *The Disobedient Child*, v 122  
 Blanche of Lancaster, ii 194  
 Blancheffeur, i. 343  
 Blanco, E González, xiii 516  
 Bland, Tobias (*fl* 1563?-1604), iii Add.  
 Blandish, Mr and Mrs, in Burgoyne's *Herress*, xi. 305  
 Blandford, x 105  
 Blandy, William (*fl* 1580), iv. 508  
 Blane, William, xiv Add 4  
 Blaneford, Henry (*fl* 1330), ii. 557  
 Blaquiere, captain, xii 42  
 Blasour, in *Gyre Carling*, ii 314  
 Blastist, xiii 238  
 Blaydes, Frederick H M. (1818-1908), xii. 526  
 Bleek, Wilhelm Heinrich Immanuel, xiv. Add. 5  
 Bleheris of Wales, ii. 510  
 Bleking, in Othhere's voyage, i. 104  
 Bleloch, William Edwin, xiv Add 5  
 Blencowe, John, vi Add 2  
 Blencherhasset, Thomas (1550?-1625?), iii. 222  
 Blenheim, ix 49, 169, 174, 204  
 Blenheim palace, viii. 185; xii. 191, 212  
 Blerblowan, in *Colkelbre's sow*, ii 146  
*Blessednes of Brytaine*, The, v 379  
 Blessington, Charles John Gardiner, 1st earl of, xii. 41  
 Blessington, Marguerite, countess of (1789-1849), xiv. 625  
*Conversations*, xii 41, 425, 434, 484  
*Idler in France*, The, xiv. 356

## Blessington, Marguerite

- Idler in Italy*, The, xiv 356  
*Journal of Conversations with Lord Byron*, xiv 356  
 Bletchingley, Surrey, vi 317  
*Blockling Homilies*, i 126, 143, 493  
 Bliffl, in Fielding's *Tom Jones*, viii 169, x 28, 34, 35, 100  
 Bligh, William (1754-1817), xiv. 608  
 Blimber, Dr, in *Dombey and Son*, xiii. 360  
 Blind, Mathilde (1841-1896), xiii 201, 551, 606  
 Blind Devotion, in *A True Inventory*, vii. 434  
 Bliss, Philip (1787-1857), ix 383, 586  
 Bliss, bowler of, in *The Faerie Queene*, iii. 264, 269  
 Blith, Walter (*fl* 1649), iv 578  
 Bloet, Robert, bishop of Lincoln (d 1123), i 185  
 Blois, viii. 278, xi 108  
 Blois See Alexander, and Peter, of  
 Blome, Richard (d. 1705), *The Gentleman's Recreation*, xiv 256  
 Blomefield, Francis (1705-1752), ix. 583;  
*History of Norfolk*, ix 395  
 Blomfield, Alfred, xii 526  
 Blomfield, Charles James (1786-1857), xii. 361, 363, 365, 366 (main entry), 497, 526, 529, 534, 537  
 Blomfield, Edward Valentine (1788-1816), xii 526  
 'Bloomerism,' xiv 263  
 Bloomfield, Robert (1766-1823), xi. 530; xii 144, 145, 153, 456, 555  
*Blou northerne wynd*, ii 446  
*Bloudy Neves*, iv 445  
 Blougram, bishop, Browning's, xiii. 70, 80  
 Blount, Charles, earl of Devonshire (1563-1606), iv. 153; v. 386; vi 221; vii. 240  
 Blount, Charles (1654-1693), viii. 459, also see Add, ix. 322, 323, 525, 554  
*Anima Mundi*, ix 322  
*Great is Diana of the Ephesians*, ix. 322  
*Miscellaneous Works*, ix 322  
*Oracles of Reason*, ix. 322  
*Sale of Esau's Birthright*, viii. 110  
*Two first books of Philostratus*, ix. 322  
 Blount or Blunt, Edward (*fl*. 1588-1632), iv 390, 451, 508, 596, 618; v. 137, 140, 167  
 Blount, Sir Henry (1602-1682), rv. 519  
 Blount, Martha (1690-1762), ix. 79, 91, 492, 493  
 Blount, Teresa, ix 79, 492, 493  
 Blount, Thomas (1618-1679), vii. 575; viii. 525; ix. 579  
 Blount, William, 4th lord Mountjoy (d. 1534), iii. 3, 4, 8, 16  
 Blow, John (1648-1708), viii. 451  
 Blowbol. See *Colin Blowbol*  
 Blowitz, Henri G. S. A. O. de (1832-1903), xiv. 201, 590

- Bloxam, John Rouse (1807-1891), xii. 503, 504  
 Bloxam mss, Magd Coll Oxford, xii. 504  
 Bluebeard, xi. 416, xiii. 460  
 Bluebeard, a female, iii. 99  
 Blue Stockings, the, x. 296, 304; xi. 380 ff, 518  
 Bluffe, captain, in Congreve's *Old Bachelor*, viii. 167, 173  
 Bluhm, G R., xiii. 596  
 'Blumine,' in Carlyle's *Sartor Resartus*, xiii. 3  
 Blundell, James (1780-1877), xiii. 58  
 Blundell, James, prosodist, xiii. 268  
 Blunden, Humphrey (*fl* 1648), ix. 566, 568  
 Blunderbore, giant, xi. 415  
 Blunderhead family, in Anstey's *New Bath Guide*, xi. 192  
 Blundeston, friend of Barnabe Googe, iii. 209  
*Blundeville, M., His exercises . in Cosmographie.*, iii. 483, 619, iv. 519  
 Blunderville, Thomas (*fl* 1561), iv. 507, 509, 611  
 Blunt, Henry (1794-1843), xii. 516  
 Blunt, John James (1794-1855), xii. 536  
 Blunt, Reginald, xiii. 521  
 Blurt, in *Blurt Master-Constable*, v. 403  
 Blyth, Edmund Kell, xiv. 660  
 'Blyth, John,' ii. 318  
 Blyth (near Rotherham), xii. 560  
*Blythesome Bridal, The*, ix. 405, 407, 408  
 Boaden, James (1762-1839), x. 298, 299; xi. 472, 496, 498, 506, 507  
 Boadicea, vi. 145, vii. 499  
 Boadicea, in Milton's *England*, vii. 146  
 Boake, Barcroft Henry (1866-1892), xiv. 410, 642  
 Board of Works, xiv. 315  
 Boas, Frederick Samuel, iv. 189; v. 459; vi. Add. 2  
 Boas, Henrietta O'Brien, Mrs F. S., xiii. 542  
 Boase, George Clement (1829-1897), xii. 568; xiv. 570  
 Boaz, x. 116  
 Bobadil, captain, in *Solimon and Perseda*, v. 182  
 Bobadill, in Jonson's *Every Man in His Humour*, rv. 17, v. 36, 350, 402, vi. 18, 30, 32, 145, 280, 305; viii. 144, 167, 195; xi. 313  
 Bobbin, Tum See Collier, John  
 Boccaccio, Giovanni, i. 221, 238, 402; ii. 154, 167, 192, 199, 201, 208, 210, 277, 234, 297, 300, 365, 370, iii. 73, 146, 204, 216, 223, 386, 390, 406; iv. 7, 506; viii. 5, 57, 59, 208, 489; xii. 64, 186, 240, 405  
*Admeto*, vi. 411  
*Decameron*, i. 318; ii. 203, iii. 405; iv. 8, 413; v. 69, 81, 82, 84, 116, 131, 246, 247; vi. 55, 155, 157, 230, 342, 411, 540; xii. 58, 90; xiii. 444  
 Boccaccio, Giovanni  
*De Casibus Virorum Illustrum*, iii. 146, 216, 223  
*Frammetta*, iv. 8  
*Filocolo*, i. 318; iv. 8  
*Filostrato*, II, ii. 197  
*Olympia*, i. 360  
*Teseide*, ii. 206  
 Boccacini, T., *Ragguagli di Parnaso*, vii. 310  
 Bocking, viii. 306  
 Boddeker, K., i. 529; xiii. 617  
 Bodel, Jean, *Chanson de Saisnes*, i. 311, 336  
 Bodenham, John (*fl*. 1600), iii. 590; iv. 136, 596, *Belvedere*, vi. 351  
 Bodenstedt, F von, v. 337  
 Bodin, Jean, iii. 163, iv. 341, 342, 578; vi. 425, 549, vii. 447, 561; *Démonomae des Sorciers*, iii. 126  
 Bodley, John, father of Sir Thomas Bodley, iv. 490  
 Bodley, Sir Thomas (1545-1613), iii. 483; iv. 65, 460, 463, 474, 490 ff., 495; vii. 174, ix. 382, 390, 585  
 Bodli, in Morris's *The Lovers of Gudrun*, xiii. 140  
 Bodmer, Johann Jakob, v. 323  
*Body and Soul* See *Soul and Body*  
 Boece or Boethius, Hector (1465?-1536), ii. 132, 286, 419, 420, iii. 147, 167, 174 ff., 363, 568, *Historia Gentis Scotorum*, ii. 119; iii. 167, 175, 176; iv. 470, *Vitae Episcoporum Murthlacensium et Aberdonensium*, iii. 175  
 Boeckh, Philipp August, *The Public Economy of Athens*, xii. 334, 376  
 Boehme, Jacob, vii. 344, 398, ix. 343, 344, 351 ff., 365 ff., 561 ff., 566 ff., 571 ff.; xiii. 480  
*Forty Questions*, ix. 343  
*Mysterrum Magnum*, ix. 354  
*Signatura Rerum*, ix. 344, 353  
*Three Principles*, ix. 344  
*Threefold Life of Man*, ix. 353  
 Boehme, Johann, iv. 506  
 Boeotia, iv. 11  
 Boeotia (i.e. Germany), in *Euphormio*, iv. 293  
 Boer war (1898), xiv. 213, 509  
*Boer zyn Zaterdag Aand, Die*, xiv. 420  
 Boerhaave, Hermann, x. 185, 519  
 Boers, the, xiv. 190, 282  
 Boethius, i. 236, 396, ii. 275, 281, 403, 408, 411, 516, iv. 476, 506, *Arithmetica*, ii. 411; *De Consolatione Philosophiae*, iii. 330, iv. 466 (Alfred's version, i. 101, 109 ff., 118, 487, 488, 490)  
 Boffin, Mr, in *Our Mutual Friend*, xiii. 372  
 Bogue, David and Bennett, J (1750-1825), *History of Dissenters*, x. 573  
 Bohemia, ii. 78, 333, 340; iii. 404, 406, 408, 409; v. 189, 231; vii. 390  
 Bohemian, the, in *The Fyrste Boke of the Introduction of Knowledge*, iii. 118



- Bohemian scholars in England in Wyclif's day, II. 76
- Bohemianism, XIII 181, 182, 322; XIV 194
- Bohemund, in *Orlando Furioso*, III 261
- Bohn, Henry George (1796-1884), x 462, XII 567, XIV 671, *Antiquarian Library*, XII 409, *Guinea Catalogue*, XII 409
- Boiardo, Matteo Maria, XII. 4, *Orlando Innamorato*, IV 506, XII. 465
- Boiastuan, III. 122
- Boice, Sir, in *Morte Arthure*, II. 136
- Boileau, Abbé, x 555
- Boileau-Despréaux, Nicolas, v 198; VIII 151, 230, 243, 249, 251, 427 ff., 440; IX 157, 169, 174, 287, 522, x. 128, XII 115
- L'Art Poétique*, VIII 427, 429; x 190
- Lutrin*, VIII 223, 427, 492, 497, IX 78, 201
- Ode sur la Prise de Namur*, IX. 167
- Satire* (second), VIII 70
- Satire touching Nobility*, VIII. 101
- Bois, John (1561-1644), VII 358, 360, 539
- Boisil, I 163
- Bokenam, Osbern (1393-1447?), II. 529
- Lines or Legends of Saints*, II. 226, 244
- Bokyngham, John (d 1398), *Super Sententias*, II 414
- Bolas, Thomas, XIV 593
- Bold, Henry (1627-1683), VII 101, 467
- Bold, Samuel (1649-1737), VIII 396, 530
- Boldon Buke*, XII 558
- Boldrewood, Rolf, *pseud* See Browne, Thomas Alexander
- Boleyn, Anne. See Anne
- Boleyn, Sir Thomas, earl of Wiltshire (1477-1539), III. 36, 188
- Bolingbroke, viscount. See St John, Henry
- Bolingbroke, in *King Richard II*, v 302
- Bolmer, in *Yorkshire*, v. 101
- Bologna, II. 397, 412, III 5, 7, 55, 188, 480, VIII. 6, 357
- Bologna, schools of, I. 208, 213, 221, 222
- Bolomyer, Henry, canon of Lausanne, II. 358
- Bolton, Edmund ('Philanactophil') (1575?-1633?), III 224, 227, 348; IV 136, 137, 500, 550, 615; VII 234, 499; *Corpus Rerum Anglicarum*, VII. 234, *Florus's Epitome of Roman History* (trans), VII. 234; *Hypercritica*, III. 227, 596, VII. 233, 297, 309, 521
- Bolton, M. P. W., XIV 530
- Bolton, Lancashire, XIV. 215
- Bolton-le-Moors, Lancashire, VII. 387
- Bolts, Wilham (1740?-1808), XIV. 369, 633
- Bombay, XIV. 65, 372
- Bon Gaulther Ballads*, The, XIII. 167, 179
- Bona, Jaonnes, *Guide to Eternity*, IX. 307, 466
- Bonarelli, *Filli di Sciro*, VII 362
- Bonar, Horatius (1808-1889), XII. 516
- Bonaventura, St, I. 121, 170, 229; *Meditations*, v. 47
- Bond, Sir Edward Augustus (1815-1898), XI 440, XII 396, 562
- Bond, Henry, IV 519
- Bond, John (1550-1612), VII 543
- Bond, R. Warwick, v 139, 141, 446, 448, 459
- Bond, Thomas (1765-1837), XII. 555
- Bond, Wilham (fl 1726), IX 23
- Bonducci, Andrea, x 502
- Bone Adventure, in *The Bouge of Courte*, III. 82
- Bonet, Honoré, II. 324
- Bongrace, in *Jacke Jugeler*, v. 120
- Bonheur de ce Monde*, IX 190
- Bonhill, x. 39
- Boniface, in Farquhar's *Beaux' Stratagem*, VIII 195
- Boniface VIII, pope, II. 170; *Liber Sextus*, II. 413
- Boniface IX, pope, II. 395
- Boniface, St, I 81, 86, 87, 95, 486, also see Add. to third impression
- Boniface, Sir, in *The Wise-woman Of Hogsdon*, VI 94
- Bonn, XII. 335
- Bonn university, XIV. 457
- Bonner or Boner, Edmund (1500?-1569), bishop of London, III 188, 209, 383
- Bonner, Hypatia Bradlaugh (1833-1891), XIV. 558
- Bonner, W S, XIV 570
- Bonnie Anne*, II. 469
- Bonnie Charlie*, IX 422
- Bonnie Dundee*, III 207
- Bonnie James Campbell*, II 469
- Bonnivard, in *Byron's Prisoner of Chillon*, XII 50
- Bonny Baby Livingston*, II. 467
- Bonny Earl of Murray*, The, II. 469
- Bonny Scotch Lad*, The, IX. 405
- Bonoell, John, IV. 519
- Bononoini, IX 364
- Bonstetten, Charles-Victor de, x. 150, 151
- Bonwick, James (1817-1906), XIV. 589, 642, 643, *Daily Life and Origin of the Tasmansians*, XIV. 412; *Last of the Tasmanians*, The, XIV. 412
- Bonwicke, Ambrose (1652-1722), XII. 534, *A Pattern for Young Students*, x. 403
- Bonwicke, Ambrose (1692-1714), IX. 460, 626
- Booby, lady, in Fielding's *Joseph Andrews*, x. 27
- Booby, squire, in Fielding's *Joseph Andrews*, x. 27
- 'Boojum,' Lewis Carroll's, XIII. 186
- Book of Anzac*, The, XIV. 408
- Book of Common Prayer*, IV. 430, 452, 464, 472, 473; VII. 170, 512, 540; XIV. 448, 495, 503; Irish version of, IV. 473
- Book of Kells*, The, XIV. 341
- Book of the Universal Kirk of Scotland*, The, VII. 237, 504
- Book production and distribution, II. 353 ff., 544 ff.; IV. 432 ff., 615 ff.; XI 344 ff., 511 ff.

Bookbinding, 1557-1625, *rv.* 620  
*Booke of Honor and Armes, The*, *rv.* 595, 615  
 Booker, John (1603-1667), *vii.* 559, *The bloody Almanac*, *vii.* 400, 557, 567, *Several Speeches at a Conference*, *vii.* 400  
 Bookwit, in Steele's *Lying Lover*, *ix.* 33  
 Boole, George (1815-1864), *xiv.* 290, 525, 613, *The Laws of Thought*, *xiv.* 11  
 Boon, Martin James, *xiv.* Add. 5  
 Boor, John (*fl.* 1389), *vi.* 316  
 Boorde, Andrew (1490?-1549), *iii.* 118 ff., 555, 560, *rv.* 392, 593, *v.* 400; *A Compendious Regyment or a Dyetary of Helth*, *iii.* 102, 119, *The Fyrst Boke of the Introduction of Knowledge*, *iii.* 118, *rv.* 366  
 Booth, Barton (1681-1733), *x.* 23, 499, *xi.* 284  
 Booth, Edwin, *v.* 343  
 Booth, James (1806-1878), *xiv.* 613, 663  
 Booth, Junius Brutus (1796-1852), *v.* 343, *xii.* 189  
 Booth, William, *In darkest England and the way out*, *vii.* 330  
 Booth, in Fielding's *Amelia*, *x.* 25, 36  
 Boothby, Guy Newell (1867-1905), *xiv.* 411, 643  
 Boothby, Miss Hill (1708-1756), *x.* 518  
 Boothby, Richard, *Brave Discovery... of Madagascar*, *rv.* 119, 519  
 Boots, in *Our Mutual Friend*, *xiii.* 373  
 Boquet, Monsieur, *xi.* 286  
 Borachia, in *A Very Woman*, *vi.* 178  
 Borachio, in *The Atheist's Tragedie*, *vi.* 190  
 Boraskie, in *The Loyal Subject*, *vi.* 147  
 Borbonius, Matthew, *rv.* 303  
 Borbonius, Nicholas, *Nugae*, *rv.* 303  
 Boreck, C. W. von, *v.* 328, 334, 507, 508, *Julius Caesar*, *v.* 322, 329  
 Bord-à-Plouffe, Canada, *xiv.* 394  
 Bordeaux, *iii.* 182, *vi.* 332, 363, *vii.* 350  
 Bordeaux, Collège de Guyenne, *iii.* 180, 181, 484  
 Border, Daniel, anabaptist (*fl.* 1643-1650), *vii.* 398  
*England's Moderate Messenger*, *vii.* 398  
*Impartial Scout, The*, *vii.* 398  
*Kingdoms Faithfull Scout, The*, *vii.* 398  
*Kingdoms Weekly Post, The*, *vii.* 398  
*Perfect Weekly Account, The*, *vii.* 398  
*Weekly Account, A*, *vii.* 398  
*Weekly Account, The*, *vii.* 398  
 Border, the, *ii.* 148, 285; *vii.* 30; *ix.* 403, 620, *xii.* 282, *xiv.* 105  
 Border ballads, *xii.* 4  
 Borderers, the, *ii.* 471  
 Boreman, Robert (d. 1675), *ix.* 622  
 Borgias, the, *xiv.* 109  
 Borkowsky, T., *ix.* 117  
 Borlase, William (1695-1772), *ix.* 583; *x.* 521  
 Brough muir, the, in Scott's *Marmion*, *xii.* 11  
 Boroughbridge, battle of, *ii.* 93  
 Borowlaski, count, *xii.* 24

Borromeo, cardinal, *rv.* 490  
 Borron, Robert de, *i.* 298, 301  
 Borrow, George (1803-1881), *i.* 306; *vi.* 258, *ix.* 276, *xiii.* 491, *xiv.* 152, 199, 277, 573, also see Add. 2  
*Bible in Spain, The*, *xiv.* 160, 265, 266, 277  
*Lavengro*, *xiv.* 160  
*Romany Rye, The*, *xiv.* 160  
*Wild Wales*, *xiv.* 161  
 Borrowdale, *xi.* 122  
 Borsa, Mamo, *xiv.* 589  
 Borthwick, Sir Algernon, lord Glenesk, *xiv.* 204, 591  
 Borthwick, Peter (1804-1852), *xiv.* 204  
 Bos, C., *xiii.* 517  
 Bosanquet, Bernard, *xiv.* 525  
 Boscan-Almogaver, Juan, *vii.* 95  
 Boscawen, Mrs F., wife of admiral Boscawen, *xi.* 385, 392, 400, 401, 404, 405  
 Boscombe, near Salisbury, rectory of, *iii.* 461  
 Bosham. See Herbert of Bosham  
 Bosman, H S, *xiv.* 423  
 Bosman, John, *xiv.* 269  
 Bosman, Walter, *xiv.* Add. 5  
 Bosola, in *The Dutchesse of Malfy*, *vi.* 204 ff.  
 Bossewell, John (*fl.* 1572), *rv.* 429, 616  
 Bossuet, Jacques-Bénigne, bishop of Meaux, *viii.* 346, 349, 513  
*Conférence avec M. Claude*, *viii.* 427  
*Discours sur l'Histoire Universelle*, *viii.* 427  
*Exposition de la Doctrine de l'Église Catholique*, *viii.* 427  
*Histoire des Variations*, *ix.* 221  
 Boston, Thomas (1676-1732), *ix.* 599  
 Boston, U S A, *xiv.* 351, 355  
*Boston Pilot, The*, *xiv.* 351, 355  
 Boswell, Sir Alexander (1775-1822), *x.* 216, 533; *xi.* 486, 487, *xii.* 396, 562; *xiv.* 207  
*Ah! Mary, sweetest maid, Farewell*, *xi.* 260  
*East Neuk of Fife*, *xi.* 260  
*Jenny Dang the Weaver*, *xi.* 260  
*Jenny's Bawbee*, *xi.* 260  
*New Whig Song*, *xi.* 260  
*Paddy O'Rafferty*, *xi.* 260  
*Sir Albyn*, *xi.* 260  
*Skeldon Haughs or the Sow flitted*, *xi.* 260  
*Songs Chiefly in the Scottish Dialect*, *xi.* 260  
*Taste Life's Glad Moments*, *xi.* 260  
 Boswell, G. (*fl.* 1657), *vii.* 443  
 Boswell, James (1740-1795), *iii.* 382, *rv.* 284, *ix.* 363, 369, *x.* 177, 179, 181, 185, 189, 193, 196, 198, 204 ff., 211, 213 ff. (main entry), 226, 233, 240, 243, 294, 298, 352, 514, 532 ff., 537, also see Add.; *xi.* 43, 260, 361, 368, 381 ff., 404; *xiv.* 207, 560, 608  
*Account of Corsica*, *x.* 216  
*Boswelliana*, *x.* 218

Boswell, James

*British Essays in favour of the Brave Corsicans*, x 216

*Critical Structures on Malloch's Elvira* (by Boswell, Erskine, and Dempster), x 532

*Cub at Newmarket, The*, x 215

*Dorando*, x 215

*Elegy on the death of an amiable young lady*, x 215

*Essence of the Douglas Cause*, x 216

*Hypochondriack, The*, x 217

*Journal of a Tour to the Hebrides*, x. 218

*Life of Johnson*, viii 368, ix 350, 380, x. 204, 207, 209, 213, 214, 218, 219, 295, 303, 327, 329, xi 14, 280, 360, 381; xii. 403, xiv. 69

'Memoirs' (in *The European Magazine*), x 218

*No Abolition of Slavery*, x 217

*Ode to Tragedy*, x 215, 218

*On the Alarming Attempt to infringe the Articles of the Union*, x 217

*On the present state of the Nation*, x 217

*Songs in the Justiciary Opera*, x 216

Boswell, James, the younger (1778-1822), v 308, x 193

Boswell, John (1698-1756), x 553

Bosworth, Joseph (1789-1876), i. 101; xii 382, 551

Bosworth, or Boxworth, William (1607-1650?), vii. 467, *Chaste and Lost Lovers, The*, or *Arcadius and Sepha*, vii 91; *Hinc Lachrymae*, vii. 91; *To Aurora*, vii. 91

Bosworth, battle of, ii 46; vi 339

Bosworth, battlefield of, v. 193

*Botanical Magazine, The*, xiv 319, 623

Botany bay, xi 64, xii. 215

Boteler, Nathaniel (*f* 1625-1627), iv 125; *Six Dialogues about Sea Services*, iv. 126, 519

Botener, John (*f* 1376), iv 484

Botero, Giovanni, iv. 506, 519

Botes, iii. 548

Botfield, Beriah (1807-1863), xii. 394, 405, 563

Botha, Louis, xiv Add. 5

Bočvarr Biarki, i. 29, 30

Bothwell, 1st earl of See Hepburn, Patrick

*Bothwell Bridge*, ii 471

Botolph, St, v 55

Botger, C, xiii 599

Bottom, in *A Midsummer-Night's Dream*, v 82, 353; vi 233, 321; xiii. 71

Bouchain, ix 504, 510

Boucicault, Dion (1820?-1890), xiii 293, 295 ff, 570, 575, xiv. 625

*Arrah-na-Pogue*, xiii. 296

*Colleen Bawn, The*, xiii. 296

*Corsican Brothers, The*, xiii 296

*London Assurance*, xiii 298

*Louis XI*, xiii 296

*Saughraun, The*, xiii. 296

Boudoin, J., *L'Artisan de la Fortune* (trans. of Bacon's *Essays*), iv. 397

Bouffiers, Louis-François, duc de, ix 287

Bough, Samuel (1822-1878), xi, 482

Boughton hall, Boughton Malherbe, Kent, iv 188

Boughton-under-Blee, ii 211

Bouhours, Dominique, viii 458; *Manière de penser sur les ouvrages de l'esprit*, viii 430

Boulainvillers, count de, x 320

Boulge, near Woodbridge, xiii 158

Boulogne, iii 197, x 217, 445

Boulter, Hugh (1672-1742), archbishop of Armagh, ix 455, x 523

Boulton, Matthew (1728-1809), xiv. 425

Bouncer, Mrs, in *Verdant Green*, xiv 248

Bounderby, Josiah, in Dickens's *Hard Times*, xiii 365

Bounteous Progress, Sir, in *A Mad World, My Masters*, vi 73

Bourbon, the constable de, iii 188

Bourbon, house of, ix 240, xiii 286

Bourchier family, the, ii 238

Bourchier, John, 2nd lord Berners (1467-1533), ii. 377, 383 ff, 545; iv. 499, 509; v 139

*Castle of Love, The*, ii. 366

Froissart's *Chronicle*, ii 366, 386; iii. 396

*Golden Book of Marcus Aurelius, The*, ii. 386

*History of Arthur of Little Britain*, ii 366, 384

*Huon of Bordeaux*, ii 366, 384, 385

Bourchier, Thomas (1404?-1486), archbishop of Canterbury, ii 329

Bourdaloue, Louis, viii 346

Bourgeois, Maurice, xiv 629

Bourget, Louis, xiv 541

Bourget, Paul, xi 452

Bourgh, lady Catherine de, in Jane Austen's *Pride and Prejudice*, xii 265

Bourignon, Antoinette (1616-1680), ix. 343, 351, 570, 574

Bournot, Sir John George (1837-1902), xiv 639, 640; *The Story of Canada*, xiv. 398

Bourn, Samuel (1689-1754), *Address to Protestant Dissenters*, x. 429

Bourne, Henry (1696-1733), ix. 583; *Antiquities of the Common People, The*, ix. 397, xii 384, 555

Bourne, Henry Richard Fox, *Life of John Locke*, ix. 453, *English Newspapers*, xiv 197, 209, 589

Bourne, Nicholas (*f* 1622), iv. 454; vii. 390, 391

Bourne, Vincent (1695-1747), ix. 194, 577; xi 93

Bourne, William (d. 1583), iv. 95, 122, 519

Bournemouth, xii 368

Boursault, Edme, viii 184

Boutell, Charles (1812-1877), xii. 555

Bouterwek, K. W, i 162

Bovaldo, in *Loves Cruelty*, vi. 225

Bove, Jean de, *Des trois larrons*, ix. 43

*Bow Bells*, xii. 491

- Bowden, John Edward, xii. 500; xiii. 555  
 Bowden, John William (1798-1844), xii. 286, 498, 503, xiii. 559  
 Bowdler, Thomas (1754-1825), xi. 288  
 Bowdler, in *The Fayre Mayde of the Exchange*, vi. 98  
 Bowdlerising, v. 211  
 Bowen, Edward Ernest (1836-1901), xiv. 656, 659, 664  
 Bowen, Herbert Courthope, xiv. 648  
 Bower, Alexander (*f* 1804-1830), x. 508  
 Bower, Archibald (1686-1766), x. 129, 554, *History of the Popes*, x. 331  
 Bower, George Spencer, xiv. 534  
 Bower, Richard (d. 1561?), vi. 318, 322, and see Bowyer, Richard  
 Bower or Bowmaker, Walter (d. 1449), ii. 148, 149, 511  
 Bower of Bliss, in *The Faerie Queene*, vi. 378; vii. 2  
 Bowes, Sir Hierome, iii. 358  
 Bowes, Sir Jerome, in Milton's *Moscona*, vii. 146  
 Bowes, Robert, xi. 513, 514  
 Bowes, Thomas (*f* 1586), iii. 405, 496; *The French Academy*, iii. 496, 622  
 Bowes's academy, ix. 439  
 Bowker, Richard Rogers, xiv. 594  
 Bowles, Caroline. See Southey, Mrs Caroline Anne  
 Bowles, John (*f* 1807), *Letter to Whitbread*, xiv. 449, 648  
 Bowles, William Lisle (1762-1850), ix. 77, 500, xi. 130, 164, 196, 197, 456, 468; xii. 110, 146, 202, 425, 434; xiii. 5  
*Bamborough Castle*, xi. 197  
*Fourteen Sonnets*, xi. 197  
*Hope*, xi. 197  
*Influence of Time on Grief*, xi. 197  
*Sonnets*, xi. 190  
*Tynemouth*, xi. 197  
*Vindictae Wykehamicae*, xiv. 453, 657  
 Bowley, Sir Joseph, in Dickens's *The Chimes*, xiii. 359  
 Bowling, Tom, in Smollett's *Roderick Random*, x. 41, 55  
 Bowring, Sir John (1792-1872), xi. 67, 440, 441, xii. 41, 344, 473; xiv. 569, 608, 663  
 Bows, Mr, in *Pendennis*, xiii. 324  
 Bowyer, Richard, alias Styrlay or Strylly or Strelley, vi. 318  
 Bowyer, W (*f* 1710), viii. 519  
 Bowyer, William, *The Valiant Scot* (1637), vi. 507  
 Bowyer, William, the younger (1699-1777), xi. 362, 516; *Literary Anecdotes of the Eighteenth Century*, xii. 383  
 Box hill, xiii. 490  
 Boxley, vii. 60  
 Boy, the, in *The Play of the wether*, v. 106  
*Boy and the Mantle*, *The*, i. 516; ii. 470  
 Boy bishop, v. 9; vi. 331  
 Boy of Battlesdon, vii. 426  
 Boy of Bilson, the, iv. 606; vii. 426  
 Boyce, Samuel (d. 1775), x. 508  
 Boyce, William B., xiv. Add 5  
 Boycott system, xiv. 353  
 Boyd, Andrew Kennedy Hutchinson (1825-1899), xiv. 573; *Last Years of St Andrews*, *The*, xiv. 177, *Recreations of a Country Parson*, xiv. 177  
 Boyd, Hugh (1746-1794), xiv. 370, 633  
 Boyd, Robert (1578-1627), ix. 594  
 Boyd, William, 4th earl of Kilmarnock (1704-1746), ix. 616  
 Boyd, Zachary (1585?-1653), ix. 594  
 Boydell, John (1719-1804), xiv. 237, 238, 244  
 Boyer, Abel (1667-1729), viii. 296, 508; ix. 19, 264, 265, 482, 541  
*Achilles, or Iphigenia in Aulis* (Racine's), viii. 205  
*History of Queen Anne*, ix. 264  
*History of the Reign of Queen Anne* . . . , ix. 264  
*History of William III*, ix. 264  
 Boyer, Clarence Valentine, vi. Add.  
 Boyle, Charles, 4th earl of Orrery and 1st baron Marston (1676-1731), viii. 440; ix. 114, 156, 242, 372, 373, 436, 438, 492, 541, 575, 624; xi. 350  
 Boyle, Dorothy, countess of Burlington, xiv. 235  
 Boyle, Frederick, xiv. Add. 5  
 Boyle, George David (1828-1901), xiv. 558  
 Boyle, John, 5th earl of Orrery (1707-1762), ix. 509, 515  
 Boyle, Miss, xii. 484  
 Boyle, Richard, 1st earl of Cork (1566-1643), viii. 304  
 Boyle, Richard, 3rd earl of Burlington (1695-1753), ix. 88, 181, 493  
 Boyle, Robert (1627-1691), vii. 301, 327, 450, 526, viii. 281, 416, 417, 534, ix. 224, 370, 371, 434, 459, 539, x. 553, xii. 403; xiv. 310, 312, *Origine of Formes* . . . and *Qualities*, viii. 386, *Seraphic Love*, viii. 305; *Tracts*, viii. 386  
 Boyle, Robert, v. 288, 489  
 Boyle, Roger, lord Broghill and 1st earl of Orrery (1621-1679), vii. 27; viii. 24, 137, 141, 151, 215, 247, 305, 476, 481, 501  
*Black Prince, The*, viii. 20, 24  
*English Adventures. By a Person of Honour* (1676) (attributed to Roger Boyle), viii. 207  
*Guzman*, viii. 141, 149  
*History of Henry the Fifth, The*, viii. 20, 24  
*Mr Anthony* (attributed to Roger Boyle), viii. 140  
*Mustapha*, viii. 21, 24  
*Parthenissa*, iv. 298, vii. 444; viii. 24, 210, 425  
 Boyle lectures, ix. 332, 370, 371, 460, 575, 580; xii. 339  
 Boyne, William, *The Yorkshire Library*, xii. 567  
 Boyne, battle of, x. 404

- Boynton, P Holmes, XIII 621, XIV 586  
 Boys, John (1571-1625), IV 474  
*Boys' Own Book, The*, VII 410  
 Boyse, Samuel (1708-1749), IX 615; XI 191, 366, 468  
 Boythorn, in Dickens's *Bleak House*, XII 228, 230, XIII 364  
 Bozon, Nicole, II 476, 569  
 Brabant, XIII 485  
 Brabant, in *Jacke Drums Entertainment*, VI 46  
 Brabine, Thomas, V 136  
 Brabourne, II 154  
 Bracebridge, in Kingsley's *Yeast*, XIII 399  
 Bracegirdle, Anne (1663?-1748), VIII 166, 181, 189, 201  
 Brachiano, in *The White Dwell*, VI 199, 200  
 Bracken, Thomas (1843-1898), XIV 408, 409, 643, *Not Understood*, XIV 409  
 Brackley, III 489  
 Brackyn, Francis, VI 353, 354, 363  
 Bracton or Bratton, Henry de (d 1268), I 200, 201, 500, VIII 358, 522, *De Legibus et Consuetudinibus Angliæ*, VIII 357, XIV 88  
 Bradamante, in *Orlando Furioso*, III 262, 268  
 Bradbury, Thomas (1677-1759), X 429  
 Braddon, Laurence (d 1724), IX 540  
 Braddon, Mary Elizabeth (Mrs John Maxwell, 1837-1915), XIII 487, 614  
 Bradford school, XIV 461  
 Bradford, X 435  
 Bradford school, VII 374  
 Bradford, John (1510?-1555), IV 266, 268, 511, 513, 559, 563, *Meditations*, IV 472  
 Bradlaugh, Charles (1833-1891), XIII 120, XIV 558  
 Bradley, Andrew Cecil, XI 452, XII 85, 444, 448, 490; XIII 528, *A Commentary on Tennyson's 'In Memoriam'*, XIII 36  
 Bradley, Arthur Granville, XIV 656  
 Bradley, Edward (*pseud* Cuthbert Bede, 1827-1889), XIII 614, *Verdant Green*, XIV 248, 263  
 Bradley, Francis Herbert (1846-1924), XIV 525, 537  
*Appearance and Reality*, XIV 51  
*Essays on Truth and Reality*, XIV 51  
*Ethical Studies*, XIV 50  
*Principles of Logic*, XIV 50  
 Bradley, George Granville, XII 515, 523  
 Bradley, Henry (1845-1924), I 96, 469; II 40, 45  
 Bradley, James (1693-1762), XIV 285, 613  
 Bradley, Katharine Harris *See* Field, Michael  
 Bradley, Richard (d. 1732), XIV 316, 617  
 Bradshaw, in *Arden of Feversham*, V 270  
 Bradshaw, Henry (d 1513), II 240, 529, *Life of Saynt Werburghe*, III 75  
 Bradshaw, Henry (1831-1886), II 51, 71, 118, 191, 507; IV 483, 486, 494, XII 568, *Collected Papers*, XII 410, 'Memoranda', XII 410

- Bradshaw, John (1602-1659), VII 249, VIII 358, IX 288  
 Bradshaw, Mrs, Gissing's, XIII 511  
 Bradshaw, Richard (*f* 1650), VII 494  
 Bradshaw, William (*f* 1700), XI 365; *Parable of the Magpye*, VIII 113, XI 365  
 Bradshaw's *Guide*, III 376  
 Bradsheet, Anne (1612-1672), VII 467  
 Bradwardine, baron of, in *Waverley*, VII 262  
 Bradwardine, Thomas, *Doctor profundus* (1290?-1349), I 236, 504, II 20, 35, 403, IV 309  
 Brady, Nicholas (1659-1726), VIII 103, 104, 467, 487, *Psalms*, version of, by Nahum Tate and Nicholas Brady, VIII 46, 500  
 Brady, Thomas John Bellingham, XII 541  
*Braes o' Yarrow, The*, II 468  
 Brahma, XI 215  
 Brahmanical religion, XI 20  
 Brāhmī alphabet, the, XII 391  
 Brailsford, Henry Noel, *Shelley, Godwin and their Circle*, XI 305  
 Bramtree, V 116, 117  
 Brainworm, in D'Urfey's *Virtuous Wife*, VIII 199  
 Bramber, Sussex, VII 25  
 Bramble, Matthew, in Smollett's *Humphrey Clinker*, X 42, 47, 232  
 Bramble, Mrs Tabitha, in Smollett's *Humphrey Clinker*, X 47, XI 295  
 Bramdean, VII 510  
 Bramhall, John (1594-1663), VII 323, 326, 327, 526, VIII 423, *Castigations of Mr Hobbes*, VII 341, *A Defence of the True Liberty of Human Actions*, VII 341  
 Brampton, Thomas (*f* 1414), II 557  
 Bramston, James (1694?-1744), IX 212, 534  
 Bramston, Sir John (1611-1700), VII 380  
 Brand, Hannah (d. 1821), XI 501  
 Brand, John (1744-1806), IX 583, XII 384, 555  
 Brand, Robert Henry, XIV Add. 6  
 Brandan, St, XIII 222  
 Brandenburg, Frederick William, elector of, VIII 377  
 Brandes, Georg, I VII, V 342, XI 452, 460, XII 572, XIII 23, 600  
 Brandl, Alois, I VII, 471, XI 452, 460  
 Brandon, Charles, duke of Suffolk (d. 1545), IV 209; VIII 207  
 Brandon, colonel, in Jane Austen's *Sense and Sensibility*, XII 263  
 Brandon, George, in Thackeray's *A Shabby Genteel Story*, XIII 312, 332  
 Brandon, Richard (d. 1649), VII 571  
 Branghtons, the, in Burney's *Evelina*, X 71  
 Brankston (Braxton) hill or moor, II 421, III 78, and *see* Flodden  
 Brant, Sebastian, *Das Narrenschiff*, III 65 ff., 69, 83, 92, 94, 95, 544; IV 598; VIII 66 *See, also, under* Barclay, Alexander  
 Brantham, Suffolk, III 206

Brantôme, III. 105  
 Brantwood, XII. 413  
 Brantwell, Elizabeth (d. 1822), XIII. 448, 450  
 Branwell, Maria. *See* Bronte, Maria  
 Branwen, daughter of Llyr, I. 280  
 Brash and Reid's *Poetry Ancient and Select*, XI. 268  
 Brasidas, IV. 49  
 Brass, in Vanbrugh's *Confederacy*, VIII. 185  
 Brasses, the, in *The Old Curiosity Shop*, XIII. 354  
 Brassey, Anna, lady (1839-1887), XIV. 608  
 Brathwaite, Richard (1588?-1673), III. 128, IV. 589, 591, 592, 594, 595, 601, 604, V. 523  
*Barnabae Itinerarium or Barnabee's Journal*, IV. 412, 604  
*The Prodigals Teares or His fare-well to Vanity*, IV. 370  
*The Smoking Age, or the Man in the Mist*, IV. 399, 601  
*Whamzies*, IV. 119  
 Brattle, Carry, in Trollope's *The Vicar of Bullhampton*, XIII. 471  
 Braun, Mrs C, XIII. 568  
 Braune, Wilhelm, I. vii  
 Braunschweig, H., IV. 506  
 Brawne, Fanny, XII. 101, 448  
*Brawny Bishop's Complaint*, The, VIII. 110  
 Braxfield, Robert Macqueen, lord (1722-1799), X. 534  
 Bray, Charles (1811-1884), XII. 509, XIII. 426, 606, *The Philosophy of Necessity*, XIII. 424  
 Bray, William (1736-1832), VIII. 275; XII. 555, 559  
 Bray, vicar of, in Prior's *Dialogues*, IX. 179  
 Braybrook, near Leicester, II. 76  
 Braybrooke, lord *See* Neville, R. G.  
 Brayley, Edward Wedlake (1773-1854), XII. 383, 555  
 Brayne, father-in-law of J. Burbage, VI. 283  
 Brayne, John, VII. 567  
 Brazil, IV. 84, XIV. 276  
 Breach, mistress, XI. 368  
 Breca, in *Beowulf*, I. 25  
 Breca, in *Widsith*, I. 38  
 Brecon, VII. 43  
 Bredfield, Suffolk, XIII. 158, 159  
 Bredt, P., XIII. 517, 518  
 Brehons, XIV. 338  
 Breisach on the Rhine, II. 84  
 Brek, Simon, in Wyntoun's *Cronykil*, II. 150  
 Bremen, IX. 259  
 Bremner, Christina S., XIV. 657  
 Bremner, Robert, XIV. 608  
 Brémont, abbé, XII. 331  
*Brendan, St.*, I. 379, 526, II. 476, 568; IV. 338  
 Brende, John, IV. 2; *Quintus Curtius*, IV. 5, 500  
 Brent, Charlotte (d. 1802), XI. 287  
 Brent, Sir Nathaniel (1573?-1652), IV. 513

Brent hall, Essex, VII. 101  
 Brentford, VI. 194, X. 435  
 Brentford, battle of, VIII. 278  
 Brentwood school, VII. 375  
 Brenz, J., IV. 506  
 Brer Rabbit, XIV. 346  
 Brereton, Austin, XIII. 566  
 Brenewood, Edward (1565?-1613), VII. 536  
 Brescia, IX. 273  
 Brest, III. 72  
*Bretherne and systars, The rule of the living of the*, II. 370  
 Bretherton, print-seller, XIV. 238  
 Breton, Nicholas (1545?-1626?), III. 128, 229, 408, 417, 554, 590, 605; IV. 132, 134 ff., 395, 412, 469, 534, 535, 540, 589, 591, 595, 605; V. 525, VII. 8, 18, 442  
*Characters upon Essays*, IV. 395  
*Chesse Play, The*, IV. 135  
*Countesse of Pembroke's love, The*, IV. 137  
*Excellent dreame of ladres, and their riddles, An*, IV. 135  
*Maseries of Mavilla*, III. 417  
*Passionate Shepherd, The*, III. 283, IV. 137  
*Pilgrimage to Paradise, The*, IV. 137  
*Poste with a Packet of Mad Letters, A*, VII. 443  
*Soules immortall Crowne, The*, IV. 137  
*Strange description of a rare garden plot, A*, IV. 135  
*Strange Fortunes of two excellent princes*, III. 408  
*Wat's Trenchmour*, VII. 520  
 Breton, cape, IV. 78  
 Breton language, XIV. 511  
 Breton lays, I. 328  
 Breton saints, I. 75  
*Bretons, Geste des*, I. 376  
 Brett, Thomas (1667-1744), X. 403, 570  
 Bretts (or 'Welsh'), II. 102  
 Breval, John Durant (1680?-1738), IX. 521, *Remarks on several parts of Europe*, XI. 356  
 Breviaries, III. 21, Roman, III. 35; Sarum, III. 33, 34  
 Brewer, George (b. 1766), XI. 530  
 Brewer, John Sherren (1810-1879), I. 224, 230, 233, XII. 395, XIV. 542, 546; *English Studies*, XIV. 90; *Reign of Henry VIII, The*, XIV. 90  
 Brewer, Robert Frederick, *A Manual of English Prosody*, XIII. 275, 564  
 Brewer, Thomas (fl. 1624), *The Merry Devil of Edmonton*, V. 283  
 Brewster, Sir David (1781-1868), XIII. 4; XIV. 286, 318, 613  
 Brewster, Thomas (fl. 1656), VII. 407  
 Briareus, legend of, IV. 396  
 Brice, Andrew (1690-1773), XI. 516  
 Bricot, III. 57  
*Bricriu's Feast*, I. 330, 366, XIV. 339  
 Bridall, John (b. 1635?), VIII. 525  
 Bride, in *The Golden Legend*, II. 381

*Bridegroom Greets when the Sun gae's doon*, xi 255  
 Bridekirk, ix. 191  
 Bridell-Fox, E. F., xiii. 550  
 Bridges, Besse, in *The Fair Maid Of The West*, vi 115  
 Bridges, G., vii 576  
 Bridges, John (d. 1618), dean of Sarum, bishop of Oxford, iii 435 ff., 439, 440, 445, vi 334; *A Defence of the Government established in the Church of England for ecclesiastical matters*, iii. 435, 608  
 Bridges, John (1666-1724), ix 583, x 560  
 Bridges, John Henry (1832-1906), xiv 525  
*Comte's General View of Positivism*, xiv. 27  
*Comte's System of Positive Polity* (trans.), xiv. 27  
*Essays and Addresses*, xiv. 27  
*Five Discourses on Positive Religion*, xiv 27  
*The Unity of Comte's Life and Doctrine*, xiv. 27  
 Bridges, Robert, poet laureate, xii 448, 499; xiii. 219, 235, 273, 553, 564, *Prosody of Milton*, xiii. 276  
 Bridges, Thomas (*fl.* 1759-1775), iv. 21  
 Bridgewater, earl of. *See* Egerton, John  
 Bridgewater, Mrs. *See* Hazlitt, Mrs  
*Bridgewater treatises*, xiv. 320  
 Bridgman, or Bridgeman, Sir Orlando (1606?-1674), vii. 49, viii 435, 525  
 Bridgman, Richard Whalley (1761?-1820), xii. 568  
 Bridgnorth, vii. 166, xiv 128  
 Bridgnorth academy, x. 435  
 Bridgwater, ix. 265  
 Bridlington, ii 241  
 Bridlington, Augustinian priory, i. 384  
 'Briefless, Mr,' *pseud.* of A Beckett, Gilbert Abbott, xiv 262  
 'Briefless, Junior, A.,' *pseud.* of A Beckett, Arthur William, xiv 262  
 Brierley, Benjamin (1825-1896), xiii 614  
 Brigden, Mrs *See* Richardson, Mary  
 Briggs, Arabella, in Thackeray's *Vanity Fair*, xiii. 319  
 Briggs, Henry (1561-1630), iii. 485; ix 581  
 Briggs, John (1785-1875), xiv. 373, 633  
 Briggs, William, xiv. 594  
 Briggs, Mr, in Burney's *Cecilia*, x 71  
 Briggs, Mr, Leech's, ix. 263  
 Bringham, Nicholas (d. 1558), i 371; ii 41  
 Bright, Edward Brailsford, xiv 672  
 Bright, John (1811-1889), xi. 35, xiv 142, 144 ff., 197, 200, 209, 565, 566  
 Bright, William (1824-1901), xii. 498, 519, *also see* Add 3; *Chapters of Early English Church History*, xii. 357; *History of the Church*, xii 356  
 Bright, lady, in *Amends for Ladies*, vi. 251  
 Brightland, John, xi. 277  
 Brighton, xii. 322, 555; xiii. 319, xiv. 249, 461

Brigittine order, iv 477  
 Brihtwold, bishop of Ramsbury (d. 1045), i 146  
 Brill, iii 230  
 Brimblecombe, John, in Kingsley's *Westward Ho!*, xii 112  
 Brimley, George (1819-1857), xiii 165, 405, 407, 517, 528, xiv. 153, 229, 573  
 Brindley, John, xi. 357, 368  
 Brine, John (1703-1765), x. 437  
 Brine, Punch artist, xiv 260  
 Brink, Melt J, *Grappage Stories*, xiv. 420  
 Brinkelow, Henry (d 1546), iii 97, 543; iv. 363, *The Complaint of Roderick Mors*, iii 111, 118  
 Brinsley, John, the elder (*fl.* 1663), ix. 432, 451, 620, *Aesop*, xi 536, *Ludus Ilerarius*, vii 356, 380, 536, 549  
 Brinton, Sybil G., *Old Friends and New Fancies*, xii 271  
 Brisbane, John, ix 227  
 Briscoe, Samuel, ix 295  
 Briseida, i 341  
 Brisk, Fastidious, in *Every Man out of his Humour*, x. 55  
 Brisk, Mr, in Congreve's *Double-Dealer*, viii 170, 178, 428  
 Bristol, ii 242, 384, 480, iii 44; iv 79, 101, 110, 123, 466, vi. 125, 316, 340, 359, 436, vii. 278, 397, ix 183, 455; x 186, 267, 304, 305, 365, 399, 410, xi. 6, 17, 34, 147, 171, 172, 176, 313, 377, 378, 398, 400, 433, 456, 458, 464, 465, 519, xii 378  
 Bristol, Colston's hospital, x. 267  
 Bristol, earldom of, ix 280  
 Bristol, earls of. *See* Digby, George; Digby, John, Hervey, Augustus John; Hervey, John  
 Bristol, St Mary Redcliffe church, x. 266, 541, xii 383, 555  
 Bristol academy, x 437  
*Bristol Journal*, xi 147, 148, 506  
 Bristol university, xiv. 482  
 Bristow, W., ix 626  
 Britain, ii. 389, 450, ix 240  
 Britain, Benjamin, in Dickens's *Battle of Life*, xiii 359  
*Britain, Book of*, i. 77 ff.  
 Britain, early, xiv 76  
 Britain, Roman, xii. 385  
*Britain's Buss*, iv. 578  
 Britannia, ix. 173  
 Britannia, in Thomson's *Castle of Indolence*, x 120  
*Britanniae, De Situ*, xii. 373  
 Brittany, v. 17  
 Brittany, duchess of, in *Morte Arthure*, ii. 136  
 Brittany, duke of, in *Froissart*, ii 384  
 British academy, viii 250, xii. 370  
 British and Foreign school society, xiv. 450, 452, 467  
 British archaeological association, xii 385  
 British association, the, xiv. 286, 318  
 British constitution, xi. 9, 11, 14, 22, 29, 30

## BRITISH

- British empire, xi. 14, 20  
 British kings, line of, in *The Faerie Queene*, iii. 265  
 British parliament, xi. 22  
 British school of archaeology at Athens, xii. 377  
 British school of archaeology at Rome, xii. 377  
 British school of archaeology in Egypt, xii. 377  
 'British shell,' x. 161  
*British Album*, xi. 196  
*British Censor*, The, ix. 486  
*British Critic*, The, xii. 287, 303, 497, 498, 505  
*British Journal*, ix. 623  
*British Magazine*, The, x. 45, 231, 475; xi. 287, xii. 285, 497, 498, xiv. 87  
*British Poets*, The, ix. 205; xii. 360  
 Brito, William (d. 1356), *Quaestiones*, ii. 411, *Summa de expositione verborum Bibliae*, ii. 412  
 Britomart, in Spenser's *Faerie Queene*, iii. 261, 262, 265, 268, xii. 68, 96  
*Briton*, The, x. 45, 441 ff., 475, 577  
 Britons, the, xiv. 75  
 Britons, Caesar on, reproduced in Mandeville, ii. 91  
 Britton, John (d. 1275), viii. 358, 522  
 Britton, John (1771-1857), xii. 555  
*Architectural Antiquities of Great Britain*, xii. 383  
*Beauties of England and Wales*, xii. 383  
*Beauties of Wiltshire*, xii. 383  
*Cathedral Antiquities*, xii. 383  
 'Picturesque Antiquities of English Cities,' xii. 383  
 Brixen, xiv. 273  
 Broad church, xii. 508  
 Broadhurst, Frances, xiv. 658  
 Broadhurst, Thomas, xiv. 658  
 Broadley, Alexander Mayrick, xiv. 599  
 Broadley, A. M. and Seccombe, Thomas, *Doctor Johnson and Mrs Thrale*, x. 177  
 Broadside and Street Ballads, iii. 557, 561; iv. 601, 606  
 Broadwindsor, vii. 278, 292  
 Broddingnag, ix. 116, 144  
 Broceliande, fountain of, in *Yvain and Gawain*, i. 348  
 Brockett, Lawrence (fl. 1763), x. 148, 149  
 Broderip, Mrs Frances Freeling (1830-1878), xii. 460  
 Brodie, Alexander (1617-1680), ix. 602  
 Brodmeier, C., vi. 297, 299  
 Brodrick, George Charles, *Memorials of Merton*, ix. 459; xiv. 427  
 Broke, Arthur (d. 1563), iv. 506; v. 247  
 Brokesby, Francis (1637-1714), *Life of Hy Dodwell*, viii. 352, 517; *Of Education*, ix. 452, 620  
 Brome, Alexander (1620-1666), vi. 507, 549; vii. 570  
 Brome, Charles (fl. 1687-1700), viii. 461, 468  
 Brome, Joanna (fl. 1681), viii. 468

## BRONTË

- Brome, Richard (d. 1652?), v. 346, 351; vi. 173, 237, 238, 251-260 (main entry), 264, 266, 485, 507, and see Add. 2, vii. 571, viii. 141, 161; xiii. Add. 2  
*Antipodes*, The, vi. 254, 255, 259  
*City Witt*, The, vi. 253, 254, 256  
*Court Beggar*, The, vi. 254  
*Covent Garden Weeded*, vi. 254  
*Damorselle*, The, vi. 254  
*English Moor*, The, vi. 259  
*Fauli in Friendship*, A, vi. 252  
*Jovial Crew*, A, vi. 258 ff  
*Love-sick Court*, The, vi. 259  
*Madd Couple well matcht*, The, vi. 254; viii. 161  
*New Academy*, The, vi. 254  
*Northern Lasse*, The, vi. 252, 254 ff.  
*Novella*, The, vi. 259  
*Queen and Concubine*, The, vi. 259, 260  
*Queenes Exchange*, The, vi. 259  
*Sparagus Garden*, The, vi. 254, 255  
 'What if a day, or a month, or a year,' vi. 260  
 See, also, under Heywood  
 Brome, Stephen (d. 1652?), vi. 252  
 Brome play, the (Abraham and Isaac), ii. 483  
 Bromion, in Blake's *Visions of the Daughters of Albion*, xi. 210  
 Bromley, Mrs Beatrice, xiv. Add. 4  
 Bromley, Sir George, vii. 494  
 Bromley, Thomas (d. 1691), ix. 344, 564, 565  
 Brommerton, William, vii. 567  
 Bromsgrove, xi. 376  
 Bromyard, John de (fl. 1390), *Summa Praedicatorum*, i. 411  
 Bronte, Anne (1820-1849), xiii. 447 ff., 453, 608, 610, 612, 613, *Agnes Grey*, xiii. 453, 459; *Tenant of Wildfell Hall*, The, xiii. 453, 459  
 Bronte, Charlotte (1816-1855), xii. 490; xiii. 420, 447 ff. (main entry), 535, 547, 603, 608 ff., also see Add. 3; xiv. 573  
*Emma*, xiii. 455  
*Jane Eyre*, xiii. 449, 451 ff., 455 ff., 460  
*Poems* (by Currer, Ellis and Acton Bell), xiii. 450, 460  
*Professor*, The, xiii. 450, 454, 460  
*Shirley*, xiii. 453, 454  
*Villette*, xiii. 454, 455  
 Brontë, Elizabeth, 2nd daughter of Patrick Brontë, xiii. 448  
 Bronte, Emily Jane (1818-1848), xiii. 195, 238, 448 ff., 455, 457, 458 (main entry), 608 ff.; xiv. 386, 387  
*Old Stow*, The, xiii. 457  
*Remembrance*, xiii. 457  
*Stanzas*, xiii. 457  
*Wuthering Heights*, xiii. 453, 455 ff., 459  
 Bronte, Maria (born Branwell), xiii. 448  
 Brontë, Maria, daughter of Patrick Brontë, xiii. 448, 449  
 Bronte, Patrick (1777-1861), xiii. 448, 611; xiv. 625



- Bronte, Patrick Branwell (1817-1848),  
xiii. 448 ff, 453, 611
- Brook, Benjamin (1776-1848), x. 574
- Brooke, Charles Frederick Tucker, v. 265,  
286
- Brooke, Charlotte (d. 1793), xiv. 336, 625,  
630; *Reliques of Irish Poetry*, xiv. 343
- Brooke, Christopher (d. 1628), iv. 136,  
140, 181, 182, 229, 230, 546
- Brooke, Frances (1724-1789), x. 480,  
xi. 492, *The History of Emily Montague*,  
xiv. 399, 640
- Brooke, Henry (1703?-1783), ix. 203,  
207, 563, x. 51, 61, 64 ff (main  
entry), 477, 491, 514  
*Conrade*, ix. 207  
*Fables*, ix. 207  
*Farmer's Letters*, x. 65  
*Fool of Quality, The*, ix. 203, 207, 365,  
366; x. 17, 54, 65 ff  
*Gustavus Vasa*, x. 186  
*History of Henry Earl of Moreland*, ix.  
366  
*Juhet Grenville*, x. 67  
*Redemption*, ix. 366  
*Universal Beauty*, ix. 207, 366
- Brooke, Henry, of Dublin, ix. 365
- Brooke, lord. *See* Greville, Sir Fulke; 2nd  
lord. *See* Greville, Robert
- Brooke, Mr, in *Middlemarch*, xiii. 442
- Brooke, rajah, xiii. 403
- Brooke, Ralph (1553-1625), iii. 373, 597
- Brooke, Sir Robert, viii. 523, *Abridge-  
ment of the Year Books*, viii. 361
- Brooke, Rupert Chawner (1887-1915),  
vi. Add. xiii. 551, 628
- Brooke, Samuel (d. 1632), iv. 230, vi.  
525; *Adelphe*, vi. 362, 364, *Melanik's*  
vi. 364, *Seyros*, vi. 362, 364
- Brooke, Stopford Augustus (1832-1916),  
i. vii, 2 ff, 52, 53, 57, 65, xi. 447,  
450, 452, 456, 460, 478, 483, xii. 441,  
442, 444, 448, 514, xiii. 528, 535, 540, 542,  
545; xiv. 574, 631, *also see* Add. 2, 3,  
*The Need and Use of getting Irish Litera-  
ture into the English Tongue*, xiv. 336
- Brooke, William, 7th lord Cobham (d.  
1597), vi. 434, 435
- Brooke, Sir Wilham, iii. 365, 366
- Brooke family, the, iv. 247
- Brookfield, Charles, xiii. 583
- Brookfield, Frances, xiii. 583
- Brookfield, Jane Octavia, xiii. 583
- Brookfield, Wilham Henry (1809-1874),  
xiii. 308
- Brooks, Charles William Shirley (1816-  
1874), xiii. 293, 295, 570, xiv. 217, 262,  
605; *The Exposition*, xiii. 301
- Brooks, Henry, xiv. Add. 6
- Brooks, Van Wyck, xiv. 585
- Brooks's club, xi. 58
- Broom o' Cowden Knowes, The*, ii. 468
- Broome, Wilham (1689-1745), ix. 83, 85,  
203, 205, 206, 492, 534, xi. 272
- Broome of Cowden Knowes, ix. 406
- Broomfield Hill, The*, ii. 470
- Brosch, Moritz, *Lord Bolingbroke*, ix. 253
- Brotanek, R., v. 95
- Brother, *The Cruel*, ii. 468
- 'Brotherhood, the,' xiii. 133, 134
- Brothers, Richard (1757-1824), xi. 180
- Brothers, *The Two*, ii. 468
- Brothers club, ix. 106, 170
- Brough, John, in Thackeray's *Great Hog-  
garty Diamond*, xiii. 312
- Brough, Robert Barnabas (1828-1860),  
xiii. 551, 570
- Brough, Westmorland, x. 150
- Brougham, Henry Peter, 1st lord Brougham  
and Vaux (1778-1868), viii. 362, x. 568;  
xii. 35, 157 ff, 161, 162, 434, 469;  
xiv. 59, 67, 126, 127, 135 ff, 198, 206,  
218, 449, 452 ff, 456, 457, 466, 542, 565,  
566, 569, 613, 659, 663  
*Letter to Samuel Romilly... upon the  
abuse of charities*, xiv. 452, 455  
*Life and Times*, xiv. 123  
*Practical Observations upon the education  
of the people*, xiv. 455  
'The Crisis in the Sugar Colonies,' xii.  
159
- Brougham, John (1814-1880), *The Duke's  
Motto*, xiii. 578
- Broughamiana*, xiv. 135
- Broughton, Hugh (1549-1612), iv. 559
- Broughton, Jack (1705-1789), xiv. 253,  
255
- Broughton, John (*f.* 1703), viii. 396,  
530
- Broughton, Richard (d. 1634), ix. 583
- Broughton de Gyfford, lord. *See* Hob-  
house, John Cam
- Broughton Papers, the, xii. 434
- Brouncker, lady, in *Pendennis*, xiv. 491
- Brounker, Wilham, 2nd viscount Brounker  
(1620?-1684), viii. 69, 247
- Brounsmith, J., x. 497
- Brown, Andrew (*f.* 1700), ix. 610, 612
- Brown, Charles Armitage (1786-1842),  
xii. 91, 92, 94, 100, 102
- Brown, Ford Madox (1821-1893), xii. 426;  
xiii. 123, 156
- Brown, George Douglas (*pseud.* George  
Douglas, 1869-1902), xiii. 614
- Brown, Horatio F., xiv. 584
- Brown, John (1610?-1679), ix. 597
- Brown, John (1715-1766), ix. 558, x. 480;  
xiv. 663, *The Estimate*, x. 150, 153,  
*Thoughts on Civil Liberty*, xiv. 445
- Brown, John (1722-1787), ix. 599
- Brown, John, xiv. 648
- Brown, John (1810-1882), xi. 521, xiv.  
574, *also see* Add. 2, *Horae Sub-  
secvæ*, xiii. 486; *Rab and his Friends*,  
xiv. 176
- Brown, John Croumbie, xiv. Add. 6
- Brown, lady, x. 142
- Brown, Lucky, xii. 3
- Brown, M. J., xiv. 631
- Brown, Mrs, of Falkland, ii. 464
- Brown, Oliver Madox (1855-1874), xiii.  
240, 551, 614

- Brown, P Hume, xiv 548, *History of Scotland*, x 319
- Brown, Robert (1773-1858), xiv. 319, 320, 617
- Brown, Robinson, xiii 611
- Brown, Thomas, *Nature's Cabinet Unlocked*, 1657, vii. 567
- Brown, Thomas (1663-1704), viii 54, 192, 460, 461, 489, 502, 539, ix 286, 291, 294 ff, 368, 549  
*Amusements Serious and Comical*, ix 293, 294  
*Colloquies of Erasmus*, ix 307  
*Elegy on Mr Edward Millington*, xi. 372  
*Miscellanea Aulica*, ix 546
- Brown, Thomas (1778-1820), xiv. 6, 7, 9, 11, 13, 525, *Lectures on the Philosophy of the Human Mind*, xiv 7, *Observations on the... Doctrine of Mr Hume*, xiv 6, *Observations on the Zoonomia of Erasmus Darwin*, xiv 6
- Brown, Thomas Edward (1830-1897), xiii 216 ff, 552, xiv. 160  
*Bella Gorry*, xiii 218  
*Betsy Lee*, xiii 216  
*Dartmoor pieces*, xiii. 218  
*'Englishwoman on the Pincian'*, xiii. 217  
*Fo'sle Yarns*, xiii 216  
*Mary Quayle*, xiii 218  
*Opjex*, xiii. 218  
*Peel Life Boat, The*, xiii. 217  
*Prayer, The*, xiii 218  
*Rusus Dei*, xiii 218  
*Roman Women*, xiii 217  
*Schooner, The*, xiii 218  
*Sermon at Church on Good Friday, A*, xiii 217  
*Sinking of the Victoria, The*, xiii. 218  
*White Foxglove*, xiii 218
- Brown, Vanbeest, in *Scott's Guy Mannering*, xii 19
- Brown, William (*f*. 1671), viii. 525
- Brown, William (*f*. 1768), xi. 371
- Brown, William Harvey, xiv. Add 6
- Brown Dozen of Drunkards. . .*, A, iv. 412, 592
- Brown Robin*, ii 467
- Brown Robyn's Confession*, ii. 469
- Browne, a serving man, vi 273
- Browne, Edgar A., xiii 593
- Browne, Edward (1644-1708), son of Sir Thomas Browne, vii 265, 277
- Browne, Edward Granville, xii. 551
- Browne, Mrs See Hemans, Felicia Dorothea
- Browne, mistress Frances, wife of Sir J. Reresby, viii 302
- Browne, Frances (1816-1879), xiv. 625
- Browne, George (d. 1556), archbishop of Dublin, iii 484
- Browne, Hablot Knight (*pseud.* Phiz, 1815-1882), xii. 491, 495; xiii. 593, 594, xiv 258, 259, 263, 603, 604
- Browne, Henry (1804-1875), xii. 498

- Browne, Henry, *pseud.* See Erskine, Francis Robert St Claire
- Browne, Isaac Hawkins (1705-1760), ix. 534, *Pipe of Tobacco*, ix. 210, 214
- Browne, Mary, wife of John Evelyn. See Evelyn, Mary
- Browne, Ned, in *The Blacke Bookes Messenger*, iii. 411
- Browne, Patrick (1720?-1790), x 521
- Browne, Peter (d 1735), ix. 554, *Answer (to Toland)*, ix 316; *Divine Analogy*, ix. 316, *Procedure, extent and limits of human understanding*, ix. 316
- Browne, Sir Richard (d 1669), viii. 279
- Browne, Robert (1550?-1633?), iii 442, 480, 618
- Browne, Simon (1680-1732), x. 575, 576
- Browne, Thomas (1604?-1673), translator of Camden, iii. 371, 596, 624
- Browne, Sir Thomas (1605-1682), iii 526, iv 248, 253, 289, vi. 211, vii 112, 148, 151, 186, 264-277 (main entry), 282, 283, 287, 291, 292, 417, 517 ff, 569, also see Add, viii 333, 408, 421, 433, 441, xi 2, 31, xii 187, 195, 218; xiii. 217, xiv. 510, 513  
*Christian Morals*, vii. 272, 274, 276; x. 200, 521, 523  
*Dreams*, vii 274  
*Garden of Cyrus, The*, vii. 270, 273 ff., xii 218  
*Hydrotaphia or Urn Burial*, vii. 270, 273 ff.  
*Hydrotaphia*, xii 218  
*Letter to a Friend, A*, vii. 274, 276  
*Miscellanies*, vii 274  
*Pseudodoxia Epidemica (Vulgar Errors)*, vii 268, 270, 274, xii 218  
*Religio Medici*, iv 282; vii 50, 265, 267 ff, 272, 274, 355, 506; viii. 47; xi. 352  
*Works*, vii 274
- Browne, Tom, son of Sir Thomas Browne, vii. 266, 277
- Browne, Thomas Alexander (*pseud.* Rolf Boldrewood, 1826-1915), xiv 643  
*Colonial Reformer, A*, xiv 411  
*Miner's Right, The*, xiv 411  
*Robbery under Arms*, xiv 411  
*Squatter's Dream, The*, xiv 411
- Browne, William (of Tavistock) (1591-1643?), iii 354; iv 136, 143, 173, 178, 179, 181 ff (main entry), 223, 546; vi. 11, 127, 371; vii 86, 94, 128; viii 258, xii 87, 103, *Britannia's Pastorals*, iv. 181 ff; vi. 242, vii 44, *Inner Temple Masque*, iv. 183, *Shepherd's Pipe*, iv. 140, 182
- Browne, W, trans. of Gomberville's *Polexandre*, vii 444
- Browne medal, the, xiii. 50
- Brownell, William Crary, xiii. 521, 540, 624, 628
- Browning, Elizabeth Barrett (1806-1861), ii 265, x. 159; xii 116, 129, 136, xiii. 51, 54 ff., 64, 68 ff, 77 ff. (main entry),

## Browning, Elizabeth Barrett

- 155, 164, 165, 178, 179, 195, 197, 200,  
202, 531, 532 ff., also see Add 2, xiv  
573  
*Aurora Leigh*, XIII. 78, 80, 82, 83, 200  
*Battle of Marathon, The*, XIII. 78  
*Casa Guadalupe Windows*, XIII. 82  
*Child's Grave at Florence, A*, XIII. 83  
*Cowper's Grave*, XIII. 83  
*Cry of the Children, The*, XIII. 83  
*Drama of Exile*, XIII. 78  
*Essay on Mind and other Poems, An*,  
XIII. 78  
*Greek Christian poets and the English  
poets*, XIII. 77, 86  
*Lady Geraldine's Courtship*, XIII. 77  
*Last Poems*, XIII. 82  
*Lost Bower, The*, XIII. 78  
*Poems (1844)*, XIII. 77, 78  
*Poems before Congress*, XIII. 82  
*Rhyme of the Duchess May*, XIII. 83  
*Seraphim and other Poems, The*, XIII.  
78  
*Sonnets by E B B*, XIII. 79  
*Sonnets from the Portuguese*, XIII. 54, 55,  
78, 79, 83  
*Trans of Aeschylus's Prometheus Bound*,  
XIII. 78

## Browning, Oscar, XIII. Add 3

- Browning, Robert (1812-1889), v. 259;  
vii 103; x 267, 512; xi 453; xii  
124, 127, 130, 169, 196, 243, 247,  
444; xiii 11, 48, 50, 52, 54 ff. (main  
entry), 95, 99, 121, 134, 135, 146, 164,  
170, 171, 173, 175 ff., 184, 200, 205,  
256, 278 ff., 343, 445, 491, 492, 498, 531 ff.,  
546, also see Add. 2, xiv. 145, 283, 353,  
393, 406, 409, 497, 506, 509, 574  
*Agamemnon of Aeschylus, The*, XIII. 64,  
90  
*Any Wife to Any Husband*, XIII. 84  
*Aristophanes' Apology*, vi 261; XIII. 89  
*Asolando*, XIII. 57, 87, 93, 94  
*At the 'Mermad'*, XIII. 91  
*Balaustion's Adventure*, XIII. 89  
*Bells and Pomegranates*, XII. 111; XIII.  
68, 69, 254  
*Bishop Blougram's Apology*, XIII. 61  
*Bishop orders his Tomb, The*, XIII. 77  
*Blot in the 'Scutcheon, A*, XIII. 68, 76  
*Caliban upon Setebos*, XIII. 61, 86  
*Caponsacchi*, XIII. 89  
*Christmas Eve and Easter Day*, XII. 110,  
XIII. 83, 84  
*Cleon*, XIII. 84  
*Clive*, XIII. 93  
*Colombe's Birthday*, XIII. 69, 76  
*Confessional, The*, XIII. 70  
*'Confidence lit swift the forehead up,'*  
XIII. 69  
*Cristina*, XIII. 84  
*Death in the Desert, A*, XIII. 86  
*Dramatic Idyls*, XIII. 93  
*Dramatic Lyrics*, XIII. 84  
*Dramatic Romances and Lyrics*, XIII. 69,  
70, 84

## Browning, Robert

- Dramatis Personae*, XIII. 70, 86, 87  
*Epilogue (in Asolando)*, XIII. 94  
*Ferishtah's Fancies*, XIII. 61, 93  
*Fine at the Fair*, XIII. 55, 86, 90, 91,  
279  
*Flight of the Duchess, The*, XIII. 77  
*Fra Lippo Lippi*, XIII. 80  
*Garden Fancies*, XIII. 72  
*Glove, The*, XIII. 70  
*Gold Hair a Story of Pornic*, XIII. 86  
*Gundo*, XIII. 89  
*Hervé Riel*, XIII. 89  
*Home Thoughts from the Sea*, XIII. 67  
*'Hope rose a-tiptoe,'* XIII. 69  
*House*, XIII. 91  
*How they brought the Good News*, XIII. 93  
*In a Gondola*, XIII. 84  
*Incondita*, XIII. 58  
*Inn Album, The*, XIII. 90, 91  
*Introduction to Certain Letters of Percy  
Bysshe Shelley*, XIII. 84  
*Ivan Ivanovich*, XIII. 92  
*Ixion*, XIII. 93  
*James Lee's Wife*, XIII. 61  
*Jocoseria*, XIII. 93  
*Karshish, An Epistle. of*, XIII. 84  
*King Victor and King Charles*, XIII. 68,  
69  
*Laboratory, The*, XIII. 70  
*Last Ride Together, The*, XIII. 84  
*Lost Mistress, The*, XIII. 84  
*Luria*, XIII. 69  
*Martin Relph*, XIII. 93  
*Men and Women*, XIII. 80, 83 ff.  
*Mr Sludge, 'The Medium,'* XIII. 51, 80,  
86  
*Mulleykeh*, XIII. 93  
*Ned Bratts*, XIII. 92  
*Never the Time and the Place*, XIII. 93  
*Nympholeptos*, XIII. 92  
*One Way of Love*, XIII. 84  
*One Word More*, XIII. 80  
*Pacchiarotto*, XIII. 71, 91, 226  
*Paracelsus*, XIII. 61 ff., 66, 77, 83, 84  
*Parleyings with Certain People*, XIII.  
57, 93  
*Pauline*, XIII. 57, 59 ff., 64, 84, 130  
*Pheidippides*, XIII. 93  
*Pied Piper of Hamelin, The*, XIII. 71  
*Pippa Passes*, XIII. 68, 69, 83 ff., 93  
*Pompila*, XIII. 89  
*Pope, The*, XIII. 89  
*Porphyria's Lover*, XIII. 61  
*Prince Hohenstiel-Schwangau*, XIII. 61,  
82, 90  
*Prospice*, XIII. 86  
*Rabbi Ben Ezra*, XIII. 86  
*'Rapture drooped the eyes,'* XIII. 69  
*Red Cotton Night-cap Country*, XIII. 86,  
90  
*Return of the Druses, The*, XIII. 68, 69  
*Ring and the Book, The*, iv 286; XIII.  
56, 67, 73, 85 ff.  
*St Martin's Summer*, XIII. 92  
*Sausiaz, La*, XIII. 92

Browning, Robert  
*Saul*, xiii 84  
*Sibrandus Schafnaburgensis*, xiii 71  
*Sordello*, xiii. 57, 61, 65 ff., 71, 85, 91  
*Soul's Tragedy*, A, xiii. 69  
 'Still ailing, Wind?' xiii. 61  
*Strafford*, vii 19, xiii 61, 65, 66  
*Two Poets of Croisic*, The, xiii 86, 92  
*Waring*, xiv. 266  
*Woman's Last Word*, A, xiii 84  
*Youth and Art*, xiii 72  
 Browning, Robert Wiedemann Barrett, xiii 79  
 Browning society, the, xii. 551  
 Brownists, the, iv 60  
 Brownlow, William Robert, xii 555, 559  
 Bruce, Alexander (brother of Robert Bruce), i 384  
 Bruce, Alexander Balmain (1831-1899), xii. 509, xiv. 525  
 Bruce, Edward (d 1318), ii. 117; in Barbour's *Bruce*, ii 120 ff  
 Bruce, Henry Austin, 1st baron Aberdare (1815-1895), xiv 118, 553, 648  
 Bruce, James (1730-1794), xiv 272, 273, 608; *Travels in Abyssinia*, xiv 266  
 Bruce, John (1745-1826), xii 393, 563; xiv 106, 542  
 Bruce, John (1802-1869), xiv 542  
 Bruce, John Collingwood (1805-1892), xii 555, *Lapidarium Septentrionale*, xii 385  
 Bruce, Michael (1746-1767), ix 608; x 539; xi. 487; *Cuckoo*, The, xi 269; *Elegy on Spring*, xi. 270, *Poems on Several Occasions*, xi. 269  
 Bruce, Robert (1274-1329), i 384, 393; ii. 115, 117 ff., 125, 126, 131, 149, 319, 320; x 253; xiv 104  
 Bruce, Robert (1559-1631), ix. 594  
 Bruce's *Anglo-Saxon Version of the Book of Psalms*, i 117  
 Bruces, the, in *Robert, Earle of Huntington*, v. 360, 361  
 Brueys and Palaprat, *Le Grondeur*, viii. 158  
 Bruges, ii 62, 354, 356, 384; iii 20  
 Brugis, Thomas (fl. 1640?), iv. 519  
 Bruliferius, iii 57  
 Brumoy, father, x 524  
 Brumpton, lord, in Steele's *Funeral*, ix. 33  
 Brunanburh, battle of, i. 151, 156, 166, 185, 319, 494; ii. 454  
*Brunanburh*, x 542  
 Brunellus, the donkey of Nigel Wireker, i. 213  
 Brunetière, Ferdinand, ix. 22  
 Brunetto Latini, *Trésor*, ii. 91, 172, 173  
 Brunhalt, in *Thierry and Theodoret*, vi. 138, 146  
 Brunnwake in Kesteven, i 384  
 Brunnnow, baron, xiv. 142  
 Brunnus, in *The Scourge of Folly*, iv. 383  
 Bruno, Giordano, *Il Candelajo*, vi. 25  
 Brunswick, v. 332  
 Brunswick-Lüneburg, vii. 494

Brunton, Mary (1778-1818), xi. 504; xiii. 615  
 Brunton, Thomas (fl. 1373-1389), bishop of Rochester, ii. 63, 66  
 Brunty, Patrick See Brontë  
 Brushfield, Thomas Nadauld, iv. 517  
 Brussels, i 62, iii 489, viii 303; xii. 406; xiii. 314, 450, 454  
 Brussels, Rue d'Isabelle, xiii 449, 450  
*Brut*, *Brute*, the *Bruts*, the Brutus legend, i. 189, 194, 260 ff., 287, 341, 375, 419; ii 342, 366, 543; iii 358; iv 157, vii 133, x 261  
*Brute*, *The Chronicle of the*, ii 357, 379, 543  
*Brut*, Layamon's, i. 151, 189, 247, 260 ff., 294, 295, 420, 444, 445  
*Brut*, Tysilio's, i 261  
*Brut*, Wace's, i 260, 261, 391  
 Brute, lady, in Vanbrugh's *Provok'd Wife*, viii. 184  
 Brute, Sir John, in Vanbrugh's *Provok'd Wife*, viii 184, 191  
 Bruton, William (fl. 1638), xiv. 368, 633  
 Brutus, ix 31  
 Brutus, in *Julius Caesar*, v. 221, 222, 422; vi 143  
 Brutus, in Milton's *England*, vii. 146  
 Brutus legend, the See *Brut*  
 Brutus of Troy, ix 83  
 Bruyère, la, viii. 427  
 Bryan, Sir Francis (d. 1550), ii. 386; iii. 194, 195, iv 509  
 Bryan, John (d 1676), x 435  
 Bryant, Jacob (1715-1804), x 540, 541  
 Bryant, Sophie, xiv. 658  
 Bryce, James Bryce, viscount, xii. 300; xiv. 79, 81, 583, *Studies in Contemporary Biography*, xiv 129  
 Bryce, M. A. L., xiv. 540  
 Bryce commission (1896), xiv. 472, 483  
 Brydall, John. See Brindall  
 Bryden, H. Anderson, xiv Add. 6  
 Brydges, Grey, 5th lord Chandos (1579?-1621), iv 594  
 Brydges, James, 1st duke of Chandos (1673-1744), ix. 90  
 Brydges, Sir Samuel Egerton (1762-1837), iv. 62; vii 96, xi 517; xii 425, 434, 568, xiv 256, 569, *British Bibliographer*, The, xii. 404; *Censura Literaria*, xii 403, *Restituta*, xii. 404  
 Brylinger, N., v. 457  
 Brynllwyarch academy, x 437  
 Bryskett, Lodowick or Lewis (fl. 1571-1611), iii. 259, 589; iv 509, 595; *The Mourning Muse of Thestylis*, xi. 198  
 Brysson, George (c. 1649-c 1730), xiv. 550, 565  
 Bubble, in Greene's *Tu Quoque*, vi 246  
 Buc See Buck  
 Bucan, earl of. See Erskine, David Steuart  
 Buccleuch, dukes of See Scott, Charles W H; Scott, Henry  
 Buccleugh, in Scott's *Lay of the Last Minstrel*, xii. 9

- Bucephalus, i. 341  
 Bucer, Martin (1491-1551), III. 38, 60, 476, 487, 540, IV. 268; VII. 473, *De honestis ludis*, VI. 422, 549  
 Buchan, Peter (1790-1854), II. 464; IX. 415, 617, *Gleanings of Ballads*, IX. 418  
 Buchan, the harrying of, by Robert Bruce, II. 115  
 Buchanan, George (1506-1582), II. 110; III. 1, 6, 18, 131, 139, 156, 162, 170, 171, 177-186 (main entry), 343, 482, 531, 568, 569, IV. 290, 291, 300, 349, 578; V. 438, IX. 576, 604, 614; XII. 567, 570  
*Ad Carolum V Imperatorem*, III. 181  
*Admonition to the trew Lordis, The*, III. 185  
*Adventus in Galliam*, III. 183  
*Alcestis*, translation of, III. 181  
*Baptistes*, III. 18, 181, 182, V. 91, VI. 332  
*Book of Elegies*, III. 179  
*Chamaeleon*, II. 325, III. 185  
*Detectio*, III. 185  
*Epithalamium*, an, III. 184  
*Franciscanus*, III. 180; VIII. 97  
*Genethlagon*, a, III. 185  
*Jephthes*, III. 181; V. 91, VI. 333  
*Jure Regni apud Scotos, De*, III. 185; IV. 348  
*Masque*, a (for Mary's marriage with Darnley), III. 185  
*Medea*, translation of, III. 181  
*Odes on the capture of Calais and of Metz*, III. 183  
*Palinodia*, III. 179  
*Psalmorum Davidis Paraphrasis Poetica*, III. 182  
*Psalms*, translation of the, III. 183, 184  
*Psolomaeum Luxurium Tastaeum et Jacobum Taevium cum articulari morbo laboravit, Ad*, III. 182  
*Quam misera sit conditio doctentium literas humaniores Lutetiae*, III. 179  
*Rerum Scoticarum Historia*, III. 185; IV. 470  
*Sphaera, De*, III. 183  
*Somnium (How Dunbar wes desyrd to be ane freir)*, III. 179  
 Buchanan, Robert Williams (1841-1901), XIII. 131, 231, 232, 542, 552, 570, 615; *Ballad of Judas Iscariot, The*, XIII. 232; *Ratchff Meg*, XIII. 232, *Vision of the Man Accurst, The*, XIII. 232  
 Buchanan-Hamilton, Francis (1762-1829), XIV. 633, *An account of the Kingdom of Nypal*, XIV. 371  
 Buchell, Arend von, VI. 292  
 Buck or Buc, Sir George (d. 1623), IV. 437; VII. 499; X. 329, *History of the Life and Reigne of Richard III.*, III. 380  
*Buckbasket Mishap, The*, VIII. 132  
 Buckeridge, John (1562?-1631), IV. 273  
 Buckhurst, lords. See Sackville, Charles; Sackville, Thomas  
 Buckhurst, Sir Charles, in *Disraeli's Coningsby*, XIII. 388  
 Buckingham, IX. 592  
 Buckingham, duke of, in *King Henry VIII*, V. 385  
 Buckingham, dukes of. See Stafford, Edward, Stafford, Henry, Villiers, George  
 Buckingham, James Silk (1786-1855), XIV. 591  
 Buckingham and Normanby, duchess of, IX. 91  
 Buckingham and Normanby, duke of. See Sheffield, John  
 Buckinghamshire, III. 12, VII. 111, 122; X. 398; XII. 558  
 Buckland, Charles Edward, XIV. 632  
 Buckland, Francis Trevelyan (1826-1880), XIV. 617  
 Buckland, William (1784-1856), XIV. 323, 325, 617; *Reliquiae Diluvianae*, XIV. 323  
 Buckle, George Earle, XIII. 383, 600; XIV. 562  
 Buckle, Henry Thomas (1821-1862), XIII. 425, XIV. 543, *History of Civilisation in England*, XIV. 112 ff.  
 Buckley, Michael B., XIV. 628  
 Buckley, Samuel, *Daily Courant*, IX. 5  
 Buckman, Sydney S., XIV. 620  
 Buckstone, John Baldwin (1802-1879), XIII. 295, 300, 570, *Bear-hunters (The)*; or, *The Fatal Ravine*, XIII. 295; *Flower of the Forest, The*, XIII. 295; *Green Bushes (The)*; or, *A Hundred Years Ago*, XIII. 295  
 Budaëus, VII. 348, 363  
 Budd, Thomas, IV. 519  
 Buddeus, Johan Franz, V. 318  
 Buddha, I. 318, XIII. 443  
 Buddhism, XIII. 223  
 Buddhist topos, XII. 392  
 Budé, Guillaume, III. 1, 19, 22  
 Budgell, Eustace (1686-1737), IX. 96, 247, 485, 541, 620  
 Budleigh, Devon, IV. 59  
 Buelt, Bulth or Buallt, I. 274  
 Buffer, in *Our Mutual Friend*, XIII. 373  
 Buffle, Sir Raffle, Trollope's, XIII. 470  
 Buffon, George Louis Leclerc, comte de, IX. 359, X. 152, XIII. 500  
 Buffone, Carlo, in *Every Man out of his Humour*, VI. 19, 46  
 Bufo, in Pope's *Epistle to Arbuthnot*, IX. 165  
*Bugbears, The*, V. 129, 132, 457  
 Bugge, Sophus, II. 473  
 Bugnot, L. G. (attributed to), *Alitophilus castigatus*, IV. 295, 568  
 Buist, G., XIV. 553  
*Buke of Order of Knighthood, The*, XII. 563  
 Bukton (Chaucer's), II. 185, 213  
 Bull, George (1634-1710), bishop of St David's, VIII. 353, 516; X. 406; *Harmonia Apostolica*, VIII. 349; *Judicia Ecclesiae Catholicae*, VIII. 349; *Sermon on the Fall*, VIII. 349

- Bull, Henry (d. 1575?), iv. 510, 563  
 Bull, John (1563?-1628), iv. 530  
 'Bull, John,' x. 31, 205, xii. 255, xiv. 234, 236  
 Bull, John, in Arbuthnot's *History of John Bull*, ix. 150 ff  
 Bull, Mrs, in Arbuthnot's *History of John Bull*, ix. 151  
 Bullein, William (d. 1576), iii. 75, 97, 120 ff (main entry), 560, iv. 363, 392, 593, vii. 416, *Bulwarke of Defence*, iii. 120, iv. 373, *Dialogue . . against the fever Pestilence*, iii. 75, 121 ff, iv. 378  
 Bullen, Arthur Henry (1857-1920), iii. 205, iv. 129, 132, 136, 138, 145, v. 247, vi. 11, 66, 74, 116, 241, 513, vii. 509, x. 182; xii. 471  
 Buller, Charles (1806-1848), xiii. 5, xiv. 137, 566, 570  
 Buller, William Archer, xiv. 525  
 Bullinger, Heinrich ('Black Bullinger'), iii. 143, iv. 434  
 Bullock, Henry (d. 1526), iii. 30  
 Bullock, William, *Virginia Impartially examined*, iv. 111, 519, 578  
 Bulloign, earl of, in *Godfrey of Bullougne*, vi. 101  
 Bullokar, William (fl. 1586), iii. 504, 505, 619, iv. 499  
 Bulstred, Mrs, Donne's elegy on, iv. 248  
 Bulstrode, Buckinghamshire, xi. 385  
 Bulstrode, Sir Richard (1610-1711), vii. 492, viii. 303, 509, *Life of James II*, viii. 303, *Memoirs and Reflections*, viii. 303, *Original Letters*, viii. 303  
 Bulteel, John (fl. 1683), viii. 479  
 Bulwer, John (fl. 1654), *Anthropometamorphosis*, vii. 439  
 Bulwer-Lytton. See Lytton, lord  
 Bulwer, William Henry Lytton Earle (Sir Henry Bulwer) (1801-1872), xii. 425, xiv. 600  
 Bumble, in *Oliver Twist*, xiii. 351  
 Bunbury, Henry William (1750-1811), x. 243, 537, xiv. 237, 256, 600  
*Academy for Grown Horsemen . . by Geoffrey Gambado, Esq*, xiv. 238  
*Chop House, A*, xiv. 238  
*Long Manuel, A*, xiv. 238  
*Propagation of a bee, The*, xiv. 238  
 Buncle, John, in Amory's *Life of John Buncle*, xi. 318, 327  
 Bungay. See Thomas de  
 Bunion, Miss, in Thackeray's *Mrs Perkin's Ball*, xii. 138  
 Bunn, Alfred, xiii. 566  
 Bunny, Edmund (1540-1619), iv. 563  
 Bunsen, Christian Carl Josias, baron, xii. 314, 335, 336, 547, *Biblical Researches*, xii. 327, *Memoir*, xiii. 402  
 Bunting, Edward (1773-1843), *Ancient Irish Music*, xiv. 343  
 Bunyan, John (1628-1688), i. 64; ii. 230; iv. 52, 57, vii. 176, 188, 189-202 (main entry), 285, 484 ff, also see Add; viii. 120, 235, 236, ix. 20, 109, x. 1, 10,

- Bunyan, John  
 22, 29, 432, xi. 423, 522, xii. 187, xiii. 430, xiv. 67, 514  
*Book for Boys and Girls*, xi. 412  
*Confession of my Faith, A*, vii. 195  
*Divine Emblems*, xi. 412  
*Grace Abounding to the Chief of Sinners*, vii. 191, 193, 195, 201, viii. 118  
*Holy City or the New Jerusalem, The*, vii. 194, 201  
*Life and Death of Mr Badman, The*, vii. 201  
*Pilgrim's Progress, The*, ii. 228, 261, iii. 250, 260, 266, iv. 54, vii. 196-201 (main entry), 203; viii. 324, x. 2; xi. 370, 466, xiii. 502, xiv. 495, translations of, vii. 201  
*Some Gospel Truths Opened*, vii. 192, viii. 126  
 Buonaparte, Louis, xii. 419  
*Burana, Carmina*, i. 211  
 Buranic verse, ii. 437  
 Burbage, Cuthbert, son of Richard Burbage, vi. 284, 287, 310, 311  
 Burbage, James (d. 1597), vi. 277, 280, 282 ff., 288, 289, 311, 326  
 Burbage, Richard (1567?-1619), v. 191; vi. 193, 248, 278, 279, 284, 287, 289, 290, 306, 308, 310, 311, 326, 404, and see Add 2  
 Burbage, Richard, in *The Returne from Pernassus*, vi. 50, 352  
 Burbon, in *The Faerie Queene*, ii. 267  
 Burbridge, Thomas, xiii. 116  
 Burby, Cuthbert (fl. 1594-1600), iv. 449  
 Burch, R. M., xiv. 593  
 Burchard Wormaciensis, vii. 422, 561  
 Burchell, Mr, in  *Vicar of Wakefield*, x. 236  
 Burchell, William John (1782-1863), xiv. 608  
 Burckhardt, John Lewis (1784-1817), xiv. 274, 608  
 Burden, Jane. See Morris, Jane  
 Burdet, Sir Nicholas (fl. 1541), iii. 222  
 Burdett, Sir Francis (1770-1844), xiv. 133, 454, 566  
 Burdy, Samuel (1760?-1820), xiv. 543, 625  
 Burel or Burrel, John (fl. 1590), *The Description of the Queens Majesties most honourable entry in the Town of Edinburgh*, iii. 154, *The Passage of the Pulgrim*, iii. 154, 565  
 Burford, Oxfordshire, viii. 233  
 Burger, Gottfried August, xi. 335; xii. 7, 414, 465, 574; *Der wilde Jager*, xii. 5; *Leonore*, xii. 4  
*Burgersdyk, Leendert*, v. 342  
*Burgersdyck, Francis*, x. 223  
 Burges, George (1786?-1864), xii. 363  
 Burges, Sir James Bland (Sir James Lamb) (1752-1824), xi. 196, 468, 469  
 Burgess, Anthony (fl. 1652), vii. 365  
 Burgess, Cornelius (1589?-1665), vii. 357  
 Burgess, Thomas (1756-1837), xii. 527

Burgh, Benet or Benedict (d. 1483), II. 227, 238, 239, 529, III. 316, 330  
*A Christmas Game*, II. 238  
 Aristotle's ABC, II. 238  
*Cato*, II. 238, 239, 356, 485  
 Poem to Lydgate, II. 238  
*Secrets of Philosophers*, II. 238  
 Burgh, Elizabeth de, duchess of Clarence, II. 179  
 Burgh, James (1714-1775), XIV. 663  
 Burgh, John de, *Pupilla Oculi*, II. 558  
 Burgh, Thomas (*f*. 1447), II. 244  
 Burgh, Thomas (*f*. 1790), XI. 6  
 Burgh, William (1741-1808), *Enquiry*, x. 348, 562, *Political Disquisitions*, x. 348  
 Burger, the, and wife, in *A Dialogue . . . against the fever Pestilence*, III. 122  
 Burghley, lord. *See* Cecil, William  
 Burgon, John William (1813-1888), IV. 302, XII. 303, 498  
*Burgomans Tragedy, The*, IV. 414  
 Burgos, v. 111  
 Burgoyne, John (1722-1792), XI. 35, 501; *Heures*, *The*, XI. 304, 305, XIV. 432, *Maid of the Oaks*, XI. 293, 304  
 Burgundian court, II. 355  
 Burgundy, Margaret, duchess of (1446-1503), II. 349, 352  
 Burgundy, Philip III, duke of, II. 355  
 Burhill or Burghill, Robert (1572-1641), IV. 68  
 Burke, Edmund (1729-1797), III. 266, 267, VIII. 62, 63, IX. 261, x. 70, 233, 243, 297, 300 ff., 346, 357, 358, 457 ff., 557, 577, XI. 1 ff. (main entry), 38, 47, 53, 54, 58, 64, 103, 154, 157 ff., 160 ff., 289, 359, 399, 431 ff., 438, 440, 442; XII. 186, 187, 193; XIII. 539, XIV. 64, 115, 120, 131, 132, 134, 157, 356, 515  
*Address to the British Colonists*, XI. 6  
*Address to the King*, XI. 6, 23  
*Appeal from the New to the Old Whigs*, XI. 7, 23 ff.  
*Letter . . . to a Member of the National Assembly*, XI. 7.  
*Letter . . . to a Noble Lord*, XI. 7, 33; XII. 183  
*Letter . . . to . . . Sheriffs of . . . Bristol*, XI. 6, 15  
*Letter to William Smith*, XI. 28  
*Letters on a Regicide Peace*, XI. 28, 35, 153  
*Letters . . . on the proposals for peace*, XI. 7  
*Observations on . . . 'The Present State of the Nation'*, XI. 6, 8  
*On American Taxation*, XI. 6, 13, 24  
*On moving his Resolutions for Conciliation*, XI. 6, 12 ff., 23, 29  
*On Mr Fox's East-India Bill*, XI. 18, 20, 21  
*On the Sublime*, x. 228  
*Philosophical Enquiry into . . . the Sublime and Beautiful*, XI. 2, 3  
*Reflections on the Revolution in France*, x. 285, 390, XI. 5, 7, 22, 23, 24, 25, 153, 457

Burke, Edmund

*Remarks on the Policy of the Allies*, XI. 7  
*Short Account of a Short Administration*, x. 450  
*Speech at the Guildhall in Bristol*, XI. 6, 17  
*Speech on the . . . Nabob of Arcot's Private Debts*, XI. 7, 18, 21, 35  
*Thoughts on French Affairs*, XI. 7  
*Thoughts on the Present Discontents*, x. 557, XI. 6, 8, 10, XIV. 488, 489  
*To a peer of Ireland on the Penal Laws*, XI. 17  
*To Sir Hercules Langrishe*, XI. 17  
*Tracts relative to the Laws against Popery*, XI. 16, 27  
*Two Letters . . . to Gentlemen . . . of Bristol*, XI. 6, 17  
*Vindication of Natural Society*, IX. 260, XI. 2 ff.  
 Burke, Richard, brother of Edmund Burke, XI. 6, 401  
 Burke, Richard, son of Edmund Burke, XI. 6  
 Burke, Robert O'Hara (1820-1881), XIV. 404  
 Burke, Thomas Henry (1829-1882), XIV. 353  
 Burke, William (d. 1798), XI. 2, 6, 431  
 Burke, William (1792-1829), XIV. 505  
 Burke, W. T., VIII. 60  
 Burleigh, Bennet (d. 1914), XIV. 211  
 Burleigh, lord. *See* Balfour, Robert  
 Burleigh or Burley, Walter (1275-1345?), I. 236, 504, II. 412  
 Burleigh house, IX. 166  
 Burlesques, IV. 586, 603, 604  
 Burles, III. 57  
 Burley, in Scott's *Old Mortality*, XII. 24  
 Burlington, countess of. *See* Boyle, Dorothy  
 Burlington, earl of. *See* Boyle, Richard  
 Burman, Francis, IX. 626; XII. 534  
 Burmann, Peter (1668-1741), IX. 376; x. 185, 519  
 Burn, Robert (1829-1904), XII. 543  
 Burnaby, Frederick Gustavus (1842-1885), XIV. 608  
 Burnaby, J., IX. 298, 549  
 Burnand, Sir Francis Cowley (1836-1917), XIV. 606  
 Burne, Nicol (*f*. 1581), II. 325  
 Burne-Jones, Sir Edward Coley (1833-1898), XIII. 132, 133, 153, 154, 330, 545  
 Burnell, Arthur Coke (1840-1882), XII. 549  
 Burnet, Gilbert (1643-1715), bishop of Salisbury, VII. 210, 243, 533, VIII. 26, 51, 110, 228, 234, 235, 237, 241, 242, 245, 309, 341 ff., 345, 412, 516, 517; IX. 104, 125, 148, 215 ff. (main entry), 236, 239, 244, 248, 262, 275, 374, 448, 537 ff.; x. 129, 131, 400, 421, 428; XIV. 663  
*Censure of M. de Meaux' History*, IX. 222  
*Discourse of the Pastoral Care*, IX. 225  
*Discourse on . . . Sir Robert Fletcher*, IX. 215  
*Eighteen papers*, IX. 223

Burnet, Gilbert

- Enquiry into the measures of submission*, ix. 223  
*Essay on . . . the late Queen Mary*, ix. 224  
*Exposition of the Thirty-nine Articles*, viii. 343, ix. 224  
*History of My Own Time*, viii. 54, 311, 316, 502, 520, ix. 222, 226 ff., 237  
*History of the Reformation*, iv. 261, 274, viii. 284, ix. 123, 219, 221, 222, 224, 235, 237  
*Letter . . . on the two papers writ by King Charles II*, ix. 223  
*Life and Death of Sir Matthew Hale*, viii. 11, ix. 222  
*Memories of the . . . Dukes of Hamilton and Castleherald*, vii. 491, ix. 216, 218, 219  
*Memours or Secret History*, ix. 222, 224, 226 ff.  
*Memorial . . . of the Constitution and Policy of England*, ix. 225  
*Modest and Free Conference*, ix. 216  
*Pastoral Care, The*, viii. 343  
*Reasons against Repealing the Test*, viii. 54  
*Reflections on the Declaration for Liberty of Conscience*, ix. 223  
*Reflections on the pamphlet Parhamentum Pacificum*, ix. 223  
*Renew of the Reflections on the Prince's Declaration*, ix. 224  
*Second Collection of Several Tracts*, ix. 224  
*Some letters*, ix. 223  
*Some passages in the Life and Death of the right honorable John Earl of Rochester*, viii. 343, 502  
*Thoughts on Education*, ix. 215, xiv. 663  
*Utopia*, trans. of, ix. 222  
*Vindication from the two Letters containing some Reflections on His Majesty's Proclamation*, ix. 223  
*Vindication of the . . . Church of Scotland*, ix. 218  
Burnet, Thomas (1635?-1715), viii. 333, 530, 531, ix. 483, 523, 624, *Sacra telluris theoria*, viii. 396, *The Theory of the Earth*, ix. 435  
Burnet, Thomas, of Kemnay, viii. 396  
Burnet, Sir Thomas (1694-1753), ix. 229  
Burnet, Thomas (Sir Iliad Doggrel) (*fl.* 1715), ix. 289, 497  
Burnett, James, lord Monboddo (1714-1799), ix. 613, x. 568, xi. 277  
Burney, Charles (1726-1814), x. 70, 294, 295, 298, 528  
Burney, Charles (1757-1817), xii. 361  
Burney, Frances *See* Arblay, Madame d'  
Burney, J., xiv. 608  
Burney, Martin Charles, xii. 208, 213, 477  
Burnham, baron. *See* Lawson, Edward Levy  
Burnham, Cant's hall at, x. 132  
Burnham Thorpe, ii. 343  
Burnouf, Jean Louis, xii. 381  
Burns, Gilbert, xi. 480, 481

- Burns, Robert (1759-1796), i. 323; ii. 281, 304, 313, 317, 469; iii. 146, 154, 211; iv. 131, 243, vii. 15, ix. 402, 405, 410, 411, 413, 415 ff., 420, 421, 423, 620, x. 253, 255, xi. 201, 202, 224 ff. (main entry), 257 ff., 261 ff., 265, 267, 268, 451, 463, 479-486, 515, 517, also *see* Add., xii. 1, 20, 32, 137, 145, 148, 423, 473, 526, 552, xiii. 9, 14, 17, 199, 252, 259, 269, 517, 519, xiv. 396, 418  
*Address to Edinburgh*, xi. 240  
*Address to the Deil*, ii. 290, xi. 234, 235  
*Address to the Unco Guid*, xi. 240  
*Auld Farmer's New Year Salutation*, xi. 234, 236  
*Auld Lang Syne*, xi. 249, 251, 256  
*Author's Earnest Cry and Prayer*, xi. 234  
*Banks o' Doon*, xi. 254  
*Bard's Epitaph*, xi. 230  
*Birthday Ode*, xi. 229  
*Blue-eyed Lassie*, xi. 254  
*Brigs of Ayr*, ix. 424, xi. 240  
*Captain Matthew Henderson*, xi. 233, 242  
*Centenary Burns, The*, xiv. 163  
*Charlie he's my Darling*, xi. 253  
*Chevalier's Lament*, ix. 421  
*Coman Thro' the Rye*, xi. 253  
*Corn Rigs*, xi. 226  
*Cotter's Saturday Night, The*, xi. 160, 228, xiv. 420  
*Death and Doctor Hornbook*, xi. 212  
*Death and Dying Words of Poor Mailie*, ii. 290; ix. 408, 416, xi. 236  
*Despondency*, xi. 228, 240  
*Dream, A*, xi. 237  
*Duncan Davison*, xi. 253  
*Duncan Gray*, xiv. 420  
*Epistle to a Young Friend*, xi. 240  
*Epistle to Davie*, xi. 228, 240  
*Epistle to Lord Daer*, xi. 240  
*Epistles*, xi. 258  
*Epistles to Graham of Fintry*, xi. 229  
*Farewell, The*, xi. 240  
*Fintry My Stay*, xi. 240  
*From Esopus to Maria*, xi. 229  
*Gloomy Night*, xi. 226  
*Green grow the Rashies o'*, xi. 226  
*Guildford Good*, xi. 240  
*Halloween*, xi. 237 ff., 260  
*Handsome Nell*, xi. 227  
*'Hear, land o' Cakes'*, xii. 388  
*Here's to the Health*, xi. 227  
*Holy Fair*, xi. 235, 237, 238  
*Holy Willie's Prayer*, xi. 234 ff.  
*How Lang and Drearie is the Night*, xi. 253  
*In Lamington Kirk*, xi. 230  
*Inscribed on a Work of Hannah More's*, xi. 240  
*Inscribed to the Hon C J. Fox*, xi. 229  
*Is there for Honest Poverty*, xi. 253  
*It was a' for our Richtfu' King*, xi. 249, 253, xii. 15  
*James Smith*, xi. 233  
*John Anderson My Jo*, xi. 253  
*John Barleycorn*, ii. 318



## Burns, Robert

- John Lapraik*, xi. 233  
*Jolly Beggars*, xii 147, 154, 211, xi. 227, 237, 238, 240 ff., 247  
 'Ken ye ought o' Captain Grose,' xii 388  
*Kirk's Alarm*, xi. 235, 236  
*Lament, The*, xi. 228, 240  
*Lass of Cessnock Banks*, xi. 227  
*Lunes on the Fall of Fyers*, xi. 229  
*Logan Water*, xi. 260  
*MacPherson's Farewell*, xi. 252  
*Man was made to Mourn*, xi. 228, 240  
*Mary Morison*, xi. 254  
*Mauchline Wedding*, xi. 237, 238  
*My Father was a Farmer*, xi. 227  
*No Churchman am I*, xi. 226  
*O Leeze me on my Spinnin Wheel*, xi. 253  
*O Merry Hae I been*, xi. 253  
*O Tibbie I hae seen the Day*, xi. 227  
*O Wert thou in the Cauld blast*, xi. 254  
*Ode Sacred to the Memory of Mrs Oswald*, xi. 229  
*Ode to General Washington's Birthday*, xi. 229  
*Ode to the Departed Regency Bill*, xi. 229  
*Ode to the Departed Year*, xi. 230  
*Of a' the Airts*, xi. 254  
*On a Wag in Mauchline*, xi. 230  
*On Captain Grose*, xi. 230  
*On Grizzel Grumme*, xi. 230  
*On Holy Willie*, xi. 230  
*On John Dove, Innkeeper*, xi. 230  
*On Tam the Chapman*, xi. 230  
*On the Death of Lord President Dundas*, xi. 230  
*On the Death of Robert Ruisseaux*, xi. 230  
*On the Death of Sir James Hunter Blair*, xi. 230  
*On the late Miss Burnet of Monboddoo*, xi. 230  
*On Willie Nicol's Mare*, xi. 230  
*Ordination, The*, xi. 235, 237  
*Poems (Kilmarnock, 1786)*, xi. 226 ff., 243, 244, 378  
*Poems (Edinburgh, 1787)*, xi. 226  
*Poet's Welcome to his Love-Begotten Daughter*, xi. 234  
*Poor Maillie*, xi. 233, 236  
*Prayer in the prospect of Death*, xi. 228  
*Rantlin Dog the Daddie O't*, xi. 254  
*Red, Red Rose*, xi. 249, 253  
*Remorse*, xi. 228  
*Reply to a Trimming Epistle*, xi. 233  
*Runned Farmer*, xi. 227  
*Scotch Drink*, xi. 317, xi. 234  
*Scots Wha hae*, xi. 253  
*Strathallan's Lament*, ix. 421  
*Tam o' Shanter*, xi. 238, 240 ff., 248, 263; xiv. 420  
*Tam Samson*, xi. 233  
*To a Louse*, xi. 237  
*To a Mountain Daisy*, xi. 237  
*To a Mouse*, xi. 236  
*To John Rankine*, xi. 233  
*To Runn*, xi. 228, 240

## Burns, Robert

- To the Gudwife of Wauchope House*, xi. 240  
*Tragic Fragment*, xi. 228  
*Twa Dogs*, xi. 236, 240  
*Twa Herds*, xi. 235  
*Up in the Morning Early*, xi. 253  
*Vision, The*, xi. 228, 237  
*What can a Young Lassie*, xi. 253  
*Wha is that at My Bower Door*, xi. 253  
*Willie Brew'd a Peck o' Maut*, xi. 254  
*Willie Simpson*, xi. 233  
*Works (1834-5)*, xi. 262  
*Written with a Pencil at Taymouth*, xi. 229  
*Ye Banks and Braes*, xi. 254  
*Yestreen I had a pint o' Wine*, xi. 254  
 Burnt Njal, xiii 140  
 Burthos, in Racine's *Britannicus*, x. 133  
 Burrough or Borough, Christopher (fl. 1579-1587), iv. 80  
 Burrough, Edward (1634-1662), vii. 192, 484, viii. 126  
 Burrough, Sir John (d. 1643), iv. 519  
 Burrough, Stephen (1525-1584), iv. 98  
 Burroughs, Jeremiah (1599-1646), vii. 365  
 Burroughs, John, xiii. 522  
 Burroughs, Ronald Montague (1867-1920), xii. Add. 2  
 Burrowes, Robert (fl. 1787), x. 530  
 Burstall, Sara A., xiv. 658  
 Burthogge, Richard (1638?-1694?), viii. 530, *An Essay upon Reason and the Nature of Spirits*, viii. 396, *Organum vetus et novum*, viii. 396  
 Burton, Alfred, pseud. See Mitford, John  
 Burton, Alfred Richard Edward, xiv. Add. 6  
 Burton, Henry (1578-1648), vii. 165, 479, 489, 498, 513, 556  
 Burton, Hezekiah (d. 1681), viii. 333  
 Burton, Isabel, lady (1831-1896), xiv. 608, 609  
 Burton, John (1710-1771), ix. 615  
 Burton, John Hill (1809-1881), xi. 440; xii. 488, xiv. 543  
*Book-Hunter, The*, xii. 399, 411, xiv. 104  
*History of Scotland*, xii. 412; xiv. 105  
*History of the Reign of Queen Anne*, xiv. 105  
*Life of David Hume*, x. 321, 322, 327, 331, 363, 366, 565; xiv. 104  
*Scot Abroad, The*, xiv. 104  
 Burton, Richard, pseud. See Crouch, Nathaniel  
 Burton, Sir Richard Francis (1821-1890), xiv. 272, 279, 280, 372, 608, 609; *The Lake Regions of Central Africa*, xiv. 281  
 Burton, Robert (1577-1640), iii. 601; iv. 278-290 (main entry), 295, 298, 300, 306, 564 ff., 589, also see Add.; vii. 186, 287, 417; x. 56, xiv. 513, *Anatomy of Melancholy*, iv. 280 ff. (main entry), 469, 493; vi. 211, 215, 216; vii. 355;

- Burton, Robert  
viii 408, 433; xii 95, 97, 207, 208, 477, 479, *Philosophaster*, iv 281, vi 525
- Burton, Thomas (*fl* 1656-9), vii 497
- Burton, William (d 1461), iv 564
- Burton, William (1575-1645), iii 601; *Description of Leicester Shire*, ix 393, 583
- Burton, William (1609-1657), vii 539, 540, 545, *Commentary on Antoninus, his Itinerary*, ix 396, 583
- Burton, *Annals of*, i 197
- Burton Hall, viii 110
- Burton-on-Trent, v 109
- Bury See Richard of
- Bury, Arthur (1624-1713), *The Naked Gospel*, x 427
- Bury, lady Charlotte Susan Maria (1775-1861), xi 479, xii 491
- Bury, John Bagnell, x 353 ff, 359, 561; xii 520; xiv 596
- Bury, Richard de (1281-1345), bishop of Durham See Richard of Bury
- Bury St Edmunds, or St Edmundsbury, Benedictine abbey of, i 179, 195, 201, 237, ii 225, 226, 350, iv 477; v 10; vi 318, vii 69, 266, viii 408; x 519; xi 155; xii 212, 222, 367; xiii 16
- Bury St Edmunds, King Edward VI's school, vii 374, xiii 158
- Busby, John (*fl* 1600), iv 449
- Busby, Richard (1606-1695), vii 360, 386, 543, 545, ix 146, 272, Dryden's transl of *Fifth Satire of Persius* inscribed to, viii 2
- Busher, Leonard (*fl* 1614), vii 513; x 575
- Bushnell, Edmund, iv 519
- Busino (chaplain to Venetian embassy), vi 205
- Busirane, castle of, i 329
- Busiris, in Alfred's *Boethius*, i 111
- Busleiden (Bushidanus), Jerome, iii 7
- Buss, Frances Mary, xiv 478, 658
- Bussey, H Findlater, xiv 591
- Bussy-Rabutin, *Histoire Amoureuse de Gaule*, viii 440
- Busteed, Henry Elmsley (1833-1912), xiv 633; *Echoes from Old Calcutta*, xiv 374
- Bustus, Matthaeus, vii 540
- Busy Body*, The, x 231
- But, John, ii 25, 40
- Butcher, Samuel Henry (1850-1910), ix 71, xii 369, 370, 527, xiv 579
- Bute, 3rd earl of. See Stuart, John
- Bute, Mary, countess of (d 1794), ix 273 ff, 277, 450
- Butler, Alban (1711-1773), x Add.
- Butler, Arthur Gray (1831-1909), xiii 552
- Butler, Arthur John (1844-1910), xii 150, xiv 558, Dante, *his Times and his Work*, xiv 124
- Butler, Charles (d 1647), iv 613
- Butler, Charles (1750-1832), xi 465; xiv 60, 126, 549, 570; *The Book of the Roman Catholic Church*, xiv 59
- Butler, George (1819-1889), xiv 656 ;

- Butler, James, 4th earl of Ormonde and earl of Wiltshire (1420-1461), ii 344
- Butler, James, 1st duke of Ormonde (1610-1688), vii 241, 254, 404, 492
- Butler, John (*fl* 1680), vii 568, viii 512
- Butler, Joseph (1692-1752), bishop of Durham, viii 339, ix 323, 330, 338 ff, 365, 438, 439, 552, 554, x 397, 405, 408 ff, 431, 436, xii 298, *Analogy of Religion*, The, ix 338, 339, x 409, xii 299, *Sermons*, ix 338, x 408, 409
- Butler, Josephine E (1828-1906), xiv 558, 656
- Butler, Pierce, ii 380, 543, 545
- Butler, Samuel (1612-1680), iii 107; iv 391, 592; vii 82, 104, 191, 271, viii 20, 29, 49, 65-90 (main entry), 100, 244, 264, 265, 427, 459, 462 ff, ix 132, 291; xi 273, xiii 243
- Characters*, viii 67, 68, 70 ff, 85
- Contradictions*, viii 68
- Critics who judge of modern plays by the rules of the Ancients*, Upon, viii 429
- Cynarctomachy, or Battle between Bear and Dogs*, viii 72, 76
- Elephant in the Moon*, The, viii 69, 70, 419
- Genuine Remains in Verse and Prose of Mr Samuel Butler*, The, viii 67, 69, 71
- Hudibras*, iv 410, vii 191, viii 42, 55, 66 ff, 72-90 (main entry), 103, 105, 106; ix 163, 173, 178, 225, 289, 290, 305, 344, 466, 526 (cf 549, 552, 619); x 447; xi 353, xiii 259, 501; xiv 227
- Miscellaneous Thoughts*, viii 70
- Observations and Reflexions*, viii 68
- Occasional thoughts*, viii 70
- On Philip Nye's Thanksgiving Beard*, viii 70
- Posthumous Works*, viii 69
- Reflections*, viii 69
- Repartees between Cat and Puss at a Caterwauling*, viii 20
- Small Poet*, A, vii 101
- Thoughts on Learning and Knowledge*, viii 69
- Butler, Samuel (1774-1839), bishop of Lichfield, vii 380, xii 363, 365, 366, 527; xiii 499, 626; xiv 460, 653, 656, 659; *Atlas of Ancient Geography*, xii 365
- Butler, Samuel (1835-1902), xi 470; xiii 499 ff, 624 ff, also see Add 1
- Alps and Sanctuaries*, xiii 499, 501, 505
- Authoress of the Odyssey*, The, xiii 499
- Darwin among the Machines*, xiii 499
- Darwin on the Origin of Species*, xiii 499
- Deadlock in Darwinism*, The, xiii 499
- Erewhon*, vii 430; x 47; xiii 468, 499, 501 ff
- Erewhon Revisited*, xiii 500, 501, 503
- Evidence for the Resurrection of Jesus Christ*, xiii 499
- Evolution Old and New*, xiii 499
- Ex Voto*, xiii 499
- Fair Haven*, The, xiii 499, 503
- First Year in a Canterbury Settlement*,

- Butler, Samuel  
*A*, XIII 499  
*God the Known and God the Unknown*,  
 XIII 499, 503  
*Life and Habit*, XIII. 499  
*Life and Letters of Dr Samuel Butler*,  
 XIII 499, 503  
*Luck or Cunning*, XIII. 499  
*Note-Books*, XIII. 500, 501  
*On the Trapanese origin of the Odyssey*,  
 XIII 500  
*Psalm of Montreal, A*, XIII 499, 501, 502  
*Quis Desidero* .'. XIII 505  
*Shakespeare's Sonnets reconsidered*, XIII  
 500  
*Unconscious Memory*, XIII. 499  
*Way of all Flesh, The*, XIII 499, 501, 504
- Butler, Thomas, earl of Ossory (1634–  
 1680), VII. 229
- Butler, Thomas (1806–1886), XIII. 499
- Butler, William Archer (1814?–1848), XIV.  
 41, 345, 525, 625
- Butler, Sir William Francis (1838–1910),  
 XIV. 609, 625
- Butler, William John (1818–1894), XII 497
- Butter, Nathaniel (d 1664), IV. 450, VII.  
 391
- Buttes, Henry (fl 1599), *Dyets Dry Dinner*,  
 IV 399, 601, 614
- Button, Ralph (d. 1680), X 435
- Button, Sir Thomas (d 1634), IV. 115
- Button's coffee-house, IX 185, 192
- Butts, captain Thomas, XI 216
- Buzzard, the, in Dryden's *Fables*, VIII. 54
- Byblus, The Passion of*, IX 522
- By-Ends, Mr, in Bunyan's *Pilgrim's Progress*,  
 VII 197
- Byerley, Thomas (d 1826), XI. 517
- Byfield, Nicholas (1579–1622), IV 563
- Byng, John, admiral (1663–1733), IX 208,  
 284; X 276, 521
- Bynne, Henry (d 1583), IV 439, 455,  
 618
- Byrd, William (1538?–1623), IV. 129,  
 131, 132, 140, 146, 439, 529, 530
- Byrhtferth (fl 1000), I 145
- Byrhtnoth, in *The Battle of Malden*, I 45,  
 120, 151, 158, 159, 340
- Byrhtwold, I. 151
- Byrne, Desmond, XIV. 642
- Byrne, Thomas (fl 1730), X. 221, 222
- Byrom, John (1692–1763), IX. 214, 346,  
 351, 363 ff. (main entry), 563, 565, 568,  
 571, 574; XI. 274; XIII 265; XIV 254  
*Enthusiasm*, IX 364; X. 396  
*Epistle to a Gentleman of the Temple*,  
 IX. 364  
*Journal*, IX. 344, 350, 355, 363, 364  
*Poems*, IX 360, 365
- Byron, Augusta, XII 424
- Byron, George Gordon, 6th lord (1788–  
 1824), I. 305, IV. 103, 290, VI. 268; X. 171,  
 174, 175, 267, 274, 286, 288; XI 93, 102,  
 113, 120, 121, 129, 137, 160, 166, 175,  
 184, 185, 190, 198, 332, 334, 336, 337,  
 339, 341, 454, 457, 463, 466; XII 16,

- Byron, George Gordon  
 33, 34 ff. (main entry), 63, 64, 67, 69 ff.,  
 74, 82, 85, 89, 101, 105, 107, 109, 111,  
 116, 122, 132, 134, 138, 139, 143, 148,  
 150, 178, 192, 197, 199, 220, 227, 243,  
 253, 275, 348, 352, 423 ff., 444 ff., 449,  
 453, 484, 486, 493, 531, 552, *also see*  
*Add*; XIII 8, 11, 25 ff., 58, 105, 113,  
 122, 151, 152, 176, 179, 204, 226, 256,  
 265, 286, 288, 340, 346, 390, 464, 465,  
 468, 485, 547, 555, 564, 566, XIV 62, 138,  
 206, 218, 227, 254, 356, 361, 415, 444  
 'Adieu, adieu, my native land,' XIV. 416  
*Age of Bronze, The*, XII 41  
*Assyrian came down, The*, XIII 261  
*Beppo*, XII. 37, 57, 58, 70, XIII. 262,  
 XIV. 488  
*Blues, The*, XII. 41  
*Bride of Abydos, The*, XII. 35, 49  
*British Bards*, XII 424  
*Cann*, XI 117, 220, XII. 39, 51 ff  
*Childe Harold*, II 469; III. 279, X 341;  
 XI 145, XII 35, 37, 42, 46 ff., 67, 160,  
 173, 424; XIII 263, 391; XIV 275, 416,  
 487  
*Childish Recollections*, XII. 45  
*Corsair, The*, XII. 35, 48 ff.  
*Darkness*, XII 56  
*Death of Calmar and Orla, The*, XII. 44  
*Deformed Transformed, The*, XII 41, 54  
*Don Juan*, VII. 90; XII. 35, 37 ff., 41,  
 44, 51, 57, 59 ff., 79, 104, 424; XIII. 262;  
 XIV. 269  
*Dorset, To the Duke of*, XII. 45  
*Dream, The*, XII. 56  
*Elegy on Newstead Abbey*, XII. 45  
*English Bards and Scotch Reviewers*,  
 XII. 35, 45, 53, 57, 162  
*Epistle to Augusta*, XII 57  
*Epitaph on a Friend*, XII 45  
*Francesca of Rimini*, XII. 36, 39  
*Fugitive Pieces*, XII. 35  
*Graour, The*, XII 35, 49  
*Heaven and Earth*, XII. 39, 41, 51, 53  
*Hints from Horace*, XII 424  
*Hours of Idleness*, XII 35, 36, 44, 162  
*I would I were a careless child*, XII. 44, 45  
*Island, The*, XII. 41, 49, 51, 57  
 'Isles of Greece,' XII. 59  
*Lachin y Gaur*, XII 44  
*Lament of Tasso, The*, XII. 36, 55  
*Lara*, XII 49, 450  
*Letter to John Murray Esq on...*  
*Bowles's Strictures on the Life... of Pope*,  
 XII. 39  
*Letters*, XII. 424  
*Letters and Journals*, XIV. 117  
*Maid of Athens*, XIV. 420  
*Manfred*, XII. 37, 39, 45, 51 ff., 67  
*Marino Faliero*, XII. 39, 51, 53  
*Mazeppa*, XII. 38, 49, 51  
*Memoirs*, XII. 37, 113  
*Ode to the Framers of the Frame Bill*,  
 XII. 432  
*Oscar of Alva*, XII 44  
*Parisina*, XII. 49, 50

Byron, George Gordon

*Prisoner of Chillon, The*, XII. 37, 49 ff  
*Prophecy of Dante, The*, XII. 36, 38, 39, 55, 61

*Romance, To*, XII. 45

*Sardanapalus*, XII. 37 ff, 51, 53, 54

*Siege of Corinth*, XI. 141, XII. 35, 49

*Some Observations*, XII. 39

*Sonnet on Chillon*, XII. 50

*Speech on Frame-work bill*, XII. 424

*Stanzas to Jessie*, XII. 424

*Trans. of Pulci's Morgante Maggiore*, XII. 39, 41

*Two Foscars, The*, XII. 39, 51, 54

*Venetian tragedies*, XII. 53, 54

*Vision of Judgment, The*, v. 108, XII. 40, 41, 58

*Werner*, XII. 41, 51, 54

*When I roved a young Highlander*, XII. 44

*When we two parted*, XII. 56

*Conversations of (Medwin's)*, XII. 40

*Life and Works of (ed. Moore)*, XII. 59

See, also, Astarte

Byron, George Gordon (natural son of the poet), XII. 424

Byron, Harriet, in Richardson's *Sir Charles Grandison*, x. 11, 69

Byron, Henry James (1834-1884), XIII. 301, 570; *Cyril's Success*, XIII. 303, *Our Boys*, XIII. 303, *Uncle Dick's Darling*, XIII. 303

Byron, John, 1st baron (d. 1652), VII. 492

Byron, John (1723-1786), XIV. 269, 270, 609

Byron, lady (Anne Isabella Milbanke), XII. 35

Byron, lady, XII. 434, 435, 438, 439

Byron, 'Mad Jack' (1756-1791), XII. 34

Byron, William, 5th lord (d. 1798), XII. 34

Byse, Mrs. Fanny, VII. 111

Bysset, Abacuck, II. 107, 539; *Rolment of Courtis*, II. 325

Bysshe, Sir Edward (1615?-1679), IV. 429

Bysshe, Edward (fl. 1712), VIII. 262, 263, 273, IX. 579, 580, XIII. 254, 267, 277, *Art of Poetry*, XI. 275, 276, 283; *Art of English Poetry, The*, XIII. 254, 564

'Bysshe Vanolis,' pseud. See Thomson, James B. V.

Bythner, Victorinus (1605?-1670?), VII. 547

Bywater, Ingram (1840-1914), XII. 371, 527, also see Add. 3

Bywater, Mrs Henry Wood's, XIII. 478

Byzantine empire, x. 356, XII. 349

C, C. S. See Calverley, Charles Stuart

*C. Mery Talys, A*, IX. 43

Cabal ministry, VII. 49

Cabal the hound, in Nennius, I. 274

*Cabala*, sive *Scrima Sacra* (1654), VII. 218, 489, VIII. 320

*Cabala* (1663), VIII. 112

*Cabala, The Prince's*, VII. 215, 218, 515

*Cabbala, the Jewish*, IX. 352

*Cabbalistica, Conjectura*, VIII. 512

*Cabillavus*, IV. 306

Cabot, John, IV. 78, 80, 98

Cabot, Sebastian (1474-1557), IV. 80, 81, 83, 87, 98

Cacurgus, in *Misogonus*, v. 124

Cade, Jack, in *Henry VI*, v. 209, 278

Cade's rebellion, II. 344, 481, IV. 158, 344, 599

Caddell, W. Waithman, XIV. Add. 5

Cadell, Jessie Ellen (1844-1884), XIV. 633, *Ida Craven*, XIV. 375

Cadell, Thomas (1742-1802), x. 240, XI. 361, 362, 400

Cadell, Thomas, the younger (1773-1836), XI. 362, XII. 260

Cadesia, battle of, x. 318

Cadiou, Andrew, II. 325

Cadiz, IV. 98, 120, 229, 230, 253; v. 402, VII. 510

Cadmus, in *Dialogues of the Dead*, XI. 389

Cadoc, St (d. 570?), I. 291

Cadogan, Wilham Bromley, XII. 518

Cador, in Layamon, I. 295

Cador, in *Emarè*, I. 346

Cador, in *The Misfortunes of Arthur*, v. 87, 88

Cadwalader, in Layamon, I. 260

Cadwalader, in Mannyng, I. 392

Cadwallader, x. 174

Cadwallader, Mrs, in *Middlemarch*, XIII. 442

Caedmon (fl. 670), I. 15, 33, 45 ff., 62, 67, 69, 70, 90, 98, 106, 131, 156, 428, 478 ff.; XII. 382; XIII. 268, *Genesis*, VII. 135

Caelia, in Whitehead's *School for Lovers*, x. 96

Caelius Rhodiginus, Ludovicus, VIII. 463

*Caelo et Olympo*, VI. 105

Caen, VIII. 250

Caer Rigor, I. 279

Caer Sidi, I. 279

Caerleon, or Caerlleon, or Carleon, upon Usk, I. 219, 274, 288; II. 346; XII. 385, 558

Caesar, in *The False One*, VI. 148

Caesar, in *The Poetaster*, VI. 47

Caesar, Julius, I. 13, 78, 90, 103, 208, 218,

382, II. 91, 128, 385, III. 27, 185, 375,

488; VII. 182, 187, 499; VIII. 75, 87;

IX. 70, 228, x. 30, 133, 321, 360, XIII.

246; *Commentaries*, IX. 332

Caesar, Julius, in Byron's *The Deformed Transformed*, XII. 55

Caesar, P., IV. 578

*Caesar and Pompey*, VI. 539

*Caesar's Ghost*, VIII. 105

Caesars, the, v. 4; XII. 201, 533

Caffyn, Matthew (1628-1714), x. 427

Cagliostro, Alessandro, count, XI. 324; XIII. 520

Cahergillagh court, in Le Fanu's story, XIII. 460

Calaphas, v. 52

Caignez, Louis Charles, XIII. 293

Caim, II. 503

Cain, I. 33; II. 23, IV. 245, 246; x. 424

Cain, Byron's, XI. 117, 220, XII. 50, 52, 53

- Cain, Grendel's ancestor, in *Beowulf*, i 24  
 Cain, in the Towneley Mysteries, v. 52  
*Cain and Abel*, v. 50, 432  
 Caine, Sir T. H. Hall, xiii. 542  
 Caird, Edward (1835-1908), xiv 49 ff., 525, 526, *Critical Account of the Philosophy of Kant*, xiv. 50, *Critical Philosophy of Immanuel Kant*, *The*, xiv. 50, *Evolution of Religion*, *The*, xiv. 50  
 Caird, John (1820-1898), xii. 509, xiv 526, *An Introduction to the Philosophy of Religion*, xiv. 49  
 Cairnes, John Elliot (1823-1875), xiv 526  
 Cairns, Hugh McCalmont, 1st earl (1819-1885), xiv. 136, 566  
 Cairo, ii 92, 94, 339, xiv 212, 278  
 Caithness, bishop of, iii 218  
 Caus, Dr, in *The Merry Wives of Windsor*, v. 298  
 Caus, John (1510-1573), iii. 477, 478, 531, iv 506, 612  
 Caus, Thomas (d 1572), ix. 586  
 Caus Cestius, vi 42  
 Caus Martius, in *Coriolanus*, v. 222  
 Caladbolg, xiv. 339  
 Calahorra, Diego Ortuñez de, iv. 507  
 Calais, ii. 383, 479, 480, iii 3, 183, 188, 374, iv 230, vi 209, vii 264, viii. 308, xi. 108, xiv 257  
 Calais, siege of, Minot's poem on, i. 399, 400  
*Calais, Chronicle of*, iii 601  
 Calamy, Edmund (1600-1666), vii 165, 354, 472, 479  
 Calamy, Edmund (1671-1732), ix 626; x 422, 436, 437, 554, 573, 575, *Abridgement of the Life of Baxter*, x. 422; *Defence of Moderate Conformity*, x 422; *Historical Account of my own Life*, x 425  
 Calandrino, in *The Great Duke of Florence*, vi. 182  
 Calantha, in Ford's *The Broken Heart*, vi. 215, 220, xii 210  
 Calcraft, John (1726-1772), x. 462, 463  
 Calcutta, xii 152; xiii 307; xiv 369 ff.  
 Hindu college, xiv 371, 372  
 Sanskrit college, xii. 381  
 University, xiv. 377  
*Calcutta Review, The*, xiv 373, 375, 632  
 Caldecott, Randolph (1846-1886), xi 523, 536  
 Calder, Robert (1658-1723), ix 599, 600  
 Calderon de La Barca, Pedro, iv. 403; v 233, 337; vi. 158; xiii. 159, 160, 549; xiv. 351  
*Dama Duende*, viii 136, 147  
*El Maestro de Danzar*, viii. 149, 163  
*El Magico Prodigioso*, xiii. 162  
*La Vida es Sueño*, xiii 161  
*No Siempre lo Peor es Cierto*, viii. 148  
 Calderwood, David (1575-1650), iii 138, 159; vii 504; *Historie of the Kirk of Scotland*, vii 237, 238; *Recantation* (so-called), vii. 238  
 Calderwood, Henry (1830-1897), xiv 526  
 Calderwood, Margaret (1715-1774), x 548  
 Calderwood, W., xiv 526  
 Caldoro, in *The Guardian*, vi 179  
 Caldwell, Mrs Anne, afterwards Marsh (1791-1874), xiii 615, *Chronicles of Dartmoor*, xiii 478  
 Caledonia, x 261  
*Caledonian Musical Museum*, xi. 480, 487  
*Caledonian Musical Repository*, xi 487  
 Caledonian verse, x 262  
*Calendar of Letters and Papers of the Reign of Henry VIII*, ii 447, xiv 90  
*Calendars of State Papers*, xiv 122  
 Caletfwich (Excalibur), xiv 339  
 Calhull or Calfield, James (1530?-1570), vi 360, *Progne*, vi 337  
 Caliban, Browning's, xiii. 70  
 Caliban, in *The Tempest*, v 232, 233; viii 31, 82, xii 141  
 Caliburn, Arthur's sword, i 295  
 Caliburnus (Excalibur), xiv 339  
 California, xiv 267, 271, 359  
 Caligula, in Orosius, i 105  
 Calipso, in *The Guardian*, vi 178  
 Calis, princess, in *The Mad Lover*, vi. 172  
 Calista, in Rowe's *Fair Penitent*, viii. 222; x 82  
*Calisto and Melebea*, v. 112, 113, 453, 454; viii 142  
 Call, Wathen Mark Wilks, xiii 186, 552, *Bud and the Bower, The*, xiii 194, *Manolo*, xiii 194  
 Callaghan, Sir, in Macklin's *Love à-la-mode*, xi 284  
 Callanan, Jeremiah John (1795-1829), xiv 337, 625  
 Callander, John (d 1789), ix. 612; x. 530, 545  
 Callaway, Henry, xiv Add. 6  
 Calle, Richard, ii 347  
 Callet, Auguste, x 540  
 Callianax, in *The Mares Tragedy*, vi. 143  
*Callidamus et Callantha*, vi 539  
 Callières, François de, *Le Combat des Livres*, ix 113  
 Callimachus, ix. 371; xii. 366  
 Callington, Cornwall, x. 276  
 Callio, in *Euphormio*, iv. 293  
 Calliope, in *The Palace of Honour*, ii. 296  
 Callis, Robert (fl. 1634), viii. 525  
 Calman, A. L., xiii 614  
 Calne, Wiltshire, xii 211  
 Calpurnia, in *Julius Caesar*, v. 221  
 Calton in Craven, x. 436  
 Calvary, hill of, v. 49  
 Calverley, Charles Stuart (1831-1884), iv. 286; xi 421; xiii 180, 184 ff., 273, 552, 596, xiv. 226, 594, *Fly Leaves*, xiii. 184; *Remains*, xiii. 184; *Wanderers*, xiii. 40  
 Calverley hall, in *A Yorkshire Tragedy*, v 271, 272  
 Calvert, Adelaide H., xiii. 566  
 Calvert, Judy, artist, xiv. 264  
 Calvert, W., xiii. 566

Calvin, John (1509-1564), III 11, 51, 162, 164, 436, 453, 454, 457, 462, 463, 467, 479, IV 24, 245, 251, 348, 434, 490, 494, 507, 579, V 127, VI 423, VII 173, 181, 182, 236, 349, 359, 364, 535, VIII. 127, 316, 318, 332, 463, X 418, XIV 111; *Institutes of the Christian Religion*, III 164, 454; VII. 347

Calvinism, III. 52, 467, IV 348; V. 406, VII. 163, 169, 173, 174, 179, 182, 316, 317; VIII. 123, 337, 342, 350, X 412, 415, 416, 425, 430, 433, XI 48, 235, XII 309, 314; XIII 480, XIV. 477

Calvinistic methodists, X 412, 413

Calvinists, the, IV 317, 341; XI 22, attacked in *Lorola*, VI 365

Cam, river, VI. 106, 368, VII 371

Cambert, Robert, VIII 153, *Pomone*, VIII. 152

Cambert and Perrin, P, *Ariane, ou le Mariage de Bacchus*, VIII 153

Cambray, congress of, IX 248

Cambrensis, Giraldus See Giraldus

*Cambrae Annales*, I 273, 275, 513

Cambrian rocks, XIV 322

Cambridge, I 204, 427; II 77, 118, 119, 150, 227, 251, 348, 350, 387 ff., 415, 416, 417, 547, 549, III 8, 15, 29 ff., 38, 41, 44, 48, 56, 57, 59, 60, 63, 75, 170, 197, 202, 206, 208, 241 ff., 330, 333, 343, 362, 366, 384, 404, 412, 416, 475 ff., 485, 487, 489, 490, 495, IV 152, 218, 228, 229, 257, 261, 262, 315 ff., 427, 435, 454, 460, 463, 466 ff., 475, 477, 479, 482 ff., 494; V. 117, 122, 136, 137, 148 ff., 381, 404 ff., 410, 411; VI 98, 120, 245, 247, 260, 261, 330 ff., 338, 341, 351 ff., 356, 422, VII. 5, 10, 32, 37, 52, 89, 96, 111, 163, 169, 177, 205, 216, 254, 259, 278, 347, 353, 358 ff., 370, 381, 413, 493, 498, 533 ff.; VIII. 67, 123, 138, 311, 327, 362, 413, 529, IX 146, 159, 168, 185, 207, 211, 218, 263, 328, 330, 344, 346, 350, 359, 363, 364, 369, 374 ff., 381, 396, 397, 426, 428, 431, 432, 435, 441, 454, 458 ff., 535, 576, 577, 582, 583, 623, 625 ff.; X 52, 131 ff., 136, 137, 144, 147 ff., 297, 340, 350, 404, 406, 407, 449, 505, 511, 512, XI 63, 130, 166, 191, 371, 374, 377, 384, 393, 451, XII. 146, 219, 221, 284, 302, 326, 328, 330, 338, 340, 362, 364 ff., 376 ff., 380, 393, 396, 410, 511, 531, 551, 558, 565, XIII. 26, 27, 44, 51, 159, 184, 192, 194, 226, 229, 232, 267, 308, 310, 384, 401, 402, 408, 409, 460, 499; XIV 28, 40, 70, 87, 99 ff., 110, 120, 129, 130, 185, 226 ff., 237, 274, 285, 286, 290 ff., 296 ff., 314, 332, 402, 427 ff., 440, 449, 456, 461, 463 ff., 479 ff

Cambridge, Dominicans and Franciscans at, I 222; II. 396, 397

Cambridge, Richard Owen (1717-1802), XI. 388, 405, 469

Cambridge, South Africa, XIV. 420

*Cambridge, University of* (Ackermann's), XIV 245

Cambridge books and printers :  
Books, XI 513  
Printers, IV. 618, XI 514

Cambridge buildings and churches :  
Augustinian priory, III. 41  
Benedictine school, II 396  
Botanic garden, XIV 316  
Cavendish laboratory, XIV. 298  
Churches, XII. 535  
Fitzwilliam museum, XII. 545  
Gaol, X 318  
St Bene't's church, VII. 278  
St Edward's Church, III 41  
St John, hospital of, II. 401  
St Mary's church, III. 442; VII. 39; VIII 331  
St Radegund, priory of, II 406  
Sedgwick museum, XIV 322  
Senate house, XIV 429, 459  
Sturbridge fair, IV. 466, XI 377  
Trinity church, VIII 312  
University library, IV 485, 486, 493; IX 583, XII. 359, 379, 380, 410, 525, 549, 564; XIV 541  
University press, IV 318, 467 ff.; VIII. 317, XI 377; XII 360, 361, 365, 366  
White Horse, the (Little Germany), III. 38, 41

Cambridge college magazines, XIV. 594 ff.

Cambridge colleges :  
Bene't, or Corpus Christi college, II 393, 402 See Corpus Christi college  
Buckingham college See Magdalene college  
Caus college. See Gonville and Caius college  
Catherine hall, VI. 221; VII. 342, and see St Catherine's college  
Christ's college, II. 406, III 16, 374; V 125; VI. 332 ff., VII. 103, 105, 110, 130, 315, 387, VIII 317, 318, 320, 327, 331, 333, 412, XII. 382, 536, 564  
Clare hall or college, II. 402, III 41; V. 148, VI 345, 347, 362; VIII 320, 333; IX. 279, XII. 564  
Corpus Christi college, II 402, IV. 477, 483, 484, 487, V 161, VI 125, X 147; XII 383, 403, 545, 564; XIV 313; Parker MSS., IV. 484  
Emmanuel college, IV. 183, 377, 485, 486, VI. 358, VII 255, 315, 360, 384, 385, 402, VIII. 312, 313, 315, 320, 328, 330, 411, 519, 540, IX. 344, XII. 206, 362, 370, 540, 564  
Girton college, XIV 479  
God's house, II 406  
Gonville and Caius college, III 478, 480; VI. 243, 339, 345; VII. 214, 363, 392; VIII 4, 416, IX. 430, XII 206, 370, 379, 564, XIII. 268  
Jesus college, II. 406; III 36; IV 183, 485, VI. 346, VII. 351, VIII 321; IX. 269; X. 387; XII. 362; XIV. 330  
King's college, II. 328, 405, 406, 549;

## Cambridge colleges:

- III 206, 302, 315, 489, IV. 190, 316, 465, 467, v. 78, VI 321, 331, 335, 357, 362, VII 61, 369, 371 ff., VIII. 312 ff., 318, 333; X 131, 275, XII 370  
 King's college chapel, III 364  
 King's hall, II 400, 402, 406, IV. 487  
 Magdalene college, II 406, III 36, IV 487; VIII. 275, 288, 333, 406, X. 406, XII. 564, XIII 393  
 Magdalene college, Pepsysian library, II. 256, 360, 479, III. 150, IV. 488, VIII. 275, 284, 295  
 Michael house, II. 402, 406, 415, III 15, IV. 487; VI 331  
 Newnham college, XIV. 479  
 Pembroke college, IV. 488, VI 334, VII. 37, 38, 94, IX 288, X 131, 138, 139, 144, 147, 148, 318, 505, XII 364, 564  
 Pembroke hall or college, II. 402, III 241, 480; IV. 273  
 Peterhouse, I. 228; II 344, 351, 394, 399, 401, 403, 410 ff., 420, III 75, IV. 163, 165, 482, 483, 494, VIII 323, 324, 337, IX. 381, X. 130, 131, 149, XII 367, 564, XIII 267, XIV 120, 133, 429  
 Peterhouse, chained library at, II. 410, 412 ff.  
 Queens' college, II. 406, III 30, IV 487, V. 116, 121, VI 343, 366, VII 277, VIII. 328, IX 190, 381, XII 564, 570  
 St Catherine's college, II. 406, IV. 486; VIII 331  
 St John's college, II 406, III 333, 334, 478 ff., 483, 489, 491, IV 106, 266, 315, 318, 486; V. 91, 148, 157, VI 3, 332, 333, 339, 342 ff., 346, 351, 352, 362, 448; VII 5, 96, 104, 373, 381, 382, 410; VIII 276, IX. 165, 166, 171, 172, 185, 204, 369, 381, 396, 426, 458, 460, 532, 582, 625, X 444, 579, XI 106, XII 310, 362, 363, 365, 368, 372 ff., 377, 378, 384, 527, 534, 564, XIII 50, 448  
 St John's college magazine, *The Eagle*, IV 316; XII 534  
 Sidney Sussex college, III 480, VII. 278; VIII. 411  
 Trinity college, II. 402, 406; III. 228, 475, 477, 479, 480, 482, IV. 14, 189, 315, 319, 487, 488, 492, V. 116, VI 261, 331, 332, 340, 343 ff., 354, 362, 365, 367, 368, 448; VIII 3, 4, 23, 210, 316, 317, 337, 339, 419; IX. 269, 374, 375, 380, 381, 459, 460, 576; XI. 460; XII 34, 319, 335, 342, 359, 365, 367 ff., 372, 382, 385, 392, 410, 537, 546, 564, 571; XIII. 50, 158, 210, 307, 308, XIV. 66, 278, 312, 313, 326; and see Michael house; King's hall  
 Trinity college library, XIII. 525  
 Trinity hall, II 402, III 206, 207, 481, 484, VII 5, 25, 31, 32, 71, 134, 204, 359, 377, 387, 409; VIII. 288, XII 564  
 University hall. See Clare college  
*Cambridge English Classics*, XI. 166  
*Cambridge Essays*, XII. 360; XIV. 153

- Cambridge Modern History, The*, XIV 89, 110, 130  
*Cambridge Observer, The*, XIV 229, 595  
 Cambridge Platonists, the, VII 314, 315, 342, 359, VIII 126, 311 ff., 344, 378, IX 234, 335, 342  
*Cambridge Review, The*, XIV 228 ff., 595  
*Cambridge Review, The Book of the*, XIV 228  
*Cambridge Shakespeare, The*, V. 302, 307, 312  
 Cambridge societies:  
 Antiquarian, XII 553  
 'Apostles,' the, XIII 26  
 Philosophical, XIV 318, 320  
 Cambridge University.  
 Clark lectures, XII 368  
 'Local' Examinations, XIV. 479  
 Moral Sciences tripos, XIV. 464  
 Natural Sciences tripos, XIV. 464  
 Rede lecture, XIV. 89  
*Cambridge University Magazine, The*, XIV. 229  
 Cambridge University Prize, Townshend's, XIV. 429  
 Cambridge University professors:  
 Anglo-Saxon (Elrington and Bosworth), XII 382  
 Arabic (Lord Almoner's), IX 461  
 Archaeology (Disney), XII 368  
 Astronomy (Plumian), VII. 387, IX. 460, 461  
 Astronomy and Geometry (Lowndean), IX 461  
 Chinese, XII. 380  
 Divinity (Lady Margaret's), III 15  
 Experimental Physics (Cavendish), XIV. 298  
 Geology (Woodwardian), XIV. 322  
 Greek (Regius), XII 359, 364, 366, 367, 369  
 Latin (Kennedy), XII 372  
 Mathematics (Lucasian), XIV. 294  
 Natural Philosophy (Jacksonian), XIV. 429  
 Sanskrit, XII. 381  
 Cambridgeshire, II 225; X. 317; XI. 384; XIII 240; XIV. 244, 312  
 Cambuscan, II 210  
 Cambyases, IV. 266  
 Camden, earl of. See Pratt, Charles  
 Camden, William (1551-1623), I. 98, 427; III. 177, 268, 356, 358, 362, 366, 369 ff., 375, 376, 380, 486, 498, 513, 596; IV 68, 183, 372, 374, V. 523; VI 3, 6, 10, VII. 382, 383, 498, 545; VIII. 364; IX. 392 ff., 603; X. 332  
*Britannia*, III 373, 376, 498; IV. 219, 457, 507; IX. 394, 585; XII. 383, 392  
*Greek Grammar*, IV. 464  
*Remains*, IV. 305  
*Rerum Anglicarum et Hibernicarum Annales*, III. 370 ff., 620; IV 300, 344, 579  
 Camden society, II. 561; IX. 238; XII. 392 ff., 409; XIII 16, XIV. 96  
 Cameiros, necropolis of, XII. 377  
 Camel, river, I. 289

## CAMELFORD

- Camelford (Camlan), battle of, i. 276 ff, 295  
 Camelford, lord. *See* Pitt, Thomas  
 Camelot, i. 364  
 Camerarius, Joachim, iv. 286  
 Cameron, Archibald (1707-1753), ix. 615  
 Cameron, George Frederick (1854-1885), xiv. 397, 640  
 Cameron, Jenny, ix. 615  
 Cameron, Lucy Lyttleton (1781-1858), xi. 530  
 Cameron, Richard (d. 1680), ix. 600  
 Cameronians, the, xii. 20, 27  
 Camfield, B., vii. 565  
 Camilla, in Owen's *Epigrammata*, iv. 304  
 Camilla Lacey, Mme d'Arblay's house, x. 295  
 Camilla (Lyly's), iii. 393  
 Camillo, in *The White Dwarf*, vi. 200  
 Camiola, in *The Maid of Honour*, vi. 170, 177, 185, 186  
 Camlan. *See* Camelford  
 Cammelli, Antomo, *Filostrato e Panfila*, v. 69, 77  
 Camoens, Luis de, viii. 308; x. 510; xii. 464  
 Campagna, the, xii. 76  
 Campan, Mme de, xiii. 380  
 Campanella, Tommaso, vii. 338, 527  
 Campania, vi. 337  
 Campbell, Alexander (1764-1824), xii. 414, *Albyn's Anthology*, xi. 260, 486  
 Campbell, Archibald, marquis of Argyll and 8th earl (1598-1661), xii. 22, 32  
 Campbell, Archibald, bishop of Aberdeen (d. 1744), x. 402  
 Campbell, Archibald (1691-1756), ix. 599, 600  
 Campbell, Archibald (1726?-1780), x. 147, 529  
 Campbell, Colin Turing, xiv. Add 6  
 Campbell, Duncan, ix. 23, 24, 479, *Secret Memoirs*, ix. 24  
 Campbell, Frank B. F., *The Battle of Bibliography*, xii. 567  
 Campbell, George (1719-1796), ix. 612; x. 393, 567; *Dissertation on Miracles*, x. 393, *Philosophy of Rhetoric*, The, x. 393; xiv. 444, 663  
 Campbell, George Douglas, 8th duke of Argyll (1823-1900), xiv. 524  
 Campbell, James Dykes, xi. 456, 460  
 Campbell, John, 2nd duke of Argyll (1678-1743), xii. 20  
 Campbell, John, 1st lord (1779-1861), xiv. 136, 206, 558, 566; *Lives of Lord Lyndhurst and Lord Brougham*, xiv. 123; *Lives of the Lord Chancellors*, xiv. 123, *Lives of the Lord Chief Justices*, xiv. 123  
 Campbell, John Francis (1822-1885), *Popular Tales of the West Highlands*, i. 328; xiii. 615  
 Campbell, John McLeod (1800-1872), xii. 314, 320, 510; *The Nature of the Atonement*, xii. 315  
 Campbell, Lawrence Dundas, xiv. 633

## CAMPION

- Campbell, Lewis (1830-1908), xii. 243, 244, 451, 512, 524, 525, 527, 532; xiii. 344, xiv. 561, 652  
 Campbell, major, in Kingsley's *Two Years Ago*, xiii. 405  
 Campbell, Thomas (1733-1795), x. 528  
 Campbell, Thomas (1777-1844), vii. 83, ix. 500, *also see* Add., xi. 164, 166, 198, xii. 104, 105, 108 ff (main entry), 111, 139, 151, 153, 162, 425, 450 ff., 472, xiii. 207, 255, xiv. 206, 457 ff., 654  
*Argyllshire, Lines on Revisiting a Scene in*, xii. 108  
*Battle of the Balm, The*, viii. 12, xii. 108  
*Gertrude of Wyoming*, xii. 109  
*Hohenlunden*, xii. 108, 111, xiv. 488  
*How delicious is the winning*, xii. 109  
*Last Man, The*, xii. 108, 177  
*Lectures on Poetry*, xii. 177  
*Life and Letters*, xiv. 62  
*Lochnel's Warning*, xii. 107, 108  
*Lord Ullin's Daughter*, xii. 107  
*Pilgrim of Glencoe, The*, xii. 109  
*Pleasures of Hope, The*, xii. 45, 110  
*Soldier's Dream, The*, xii. 108  
*Song of Hybris the Cretan, The*, xii. 109  
*Specimens*, xii. 109, 110  
*Theodorc*, xii. 110  
*Withdraw not yet those lips and fingers*, xii. 109  
*Ye Mariners of England*, xii. 108  
 Campbell, William Wilfred, xiv. 640  
 Campion, Edmund (1540-1581), iv. 148, 272, 469, 606, xiv. 130, 340, *Description of Ireland*, iii. 363  
 Campion, John (d. 1576), iv. 163  
 Campion, Lucy, afterwards Steward (d. 1580), iv. 163  
 Campion, M., *A true reporte of the death...* of, vi. 436, 555  
 Campion, Rose, iv. 163  
 Campion, Thomas (d. 1619), iii. 200, 335, 348, 349, 594; iv. 131, 144 ff., 163 ff. (main entry), 305, 545; vi. 260, 371, 400, 544; viii. 261, 263, 272; xi. 177, 178, 199; xiii. 273  
*Ayres that were sung and played at Brougham Castle*, iv. 165  
*Book of Ayres*, iv. 164, 165, 168, 169  
 'Follow your Saint', iv. 170  
 'Harke, al you ladies', iv. 168, 170  
*Lords' Maske*, iv. 165, 167, 168  
*Man of Life upright, The*, iv. 146  
*Masques*, vi. 544  
 'My sweetest Lesbia', vii. 3  
*New Way of Making Four Parts in Counter-point*, A, iv. 165, 166  
 'Now hath Flora', iv. 167  
*Observations in the Art of English Poesie*, iii. 348; iv. 154, 164, 166  
*Poemata*, iv. 164  
 'So be it ever', iv. 167  
*Songs of Divers Noblemen and Gentlemen*, iv. 168  
*Songs of Mourning*, iv. 165



Campion, Thomas  
 'There is a garden in her face,' *rv*. 168,  
*vii* 9  
 'Young and simple though I am,' *rv*.  
 168  
 Campion, in *Westward Ho'* *xiii*. 404  
 Canaanites, in *The Silver Age*, *vi*. 106  
 Canace, in *Confessio Amantis*, *ii*. 174, 175  
 Canada, *xiii*. 499, *xiv* 137, 324, 351, 357,  
 366, 380 ff, 484  
 Canada balsam, *xiv* 496  
*Canadian Fiction, Bibliography of*, *xiv*  
 399  
 Canadian house of commons, *xiv* 398  
 Canadian literature, *xiv* 380 ff  
 Canaries, the, *iii* 407, *v* 156, *xiv* 324  
 Canby, Henry Seidel, *xiii* 621  
*Cancer Comoedia*, *vi* 539  
*Cancroneros*, Spanish, *ii* 305  
 Cancrone, in *Soelades*, *vi* 364  
 Candido, in *The Honest Whore*, *vi*. 194  
 Candidus (Mantuan's), *iii* 252 ff  
 Candish, Richard *See* Cavendish  
 Candlemas, *ii* 429  
 Candlish, Robert Smith (1806-1873), *xii*  
 516  
 'Candor,' *x* 451, 457, 577  
 Candy, Pennyloaf, in Gissing's *The Nether*  
*World*, *xiii* 509  
 Canmore, Malcolm, *ii* 149  
 Cannae, *viii* 12  
 Cannan, Gilbert, *xiii*. 626  
 Canne, John (d 1667), *vii*. 408, 410  
 Cannes, *x* 46  
 Canning, Hon. Albert S G, *xiii* 596  
 Canning, Elizabeth (1734-1773), *x*. 38  
 Canning, George (1770-1827), *viii* 42,  
*xi*. 44, 45, 47, 58, 193, 194, 435, *xii*  
 131, 149, 164, 165, 170, *xiii* 26, 180,  
 185, 265, *xiv* 135, 138, 141, 147, 207,  
 236, 564, 566, 656, 'On unlawful Soci-  
 eties in Ireland,' *xiv* 135, *Speeches*, *xiv*  
 135, *The New Moralty*, *xi* 47  
 Canning, Stratford, 1st viscount Stratford  
 de Redcliffe (1786-1880), *xiv* 198, 200  
 Canon or Canonicus, John (fl. 1329), *i*.  
 234, 504  
 Canonbury tower, *x*. 239  
*Canons*, *iv* 485  
*Canons*, *ix* 90  
 Canons-Ashby, Northants, *viii*. 2  
 Cantalupo, in *The Bugbears*, *v*. 129  
 Canterbury, *i* 55, 79, 140, 154, 224; *iii*  
 34, 55, 426, 461, *iv* 436, 466, 467;  
*v*. 23, 62, 115, 413; *vii* 179, 342, 350;  
*viii* 3, 345, 346, 349, *ix* 170, 235, 583,  
 590, *x*. 409, 410, *xi* 393; *xii*. 355, 378,  
 404, 523, *xiv* 435  
 Christ church priory, *iii* 5; *iv*. 476, 485  
 King's school, *v* 115, 161  
 Lee Priory, *xii*. 568  
 St Augustine's abbey, *iv* 476, 485  
 Shrine of Thomas à Beckett, *iii* 15  
 Canterbury, convocation of, *x* 407  
 Canterbury, early school and culture of,  
*i* 14, 87, 96

Canterbury, Franciscans at, *i* 224, *iii* 64  
 Canterbury, in *Euphues and his England*,  
*iii* 393  
 Canterbury, in Shakespeare's *King Henry*  
*V*, *ii* 87  
 Canterbury, monk-chronicler of, *ii* 343  
*Canterbury Chronicle* at Christ church, *i*.  
 120  
 Canters' college, the, in *The Staple of*  
*Newes*, *vi* 28  
*Cantilenae*, *v* 28, 32, 34, 35, 37  
 Cant's hall, Burnham, *x* 132  
 Canute, king of the English (994?-1035),  
*i* 124, 140, 166, 376, *viii* 355  
*Canute Song, The*, *i* 244, 510, *ii*. 451 ff  
 Canutus, Benedict, *Regimen contra pesti-*  
*lentiam*, *ii* 363  
 Canynge's coffer, *x* 266  
 Canynges, the, *x* 540, 541  
*Canzonets to foure voyces*, *vii*. 2  
*Cape Argus, The*, *xiv*. 646  
 Cape Colony, *xiv*. 414, 416, 420  
*Cape Monthly Magazine, The*, *xiv* 646  
 Cape of Good Hope, *xiv* 212, 267  
 Cape Town, *xiv* 415  
 Cape-Dutch language and literature, *xiv*.  
 415, 417, 420, 511  
 Capel, of Hoxton square academy, *x* 435  
 Capel family, *xiv*. 317  
 Capell, Edward (1713-1781), *v*. 298,  
 305 ff; *x* 487, *xii* 410, *Prolusiones*, *v*.  
 272, *Shakespeare*, *xi* 354  
*Caper Sauce*, *xiv* 420  
 Caperwit, in *Changes*, *vi* 227  
 Capgrave, John (1393-1464), *ii* 327, 336,  
 540; *iii* 500  
*Annals*, *ii* 327  
*Chronicle*, *ii* 327  
*Famous Henries*, *ii* 327  
*Guide to Rome*, *ii* 327  
*Life of Humphrey, duke of Gloucester*,  
*ii*. 327  
*Life of St Augustine*, *ii*. 540  
*Life of St Gilbert of Sempringham*, *ii*. 327  
*Life of St Katherine*, *ii* 327  
*Life of St Norbert*, *ii*. 540  
 Capheaton, Northumberland, *xiii*. 144  
 Capodistrias, Joannes Antomos, count,  
*xii*. 348  
 Capon's Tale, in *The Miscellany*, *ix*. 95  
 Caponsacchi, in *The Ring and the Book*,  
*xiii* 71, 73, 88, 89  
 Caporal, *vii*. 310  
 Capriccio, in *The Masque of the Middle*  
*Temple*, *vi* 401  
 Capro, in Marston's *Scourge of Villanie*,  
*iv*. 380  
*Captain Car*, *ii* 461, 464, 468  
*Captain Stukeley*, *viii*. 143  
*Captain Wedderburn's Courtship*, *ii*. 465  
 Capuchin friars, *x*. 553  
 Capulet, in *Romeo and Juliet*, *v*. 194, 205  
*Capysstramus*, metrical romance, *ii*. 371  
 Carabas, in Disraeli's *Vivian Grey*, *xiii*.  
 349  
 Caracalla, baths of, *xii*. 74

Caracona, in Casti's *Il Poema Tartaro*, xii 66  
 Caractacus, vi. 145  
 Caradoc or Caradog of Llancarvan (d. 1147?), i 72, 291  
 Carados, in *Conte del Graal*, i. 366  
 Carannog, St (*fl.* 450), i 291  
 Carathus, in Beckford's *Vathek*, xi 321, 322  
 Carbery, lady, viii 513  
 Carbery, earl of. *See* Vaughan, Richard  
 Carbonari movement, xii. 37, 40, 41, 55  
 Carcani, Giulio, v. 341  
 Card or rutter of the *Sea lyenge betwene Holland and Ffryseland*, iv 455  
 Cardan, Jerome, iii 128, 477, iv 285  
 Cardano, Girolamo, iv 507  
 Cardenio, in *Don Quixote*, ix 300  
 Carder, Peter (*fl.* 1577-1586), iv 109  
 Cardiff, iv 220  
 Cardiff castle, iv 481  
 Cardiff, University college, xiv. 482  
 Cardross, x. 39  
 'Cards, Monopolies of,' vii 496  
 Care, Henry (1646-1688), viii. 459, 468, *Pacquet of Advice from Rome*, ix. 4, *Weekly Pacquet*, ix 4  
 Carew, Sir George (d. 1612), viii. 525  
 Carew, Sir George, afterwards lord Carew of Clopton and earl of Totnes (1555-1629), vii. 240, 493, 494, 505, *Relation of the State of France*, vii 217  
 Carew, John (d. 1660), viii. 528  
 Carew, lady, iv. 242  
 Carew, Sir Matthew (d. 1618), vii 18  
 Carew, Peter (*fl.* 1566), vi. 323  
 Carew, Richard (1556-1620), iv 21, 26, 510, 513, 575; vi. 101, ix. 393, *The Excellency of the English Tongue*, iii. 347, 507, 594, *A Survey of Cornwall*, iii. 376, 597, v 17  
 Carew, Thomas (1598?-1639?), iv. 160, 193, 226, 244, 245, vi 12, 410, vii. 4, 7, 8, 15, 17 ff. (main entry), 26, 29, 65, 92, 99, 453, viii 160  
 'Ask me no more where Jove bestows,' vii 21  
*Boldness in Love*, vii 21  
*Coelum Britannicum*, vi. 410, vii. 19, 22  
*Elegy upon the Death of Dr Donne*, vii 20.  
 'Fair copy of my Celia's face,' vii. 21  
 'He that loves a rosy lip,' vii 21  
 'I'll gaze no more on her bewitching face,' vii 20  
 'Mark how the bashful morn, in vain,' vii 21  
*Murdering Beauty*, vii 20  
*Rapture, The*, iv 241, vii. 22  
*Spring, The*, vii 23  
 'Sweetly breathing vernal air,' vii. 21  
*Upon the Death of the King of Sweden*, vii 23  
 Carew papers, vii. 492  
 Carey, David, xiv. 248, 598

Carey, George, 2nd lord Hunsdon (1547-1603), vi 278, 435  
 Carey, George Saville (1743-1807), xi. 495  
 Carey, Henry (d. 1743), ii 309, ix. 584, x 79, 481, *Chrononkotonthologos*, ix. 212, x. 93, *Dragon of Wanley*, x. 93; *Sally in our Alley*, ix 185, 213  
 Carey, Henry, 1st lord Hunsdon (1524?-1596), vi 278  
 Carey, James, xiv 353  
 Carey, John, 3rd lord Hunsdon (d. 1617), iv 186  
 Carey, Patrick (*fl.* 1651), vii 467; xiii 234, *Trival Poems and Triolets*, vii 100  
 Carey, Robert, earl of Monmouth (1560?-1639), vii. 505, xii 417, *Memoirs*, vii. 251, 505  
 Carey, William (1761-1834), xii 381, 549  
 Cargill, Daniel or Donald (1619?-1681), ix. 600  
 Carinthia, George Meredith's, xiii 493, 494, 496  
 Carinus, in *The Prophetesse*, vi. 172  
 Carisbrooke, vii 45  
 Carsophus, in *Damon and Philias*, v. 133  
 Carker, James, in *Dombey and Son*, xiii 351, 360, 366  
*Carle an' the King come*, ix 421  
 Carlell, Lodowick (*fl.* 1629-1664), vi. 269, 270, viii 136, 456, Corneille's *Héraclius* translated by, viii 151, 205  
 Carleton, Sir Dudley, viscount Dorchester (1573-1632), vi 3, 328, vii 18, 174, 220, 389, 447, 493; x 556  
 Carleton, George (1559-1628), ΑΣΤΡΟΛΟΓΟΜΑΝΙΑ: the madness of astrologers, vii. 428, 429, 566  
 Carleton, captain George (*fl.* 1728), ix 25; xii 417, *Military Memoirs*, xii 17  
 Carleton, William (1794-1869), xiv 345, 347 ff, 625  
*Anne Cosgrave*, xiv. 348  
*Black Prophet, The*, xiv. 348  
*Fardorougha the Miser*, xiv. 348  
*Tales of Ireland*, xiv 347  
*Traits and Stories of the Irish Peasantry*, xiv 347  
*Valentine McClutchy*, xiv. 348  
 Carlisle, Richard (1790-1843), xi 438, xiv. 206, 526  
 Carlisle, ii 134, 141, 467; x. 217, 398, xi 266, xii 558, xiii 218, xiv. 110  
 Carlisle, in Arthurian romance, i 347, 348  
 Carlisle, bishop of, in *Richard II*, v. 278  
 Carlisle, lady, in Browning's *Strafford*, xiii 65  
 Carlisle, Lucy Hay, countess of (1599-1660), vii 19, 63  
 Carlisle, Nicholas (1771-1847), vii 377; ix 455; xii 461; *Endowed Grammar Schools*, vii. 377, xiv. 434  
 Carlo Alberto, king, xii. 483  
 Carlton or Carleton, Richard (1560?-1638?), iv. 132, 529

Carlton house, xii 258  
 Carlyle, Alexander ('Jupiter' Carlyle) (1722-1805), ix. 612, xi. 243, xiii. 518, 521  
 Carlyle, John Aitken (1801-1879), xii. 150, 570  
 Carlyle, J. E., xiv. Add 6  
 Carlyle, Jane Welsh (1801-1866), xiii. 5 ff., 518, 521  
 Carlyle, Thomas (1795-1881), iii 166; iv. 51, vi 269, vii 103, 215, 216, 221, 256, 404, 497, 558, x. 46, 73, 326, 356, 357, 531, 535; xi 31, 152, 230, 241, 252 ff., 452, 460, 483, 537; xii 26, 27, 106, 175, 179, 196, 243, 280, 303, 314, 419, 474, 488, 552, xiii. 1 ff. (main entry), 64, 79, 85, 90, 96, 143, 159, 177, 206, 355, 380, 394, 400, 401, 467, 469, 473, 485, 491, 497, 501, 509, 515 ff. (main entry), 534, 606, xiv. 1, 2, 15, 46, 69, 91, 92, 95, 123 ff., 152, 159, 168, 169, 198, 515, 573, 576  
*Characteristics*, xiii. 8  
*Chartism*, xiii. 15  
*Critical and Miscellaneous Essays*, xiii 5  
*Early Kings of Norway, The*, xiii. 21  
*Essay on Goethe's Faust*, xiii 4  
*Frederick the Great*, xiii 18 ff.  
*German Romance*, xiii 5  
*History of the French Revolution*, xiii. 12 ff., 19 ff., 310, 368, 369, 426, xiv. 17  
*Latter Day Pamphlets*, xiii 16, 17  
*Lectures on Heroes*, xiii. 3  
*Letters and Speeches of Oliver Cromwell*, xiii 18, 20  
*Life of John Sterling*, xi 150; xiii 19  
*Life of Schiller*, xiii. 1, 5  
*On Heroes, Hero-Worship and the Heroic in History*, xiii 13 ff.  
*On the Choice of Books*, xiii. 21  
*Past and Present*, i 195, xiii. 16  
*Reminiscences*, xiii 2  
*Sartor Resartus*, ix 112; xii. 179, 474, xiii. 2, 3, 6, 7, 10 ff., 67; xiv. 463  
*Trans. of Goethe's Wilhelm Meister's Apprenticeship*, xiii 5  
*Trans. of Goethe's Wilhelm Meister's Travels*, xiii 5  
*Trans. of Legendre's Elements of Geometry and Trigonometry*, xiii 4  
*Wotton Reinfred*, xiii 10  
 Carmarthen, x 436  
 Carmarthen, Presbyterian college, x. 437  
 Carmarthen, Roman walls at, i 219  
 Carmarthen. See *Black Book of Carmelites*, the, i 236; ii. 396, 397; iv 479  
*Carmen Heroicum*, iii 334  
 Carmichael, Grace Jennings (1867?-1904), xiv 410, 643  
 Carmichael-Smyth, major, xiii. 307  
 Carnan, Thomas, xi. 418  
 Carnarvon castle, xi 145  
 Carnarvon, earls of See Dormer, Robert; Herbert, H. H. M.  
 Carnarvonshire, iv. 300; x. 129  
 Carnatic, the, xi. 21

Caro (Flesh), in *Piers the Plowman*, ii 22  
 Carol, in *The Masque of Christmas*, vi 404  
 Carolina, South, ix 13  
 Caroline, in Thackeray's *A Shabby Genteel Story*, xiii 312, 332  
 Caroline (1683-1737), queen of George II, ix 149, 197, 209, 248, 277 ff., 314, 378; x 310, 399, xii 20  
 Caroline (1768-1821), queen of George IV, xiv 132, 221  
 Caroline divines, xii. 280, 283, 289, 290, 293, 307  
 Caroline dramatists, x 121  
 Caroline essayists, ix 31  
 Caroline literature, viii. 253, 259, 445  
 Caroline poetry, xiii 214, 242, 243, 264  
 Caroline poets, vii. 1, 2, 11, 19, x. 171; xii. 140, 245  
 Carolingian empire, viii. 355  
 Carolingian romances, i 336, 344 See, also, under Charlemagne  
 Carolings, the, v. 4  
*Carolles, Christmasse* (Wynkynde Wordes), ii. 447  
 Carolostadius, iii. 413  
 Carols, ii 423 ff.  
 Carols, Christmas, iii 21  
 Carols sung at Queen's College, Oxford, ii 370  
 Carové, Friedrich Wilhelm, xi. 536  
 Carow, black nuns at, v 9  
 Carow, in *Phyllip Sparowe*, iii 79  
 Carpenter, Agricola, *Pseuchographa Anthropomagica* (1652), vii 567  
 Carpenter, J. Estlin, xii 513; xiv 526, 533  
 Carpenter, Nathaniel (1589-1628?), *Philosophia lbera*, iv 319, 576  
 Carpenter, Richard (d 1670?), vii 567  
 Carpenter, William Benjamin (1813-1885), xiv 327, 526, 617  
*Carpenter's Tools, Debate of the*, ii 562  
 Carr, Henry, iv 445  
 Carr, James Anderson, xiv. 630  
 Carr, J. Comyns, xiii. 575  
 Carr, Robert, earl of Somerset (d. 1645), iv 232; vi 35, 42, 388, vii. 497  
 Carré, H., *Histoire de France*, x. 320  
 'Carré, Jérôme,' v. 325  
 Carre, Thomas, pseud. See Pinkney, Miles  
 Carrio, i. 266  
 Carroll See under Centlivre, Susannah  
 Carroll, Lewis, pseud. See Dodgson, Charles Lutwidge  
 Carroll, William, viii. 530  
 Carrow. See Carow  
 Carruthers, R. (1799-1878), xi. 483; xiv. 574, 632  
 Carsons, the, in Mrs Gaskell's *Mary Barton*, xiii. 415  
 Carstares, William (1649-1715), ix 542; x 334; xiv. 564  
 Cartagena, x 40, 45  
 Carte, Thomas (1686-1754), x. 330, 332, 402, 553, 554; *History of England*, x. 317; *Life of James, Duke of Ormond*, x. 317, 333

Carte mss, the, xiv. 106  
 Carter, Elizabeth (1717-1806), x. 192, 519, 528, xi. 380, 388 ff., 393 ff. (main entry), 400, 402, 405, 518  
*Epictetus*, xi. 395 ff.  
*Examination of Mr Pope's Essay on Man*, xi. 394  
*Memours*, xi. 395  
*Ode to Wisdom*, xi. 394  
*Sir Isaac Newton's Philosophy Explained*, xi. 395  
 Carter, Huntley, xiii. 566  
 Carter, Matthew (fl. 1660), ix. 583  
 Carter, Nicholas (fl. 1717), xi. 393  
 Carter, Thos. Fortescue, xiv. Add. 6  
 Carter, William (d. 1584), iv. 435  
 Carteret, John, 1st earl Granville (1690-1763), ix. 98, 193, 507, 514  
 Carteret, lady, ix. 506, 507, 512  
 Carteret, Philip (d. 1796), xiv. 270  
 Cartesian philosophy, xi. 63  
 Cartesianism, vii. 344 See, also, Descartes  
 Carthage, ii. 85, viii. 73, ix. 288; xii. 334, 351, 520, 523, 525  
 Carthage, in Alfred's *Orosius*, i. 105  
 Carthusian order, i. 209; ii. 69; vii. 383; xiii. 106  
 Cartier, J., iv. 507  
 Cartmell, Lancashire, xii. 561  
 Carton, Sydney, in *A Tale of Two Cities*, xiii. 369  
 Cartwright, Christopher (1602-1658), vii. 479  
 Cartwright, Mrs, xiv. 658  
 Cartwright, Thomas (1535-1603), iii. 242, 442, 459, 469, 480, 484, 618; iv. 469, 495, ix. 263; xi. 36  
 Cartwright, Thomas (1634-1689), xii. 564  
 Cartwright, William (1611-1643), v. 415; vi. 12, 31, 123, 270, vii. 4, 44, 308  
*Lady Errant, The*, vi. 266  
*Ordinary, The*, vi. 266  
*Royall Slave, The*, vi. 266, 367; viii. 134  
*Sledge or Love's Convert, The*, vi. 266  
 Cartwright, William (d. 1687), vi. 94  
 Cartwright, William Cornwallis, xiv. 542  
 Carve, Thomas (1590-1672?), vii. 510  
 Carver, Jonathan (1732-1780), xiv. 609  
 Carving, book on, iii. 21  
 Cary, Elizabeth L., xiii. 528, 542, 545, 548, 628  
 Cary, Sir George, vi. 289  
 Cary, Sir Henry, 1st viscount Falkland (d. 1633), *The Marriage Night*, viii. 147, 475  
 Cary, Henry Francis (1772-1844), xi. 445, xii. 150, 151, 457; Dante, xii. 94, 223; xiii. 194  
 Cary, Lettice, wife of 2nd viscount Falkland, vii. 172, 177  
 Cary, Sir Lucius, 2nd viscount Falkland (1610?-1643), vi. 6, vii. 24, 59, 100, 163, 171 ff., 247, 347, 480, 497, 541; viii. 71, 334; *Discourse of Infallibility*, vii. 172

Cary, Sir Robert, *Memoirs*, xii. 17  
 Caryl, Joseph (1602-1673), vii. 358, 365  
 Caryll, John (1666?-1736), ix. 78, 81, 91, 94, 492  
 Casa, G. della, *Il Galateo*, iii. 388  
 Casa Guidi, Florence, xiii. 78, 81, 87  
 Casa Magni, xii. 84  
 Casas, Bartolomé de las, ix. 550  
 Casaubon, Isaac (1559-1614), iii. 482; iv. 568, 591, vii. 124, 284, 348 ff., 352, 353, 356, 362, 363, 367, 535, 543, 545; viii. 71; ix. 370; xiv. 119; *De rebus sacris et ecclesiasticis exercitationes XVI ad Baronius annales*, vii. 352  
 Casaubon, Meric (1599-1671), vii. 124, 365, 535, 543 ff., 567, 575  
*Commentary on the Hebrew and Anglo-Saxon languages*, vii. 362  
*Epictetus*, vii. 362  
*Marcus Antoninus*, vii. 362  
*Of Credulity and Incredulity*, vii. 449, 542, 565  
*Treatise concerning Enthusiasm, A*, vii. 446  
 Casaubon, Mr, in *Middlemarch*, xiii. 442  
 Casby, Flora, in *Little Dorrit*, xiii. 366  
 Casby, Mr, in *Little Dorrit*, xiii. 366  
 Casca, in *Julius Caesar*, v. 221  
 Case, John (d. 1600), iv. 576; vi. 448, 449; *Speculum moralium questionum in universam ethicam Aristotelis*, iv. 315; vi. 448  
 Casere, in *Widsuth*, i. 38  
 Casey, Elizabeth Owens Blackburne (1845?-1894), xiv. 625; *A bunch of Shamrocks*, xiv. 361  
 Casey, John (1820-1891), xiv. 613  
 Casimir, vii. 99  
 Casimir, in Coleridge's *Zapolya*, xi. 458  
*Casket, The, a Miscellany* (1829), xi. 462  
 Casket letters, vii. 184  
 Caspian sea, iv. 97  
 Cassandra, iv. 139  
 Cassandra, in *Promos and Cassandra*, v. 134  
 Cassano library, xii. 407  
 Cassell, John (1817-1865), xiv. 591, 671  
 Cassels, Walter Richard (1826-1907), xii. 510  
 Cassilis, Catherine, in Black's *A Daughter of Heth*, xiii. 481  
 Cassillis, earls of. See Kennedy, Gilbert  
 Cassio, in *Othello*, v. 228  
 Cassiodorien, in *Richard Cœur de Lion*, i. 342  
 Cassiodorus, i. 22, 237, ii. 412, 415; xii. 301, 357, 521; xiii. 512  
 Cassius, in *Julius Caesar*, v. 221, 222; vi. 143, xiii. 246  
 Cassius Longinus, Gaius, ix. 31  
 Cassius Severus, iv. 398; vii. 307  
 Castabala, xiv. 59  
 Castalio, in Otway's *Orphan*, viii. 207  
 Castalio, Sebastian, iii. 164  
 Castamela, in *The Fancies*, vi. 218

- Castanheda, Hernan Lopes de, iv. 507  
 Castelain, Maurice, vi. 6, 9, 11, 409, 417  
 Castell, Edmund (1606-1685), vii. 548  
 Castelvetro, Lodovico, vii. 299  
 Casti, Giambattista, xii. 37, 56, 57, 61,  
*Il Poema Tartaro*, xii. 60  
 Castiglione, Balthazar or Baldassarre, iii.  
 196, 392; iv. 156, 183, 392, v. 149,  
*Il Cortegiano*, iii. 193, 266, 388, 493,  
 496, 497, 573, 620, iv. 8, 453, 507,  
 v. 139, 388, ix. 442  
 Castillo, John (1792-1845), xii. 457  
 Castle, Egerton, xiv. 561  
 Castle Howard, viii. 185  
 Castle inn, in *The Fair Maid Of The West*,  
 vi. 115  
*Castle of Perseverance, The*, v. 58, 436  
*Castle of Pleasure, The*, ii. 371  
 Castlemaine, countess of *See* Villiers,  
 Barbara  
 Castlemaine, earl of. *See* Palmer, Roger  
 Castlereagh, viscount. *See* Stewart, Robert  
 Castlewood, lady, in *Esmond*, xiii. 325,  
 329, 451  
 Castlewood family, in *The Virginians*, xiii.  
 331  
 Castro, Guillen de, vi. 140, 153, 158,  
 viii. 146  
 Caswall, Edward (1814-1878), xii. 498  
 'Cataline, Colonel,' x. 443  
*Catalogi Librorum Manuscriptorum*, ix.  
 398  
 Catalogue, complete, of modern books,  
 xi. 375  
*Catalogue of all the Books .since the*  
*Dreadful Fire*, xi. 375  
*Catalogue of Books* (term catalogue), xi.  
 375  
*Catalogue of the most vendible Books*, xi. 375  
 Catalogues, xi. 515  
*Catalogus Bibliothecae Harleranae*, x. 187  
 Cataneo, Girolamo, iv. 507, 519  
 Catch, Nehemiah, viii. 138  
 Catchpole, in *Rabelais*, viii. 75  
 Catesby, Monsignore, in *Disraeli's Lothair*,  
 xiii. 388  
 Catharine II, empress of Russia, v. 342;  
 x. 278, 302, 326; xi. 397, 474, xii. 57,  
 60  
 Catharine, St, in *Tyrannick Love*, viii. 24  
 Catharine of Alexandria, St, v. 7, 42  
 Catharine of Braganza, queen, ix. 311  
 Cathay, iv. 78, 83 ff., 89, 100  
 Cathcart, lord, in *Glover's Boadicea*, xi.  
 285  
 Catherine, in *Emily Bronte's Wuthering*  
*Heights*, xiii. 456  
 Catherine, in *Thackeray's novel*, xiii. 311  
 Catherine de' Medici, iv. 490  
 Catherine of Aragon (1485-1536), 1st  
 queen of Henry VIII, iii. 16, 17, v. 226;  
 vi. 374, 375; ix. 220  
 Catherine of Aragon, queen, in *Henry*  
*VIII*, v. 219, vi. 260  
 Catherine of Aragon, queen, song in praise  
 of, ii. 447  
 Catherine of Valois, queen of Henry V,  
 iv. 209  
 Catherine Parr (1512-1548), 6th queen of  
 Henry VIII, iv. 265, 563  
 Catherlough, Robert Knight, earl of (lord  
 Luxborough), x. 309  
 Catholic emancipation, xiii. 26  
 Catholic reaction, the, v. 375  
*Catholic Standard, The*, xii. 507  
*Catholiccon Anglicum*, ii. 543, iii. 625  
 Catiline, in *The Palrce of Honour*, ii. 297  
 Catley, Ann (1745-1789), xi. 495, 497  
 Catling, Thomas, xiv. 591  
 Catnach, James (1792-1841), xi. 414, 514,  
 xiv. 250, 251, 597, 600  
 Cato, ix. 31, 70, 71  
 Cato, in *Caesar and Pompey*, vi. 40  
*Cato, Distichs of*, i. 132  
 Cato street conspiracy, xiv. 221, 251, 252  
 Cats, Vader, *Maechden-Pflicht*, vi. 99  
 Cattaro, Dalmatia, xii. 298  
 Cattraeth, i. 277  
 Cattuna, empress, in *Casti's Il Poema Tar-*  
*taro*, xii. 61  
 Catullus, i. 405, iv. 226, 382, 586, vi. 391,  
 vii. 2, 14, 15, 41, xii. 375, 528, 535, 536,  
 xiii. 47, 49, 194, *Aitns*, xiii. 498, *Vvva-*  
*mus, mea Lesbia, et amemus*, vii. 3,  
*Luctus in morte passeris*, vii. 10  
 Caucasus, the, xii. 72, 77  
 Caulah, in *Ockley's History of the Saracens*,  
 x. 318  
*Causidicade, The*, x. 31  
 Caussin, N, vi. 158  
 Caustic, in *Morton's Way to get Married*,  
 xi. 311  
 Cavalcanti, Guido, iv. 226; xiii. 132  
 Cavalier songs and jests, vii. 570  
*Cavaliers Catechisme and confession of his*  
*faith, The*, vii. 435  
*Cavaliers' Catechisme, or the Reformed*  
*Protestant catechising the anti-christian*  
*Papist*, vii. 434  
*Cavaliers' Dvurnall, The*, vii. 441  
*Cavaliers Letatne, The*, vii. 435  
 Cavall, the hound. *See* Cabal  
*Cavallilly Man, The*, viii. 109  
 Cave, Edward (1691-1754), x. 183 ff.,  
 198, 520; xi. 357, 394, 512; xii.  
 471, xiv. 186  
 Cave, Henry, *Narration of the Fall of Paris*  
*Garden*, vi. 393  
 Cave, R, xii. 471  
 'Cave of Adullam,' the, xiv. 146  
 Cave of Envy, in *Sandys's Ovid*, vii. 58  
 Cave of Harmony, the, in *The Newcomes*,  
 xiii. 329  
 Cave of Mammon, in *The Faerie Queene*,  
 vi. 378  
 Cavenagh, F A, xiv. 583  
 Cavendish family, vii. 320, 328. *See, also*,  
*under* Devonshire and Newcastle  
 Cavendish, lord Frederick Charles (1836-  
 1882), xiv. 353  
 Cavendish, George (1500-1561?), xii. 223,  
 370, 380, 382 ff., 597; iv. 489; vii. 572;

- Cavendish, George  
*Life and Death of Thomas Woolsey*, III. 370, 382, *Metrical Visions*, III. 223
- Cavendish, Georgiana, duchess of Devonshire (1757-1806), XI 501
- Cavendish, Gilbert, IV 594
- Cavendish, Henry (1731-1810), XIV. 285, 300, 302 ff., 613, 615
- Cavendish, Margaret, duchess of Newcastle (1624?-1674), IV 222, VII 259, 260, 509, VIII 141, 170, 476, 480, *The ccxxi Sociable Letters*, VII. 259, *The Life of William Cavendish, duke of Newcastle*, VII 258, *True Relation of the Birth, Breeding and Life of Margaret, duchess of Newcastle*, VII 258
- Cavendish, Richard (d 1601), IV. 500
- Cavendish, Spencer Compton, 8th duke of Devonshire, marquis of Hartington (1833-1908), XIV 144, 566
- Cavendish, Thomas (1560-1592), III. 408, IV 90, 107, V 156
- Cavendish, William, 1st duke of Devonshire (1640-1707), VIII 467
- Cavendish, William George Spencer, 6th duke of Devonshire (1790-1858), XII 409
- Cavendish, Sir William, 7th duke of Devonshire (1808-1891), XIV 299
- Cavendish, William, marquis and 1st duke of Newcastle (1592-1676), VI. 7, 222, VII. 257 ff., 323, VIII. 19, 170, 454, 476, 480, *The Humorous Lovers*, VIII 141; *The Triumphant Widow*, VIII. 141
- Cavendish, Sir William (d. 1557), III 382
- Cavendish, William, 1st earl of Devonshire (d. 1626), VII. 319
- Cavendish, William, 2nd earl of Devonshire (1591?-1628), VII 325
- Cavendish, William, 3rd earl of Devonshire (1617-1684), VII 321
- Cavour, Camillo, count di, XIII 81
- Caw, G., *Poetical Museum*, IX 617
- Cawarden, Sir Thomas (d. 1559), VI. 288, 290
- Cawline, Sir*, II. 470
- Cawood, John (1514-1572), III. 66; IV 453, 457
- Caxton, William (1421-8-1491), I 272, 317, II 83, 88, 112, 183, 185, 227, 238, 260, 279, 300, 353 ff., 359, 360, 377 ff., 477, 486, 544 ff., III 21, 75, 329, 330, 351, 386, 499 ff., 504, 506, 523, 524, 594; IV. 392, 403, 488, 489, 593; V 59, IX 588; XII 567; XIV 548
- Aesop's *Fables*, II 358, 379
- Art of good living and good dying*, II. 324
- Aymon, *The History of the Four Sons of*, II 359, 377, 545, IV 453
- Blanchardyn and Eglantine, The History of*, II 359
- Bonne meurs, *Le livre des*, II. 359
- Cato, II 239, 358
- Charles the Great, The Life of*, II 358
- Chesse, Game and playe of the*, II. 351, 355, 356, IV 344, 579
- Chivalry, The Order of*, II. 260, 358

- Caxton, William  
*Chronicle of Brute*, II. 357, 379  
*Curtesye, Book of*, II. 356, 485  
*Dictes and Sayings of the Philosophers*, II 356, 485, 546  
*Eneydos*, II 360, III. 21, 75; IV. 44  
*Fayttes of Arms, The*, II. 359  
*Godfrey of Bologne, The History of*, II. 357  
*Golden Legend, The*, II 358; IV 44  
*Good Manners, The Book of*, II 359, 477  
*Knight of the Tower, The Book of*, II. 358, 378, 477  
*Mirror of the World, The*, II 357  
*Paris and Vienne, The History of*, II. 358, 363, 377  
*Recuyell of the Histories of Troy*, II 262, 355, 356; III 330, IV 453  
*Reynard the Fox*, II 279, 357, 378  
*Royal Book, The*, II 359  
*Trevisa's Higden's Polychronicon*, Caxton's revision of, II. 357  
*Vitae Sanctorum Patrum*, II. 367
- Caxton society, XII 394
- Cayet, Pierre Victor Palma, VI 168
- Cayley, Arthur (1821-1895), XIV 290, 292, 613
- Cayley, Charles Bagot, XIII 273, 274
- Cayley, George John (1826-1878), XIV 609
- Cazamian, L., XIII. 522, 598, 600, 602, 605; *Le Roman Social en Angleterre*, XIII. 381, 386
- Ceadda (Chad), IV 481 *See, also*, Chad
- Cearbhall (d. 888), Irish king, I 319
- Cebes, X 523
- Cebes his Table*, VII 546
- Cecil, Edward, *Aemilia*, VI 362
- Cecil, in *Kelly's False Delicacy*, X. 102; XI. 291
- Cecil, Richard (1748-1810), XII 516
- Cecil, Sir Robert, 1st earl of Salisbury (1563?-1612), IV 96, 110, 258; V. 385; VII 375, 491, 494, 496; X. 556
- Cecil, William, lord Burghley (1520-1598), III 209, 273, 274, 362, 371, 432, 476, 478, IV 1, 9, 12, 258, 316, 318 ff., 323, 345, 346, 353, 357, 437, 441, 457, 462, 467, 579; V. 71, 100, 101, 380, 382, 384, 403, VI 53, 344, 430, 431, 433, VII. 218, 325, 372, 375; VIII. 9; X 554; XIV 94; *Precepts*, IV 393, 593
- Cecilia, St, I 82
- Cecilia, St, The Life of*, II 564
- Cecilia de Champagne, II. 182
- Cecils, the, IV 320; VI. 6
- Cedd, St (d 664), I 90
- Ceix, in *Confessio Amantis*, II. 174
- Celadon, in *Dryden's Secret Love*, VIII. 22
- Celadon, in *Thomson's Seasons*, X 116
- Celand, in *Brianna's Pastorals*, IV 181
- Celesna, Dorothea (Mallet, 1738-1790), XI 290, *Almuda*, X. 96, 493
- Celestial Hierarchy, The*, III 7, 242
- Celestina, in *Calisto and Melebea*, V. 111, 112

- Celestina, in *The Lady of Pleasure*, vi 228  
 Celestine, pope, ii. 170  
 Celia, in *As You Like It*, i 332  
 Celia, in *The Humorous Lieutenant*, vi 139  
 Celia (Carew's), vii 19, 23  
 Celia (Waller's), vii 63  
 Celmène, in *The Spectator*, ix. 63  
 Cellier, François A., xiii 572  
 Celling See Tilly, William  
 Cellini, Benvenuto, *Memoirs*, xiv. 118  
 Celsus, xii 569  
 Celtic ancestry, xiii 136, 489  
 Celtic influence on English literature, i. 305 ff  
 Celtic language and literature, xii. 363, 381, 382, 400, 401, xiii 112, 113, 218; xiv 333 ff., 484, 510  
 Celtic legend, xiii 40, 46  
 Celtic minstrels, v 29  
 Celtic mysticism, vii 17, 48  
 Celtic scholars, xiv 338  
 Celtic society, xii 400  
 Celtic tales, ii. 462  
 Celticism, x 260, 334  
 Celts, xiv 75, 76  
 Cenci, Beatrice, in Shelley's *The Cenci*, xii 74 ff., 124  
 Cenci, count, in Shelley's *The Cenci*, xii. 76  
 Cenci, Francesco, vi. 180  
 Cenci family, the, vi 175  
 Cenci palace, xii 77  
 Cenis, Mont, xii 543  
 'Censor of Great Britain,' ix 45  
*Censure of the Rota on Mr Dryden's Conquest of Granada, The*, viii. 4  
 Centhvve, Susannah (1667?-1723), viii. 149, 192, 201, 483; x. 80, 81, 481, 482, xi. 356  
*Artifice, The*, x 81  
*Bold Stroke for a Wife*, x. 81  
*Busy-Body, The*, x 81  
*Marplot in Lisbon*, x 81  
*Perjur'd Husband, The*, x 81  
*Perplexed Lover, The*, viii 131  
*Wonder, The*, x 81  
 Ceolfrid, saint (642-716), i 61, 90  
 Ceolwulf, saint (d. 764), king of Northumbria, i 90  
 Cephalonia, island of, xii. 42  
 Cephalus, in *Confessio Amantis*, ii. 175  
 'Cerbera' (Mrs Schwellenberg), x. 295  
 Cerberon, in Drayton's *Eglogs*, iv 199, 202  
 Cerberus, in *Hudibras*, viii 82  
 Cerdic, i 262  
 Cerdogni, Camillo, vii. 113  
 Cerdon, the cobbler, in *Hudibras*, viii. 76, 78  
 Ceres, vii. 421  
 Ceres, in *Langua*, vi 355  
 Cerni, Federico Furió, iv 443  
 Cerne, abbey of, in Dorsetshire, and *Book of*, i 96, 128, 132, 138, 166, 484  
 Cervantes-Saavedra, Miguel de, vi. 149, 152, 153, 157, 158, 174; viii 75, 481; x 28, 29, 49, 55 ff., 468; xii. 186  
 Cervantes-Saavedra, Miguel de.  
*Cunoso Impertinente*, vi 150, 155, 251, 265  
*Don Quixote*, iv 411, 451, 507, vi 150, 155, 252, 265, viii 73, 76, 79, 144, 146, 214, 216, ix 300 ff., 304, 307, 311, 550 ff., 580, x 28, 44, 56, 57, 471, xi 310, also see Add; xiii 338, xiv 276, 278  
*El Viejo celoso*, viii. 147  
*La Fuerza de la Sangre*, viii. 147  
*La Gitanilla*, viii. 147  
*Los Baños de Argel*, viii 147  
*Novelas Exemplares*, iv 10; vi 139, 158; viii 145, 147  
*Persiles y Sigismunda*, vi 139, 147, 157, viii 146  
*Voyage to Parnassus*, vii 310  
 Cesario, in *The Faure Maude of the Inne*, vi 158  
 'Cesario,' Della Cruscan poet, xi. 196  
 Cesarotti, x 543  
 Cespedes, Gonzalo de, viii. 146, 147, *Gerardo*, vi 139, 157, 207  
 Cestre, C., xi 460  
 Ceylon, ii 91  
 Chabot, Madame, x 281  
 Chad, St (d 672), i 90, iv 481  
 Chad, St, in *The Golden Legend*, ii 380  
 Chadderton, William (1540?-1608), xii. 540  
 Chaderton, Laurence (1536?-1640), vii. 360, 385  
 Chadwick, Esther E., xiii 611  
 Chadwick, Hector Munro, i. 469, 476  
 Chacrona, iv 11  
 Chaffanbrass, Trollope's, xiii. 470  
 Chagford, vii 97  
 Chalcedon, xii 290  
 Chalcondylas, Demetrius, iii. 6, 7  
 Chaldea, xii. 523  
 Chaldee language, ix 439  
 Chaldee learning, vii. 360, 361; viii. 416  
 'Chaldee ms., the,' xii 172, 176, 179  
 Chaldee Targums, vii. 361  
 Chalfont St Giles, Bucks., vii. 122, 136  
 Chaliz, vii 197  
 Chalk farm, xii. 177  
 Chalkhill, John (fl. 1600), vii 87, 88, 92, 128, 286, viii 258, xiii. 264; *Thealma and Clearchus*, ii. 249; vii 87, 89, 284, 467  
 'Challenger,' H M S., xiv. 328  
 Challoner, Luke (fl. 1603), iv. 495  
 Challoner, Richard (1691-1781), xv. 57; x Add.  
 Chalmers, Alexander (1759-1834), vi. 1; ix. 210, 213, 529, x. 156, 173, 174, 193, 506, 517, 531, 533; xi. 512; xiii 248  
 Chalmers, George (1742-1825), ix. 614; x 513, 517, xi 438, 515; xii. 556  
*Caledonia*, xii. 388  
 'Political Annals of the Colonies,' xii. 388  
 'Treaties,' xii. 388  
 Chalmers, James (1841-1901), xiv. 609

- Chalmers, J. A., xiv Add. 7  
 Chalmers, Thomas (1780-1847), xii. 517;  
 xiv 131, 526, 527  
 Chalmers's *Poets*, ii 227  
 Chalon-sur-Saône, i 37  
 Chaloner, Sir Thomas (1521-1565), iv.  
 508, *De Re Publica Anglorum instauranda*, iv. 300  
 Chaloner, Sir Thomas (1561-1615), iv 98  
 Cham, the Great, ii 90, 98  
 Chamber, John (1546-1604), iv 605, vii.  
 447, *A Confutation of Astrological Demonology*, vii. 428, *A Treatise against Judicial Astrology*, vii. 428, 566  
 Chamber, ix 273  
 Chamberlain or Chamberlayne, Edward  
 (1616-1703), vii. 572  
 Chamberlain, John (1553-1627), vi. 328,  
 365, vii. 219, 220, 389, 391, 493  
 Chamberlain, Joseph, xiv. 147, 205  
 Chamberlain, Robert, xiii. 244  
 Chamberlaine, Frances *See* Sheridan,  
 Frances  
 Chamberlain's company, the lord, v. 344;  
 vi. 4, 45, 206, 276, 278, 281, 285 ff.,  
 290, 308, 310, 351  
 Chamberlayne, Dr, ix 513  
 Chamberlayne, Edward (1616-1703), *Anglæ Notitia*, ix. 394, 583  
 Chamberlayne, John (1666-1723), *Magnæ Britanniæ Notitia*, ix 394, 583  
 Chamberlayne, William (1619-1689), vii.  
 83, 92, 106, 107, 128, 467, viii. 258, 491;  
 xiii. 264  
*England's Jubile*, vii. 84, 85, viii 261  
*Love's Victory*, vii 84  
*Pharonada*, vii 56, 84, 85, 87 ff., 91;  
 viii. 260; xiii. 264, 271  
*Wits led by the Nose*, vii. 84  
 Chamberlen, P., *The Poore Man's Advocate*, iv 579  
 Chambers, Edmund Kerchever, vi. 301;  
*Medæval Stage, The*, ii 431  
 Chambers, Raymond Wilson, i Add.  
 Chambers, Robert (1802-1871), ix 618;  
 xi. 481, 483, 484, 487, xii 419, 468, 510;  
 xiii. 552, xiv 175, 176, 574, 591, 671;  
*Vestiges of Creation*, xiv 329  
 Chambers, Sir William, x. 224  
 Chambers, William (1800-1883), xii. 468;  
 xiv. 176, 574, 591, 671  
 Chambers's *Cyclopaedia of English Literature*, i. vii, xiv 159, 585, 586, 632  
 Chambers's *Journal*, xii. 468, xiv. 176, 360  
 Chambray, Roland Fréart, Sieur de, viii.  
 506  
 Chamfort, Nicolas, xi 194  
 Chamier, Anthony (1725-1780), x. 457  
 Chamier, Frederick (1796-1870), xii. 278,  
 491; xiv 547  
 Chamisso de Boncourt, L. C. A. von, xiii.  
 214  
 Chamont, in Otway's *Orphan*, viii. 209  
 Champfleury (pseud.), xiv 597  
 Champion, *The*, x. 26, 29, 471; xii. 188,  
 478

- Champneys, Arthur Charles, xiv. 656  
 Champneys, Basil, xiii. 560  
 Chance, J. F., x 334  
 Chancellor, Richard (d. 1556), iv. 80, 83,  
 84, 98, 102  
 Chancery, court of, xi 349  
 Chandler, Edward (1668?-1750), viii 321,  
 511  
 Chandler, Frank Wadleigh, iv. 600; xiii.  
 566, xiv. 597, *The Literature of Roguery*,  
 xiii 486  
 Chandler, Henry William (1828-1889),  
 xii. 568  
 Chandler, Richard (1738-1810), xii. 543,  
*Antiquities of Ionia*, xii 376  
 Chandler, Samuel (1693-1766), ix 525,  
 623, x. 436, 554, 575, *Case of Subscription*, x. 423, *History of Persecution*,  
 x. 423  
 Chandler, or Chaundler, T. (1418?-1490),  
 vii 370  
 Chandos, duke of *See* Brydges, James  
 Chandos, lord *See* Brydges, Grey  
 Chandra Sen, Keshab, xiv. 378  
 Channel islands, iv 218, xiv. 484  
 Channing, William Ellery, xii 419  
*Chansons de geste*, i 310, 324, 499; v. 4,  
 and *see* 38  
 Chanteloup, ix 253  
 Chantrey, Sir Francis Legatt (1781-1842),  
 xi. 268, xii 359  
 Chantres act (1547), iii. 475; vii. 369  
 Chapbook editions of children's books,  
 xi. 521  
 Chapbooks, xi. 521, 522  
 Chapel Royal, the, vi 314 *See, also*,  
*under* Children of the Chapel Royal  
*Chapel Royal, The Old Cheque Book of the*,  
 vi. 316, 317  
 Chapelain, Jean, vii. 303; viii 428; x.  
 248, *La Pucelle*, vii 304  
 Chapman, George (1559?-1634), iii. 215,  
 224, 309, 333, 347, 511, 514, 594, 620;  
 iv. 25, 305, 449, 450, v 166, 167, 251, 347,  
 383, 414, 466, vi. 2, 17, 21, 31, 33-65 (main  
 entry), 166, 227, 252, 281, 371, 399 ff.,  
 474 ff., 505, 545, *also see* Add., vii. 59,  
 522, ix. 84; xii 211, xiii. 498, 547, *also*  
*see* Add. 2  
*Achilles Shroud*, vi 42  
*Al Fools*, vi. 17, 36, 327  
*Alphonsus Emperour of Germany*, vi. 40  
*Amorous Zodiack, The*, vi. 35  
*Andromache Literata*, vi. 35  
*Batrachomyomachia*, vi. 42  
*Blande begger of Alexandria, The*, vi. 17,  
 36  
*Byron, The Conspiracie, And Tragedie*  
*of Charles Duke of*, vi 34, 38, 39, 198, 290  
*Caesar*, trans of. iv 499  
*Caesar and Pompey*, vi. 39, 195  
*Chabot, Admirall of France*, vi 40, 232  
*Comodoy of Umers, The*, vi 36  
*Coronet for his Mistress Philosophy, A*,  
 vi 35  
*De Guiana Carmen*, iv. 103



## Chapman, George

- Eastward Hoe*, III 215, v. 286; vi. 5, 23, 34, 36, 49, 53 ff, 193 ff, 290, 400, vii 488  
*Euthymae Raptus*, vi. 33  
*Fatal Love*, a French tragedy, vi. 40  
*Gentleman Usher, The*, vi 36, 327  
*Gyles Goosecappe, Sir*, vi 40, 327, 503  
*Hesiod's Works and Days*, Chapman's trans. of, iv. 501; vi 42  
*Homer*, III 347, iv. 2, 21, 450, 501, 586, 597, vi. 33 ff., 42, xi 100, xii. 87, 211  
*Homeric Epigrams*, vi 42  
*Homeric Hymns*, vi. 42  
*Humorous Dayes Myrth, An*, v. 368, vi 17, 86  
*Marlowe's Hero and Leander*, Chapman's continuation of, vi 35  
*Masque of the Middle Temple and Lyncolnes Inn*, vi 41, 399  
*May-Day*, III. 224, v. 38, vi 37, 327  
*Monsieur D'Olve*, vi. 37  
*Musaeus*, translation of, vi 34  
*Ovid's Banquet of Sence*, iv. 22, 503; vi 35  
*Revenge for Honour*, vi. 40  
*Revenge of Bussy D'Ambois, The*, vi. 37 ff, 201, 252  
*Shadow of Night, The*, vi 35  
*Tears of Peace, The*, vi 35  
*Widdowes Teares, The*, vi 37  
*World runs on Wheels, The (Al Fooles)*, vi 36  
*Yorkshire Gentlewoman and her Son, The*, vi. 40  
*See, also, under Marston and Shirley*  
Chapman, George (1723-1806), xiv 663  
Chapman, John (1822-1894), xii 474, xiii 424, 426  
Chapman, Maria Weston, xiii 381, 608  
Chapman and Hall, publishers, xiii 489  
Chapone, Mrs Hester, born Mulso (1727-1801), x. 192, 306; xi 394, 518, 519, xiv. 658, *Letters*, xi 404, 405, 421  
Chappell, Jennie, xiv 575  
Chappell, William (1582-1649), vii, 110, 111  
Chappell, William, x 263  
Chappell, W, *Popular Music of the Olden Time*, ix 403 ff., 620  
Chapter books, xi 359  
*Character of a Coffee-house, The*, vii. 442  
*Character of Italy, The*, vii. 445  
*Character of Spain, The*, vii. 445  
*Character of Warre, The*, vii 438  
Character sketches, vii 576  
Character writers, iv 590 ff  
Charissa, in *The Faerie Queene*, vi 379  
Chariton, *Chereas and Callirrhoe*, iii 400  
Charity, in *Confessio Amantis*, ii 170  
Charity, in *The Example of Virtue*, ii 259  
Charity, in *The Passetyme of Pleasure*, ii. 259  
Charity, the tree of, in *Piers the Plowman*, ii 28, 31  
Charity commission, xiv. 471, 483

## Charity schools, ix. 623

## Charvart, xiv 260, 261

Charlemagne in romance, i 188, 313, 315, 316, 336, 382, 519

Charlemont, in *The Atheist's Tragedie*, vi. 190

Charles I, iv. 107, 125, 224, 233, 273, 275, 304, 346, 358, 418, 435, 469, 487, v 248, 388, 401; vi 7, 8, 95, 167, 169, 226, 228, 234, 261, 266, 267, 269, 274, 276, 304, 313, 362, 366 ff, 379, 406, 410, 454, vii 1, 7, 18, 19, 28, 33, 40, 45, 57, 59, 61, 68, 69, 71, 90, 91, 120, 159, 162, 165, 167 ff, 175, 176, 181 ff, 186, 188, 203, 214, 218, 219, 221, 222, 225, 233, 234, 241, 244, 248, 249, 252 ff, 256, 259, 260, 288, 317, 340, 347, 379, 385, 400, 410, 434, 435, 444, 489 ff, 494 ff, 502 ff, 506, 507, 510; viii 2, 76, 115, 136, 148, 152, 278, 279, 303, 315, 337, 339, 358, 364, 365, 369, 413, 424, 438, *also see Add*; ix 31, 225, 249, 261, 263, 268, 279, 343, 346, 449, x 316, 321, 324, 325, 328, 333, 359, 402, 553, 554, 556, xi 310, 344; xii. 280, 288, 569; xiv 102, 442

Charles I, in Shelley's drama, xii 84

Charles I, *Just Defence of the Royal Martyr King*, vii 256

Charles I, pamphlets on, vii 571

Charles II, i. 314, v 265, 418, vi 281, 304, vii 69 ff, 171, 183, 204, 205, 208, 214, 223, 224, 235, 242 ff, 249, 266, 284, 288, 323, 356, 408, 414, 490, 492, 497, 512, viii 7, 8, 10, 20, 22, 23, 33, 34, 38, 39, 41, 44, 48 ff, 68, 70, 72, 87, 91, 93, 100, 105 ff, 111 ff, 135, 139, 140, 149, 150, 177, 198, 209, 224 ff, 233 ff, 242, 280 ff, 289, 291, 296, 298, 300 ff, 309, 332, 335, 337, 339, 346 ff, 409, 410, 424, 426, 437, 443, 539, 541; ix 2, 217, 222, 223, 225, 227, 229, 230, 232, 238, 252, 261, 262, 267, 268, 343, 405; x 325, 329, 397, 421, xiii 483

Charles II, king of Spain, ix 8, 150; xiv. 234

Charles V, emperor, x 558

Charles V, king of Spain, ii. 94, 383, 386; iii 36, 181

Charles VIII, king, in *Romola*, xiii 437

Charles VIII, king of France, x 343

Charles IX, king of France, viii. 99

Charles XII, king of Sweden, ix 21, x 191

Charles, archduke of Austria, ix 150

Charles Edward, prince (the Young Pretender), ix 414, 416, 615 ff.; xii 29, xiv 400

Charles, Edwin, xiii 590

Charles, Émile, i. 231 ff.

Charles Frederick, king of Prussia, x. 517

Charles Lewis (Karl Ludwig), elector Palatine, v 316; vii. 262

Charles the Bald, i 97, 98; iv. 310

Charles the Bold, ii. 349

Charles the Great (Charlemagne), i. 6, 93, 98, 99, ii 128, 207, 384, 472, iii 239, 278, 497, iv 27, 309, v 45, x. 355, xii. 357, 521  
*For Romances, see under Charlemagne and Carolingian*  
 Charles the Great, in *Rauf Couzear*, ii 143 ff  
*Charles the Great, Life of*, ii 358, 545  
 Charles's men, prince, vi 261  
 Charleton, Walter (1619-1707), viii 414, 451, 534, *Chorea Gigantum*, ix 396, 583  
 Charlett, Arthur (1655-1722), ix 63, 519  
 Charley, in *Mrs Gaskell's Mary Barton*, xiii 417  
*Charles is my Darling*, ix 420  
 Charlotte, in *Cumberland's West Indian*, xi 292  
 Charlotte, in *Goethe's Werther*, x 257  
 Charlotte, in *Oliver Twist*, xiii 351  
 Charlotte, in *Thackeray's Adventures of Philip*, xiii. 333  
 Charlotte, Augusta, princess (1796-1817), xi 183; xii. 443, xiii 307, xiv 251  
 Charlotte, Sophia (1744-1818), queen of George III, x 70, 72, 295  
 'Charlotte Elizabeth' *See* Tonna, Charlotte Elizabeth  
 Charlton, Sir Job (1614-1697), ix 437  
 Charlton, Stephen, vii 494  
 Charlton, Wilts, viii. 10  
 Charlwood, John (d 1592), iv. 450  
*Charm for Barren Land*, i 70  
*Charmer, The*, ix 415, 618  
 Charms, Old English, i 44, 473  
 Charnock, Richard, prior, iii 3, 4, 12, 55  
 Charolais, in *The Fatal Dowry*, vi 179  
 Charon, vii 433  
 Charon, in *Dialogues of the Dead*, xi. 390  
 Charon, in *Friar Rush*, vi. 61  
 Chart, near Leeds in Kent, i. 395  
 Charter, Elizabeth (*fl.* 1815-1825), xi 462  
 Charter Rolls, the, xii 563  
 Charterhouse, xii. 319, 365, 369; xiii. 307; xiv. 450, 470  
 Charteris, Francis (1675-1732), ix. 518  
 Charteris, Henry (d 1599), iii 139, iv 471  
 Chartier, Alain, ii 188, 246, 545; iii. 555, 569; iv. 507; viii 66; *Le Quadrilogue Invectif*, iii 172, 173  
 Chartley, in *The Wise woman of Hogsdon*, vi 113  
 Chartres, school of, i 203, 205, 206, 240  
 Chase, John Centlivres, xiv 647  
 Chase side, Enfield, xii. 222  
 Chasles, Ph., xii. 572  
 Chastitie, in *Ane Pleasant Satyre*, iii 141, 142  
 Chastity, tower of, in *The Passetyme of Pleasure*, ii 263  
 Chateaubriand, François René, vicomte de, iv. 49; v 335, xii 437, 573; xiv 117; *Géne du Christianisme*, xi. 120; xii. 281  
 Chatham, viii. 283, 436  
 Chatham, earl of. *See* Pitt, William

Chatteris, Cambridgeshire, xiii 240  
 Chatteris, in *Thackeray's Pendennis*, xiii. 308  
 Chatterji, Bankim Chandra, xiv. 377  
 Chatterton, Thomas (1752-1770), x. 265 ff (main entry), 270, 540, 541, 579, *also see* Add; xi 200, 271, 276, 433, 466, xii. 90, 95; xiii 250, 251, xiv. 561  
*Bristowe Tragedie*, x. 265  
*Consulrad*, x. 450  
*Elknoure and Juga*, x 266, 269  
*Exceleste Balade of Charite*, x 266  
*Revenge, The*, x 268  
*Ryse of Peynteynyng in Englande*, x. 268  
*Saxon Atchevements*, x 268  
*Songe to Ella*, x 266  
*Unknown Knight, The*, x. 267  
*Works*, xii 161  
*See, also*, Rowley, Thomas, and the Rowley Poems  
 Chattuarii, the, i 29  
 Chaucer, Agnes, wife of John Chaucer, ii 179  
 Chaucer, Elizabeth, ii 180  
 Chaucer, Geoffrey (1340?-1400), i 17, 109, 172, 189, 196, 214, 236, 237, 300, 306, 307, 309, 312, 314, 321, 325, 332, 333, 344, 352, 355, 371, 374, 389 ff, 396, 409, 410, 426, 428, 432 ff, 440, 442 ff.; ii 20, 45, 47, 82, 105, 107, 108, 110, 118, 126, 154 ff, 164, 167, 168, 173 ff, 179-224 (main entry), 225 ff, 229, 233 ff.; 237, 240, 241, 243 ff., 253, 256, 259, 260, 269, 272 ff, 276 ff, 281, 282, 284, 286 ff, 292, 293, 297, 299 ff, 310, 336, 351, 357, 361, 367, 377, 379, 383, 386, 399, 403, 413, 444, 457, 468, 472, 478, 486, 514 ff, 548, iii 27, 76, 79, 82, 88, 110, 122, 132, 133 ff, 147, 156, 168, 189, 190, 195, 196, 199, 200, 211, 216, 226, 240, 257, 270, 277, 279, 311 ff, 319, 320, 322, 323, 325, 327, 329 ff, 337 ff., 343, 345, 351, 369, 370, 372, 494, 500, 502, 503, 505, 509, 510, 625; iv. 25, 223, 238, 283, 285, 481, 494, v. 24, 107, 108, 110, 116, 220, 246, 247, 253, 255, 262, 364; vi 59, 127, 155, 337, 351, vii. 86, 151, 154, 177, 197, 268, viii. 22, 54, 57 ff., 61, 253, 258, 259, 262, 264, 265, 489, ix. 75, 170, 177, 405, 442, 495, x. 206, 246, 247, 249, 251, 256, 266, 270, 272, 273, 546, xi 178, 278, 282, 408, 437, 476; xii. 60, 107, 132, 186, 196, 382, 393; xiii. 116, 133, 143, 234, 264, 269, 470  
 Chaucer, Geoffrey, works by, or attributed to.  
*A B C*, ii 184, 186, 188, 192, 195  
*Anelida and Arcite*, ii 184, 185, 188, 192, 195, 196, 248, 356, iii. 132  
*Assembly of Fowls, The. See* *Parliament Assembly of Ladies, The*, ii 185, 188, 245, 247, 255  
*Astrolabe*, ii 180, 184, 185, 212  
*Ballade in Commendation of our Lady*, A, ii 185

## Chaucer, Geoffrey

- Boethius*, II. 184, 185, 212, 361, IV 482  
*Bukton, The Envoy to*, II 185, 213  
*Canon's Yeoman's Tale, The*, II 241  
*Canterbury Tales*, I 17, 214, 236, 318, 332, 393, II. 156, 165, 167, 184, 185, 187, 191 ff, 199, 200, 202 ff (main entry), 214, 221, 245, 246, 249, 356, 357, 364, 367, III 266, 274, 324, 330, 339, IV 378, XI. 222  
*Circumstance*, II. 186  
*Clerk's Tale, The*, II. 210, 215, 219, 399, 468, V. 131  
*Complaint of Mars, The*, II. 184, 185, 188, 192, 194, 195  
*Complaint of Venus, The*, II 185, 188, 213  
*Complaint to his Lady, The*, II 192, 195  
*Complaint unto Pity, The*, II. 185, 188, 192, 194, 195  
*Cook's Tale, The*, II. 207  
*Death of Pity, The*, II 185  
*Dream, The*. See *Duchess, The book of*  
*Duchess, The book of the* [Death of Blanche], II. 184, 185, 192, 194, 195, XIII. 138  
*Empty Purse, Complaint of Chaucer to his*, II. 185, 186, 213  
*Flower of Courtesy, The*, II 185  
*Former Age, The*, II 185, 213  
*Fortune*, II. 185, 186, 213  
*Franklin's Tale, The*, II. 210  
*Gentillesse*, II 185, 213  
*Good Counsel, Ballad of*. See *Truth*  
*Goodly Ballade of Chaucer, A*, II. 162  
*House of Fame, I*. 189; II 184, 185, 191, 199, 200, 213, 214, 297, 357, 468, III. 79, 132, XIII 138  
*Knight's Tale, The*, II. 192, 196, 199, 201, 203, 205, 206, 215, 218, 221, 276, V. 286, VI 158, 337, 338, X. 260, XIII 137  
*Lack of Steadfastness*, II 185, 186, 213  
*Legend of Good Women, The*, II 167, 173, 184, 185, 199, 200, 249, (prologue), III. 79  
*Laon, The book of the*, II. 184  
*Man of Law's Prologue and Tale, The*, I. 201, 326, II 184, 207  
*Man of Law's Tale*, IX. 207  
*Mekbeus, The tale of*, II 206, 208, 212; III. 200  
*Merchant's Prologue and Tale, The*, II. 210, 246  
*Mercules Beaute*, II. 213  
*Miller's Tale, The*, II. 246, V. 20  
*Monk's Tale, The*, II. 205, 367, III 216  
*Nun's Priest's Tale, The*, I. 214, 300, II 214; III. 274  
*Palamon and Arcite*, II 184  
*Parliament of Fowls, The*, II 184, 185, 188, 192, 194, 197, III 110, IV 211  
*Parson's Prologue and Tale, The*, I. 396, II 184, 212, 222, 246  
*Phyllis and Demophoon (Legend of Good Women)*, II 248  
*Physician's Tale of Virginia*, II. 208, 209  
*Praise of Women, A*, II. 185

## Chaucer, Geoffrey

- Prioress's Tale, The*, II. 194, 205, 207, 208, 217 ff, 407  
*Prologue, The*, II. 192, 204, 205, 208, 211, 218, 220, III 502  
*Reeve's Tale, The*, II. 246  
*Romaunt of the Rose*, II 184, 185, 188, 191 ff, 194, 273, 278  
*Rosemounde ballade, The*, II. 185, 213  
*St Cecily*. See *Second Nun's Tale, The*  
*Sapience*, II 186  
*Scogan, The Envoy to*, II 213  
*Second Nun's Tale, The*, II 199, 203, 210, IV 43  
*Shapman's Tale, The*, II 207  
*Sir Thopas*, I 308, 314, 321, 324, 326, 329, 333, 355, 408 ff, II 191, 206, 207, 215, 216, 223, 224, III 329, IV. 198, V. 4, X. 174, XI. 240  
*Squire's Tale, The*, II. 199; III. 147  
*Temple of Brass*, II 356  
*Troilus and Criseyde*, I 371, II 155, 167, 184 ff, 191, 192, 195, 197, 198, 201, 212, 215, 221, 262, 351, 357, 444, VII. 89, 356, 544, XIII. 139  
*Truth*, II 185, 213  
*Wife of Bath's Prologue and Tale, The*, I 197, 329, II 194, 205, 206, 209, 210, 219, 249, 288, 468, III. 99, 550, IV. 389, VI. 157  
*Yeoman's Tale, The*, I. 332  
Chaucer, John (d. 1366), II. 179, 182  
Chaucer, Philippa, wife of Geoffrey  
Chaucer, II 180  
Chaucer, Robert le, II 179  
Chaucer, Thomas (1367?-1434), II. 180  
Chaucer society, II 190, 246, XII. 394, 551  
Chaucer's 'little Lewis', II 180, 212  
Chaucerian school, I 358, 373  
Chauceriana, II 245 ff, 529  
Chaucerians, the English, II 225 ff, 527 ff.  
Chaucerians, the Scottish, II. 272 ff., 531 ff.  
Chauncy, Sir Henry (1632-1719), *Antiquities of Hertfordshire*, IX. 395, 583  
Chauncy, Isaac (1632-1712), X. 434, *Neonomanism Unmasked*, X. 425  
Chandler, Thomas (1418?-1490), dean of Hereford, III. 6  
Chaunteclere, in *Phyllyp Sparowe*, III. 79  
Chaworth, Mary Ann, XII. 34, 56  
Chawton, Hampshire, XII 263  
Cheadle, Walter Butler, XIV. 610  
*Cheats of London, The*, IX. 295  
Cheddar Hole, III 367  
Chedreux, VIII. 429  
Cheem, Aliph, pseud. See Yeldham, Walter  
Cheerybles, the, in *Nicholas Nickleby*, XIII 352  
Cheke, Sir Hatton, VII. 264  
Cheke, Henry (1548?-1586?), IV 506  
Cheke, Sir John (1514-1557), III 330, 332, 333, 396, 475, 476, 482, 483, 489 ff., 507 ff, 620, 626, IX. 546  
Cheldrich, in *The Misfortunes of Arthur*, V. 87

- Chelmsford school, vii 374  
 Chelsea, viii. 306, xiii 119  
 Chelsum, James (1740?-1801), *Remarks on... Mr Gibbon's History*, x. 347, 562  
 Cheltenham, x. 314; xiii 51, 319, xiv 249, 461  
 Chelwood, Knightly (1650-1720), viii 503  
 Chenery, Thomas (1826-1884), xiv. 200, 202  
 Chenevix, Richard (1698-1779), bishop of Waterford, x 291  
 Cheney, Sir Thomas, iii. 188  
 Chénier, Marie-Joseph, v. 327  
 Chepman, Walter (1473?-1538?). *See* Chepman and Myllar  
 Chepman and Myllar, ii. 105, 142, 324, 539, iv 470, ix 401  
 Cherbulhez, Victor, xiii. 522  
 Cherokee, x 63  
 Cherry, in Farquhar's *Beaux' Stratagem*, viii 195  
 Cherry, Andrew (1762-1812), xiv. 625  
 Cherry, Francis (1665?-1713), x 403  
 Cherry, J L., *Life of John Clare*, xii. 145, 415  
 Chertsey, Andrew (fl 1508-1532), ii 369, 374  
     *Craft to live well and to die well*, ii 369  
     *The Flower of commandments of God*, ii 369  
     *The Lucydarye*, ii. 369  
     *The Ordinary of Christian Men*, ii 369  
     *The Treatise of the Passon of Christ*, ii. 369  
 Chertsey, Cowley at, vii. 72, viii. 432  
 Chertsey abbey, Denham on, vii 68  
 Cherwell, vale of the, x. 126  
 Cheshire, iii. 362; vii. 244, 265, 387, ix 186, 587; xi 514; xii. 395, 556, 558, 559, 561; xiii 413, 418  
 Cheshire (and Lancashire) Record society, xii 554  
 Chesney, Sir George Tomkyns (1830-1895), xiv 633, *Battle of Dorking, The*, xiv 375; *Dilemma, The*, xiv. 375  
 Chess, in *Reason and Sensuality*, ii 231  
 Chess, *The Book of the*, xii. 563  
 Chesse, *A Game at* (1624), vii 488  
 Chesse, *The Game of* (1643), vii. 437  
 Chessington hall, x. 294  
 Chester, ii 81, 240; iii. 488; iv 218, 466, vii 361; viii 340, 359, 423; ix 187; x 349; xi 14, 514; xii. 366, 556; xiii 115, 409; xiv. 81  
 Chester, Charles, vi. 46  
 Chester, St Werburgh's, ii 81, 240  
 Chester, Sir John, in *Barnaby Rudge*, x. 255; xiii. 355, 369  
 Chester, Philippa, in Reade's *The Wandering Jew*, xiii 474  
 Chester, Robert (1566?-1640?), *Loves Martyr*, iv. 540; v 251; vi 476  
*Chester Plays* (or *Mysteries*), ii 483; iii. 102; v. 13, 14, 16, 19, 21 ff., 51, 53, 54, 140, 433

- Chester Rolls*, xii. 394  
 Chesterfield, earl of *See* Stanhope, Philip Dormer, and Stanhope, Philip  
 Chesterfield free school, ix 439  
 Chesterton, near Harbury, x. 126  
 Chesterton, Gilbert Keith, xiii. 528, 535, 585, 592, 596  
 Chesterton, George Laval, xiv 609  
 Chestre, Thomas (fl 1430), *Launfal Mules*, i 328  
 Chetham, Humphrey (1580-1653), iv 494  
 Chetham society, ix 360, xii 394  
 Chettam, Sir James, in *Middlemarch*, xiii 442  
 Chettle, Henry (d 1607?), iii 128, 417, 605; iv. 583, v. 131, 155, 187, 192, 245, 248, 345, 347, 355, 357 ff., 368, 370, 402, 519, 521, vi 14, 57, 62, 110, 244, 478, 514; vii 448  
     *Black Bateman of the North*, vi 109  
     *Englandes Mourning Garment*, iv. 211, 401; v 365  
     *Hoffman, The Tragedy of*, v 345, 360, 361, 363, 364, vi 202, 244  
     *Italian Tragedy, The*, vi 109  
     *Kind Hart's Dream*, iii. 615; iv. 414, 600; v 359; vi 448, 549  
     *Matilda's Tragedy*, v. 364  
     *Patent Grissall*, v. 131, 359  
     *Piers Plannnes seaven yeres Prentishyp*, iii 417  
     *Shore*, vi 103  
     *See, also, under Day*  
 Chettle and Dekker, *Kinge Sebastiane of Portugalle*, viii. 143  
 Chetwood, William Rufus (d 1766), viii. 216, x 497, xi 350, 492  
 Chevalerie, *L'Ordre de*, ii 324  
 Chevalier de Coucy, i 334  
 Chevallier (of Geneva), iv 490  
 Chevelere Assigne (Swan-Knight), i 324, 519  
 Cheveril, in Holcroft's *Deserted Daughter*, xi 307  
 Cheviot, ii. 453, 464, 471  
 Chevrillon, André, xii. 470  
 Chevy Chase, ii. 449, 471; iii. 318, 341; viii. 109; ix 65, 414; x. 247, 248, 255, 539  
 Chew, Samuel C, xiii. 566  
 Cheyne, Elspeth, in Scott's *Antiquary*, xiii 260  
 Cheyne, George (1671-1743), ix 344, 363, 564, 570  
 Cheyne, Thomas Kelly (1841-1915), xii. 510, *also see* Add. 4  
 Cheynell, Francis (1608-1665), vii. 553; x 198, 520  
 Chicheley, or Chichele, Henry (1362?-1443), ii. 406; vii 370  
 Chichester, ii 328; iv 482; vii 428, 515; viii 344; ix. 581; xi. 446, 471; xii. 95, 303, 364; xiv 123  
 Chicksands, viii 17  
 Chiffinch, William (1602?-1688), ix. 268

- Child, Francis James, x. 263; *Ballads*, i. 328, ii. 450, 454, 456, 463, 464, 468, 470, 471
- Child, Sir Josiah (1630-1699), viii. 391, 530
- Child Christ, the, ii. 432, 433, 446, 484
- Child Maurice*, ii. 466, 468
- Child of Ell*, ii. 466
- Child Waters*, ii. 468
- Childe, L., iv. 519
- Childe Harold, in Byron's poem, xii. 47, 50
- Childe of Bristowe, The*, ii. 562
- Childers, Robert Caesar (1838-1876), xii. 549
- Childhood of Jesus*, i. 411
- Children in the Wood, The*, ii. 463; ix. 65, 186; x. 255
- Children of the Chapel Royal and other children's companies, v. 72, 132, 138, 140, 141, 181, vi. 4, 46, 238, 248, 277, 289, 290, 295, 314-329 (main entry), 453, 522
- Children of the Chapel Stript and Whipt, The*, vi. 315
- Children's books, xi. 520 ff
- Children's books, magazine articles on, xi. 521
- Childrey, Joshua (1623-1670), vii. 567
- Childric, in Layamon, i. 263
- Chile, xiv. 269
- Chillingworth, William (1602-1644), iv. 495; vii. 171, 174, 179, 186, 247, 480, 483, ix. 447; *The Religion of Protestants*, vii. 172, 345, 541, xiv. 112
- Chillip, Mr, in *David Copperfield*, xiii. 362
- Chilmead, Edmund (1610-1654), vii. 545
- Chimenti, F & G, xiii. Add. 2
- China, ii. 90, iv. 107, 115; ix. 437; x. 519, xii. 208, xiv. 186
- China goods, ix. 294, 303
- Chinaman, Goldsmith's, xiii. 495
- Chinese imperial yellow dye, xiv. 317
- Chinese language and literature, xi. 423; xii. 380, 381, 401, xiv. 470
- Chinese Letters*, x. 232
- Chinese poetry, x. 544
- Chinese room, Mrs Montagu's, xi. 385
- Chionia, St, i. 82
- Chippenham, iii. 489
- Chipping Campden, x. 127
- Chipping Wycombe, vii. 61
- Chisholm, John, xii. Add. 1
- Chiswell, Richard (1639-1711), xi. 357
- Chiswick, vii. 377; ix. 618
- Chit-Chat*, ix. 490
- 'Chits,' viii. 107
- Chivalry, tower of, in *The Passetyme of Pleasure*, ii. 257
- Chloe, xii. 146
- Chloe, in Pope's *Characters of Women*, ix. 91
- Chloris (Waller's), vii. 63
- Cholilaucus (Chlochlilaucus) or Huiglaucus, i. 29
- Choice Drollery* (1656), vii. 570
- Choice Song-Books*, xi. 240
- Chorley, Henry Fothergill (*pseud.* Paul Bell, 1808-1872), xii. 460; xiii. 535; xiv. 574, 575
- Chorlton, John (1666-1705), x. 435, 436
- Chrestomathic day school, xiv. 450
- Chrétien de Troyes, i. 292, 297, 301, 304, 310 ff., 317, 318, 333, 513
- Chevalier de la Charrette*, i. 300
- Cluges*, i. 318
- Conte del Graal*, i. 281, 299, 301, 316, 327, 366
- Erec*, i. 278, 281, 304
- Le Chevalier au Lion (Yvain)*, i. 281, 304, 310, 312, 316
- Perceval le Gallois*, ii. 143, 510
- Tristan* (ascribed to C. de T.), i. 304
- Chrisoganus, 'Master Pedant,' in *Histrionastus*, vi. 45
- Christ, in religious plays, v. 17, 41, 46, 47, 49, 50, 52, 54
- Christ, Bull on, viii. 349
- Christ, Bunyan on, vii. 192, 193
- Christ, hymns of, ii. 484 See, also, under Child Christ and Jesus
- Christ, life of (Cornish play), v. 17
- Christ (Milton's), vii. 135, 137, 155
- Christ, On Serving*, i. 252, 510
- Christ, on the lowering of, from the cross (play), v. 48
- Christ, R. Barclay on, viii. 127, 128
- Christ, The Passion of* (various works), ii. 302, 324, 369, 373, 374
- Christ, The Suffering* (Χριστὸς πάσχων), v. 6
- Christabel*, i. 164, 421
- Christchurch, Hampshire, vi. 43
- Christchurch, New Zealand, xiii. 499
- Christendome, The present estate of*, vii. 437
- Christian, in Bunyan's *Pilgrim's Progress*, i. 64, vii. 197, 202
- Christian IV, of Denmark, iv. 174, vi. 213, vii. 262
- Christian Brethren, association of, iii. 45
- Christian commonwealth of Hobbes, vii. 335 ff
- Christian doctrine, xii. 287, 292, 305, 308 ff., 323, 327 ff.
- Christian drama, v. 40 ff.
- Christian mysticism, viii. 124, 125
- Christian scholarship, xii. 310, 330
- Christian science, viii. 411
- Christian socialism, xiii. 398
- Christian socialist, xii. 321
- Christian Examiner, The*, xiv. 347
- Christian Instructor*, xii. 517
- Christian Observer, The*, xi. 447; xii. 311
- Christian Paradoxes*, viii. 314
- Christian Remembrancer, The*, xii. 497, 498, 500, 503
- Christian Socialist, The*, xiii. 397
- Christiana, in Bunyan's *Pilgrim's Progress*, vii. 201
- Christianity, v. 24, 32, vi. 421; vii. 346, 417, viii. 47, 115, 116, 314, 395, 445, ix. 32, 92, 112, 120, 124, 322 ff., 327 ff., 335, 341, 370, x. 8, 128, 348, 349, 354,

## Christianity

359, 411, xi 20, 54, 215, 216, 219, 221, 317, 318, 422, xii 281, 298, 299, 306 ff., 312, 313, 321, 323 ff., 329 ff., 357, xiii. 27, 44, 84, 127, 154, 193, 405, 485, xiv. 14, 50, 121, 280, 333, 334, 447, 448, 456, 458, 461

*Christianorum Tractatus de decem nationibus*, ii. 375

Christians, in *Tyrannical Love*, viii. 24

*Christians, Duty of*, i. 254

'Christianus Presbyteromastix' = Sir Thomas Urquhart, vii. 287

Christie, Albany, xii. 504

Christie, Jonathan, xii. 177, 179

Christie, Richard Copley (1830-1901), xii 371, 409; xiv 558, *Étienne Dolet*, xii 371; xiv 119

Christie, Robert (1788-1856), xiv. 398, 640

Christie, William Dougal (1816-1874), viii. 4, ix 238, xiv 558, *Life of the First Earl of Shaftesbury*, xiv 124

Christie's sale room, x. 526

Christina, queen, in Milton's *Defensio*, vii 148

Christina, queen of Sweden, vii 261, viii. 22

Christina, St, i. 82, v. 55

Christine de Pisan, ii. 237, 359, iii 101; *City of Ladies*, ii. 371; *Moral Proverbs of*, ii 356, 545

*Christis Kirk on the Grene*, ii. 277, 284, 307 ff., 311, 312, 531, 533; iii. 147, 153; ix 409, 410, 424, 612; x 251, 255, xi 237, 238, 240

Christmas, in *The Masque of Christmas*, vi 400, 404

Christmas, tracts against, vii. 572

'Christmas Abbess', v. 9

Christmas carols, xiii. 139, 155

Christmas eve, xiii 125

'Christmas lord', v 9

Christmas numbers, xiii 417

Christmas plays, v. 16, 35, 41, 42, 44, 49, 52, 53, 76

Christmasstories, xiii. 358, 359, 361, 370 ff.

*Christmas Prince, The*, vi. 359, 530

Christopher, in Dickens's *Somebody's Luggage*, xiii. 372

*Christopher, The*, English warship, i. 399

Christopherson, John (d. 1558), *Jephtha*, vi 332

Christ's college, Attercliffe, x. 436

Christ's Descent into Hell, i. 479

*Christus Patens*, v 6

*Chronica Monasterii de Melsa*, xii 396

*Chronicle*, the Old English, i. 5, 68, 99, 115, 118, 120 ff., 151 ff., 160, 166, 179, 185, 243, 262, 272, 354, 393, 413, 418, 494; ii 454, 476; iii 522; viii 358  
*See, also, under* Peterborough, Winchester, etc.

*Chronicle, English* (1377-1461), ii. 343, 543

*Chronicle, The*, xiv. 130

*Chronicle of Brute, The*, ii. 357, 379, 543  
*Chronicle plays*, iv 157, 158, v. 39, 160, 170 ff., 223, 470

*Chronicle to Edwards the iii*, ii. 351

Chronicles, transition, i 374 ff.

Chronicles, 14th and 15th century, ii. 556 ff.

Chronicles in Tudor times, iii. 356 ff., 592 ff.

*Chronicles and Memorials of Great Britain and Ireland*, xii. 395

*Chronicles of England, The*, ii. 343, 361, 363

*Chronicon Boguphali Episcopi*, i. 35

Chrysanthus, martyr, i 82

Chrysoloras, Manuel, grammar of, iii. 16

Chrysostom, St John, i 170; ii. 414; iii. 4, 490, iv. 270, 304, 373, 468, 469, vii. 345; viii 505; xii 294, 498, 548, Eton edition of his works, vii 353

Chrystal, George, xii. 514

Chubb, Thomas (1679-1747), ix. 322, 329, 554, x 576

Chudleigh, Devon, iv. 477

Chudleigh, James (d. 1643), vii 395

Chudleigh, John (fl. 1650), vii 35

Church, Frederick John (1854-1888), xii. 499

Church, Mary C., xii. 499

Church, Nathanael, *Cheap Riches*, 1654, vii 575

Church, Richard William (1815-1890), xii. 282, 289, 301-302 (main entry), 354, 496 ff., 503, 504, xiv. 124; on Orderic, i. 182, on Spenser, vii 238; *The Oxford Movement*, xii 283, 294, 301

Church, Holy, in *Piers the Plowman*, ii. 2, 7, 8, 13, 19, 37

*Church, The Last Age of the*, ii 56

Church Missionary society, the, xii 516

*Church of England Quarterly Review, The*, xii. 536

*Church of Evil Men and Women, The*, ii. 369

Churchill, Awnsham, xi. 357

Churchill, Charles (1731-1764), x. 44, 234, 444 ff (main entry), 577 ff., xi. 38, 47, 87, 92, 272, 495

*Apology, The*, x. 446

*Author, The*, x. 448

*Bard, The*, x. 445

*Candidate, The*, x. 448

*Conclave, The*, x. 445

*Conference, The*, x 448

*Duellist, The*, x 447, 448

*Epistle to William Hogarth*, x. 447, 449

*Farewell, The*, x 449

*Ghost, The*, v. 305; x 202, 448

*Gotham*, x. 448

*Independence*, x. 449, 450

*Journey, The*, x. 449

*Night*, x 446

*Prophecy of Famine, The*, x. 445, 446, 449

*Rosciad, The*, x 445, 446, 449

*Times, The*, x. 449

Churchill, G. B., v. 91

- Churchill, Henretta, duchess of Marlborough, wife of Francis Godolphin, viii 181, ix 91
- Churchill, J., collection of voyages, iv 120
- Churchill, John (publisher), xi 357
- Churchill, John, 1st duke of Marlborough (1650-1722), viii. 250, ix. 49, 105, 106, 139, 146, 150, 157, 195, 224, 231, 243, 244, 292, 376, 483, 544, x 557, xiv 71
- Churchill, lord Randolph (1849-1894), xiv. 566
- Churchill, Sarah (born Jennings), duchess of Marlborough (1660-1744), viii 236, ix 91, 109, 147, 208, 243, 244, x 519
- Churchill, Winston Spencer, xiv. 566
- Churchyard, Thomas (1520?-1604), iii 128, 205 (main entry), 213, 222, 223, 228, 573 ff.; iv. 132, 369, 469, 496, 522
- Churchyardes Chippes*, iii 205
- Myrrour of man, The*, iii 205; xii. 397, 563
- Omd's De Tristibus*, iv. 22, 503
- Praise of Poetrie, The*, iii 206
- Shore's Wife, in A Myrror for Magistrates*, iii 205, 223, iv 155, vi 103
- Sieges of Leith and Ednburgh, descriptions of, iii. 206
- Warres, *A Generall Rehearsall of (Churchyard's Chouse)*, iii 205
- Wofull Warres in Flaunders, The*, iii. 205
- Worthines of Wales, The* iii 206
- Churne, William, xi 415
- Churton, Edward, *Life of Joshua Watson*, xii. 283
- Chusi, in *Absalom*, vi. 333
- Chuzzlewit, Jonas, Dickens's, xiii 351, 357
- Chuzzlewit, Martin, Dickens's, xiii 358
- Cibber, Colley (1671-1757), viii 166, 172, 174, 182, 189, 214, 482, 483, 488, ix. 96, 98, 99, 498, x 23, 24, 42, 75, 76, 91, 103, 243, 480, 496
- An Apology for his Life*, viii. 201, 203; ix. 162
- Apology*, x. 26, 78, 79
- Careless Husband*, viii 192; x 80
- Hamlet*, xi. 285
- Love's Last Shift*, viii. 183, 200; xi. 356
- Non-Juror*, x 99
- Richard III*, v. 298
- She Would and She Would Not*, viii 149
- Cibber, Susannah Maria, viii 216, x 299, xi. 287
- Cibber, Theophilus (1703-1758), viii 479; ix 529; x 26, 95, 499, *Lives of the Poets*, x 86, 207
- Ciccotti-D'Errico, Ernestina, xiii Add. 2
- Cicero, M Tullius (Tully), i. 84, 110, 205, 208, ii 407; iii. 21, 25, 26, 100, 102, 177, 202, 393, 473, 488; iv. 293, 298, 369, 392, 499, 500, 537, 595; v 138; vi 457, vii 149, 296, 355, 443, 444; viii 311, 316, 321; ix 31, 61, 228, 244, 257, 374, 378, 381, 466, 577, 578; x 179, 222, 360, 564; xi 2, 34; xii. 255, 362, 375, 522, Cicero, M Tullius  
525, 529, 531, 538 ff., also see Add , xiv 334  
*De Amicitia*, ii 351; iii 393, iv 6, 303  
*De Natura Deorum*, iii 393  
*De Officiis*, iii 202, iv. 6, 28; ix. 307, 578, xii 368  
*De Oratore*, xi 15, xii. 372, 374  
*De Senectute*, iv 6, vii 69, 70  
*In Verrem*, xi 18, 19, 303  
*Letters*, iii 75, 489, vii 357  
*Life and Letters*, xii 340  
*Pro Milone*, ii 376  
*Second Philippic*, xii 373  
*Speeches against Catiline*, xii 374  
*Tusculan Questions*, iv 6
- Cicero, Don, in *The Pilgrimage to Parnassus*, vi 349
- Cicero, in *Catiline*, vi 21, 22
- Cicero, translators of, iv 5, 6
- Ciceronian manner, the, xiv 133
- Cid, The*, ii 467; xi 466
- Cieza, Peter de, ix 551
- Cigarette, in *Under Two Flags*, xiii 485
- Cincinnati, xiv 182
- Cinderella*, xi 422
- Cino da Pistoia, xiii 132
- Cinqbars, lord, Thackeray's, xiii 312
- Cinque ports, iv 98, ix 587
- Cinque ports, barons of the, xi 312
- Cinric, i 262
- Cinthio, Giambattista Giraldu, iv 507; v 69, 70, 73, 246, 247, 453, vi. 157, 225, *Hecatommithi*, v. 134, 153 ff , *Orbecche*, v 69
- Cintra convention, the, xiv 207
- Cinus of Pistoja (d 1336), ii. 412
- Cipriano, in Calderon's *El Magico Prodigioso*, xiii. 160
- Circe, vii 421
- Circle of the Sciences*, xi. 407, 417
- Circumcision, feast of, v. 8
- Circumlocution office, the, in *Little Dorrit*, xiii 367
- Cirencester, vi 266; viii. 121
- Cirencester, Richard of (d. 1401?), xii. 373
- Cis, the shoemaker's wife, in *Piers the Plowman*, ii 18
- Cistercian nuns, ii. 51
- Cistercians, i. 210, ii 398, iii 57
- Citherea, palace of, in *The Court of Love*, ii 251
- Citizen of the World, Letters from a*, x. 59, 193, 225, 232, 233, 236, 259
- City Dames Petition, The*, vii 434
- City of Prague, The* See Prowse, W. J
- Civil (Civil Law), in *Piers the Plowman*, ii. 8
- Civil war, the, iii. 98, 128, iv. 63, 180, 391, 415; xiv 63, 65, 96
- Civil war pamphlets and broadsides, vii. 570 ff ; xi 515
- Civis, in *A Dialogue against the fever Pestilence*, iii. 122, 123
- Civyle and uncivyle life, On*, v. 388

## CLACK

- Clack, Miss, Wilkie Collins's, **xiii** 486  
 Clack the miller, in *The Devil and his Dame*, **v** 366  
 Claire, in Rousseau's *La Nouvelle Héloïse*, **x** 19  
 Clairmont, Allegra, **xii** 40  
 Clairmont, Clara Mary Jane (1798-1879), **xii** 40, 443  
 Clairmont, Mary Jane *See* Godwin, Mrs  
 Clairon, Mlle, **x** 299  
 Clanvowe, Sir Thomas, *The Cuckoo and the Nightingale*, **ii** 186, 188, 190, 245, 247  
 Clapham, **viii** 293  
 Clapham, John Harold, **xiii** 598  
 'Clapham sect,' the, **xii** 312, **xiv** 121  
 Clapp, H. A., **xiii** 566  
 Clapperton, in *Bowdin on Blak Monan-day*, **iii** 149  
 Clara, in Bailey's *Festus*, **xiii** 171  
 Clara, in *The Scowlers*, **ix** 405  
 Clara, in Scott's *Marmion*, **xii** 12  
 Clara, Sta., **xii** 288  
 Clarange, in *The Lovers Progress*, **vi** 148  
 Clare *See* Osbert de  
 Clare, Allan, in Lamb's *Rosamund Gray*, **xii** 205  
 Clare, Elnor, in Lamb's *Rosamund Gray*, **xii** 205  
 Clare, Elizabeth de (1291?-1360), **ii** 402  
 Clare, in Mrs Gaskell's *Wives and Daughters*, **xiii** 423  
 Clare, John (1793-1864), **xii** 144, 148, 457; *The Last of March*, **xii** 145  
 Clare, Robert Nugent *See* Nugent, Robert, earl Nugent  
 Clarence, George, duke of (1444-1478), **iii** 381  
 Clarence, George, duke of, in *Richard III*, **v** 209  
 Clarence, Reginald, **xiii** 569  
 Clarendon, Constitutions of, **i** 376  
 Clarendon, earls of. *See* Hyde, Edward; Villiers, George W. F.  
 Clarendon commission (Public Schools), **xiv** 461, 470  
 Clarges, Sir Thomas (d. 1695), **vii** 410 ff.  
 Clarice, in *Piers the Plowman*, **ii** 18  
 Clarinda *See* Macle hose, Mrs Agnes (1759-1841)  
 Clarionus, **i** 324, 519  
 Clarissa, in *Loves Crueltie*, **vi** 224  
 Clarissa, in Richardson's novel, **x** 2, 8 ff., 19, **xiii** 320  
 Clarissa, in *The Tailor*, **ix** 56  
 Clark, Andrew, **ix** 388, *Life of Anthony Wood*, **ix** 382, 426, 427, 461, 592, 593  
 Clark, George Thomas (1809-1898), **xii** 556; *Medieval Military Architecture in England*, **xii** 387  
 Clark, Mrs Godfrey, **xi** 386  
 Clark, James (d. 1724), **ix** 597  
 Clark, John (fl. 1759), **viii** 69  
 Clark, John (d. 1807), **x** 526  
 Clark, John, **xiv** Add. 4

## CLARKSON

- Clark, John Willis (1833-1910), **xii** 556; **xiv** 596, 621; *The Care of Books*, **xii** 387  
 Clark, William (fl. 1685), **ix** 608  
 Clark, William George (1821-1878), **v** 312, **xiv** 573, *Peloponnesus*, **xii** 368  
 Clarke, Abraham, **vii** 122  
 Clarke, Adam (1762?-1832), **xii** 538, 568; **xiv** 625  
 Clarke, Charles (1787-1877) and Mary Cowden (1809-1898), **xi** 482; **xii** 87, 448, 481, 487; and *see* Clarke, Mary Cowden  
 Clarke, Sir Edward, **xiii** 596  
 Clarke, Edward Daniel (1769-1822), **xii** 529, 537; **xiv** 266, 609, *Travels*, **xiv** 273  
 Clarke, Sir Ernest, **viii** 31; **x** Add.  
 Clarke, Sir G. S., **xiv** 548  
 Clarke, Helen A., **xiii** 531  
 Clarke, Henry Butler (1863-1904), **xiv** 543  
 Clarke, Herbert Edwin, **xiii** 552  
*By the Washes*, **xiii** 240  
*Chant d'Amour*, **xiii** 240  
*Failure*, **xiii** 240  
*Nocturn at Twilight*, **A**, **xiii** 240  
*Poems and Sonnets*, **xiii** 240  
*Poems in Exile*, **xiii** 239  
*Storm-Drift*, **xiii** 239  
*Tannhauser and other Poems*, **xiii** 240  
*Voluntary*, **A**, **xiii** 240  
 Clarke, Hyde (b. 1815), **xii** 556  
 Clarke, John, *Paroemologia* (1639), **vii** 536  
 Clarke, John (1682-1757), **ix** 555  
 Clarke, John (1687-1734), **ix** 620  
 Clarke, John (d. 1730), **ix** 554, 555  
 Clarke, John, **xiv** 663  
 Clarke, Joseph (d. 1749), **ix** 555  
 Clarke, J. S., **ix** 238, **x** 334, 509; **xii** 258  
 Clarke, Marcus Andrew Hislop (1846-1881), **xiv** 408, 643; *His Natural Life*, **xiv** 411; *Long Odds (Heavy Odds)*, **xiv** 411  
 Clarke, Mary Cowden (1809-1898), **xi** 530  
 Clarke, Matthew (1664-1726), **x** 436  
 Clarke, Samuel (1599-1683), **vii** 536, 542  
 Clarke, Samuel (1625-1669), **vii** 361  
 Clarke, Samuel (1675-1729), **viii** 530, **ix** 312, 314, 323, 328, 330, 332 ff. (main entry), 439, 555, 557; **x** 390, **xi** 527, **xiv** 41  
*Being and Attributes of God*, **ix** 326, 332  
 Boyle Lectures, **ix** 332  
*Discourse concerning... Natural Religion*, **ix** 332  
*Lives*, **viii** 317  
*Scripture Doctrine of the Trinity*, **ix** 332; **x** 406, 428  
 Clarke, T. E. S., *Life of Gilbert Burnet*, **ix** 226  
 Clarke papers at Worcester college, Oxford, **vii** 394, 491, 494  
 Clarkson, Laurence (1615-1667), **vii** 567  
 Clarkson, Mrs, **xi** 133



- Clarkson, Thomas (1760-1846), xiv. 416, 543  
 Classus, in *The Scourge of Folly*, iv. 383  
 Claude, in *Kingsley's Two Years Ago*, xiii. 405  
 Claude de Pontoux, iii. 293, 300, *L'Idée*, iii. 300  
 Claude Lorraine, xii. 190, 191  
 Claudia, in *Gismond of Salerne*, v. 84  
 Claudian, i. 75, iv. 287, 476, 500  
 Claudio, in *Measure for Measure*, i. 2  
 Claudio, in *Much Ado about Nothing*, xiii. 291  
 Claudius, in *Hamlet*, v. 225 ff., 236  
 Claus, P., xiv. 582  
 Clavell, John (1603-1642), iv. 600  
 Clavell, Robert (d. 1711), xi. 375, 516  
 Claverhouse, John Graham of. *See* Graham, John, viscount Dundee  
 Clavering, in *Pendennis*, xiii. 307, 324  
 Clavering, Mary. *See* Cowper, countess  
 Claverton, x. 312  
*Clavis Apocalypica*, viii. 326  
 Clavius, C., vii. 363  
 Clay, James (1805-1873), v. 195  
 Clay, Mrs., in Jane Austen's *Persuasion*, xii. 268  
 Clay, William F., xiv. 615  
 Claypole, Noah, in *Oliver Twist*, xiii. 351  
 Clayton, J., viii. 525  
 'Clean contrary way, The,' viii. 109  
 Cleanness, i. 357, 361 ff.  
 Cleanness, lady, in *The Example of Virtue*, ii. 258, 259, 266  
*Clepes, Svr*, i. 350, 513, 523  
 Cleland, J., *The Institution of a Nobleman*, iii. 496  
 Cleland, William (1661?-1689), viii. 464, ix. 608  
 Clem, in *The Fair Maid Of The West*, vi. 115  
 Clemens, S. L. *See* Twain, Mark  
 Clement IV, pope, i. 229  
 Clement VI, pope, v. 14  
 Clement VII, pope, ii. 64  
 Clement VIII, pope, iii. 472  
 Clement, Gregory (d. 1660), viii. 528  
 Clement, Justice, in *Every Man in His Humour*, v. 390  
 Clément, Nicolas, v. 318  
 Clement, saint, xii. 294, 341  
 Clement, William Innell (d. 1852), xiv. 251, 259  
 Clement of Alexandria, iii. 465, 473  
 Clement of Llanthony (d. 1190?), *Harmony of the Gospels*, ii. 69  
 Clement of Rome, i. 82, 130; xii. 548, *Recognitions of*, i. 83  
 Clementina, in Richardson's *Sir Charles Grandison*, x. 11  
 Clementines, ii. 412  
 Clenard, Nicholas, iii. 487  
 Clennam family, in *Little Dorrit*, xiii. 367  
 Clennell, Luke (1781-1840), xiv. 250  
 Cleobulus, in *Argenis*, iv. 297

- Cleobury Mortimer, ii. 2  
*Cléomadès*, French romance, ii. 210  
 Cleopatra, i. 105, ii. 202, viii. 245  
 Cleopatra, in *Antony and Cleopatra*, v. 203, 217, 224, 239, 240, vi. 82, 306  
 Cleora, in *The Bond-man*, vi. 175, 176, 178, 179  
 Clephane, Dr John (d. 1758), x. 322  
 Clergy (Learning), in *Piers the Plowman*, ii. 23, 24, 31  
 Clerical subscription act, xii. 328  
*Clericus and Puella*, dialogue between, i. 408, v. 27, 61, 103  
 Clermont, in Steele's *Tender Husband*, ix. 33  
 Clerk, John, ii. 313  
 Clerk, Sir John, of Penicuik (1684-1755), ix. 604, xii. 389, *Merry may the Maid*, ix. 414  
*Clerk Colvill*, ii. 469  
*Clerk Saunders*, ii. 468  
 Clerk of Tranent, ii. 140  
 Clerke, Agnes Mary, xiv. 293, 613  
 Clerke, Gilbert (1626-1697?), x. 406, 426  
 Clerke, Henry (d. 1687), viii. 409  
*Clerkenwell News, The*, xiv. 212  
 Clerk-Maxwell, James (1831-1879), xiv. 288, 293, 295 ff., 614  
 Clerselus, viii. 512  
 Cléry, Jean Baptiste, xiv. 72  
 Cleveland, Yorkshire, xi. 193  
 Cleveland, or Cleveland, John (1613-1658), iv. 391, 592, vii. 83, 97, 101, 103 ff., 127, 404, 467, 468, 553, 559, 560, 571, 575, 576, viii. 91, 100, 104  
*Character of a London Drurnall*, vii. 394, 436  
*Mark Antony*, vii. 106, viii. 263  
*Mercurius Politicus, Character of*, vii. 407  
*Mercurius Politicus, The Second Character of*, vii. 401  
*Mixed Assembly, The*, vii. 105  
*Rebel Scot, The*, vii. 105  
*Square-Cap*, viii. 263  
 Cleveland, duchess of. *See* Villiers, Barbara  
 Clèves, la princesse de, xii. 423  
 Chefdon. *See* Chiveden  
 Cliffford, lady Anne (1590-1676), iv. 153, 154, 159  
 Clifford, Arthur (1778-1830), xii. 417  
 Cliffford, Christopher, iv. 421, *The Schoole of Horsemanship*, iv. 421, 611  
 Cliffford, George, 3rd earl of Cumberland (1558-1605), iv. 520  
 Cliffford, Margaret, countess of Cumberland, iv. 153, 154  
 Cliffford, Martin (d. 1677), viii. 26, 29, 54, 459, 460  
 Clifford, Paul, Lord Lytton's, xiii. 466  
 Cliffford, Thos. (1630-1673), viii. 435  
 Cliffford, William Kingdon (1845-1879), xiv. 38, 527, 613  
 Cliffford, in Burgoyne's *Heiress*, xi. 304, 305

Clifford, in *Henry VI*, v 209  
 Clifford Chambers, near Evesham, iv. 200  
 Clifton, Henry (*f.* 1587–1600), vi 326, 327  
 Clifton, Thomas (b. 1587), vi. 326, 327  
 Clmenson, Emily J., *Elizabeth Montagu*, xi 363  
 Clincher, in Farquhar's *The Constant Couple*, viii 193, 194  
 Clnker, Humphrey, in Smollett's novel, x. 47  
 Clinton, Henry Fiennes, 9th earl of Lincoln (1720–1794), x 276  
 Clinton, Henry Fynes (1781–1852), xii 543, *Fastr Hellenici*, xii 344, 376, *Fastr Romani*, xii 344, 376  
 Clinton, H P F Pelham, 5th duke of Newcastle (1811–1864), xiv 568  
 Clinton, Mr, in Brooke's *Fool of Quality*, ix. 366  
 Clinton (pirate), in *Fortune by Land and Sea*, vi 118  
 Clio, xii 149  
 Clisthenes, xii 348  
 Clithero, Yorks., xii 561  
 Clive, Caroline Archer, 'V' (1801–1873), xii 491, xiii 201, 552, 615  
*Death*, xiii 196  
*Heart's Ease*, xiii. 196  
*I watched the Heavens*, xiii 196  
*Paul Ferroll*, xiii 196, 486  
*Valley of the Morlas, The*, xiii. 196  
*Venice*, xiii 196  
*Why Paul Ferroll killed his Wife*, xiii. 196  
*IX Poems by V*, xiii. 196  
 Clive, Catherine (1711–1785), x. 24, 288, 299, 494; xi. 284  
 Clive, Robert Clive, lord (1725–1774), xiv. 69, 636  
 Cliveden, x. 121, 122  
 Clodd, Edward, xiii. 623  
 Cloe, in *The Faithfull Shepheardesse*, vi. 416  
 Cloete, Henry, xiv. Add 6  
 Clogher, ix 186  
 Clogy, or Clogie, Alexander (1614–1698), vii. 499  
 Clokyd Colusyon, in *Magnifycence*, iii. 87  
 Cloncurry, lord, xiv. 358  
 Clongowes college, xiv. 348  
 Clonmacnoise, xiv 345  
 'Clootie,' ii. 465, xi 234  
 Clorin, in *The Faithfull Shepheardesse*, vi 415  
 Clorinda, in *Orlando Furioso*, iii 261  
 Cloris, in *The Queenes Arcadia*, vi 358  
 Close, Francis (1797–1882), xii 517; xiv. 648, 656  
 Close, John (1816–1891), xiii 552  
 Close Rolls, xii. 394, 563  
 Closet, A, for ladies and gentlewomen, iv 614  
 Cloten, in Layamon, i. 264  
 Cloth-Breeches, in *A Quip for an Upstart Courtier*, iii. 411

Clough, Arthur Hugh (1819–1861), xi. 452, xii 282, 324, xiii 97, 101, 115 ff. (main entry), 194, 272 ff., 540, 541 (main entry)  
*Ambarvalia*, xiii 116  
*Amours de Voyage*, xiii. 116  
*Bothe of Tober-na-Vuolich, The*, xiii. 114, 116, 118  
*Dipsychus*, xiii 116 ff.  
*Duty*, xiii 116  
*Higher Courage, The*, xiii 116  
*Mari Magno*, xiii. 116, 117  
*New Sinar, The*, xiii 116  
*Prose Remains*, xiii 101  
*Qua Cursum Ventus*, xiii 116  
*Questioning Spirit, The*, xiii 116  
*Qui Laborat Orat*, xiii 116  
*Say not the struggle nought avasleth*, xiii. 118  
*Sic Itur*, xiii 116  
*Songs in Absence*, xiii. 116, 118  
 Clough, Blanche Athena, xiii 115; xiv 658  
 Clouston, W A., ii 246  
 Clove, in *Every Man out of His Humour*, vi 253  
 Clovesho, synod of, i 55  
 Clovis, i 22, 23; xiv. 75  
 Clowes, Alice A., xiv 672  
 Clowes, John, vii 400  
 Clowes, Sir William Laird (1856–1905), xiv 543  
 Clown, the, in a broadside, iii 98  
 Cloyne, ix 315  
 'Club, The,' x 204, 210, 216, 233, 239, 241, 295, 296, 299  
*Club-Law*, vi. 346, 347, 353, 356, 369, 539  
 Clubs, Varlet of, in *Terminus et non Terminus*, vi 346  
 Clumsey, Sir Tunbely, in Vanbrugh's *The Relapse*, viii. 183, 184  
 Cluniac order, the, iv 479  
 Clust, son of Clustveinad, i. 283  
 Clustveinad, i 283  
 Clutterbuck, Robert (1772–1831), xii 556  
 Clutton-Brock, Arthur, xiii. 545  
 Cluverius, Philippus, vii. 348; x 345  
 Clwyd, vale of, x. 129  
 Clyde, the, ii 102  
 Clytemnestra, in *Agamemnon*, v 88  
 Clytemnestra, in Thomson's *Agamemnon*, x 121  
 Clytemnestra, in *Horestes*, v. 72  
 Clytophon, vi. 539  
 Cnidos, xii 377  
 Cnithon. See Knighton  
 Cnossos, palace of, xii 377  
 Cobalt, Canada, xiv. 395  
 Cobb, James (1756–1818), xi 311, 501  
 Cobbe, Frances Power (1822–1904), xiv. 527, 575, 658  
*Cobbes Prophecies*, iv 605  
 Cobbett, William (1762–1835), i 413, xi 54 ff., 436; xii 187, 197; xiv. 138, 150, 217, 223, 514; *Political Register*, xi. 55;

- Cobbett, William  
xiv 217; *Rural Rides*, xi. 56; *State Trials*, xi 55
- Cobbold, Thomas Spencer (1828-1886),  
xiv 332
- Cobden, Richard (1804-1865), xiv 86,  
144-145 (main entry), 150, 151, 191,  
197, 200, 209, 566, 570
- Cobet, Carel Gabriel, xii 367
- Cobham, Eleanor, duchess of Gloucester  
(d 1446?), iv 209
- Cobham, lady, x 142
- Cobham, lord. *See* Brooke, William
- Cobham, lord. *See* Oldcastle, Sir John
- Cobham, Thomas de (d 1327), iv 491
- Cobham, viscount. *See* Temple, Sir  
Richard
- Cobler of Canterburie, *The*, iv. 413, 591,  
592, 602
- Coburg, house of, ix 378; xii 258
- Cocai, Merlin (Teofilo Folengo), *Baldus*,  
viii. 66
- Cochrane, John George (1781-1852), xii  
419
- Cochrane, Thomas, 10th earl of Dun-  
donald (1775-1860), xiv 559, 609
- Cock and the Jewel, in Henryson's *Fables*,  
ii. 279
- Cock lane ghost, x 202, 233, 520, 536
- Cock Lawrel* (tune), viii 109
- Cock up your Bonnet*, ix 421
- Cockayne, Oswald, i. 116, 150
- Cockayne, or Cockayne, Thomas (1587-  
1638), vii 358
- Cockburn, Sir Alexander J E Cockburn,  
lord (1802-1880), xiv 137, 566, 570
- Cockburn, Ahson (1712?-1794), xi 255,  
257; 'I have seen the Smiling,' ix 417
- Cockburn, Mrs Catherine (born Trotter)  
(1679-1749), viii 396, 491, 530
- Cockburn, Henry Thomas Cockburn, lord  
(1779-1854), xii 470, xiv 558
- Journal*, x 366
- Life of Jeffrey*, x 212
- Memorials of His Time*, xiv 123
- 'Scottish Criminal Jurisprudence,' xii.  
168, 419
- Cockburn, John (1652-1729), ix 571, 602
- Cooke, J., iv 388, 587
- Cooke Lorell's bote*, iii 69, 93 ff., 548;  
iv 414, 590, 599
- Coker, Edmund (*fl* 1664), viii 291
- Cockeram, Henry (*fl* 1650), ix 580
- Cockeram, Richard (*fl* 1468-1482), iv 494
- Cokerell, Sydney Carlyle, xiii 543, 545
- Cokerell, Thomas, xi 368
- Cockermouth, xi. 105
- Cockledemoy, in *The Dutch Courtesan*, vi.  
53
- Cocklorrel's song, in *The Masque of the  
Metamorphos'd Gypsies*, vi 408
- Cockney school of poetry, xii 172, 176
- Cockshutt of the Inner Temple, friend of  
Henry More, viii 513
- Cockton, Henry (1807-1853), xii. 491
- Cockwood, lady (Etherege's), viii. 157

- Codex Alexandrinus, xii 548
- Codex Augiensis, the, xii 548
- Codex Bezae, the, xii. 548
- Codex Galeanus, xii 361, 537
- Codlin and Short, in *The Old Curiosity  
Shop*, xiii 354
- Codronchus, iv 284
- Codrus, in Juvenal's *Thrd Satire*, viii. 101
- Codrus, in *Misogonus*, v 124
- Coelia, in *The Faerie Queene*, vi. 378
- Coello, Antonio, *Los Empeños de Seis  
Horas*, viii 148
- Coelum, in *Lingua*, vi 354
- Coffee* (1727), ix 483
- Coffee, A Brief Description of the Excellent  
Virtues of that sober and wholesome drink  
called*, vii 441, 442
- Coffee, A Cup of*, vii 441
- Coffee pamphlets, vii 575
- Coffee-House Dialogue*, A, vii. 443, ix  
35
- Coffee-house, News from the*, vii. 442
- Coffee-house, Rules and Orders of the*, vii.  
442
- Coffee-houses, vii 441, 442
- Coffee-houses Vindicated, The*, vii 442
- Coffee-Scuffle, The*, vii 443; ix 35
- Coffey, Charles (d 1745), x 494, xiv. 625;  
*The Beggar's Wedding*, xi 241
- Coffin, Robert Aston (1819-1885), xii 504
- Coffin for King Charles, A*, vii 433
- Cogan, Thomas (1545?-1607), vii 543, 545
- Coggeshall *See* Ralph of
- Coghill, Mrs Harry, xiii 619
- Coghlan, C H, *A Quet Rubber*, xiii 578
- Cohen, Francis *See* Palgrave, Sir Francis
- Cohen, H T, xiv. 567
- Cognet, Mattheu, iv 508
- Coillard, François, xiv Add. 6
- Combra, iii. 182
- Cokaygne*. *See* Land of
- Cokayne or Cokan, Sir Aston (1608-1684),  
vi. 129, 161, 164, viii. 473
- Cokayne, Sir Thomas (1519?-1592), iv  
612
- Coke, Sir Edward, lord Coke or Cooke  
(1552-1634), iii 481, iv. 304; v. 409,  
viii. 354, 358, 360, 367, 523, 525,  
*Institutes*, viii 363, 367, *Law Reports*,  
viii. 361, 363, *The Lord Coke his Speech  
& charge*, vi. 451, 549
- Coke, Thomas (1747-1814), x. 572
- Cokes, a booby, in *Bartholomew Fayre*,  
vi 26
- Coketown, in Dickens's *Hard Times*, xiii.  
366
- Cokwold's Daunce, The*, i. 516; ii. 561
- Colax, in *The Queenes Arcadia*, vi. 358
- Colbrand, on *Guy of Warwuck*, i. 339, 340,  
383.
- Colburn, Henry (d. 1855), xii. 177, 221
- Colburne, v 121
- Colby and Mrs Colby, in *Club Law*, vi. 347
- Colchester, ii. 238, iii. 486; vii. 93; viii.  
115, 416; ix. 588
- Colchester, lord. *See* Abbot, Charles

- Coldicott, H R S., 'How Cowper got his pension,' xi 101  
 Cole, Alfred Whaley, xiv Add 6  
 Cole, Charles Nelson (1723-1804), ix. 584  
 Cole, Sir Henry ('Felix Summerly,' 1808-1882), xi 507, 523, *The Home Treasury*, xi. 429  
 Cole, John (1792-1848), xi. 519  
 Cole, John William, xiii 566  
 Cole, Thomas (d 1571), iv. 559  
 Cole, Thomas (1627?-1697), x. 435  
 Cole, William, *A Rod for the Lawyers* (1659), vii 574  
 Cole, William (1714-1782), ix. 395, 583, x 282, 289, 550  
 Colebrooke, E., xiv. 634  
 Colebrooke, Henry Thomas (1765-1837), xii 549, xiv 371, *Essays on Sanskrit literature*, xii 381  
 Coleman, Edward (d 1669), viii 133  
 Coleman, John, xiii. 566, 620  
 Coleman, Mrs (fl 1656), viii 134  
 Coleman, Thomas (1598-1647), ix. 595  
 Colenso, Durnford E., xiv. Add 6  
 Colenso, Frances Ellen (1849-1887), xiv Add 6  
 Colenso, John Wilham (1814-1883), bishop of Natal, xii 329, 348, 510, 520, xiv. Add 6  
 Coleorton, xi 453, 459, 467, xii. 417  
 Colepeper, John, 1st baron (d. 1660), vii. 247  
 Coleridge, Derwent (1800-1883), xi 455, 459, 460, xii 457, 464, xiii 393  
 Coleridge, Ernest Hartley, xi 452, 456, xii 424, 426, also see Add 1  
 Coleridge, Hartley (1796-1849), xi 140, 180, 460, also see Add; xii 114, 117-119 (main entry), 137, 140, 457; xiii. 204  
   *Homer*, xii 119  
   *Medley*, A, xii 119  
   *Poetes Apovetes*, xii. 118  
   *Prayer*, xii 119  
   *Prometheus*, xii 117  
   *Shakespeare*, xii 119  
   *Youth*, xii. 119  
 Coleridge, Henry Nelson (1798-1843), xi. 448, 458, 459  
 Coleridge, Sir John Duke, 1st lord (1820-1894), xiv 654  
 Coleridge, Sir John Taylor (1790-1876), xii. 168, 472, 501, xiii 556  
 Coleridge, Mary Elizabeth (1861-1907), xiii 202 ff., 219, 221, 552, 553  
   *Day-dream*, A, xiii. 205  
   *Difference*, A, xiii 205  
   *He came unto His Own*, xiii. 205  
   *On the Arrival of a Visitor*, xiii. 205  
   *Other Side of a Mirror*, *The*, xiii. 205  
   *Unwelcome*, xiii. 203  
   *Witch*, *The*, xiii 205  
 Coleridge, Samuel Taylor (1772-1834), i. 421; ii. 212, 218, 234, iii. 529; iv. 50, 52, 58, 270, 276, 298, 299; v 234, 235, 248, 301, 339; vi. 25, 146, 148; vii. 186,

- Coleridge, Samuel Taylor  
 269, 280, viii. 341, ix. 117, 310, 367; x. 155, 210, 357, 581, xi. 31, 79, 110 ff., 115, 124, 126, 129 ff (main entry), 166, 170, 172, 174, 179, 181, 186, 189, 190, 197, 222, 223, 276, 325, 337, 341, 342, 378, 448, 450, 452, 455 ff, 464, 466, 514; xii 43, 53, 63 ff, 85, 86, 103, 104, 111, 117, 131, 162, 174, 175, 184, 186, 187, 193, 195, 197, 199 ff, 207, 208, 211, 217, 222, 224, 225, 227, 234, 241, 243, 248, 282, 310, 312-314, 320, 441, 444, 447, 477, 479, 488, 510, 516, 575, and see Add 1; xiii 8 ff, 19, 25, 27, 28, 44, 51, 58, 64, 96, 165, 204, 218, 220, 250, 256 ff., 268, 270 ff, 286, 288, 289, 307, 346, 353, 467, 491, xiv. 2, 9, 17, 18, 44, 152, 158, 159, 161, 187, 195, 199, 304, 415 ff, 527, 574, 618  
*Aids to Reflexion*, ix 367, xi 153; xii. 313  
*Ancient Mariner*, x 245, 265, xi. 112, 132, 133, 135 ff, 143, 144, 146, 176, 187, 188, 223, xii 79, 118, 121, 125, 136, 146; xiii. 257, 259, 270, 359, xiv 283  
*Anima Poetae*, xi 143, 144  
*Biographia Literaria*, ix 367; xi. 135, 136, 139, 147, 149, 151, 152, 195, 387, xii 172, xiv. 203, 449  
*Christabel*, i. 149, 421; iii 325, x. 267; xi 132, 133, 140, 141, 145, 146, 187, 188, 221, 223, xii 8, 50, 69, 78, 96, 118; xiii 205, 253, 257, 259, 270  
*Collection of Political Tracts*, ix. 250  
*Conciones ad populum*, xi 153  
*Confessions of an Enquiring Spirit*, xii. 313, 319  
*Constitution of Church and State*, xi. 153  
*Dejection*, xi. 115, 132, 135, 142, 143  
*Devil's Thoughts*, *The*, xiv. 203  
*Eolian Harp*, xi. 132  
*Essays on his own Times*, xi. 154; xiv. 203  
*Fall of Robespierre*, xi. 178  
*Fears in Solitude*, xi. 127  
*Friend*, *The*, xi 135, 153, 154  
*Kubla Khan*, x 172; xi. 133, 137, 138, 187; xii. 65, 118  
*Lay Sermons*, xi. 154  
*Letters*, xi. 134, 145, 154  
*Lyrical Ballads*, x. 246; xi. 97, 112, 136, 167; xii 44, 46  
*Nightingale*, *The*, xi. 143  
*Ode to France*, xi 127  
*Ode to the Departing Year*, xi. 137  
*Poems* (Oct. 1797), xii 204  
*Poems on Various Subjects*, xii 202  
*Preliminary Treatise on Method*, xi. 147  
*Religious Musings*, xi. 137; xii. 203  
*Sibylline Leaves*, xi 132  
*Spiritual Philosophy*, xi. 134  
*Statesman's Manual*, xi 154  
*Table Talk*, iv 161, xi 145  
*This lime-tree bower, my prison*, xi 148  
*Three Graves*, *The*, xi 146

- Coleridge, Samuel Taylor  
*Wallenstein* (trans.), XIII. 288  
*Watchman, The*, XI 153
- Coleridge, Mrs Sara, born Fricker, XI. 131
- Coleridge, Sara (1802-1852), XI 455, 458, 460, *also see* Add; XII. 137, 140, 457; XIII. 204  
*Envoy*, XII 140  
*False Love, too long thou hast delayed*, XII. 140  
*One face alone*, XII 140  
*Phantasmon*, XII 140
- Coles, Francis (*f* 1626-1681), VII. 394
- Colleshill, VII 61
- Colet, John (1467?-1519), II. 54, 70, 387, 416, 549, III 2, 3, 5, 7, 8-15 (main entry), 16, 17, 19, 20, 30, 74, 486, 487, 531, 532, IV 258, 260, 261, 559, VII 376 ff, IX. 580, *An Exposition of St Paul's First Epistle to the Corinthians*, III 12, *An Exposition of St Paul's Epistle to the Romans*, III 12, lectures on the *Epistle to the Romans*, III 11
- Colet, John (d 1637), IX 86
- Colgan, John (d. 1657?), XIV. 340, *also see* Add 3
- Colgrim, in Layamon, I 263
- Colin, in *The Shepherds Calender*, III 251, 254, 256, 258 *See, also, under* Spenser
- Colin (or Colyn) Blowbol's Testament, II 562, III 94, 96, 549
- Colkelbeis Feist, II 316
- Colkelbie, Stewarton, Ayrshire, in *Colkelbie's sow*, II. 146
- Colkelbie's sow*, II 145, 146
- Collatinus, in *The Rape of Lucrece*, VI. 114
- Collbrande (Excalbur), in *Morte Arthure*, II. 137
- Collection of Fundamental Liberties and Laws*, VIII 365
- Collection of Original Poems, by the Rev. Mr Blacklock and other Scottish Gentlemen*, X 215
- College, Stephen (1635?-1681), VIII. 40, 111, 214
- College of Arms, IX 385, 397
- Colles, H Cresswell, IV. 130
- Colles, Ramsay, XIV 591
- Collet, Collet Dobson, XIV 648
- Collet, Mary, IV 463; IV 176
- Collett, John (1725?-1780), XIV 236
- Collier, Arthur (1680-1732), IX 321, 555; *Clavis Universalis*, IX 321
- Collier, James, XIV 537
- Collier, Jeremy (1650-1726), VI 459, 549; VII. 37, 58, 61, 165, 167, 179, 164 ff, 192, 220, 484, 488 ff, IX 32, 158, 159, 235 ff. (main entry), 542; X 78, 80; XI 312  
*Dissuasive from the Playhouse*, VIII. 191  
*Duelling*, IX 236  
*Ecclesiastical History*, VIII 35; IX 236, 237  
*Essays*, IX 236  
*Historical Dictionary*, IX 236, 237  
*Of Lying*, IX. 236

- Collier, Jeremy  
*Office of a Chaplain*, IX 236  
*Short view of the... English Stage*, VIII 35, 185, 222, IX 236, X 75
- Collier, John ['Tim Bobbin'] (1708-1786), X 508
- Collier, John Payne (1789-1883), V. 11, 14, 60, 161, 165, 309 ff, 318, 350, 351; VI. 37, 56, 101, 280, 317, 449, XI. 147; XII 392, 568  
*Extracts from the Registers of the Stationers' Company*, XII 409  
*Notes on Rare English Books*, XII 409  
*Roxburghe Ballads, The*, XII 409  
*Shakespeare's Library*, XII 409
- Collier, Thomas (*f* 1691), X 426
- Collier, The Historie of the*, V 366
- Collin (i.e. Spenser), IV 206
- Collings, Samuel (*f* 1780-1790?), X. 534
- Collingtree, X 413
- Collingwood, Ralph, dean of Lichfield, IV 258
- Collingwood, Stuart Dodgson, XIII 554
- Collingwood, William Gershom, XIV Add 3
- Collins, Anthony (1676-1729), VIII 379, 529, IX 123, 322, 327, 555  
*Discourse of Free-thinking*, IX 327, 377, 504  
*Discourse of the... Christian Religion*, IX 327  
*Essay concerning the use of Reason*, IX 327  
*Philosophical Inquiry concerning Human Liberty*, IX 327  
*Priestcraft in perfection*, IX 327
- Collins, Arthur (1690?-1760), VIII 304; IX 546, X. 554, *Peerage*, XI 362
- Collins, Benjamin (*f* 1762), X 233, 235 ff, 537
- Collins, Charles Allston (1828-1873), XIII 361, 368, 615
- Collins, Charles MacCarthy, XIV. 631
- Collins, F H, XIV. 538
- Collins, John Churton (1848-1908), IV. 50, V 150 ff, VI 188; IX 251, X Add; XII 551, XIII 528, 538, 539; XIV 575, 652, *Bolingbroke*, IX 244, 251
- Collins, Mortimer (1827-1876), XIII 552; *British Birds, The*, XIII. 181; *To F C*, XIII 181
- Collins, Mr, in Jane Austen's *Pride and Prejudice*, XII 261, 265, 267, 270, 272
- Collins, Thomas (*f* 1615), VII 462
- Collins, William (1721-1759), V 231; IX 187, 189, 201, 214, 530; X 66, 97, 104, 148, 156, 160 ff (main entry), 166, 168, 173, 176, 185, 206, 209, 260, 502, 508, 509, 524, *also see* Add, XI. 86, 96, 137, 174, 177, 178, 274, 276, 282; XII 111, 196  
*Durge in Cymbeline*, X 141, 163  
*Eclogues*, X 162  
*Evening*, XII 136  
*'How sleep the brave,'* X 162, 163  
*Ode... death of Mr Thomson*, X. 122

Collins, William  
*Ode to Evening*, x. 141, 161, 163, 246;  
 xi 95, 198  
*Ode to Liberty*, x 163  
*Ode to Simplicity*, x 144  
*Odes*, x. 160 ff  
*Superstitions of the Highlands*, x. 163  
 Collins, William Edward (1867-1911),  
 xiv 111, 543  
 Collins, William Lucas, xiv. 656  
 Collins, William Wilkie (1824-1889), xiii  
 361, 371, 372, 467, 471, 473, 486-487  
 (main entry), 592, 594, 595, 615  
*Antonina*, xiii 482  
*Moonstone, The*, xiii. 486  
*No Name*, xiii. 486  
*Woman in White, The*, xiii. 486  
 Collinson, James (1825?-1881), xiii 123  
 Collinson, John (1757?-1793), xii. 556  
 Collinson-Morley, L., *Giuseppe Baretta*, x  
 179  
 Collop, John (*f* 1660), vii. 101, 468, 522  
 Collyer, N., xiv 649  
 Colman, Francis (d. 1733), x 484  
 Colman, George, the elder (1732-1794),  
 x 86, 100 ff, 238, 241, 482 ff, 486,  
 496, 529, xi. 87, 299; xiii. 298, xiv  
 648, 652  
*Clandestine Marriage*, x. 101 ff.  
*Connoisseur, The*, xi 492, 496; xiv.  
 648, 652  
*Deuce is in Him*, x 101  
*English Merchant*, x 97  
*Jealous Wife*, x 100 ff.  
*Man of Business*, xi 293  
*Musical Lady*, x 101  
*New Brooms*, xi 312  
*Phylaster*, x. 101  
*Polly Honeycombe*, x. 99  
*Ut Pictura Poesis*, xi. 312  
 Colman, George, the younger (1762-1836),  
 xi. 306, 307 ff, 497, 500, 501  
*Battle of Hesham*, xi. 310  
*Heir at Law*, xi 310  
*Inkle and Yarico*, xi. 309  
*Iron Chest, The*, xi. 310, 437  
*John Bull*, xi. 310  
*Mountaineers, The*, xi. 310  
*Siege of Paris*, xi 284  
*Surrender of Calais*, xi. 310  
*Turk and no Turk*, xi 309  
*Two to One*, xi 309  
 Colne river, vii. 111  
 Cologne, ii 354, 355, 365; iii 47; iv 459;  
 vi. 332, vii 242, viii 296, 298  
*Cologne, Three Kings of*, ii. 368, 380, 547,  
 564  
 Colombe, Browning's, xiii 71  
 Colomesius or Colomesius, Paul (1638-  
 1692), vii. 541  
 Colon, the ostler, in *Hudibras*, viii. 77  
 Colonial and Indian Exhibition, xiv. 410  
*Colonial Monthly, The*, xiv. 408  
 Colonna palace, xii. 77  
 Colour, in *Lingua*, vi. 354  
 Colquhoun, Archibald Ross, xiv. Add. 6

Colquhoun, John (1805-1885), xiv. 600  
 Colquhoun, John Campbell (1803-1870),  
 xiv 663  
 Colquhoun, Patrick (1745-1820), xiv. 664  
 Colson, Nathaniel, iv 519  
 'Colson, Tom,' in *The Tailor*, ix 38  
 Colt, the, in *Mum, Sothsegger*, ii. 42  
 Colton, John (d 1404), xii. 565  
 Columba, St (521-597), i. 46, 77, 486;  
 xii 565, 566  
 Columban, St (543-615), i 72, 486  
 Columbus, Christopher, i 232, iv. 79,  
 95, 100, 107, 118, vii 346; x. 327  
 Columbus, in *Perfidus Hetruscus*, vi. 340  
 Columella, ii. 412; iv 424  
 Columne, Jacob, iv 519  
 Coluthus, vii 99  
 Coluthus, in *The Rape of Helen*, v. 161  
 Colvile, George (*f*. 1556), iv. 506  
 Colvill, Robert (d 1788), ix. 608  
 Colvill, Samuel (*f* 1681), ix 549, 608  
 Colvin, Ian D., xiv Add 6  
 Colvin, Sir Sidney, xii 243, 447, 448, 482,  
 484, 546, *also see* Add. 2, xiii. 535; xiv  
 584  
 Colwell, Thomas, iv. 445; v. 130, vi 334  
 Colyton academy, x 435  
 Combe, George (1788-1858), xiv. 462,  
 527, 664  
 Combe, William (1741-1823), xiv. 239 ff.,  
 600  
*Anti-Drabo-lady, The*, xiv. 240  
*Dance of Life, The*, xiv 242  
*Drabo-lady, The*, xiv 240  
*Drabolad, The*, xiv. 240  
*English Dance of Death, The*, xiv. 242  
*Johnny Quae Genus*, xiv 243  
*Letters of the late Lord Lyttelton*, xiv. 240  
*Letters of Sterne to Eliza*, xiv. 240  
*Life of Napoleon*, xiv. 246  
*Second Tour of Dr Syntax, The*, xiv. 243  
*Third Tour of Dr Syntax, The*, xiv 243  
*Tour of Dr Syntax, The*, xiv 240, 242,  
 244  
 Combe abbey, iv 201  
 Comber, Thomas (1645-1699), vii 387, 388  
 Comedies of Italian or Romantic origin,  
 Anonymous, v. 457, 458  
 Comedus, in *Lingua*, vi 355  
 Comedy, early English, v. 445 ff  
 Comedy, in *Mucedorus*, v. 284  
 Comedy, in *The Muses Looking-Glasse*, vi.  
 261  
 Comedy, in *A Warning for Fawre Women*,  
 v 363  
 Comenius, John Amos, ix. 425, 450, 621;  
*Didactica Magna*, ix. 433, *Opera Di-*  
*didactica Omnia*, ix 433, 620, 625  
 Comestor, Peter, *Magister Historiarum*,  
*Historia Scholastica* of, ii 414, iv. 44, 69  
 Comic dialogues, vii. 574  
*Comic Magazine, The*, xiv. 260  
 Comines, Philippe de, *Mémoires*, xii.  
 28  
*Coming of Antichrist, The*, v. 16  
 Comment, Cuthbert. *See* Tucker, Abraham

Commines or Comines, Philippe de, **III**. 358; **IV** 4, 508  
 Commodus, **I** 104  
*Common Conditions*, **V**. 131, 146, 155, 458, **VI** 320  
 Common Theft, in *Ane Pleasant Satyre*, **III** 145  
 Commons, house of, **III**. 456, **IV**. 186, 320, 350, 351, **IX** 71, 217, 218, 242, 245, 252, 260, 269, 314, **X**. 3, 94, 106, 184, 276, 321, 322, 335, 346, 362, 450, 453, 456, **XI** 3, 5, 9, 10, 14, 24, 33, 38, 55, 58, **XII**. 340, **XIII**. 305  
*Commons Journals*, *The*, **VIII**. 290  
 Commonwealth, the, **IV**. 452, 495, **XI**. 437  
 Commonwealth acts, **VIII**. 525  
 Commonwealth pamphlets, etc., **XI**. 515  
 Communis Sensus, in *Lingua*, **VI** 354, 355  
 Comnenus, Andronicus, **VII** 281  
 Comoedia, in *Fucus Hystriomastix*, **VI** 365  
*Compassio Mariae and Assumptio Mariae*, **I**. 258, 509, 510  
*Compendious Booke of Godly and Spirituall Songs*, **IX** 404  
*Complaint*, in *Davidson's Rapsody*, **IV** 144  
*Complaint of a lover's life*, *The*, **II** 545  
*Complaynt of Scotlande*, *The*, **II**. 107, 108, 111, 112, 285, 306, 319, 320, 325, **III**. 147, 172, 567  
*Complaynte of the Heart*, *The*, **II**. 371  
*Compleat Devotions*, **X**. 402  
*Complete History of England*, **IX**. 261, 262  
*Complete Courtier*, **IV**. 393  
*Completers Common Wealth*, **III** 111  
 Compton, Charles, 7th earl of Northampton (d 1763), **X**. 126  
 Compton, Henry (1632-1713), bishop of London, **IX** 190, *Episcopalia*, **VIII**. 349, 517  
 Compton, Spencer, earl of Wilmington (1673?-1743), **IX** 281, **X** 105  
 Compton Wynnyates, **X**. 126  
*Comput* See *Thaun*, P de  
 Comte, Auguste, **XIII**. 24, 426, 508; **XIV**. 24, 27, 35, 36, 112 ff., 524, 525, 527, 532 ff.; *Cours de philosophie positive*, **XIV** 18, *Système de Politique Positive*, **XIII** 440  
 Comus, in *Milton's Comus*, **VII** 129  
 Comus, in *Pleasure Reconci'd*, **VI**. 406 ff.  
 Comyns, the, **II** 115  
 Conan, in *The Misfortunes of Arthur*, **V**. 87, 88  
 Conant, John (1608-1694), **VII** 359  
 Concanen, Matthew (1701-1749), **IX**. 482, **XIV**. 625  
 Conceits, in *Cowley's The Muse*, **VII** 74  
 Concini, marshal d'Ancre, **IV**. 297, **VI**. 204  
*Concordia Regularis*, **V**. 40, 41  
 Concupiscencia-carnis, in *Piers the Plowman*, **II**. 28  
 Condé, Louis II de Bourbon, prince de, **VIII**. 280  
*Conde Lucanor*, **VIII**. 143

Condell, Henry (d. 1627), **V**. 191, **VI**. 279, 280, 311  
 Conder, Claude Reignier (1848-1910), **XIV** 609  
 Conder, Eustace R., **XIV** 591  
 Conder, Josiah (1789-1855), **XII** 457  
 Condillac, Etienne Bonnot de Marly de, **VIII** 383, 384  
 Condorcet, marquis de, **XI**. 443, 457, *Esquisse d'un tableau historique*, **XI**. 81, 305  
 Conestaggio, G., **IV** 508  
 Coney-Catching pamphlets, **IV** 584  
 Confessio, in *The Castle of Perseverance*, **V** 58  
 Confession, in *Every-man*, **V**. 59  
 Confucian canon, the, **XII** 380  
 Confucius, **XII**. 547  
 Conger, the, **XI** 359  
 Congleton, **IX** 186  
 Congleton, lord See *Parnell*, Henry Brooke  
 Congo, the, **XIV**. 212  
 Congregational Historical society, **X**. 573  
 Congregational histories, **X** 573, 574  
 Congreve, Richard (1818-1899), **XII**. 371; **XIV**. 527, *The Catechism of Positive Religion translated*, **XIV** 27  
 Congreve, William (1670-1729), **IV** 213, **V** 143, 213, **VI**. 549, **VIII**. 64, 156, 157, 166 ff. (main entry), 184, 185, 188 ff., 194, 195, 200, 214, 216, 480, 483 ff., 488 ff., 499, **IX** 42, 76, 83, 101, 139, 147, 182, 256, 303, 484, 488, 489, 522, 524; **X** 23, 25, 75, 208, 501, **XI**. 274, **XII**. 186, 486, **XIII**. 298  
*Amendments*, **VIII** 191  
*Double Dealer*, *The*, **VIII**. 61, 168, 170, 428, 452  
*Incognita, or Love and Duty Reconci'd*, **VIII**. 166  
*Love for Love*, **VIII**. 171, 173, 179, 191; **X** 100  
*Mourning Bride*, *The*, **VIII** 173, 189, 191; **X** 246  
*Ode to the Queen*, **X**. 143  
*Old Bachelor*, *The*, **VIII**. 166, 167  
*Way of the World*, *The*, **VIII**. 171, 174, 177 ff., 191  
 Congreve, Vanbrugh and Walsh, *Squire Trelooby*, **VIII** 179  
 Coningham, James (1670-1716), **X**. 435  
 Coningsby, Disraeli's, **XIII**. 389  
 Coningsby, Sir Thomas (d. 1625), **VII**. 505  
 Conington, John (1825-1869), **IX**. 83; **X**. 140; **XII** 371, 374, 528; **XIII**. 194, 552  
*Conjecture, Essays of*, **IV**. 594  
*Connosseur*, *The*, **X**. 193, 228, 484; **XI**. 446  
 Connolly, Daniel, **XIV**. 631  
 Connor, Ireland, **XII** 400  
*Connycatching, The Groundworke of*, **V**. 526  
 Conquest, the Norman, **III**. 217, 221, 222, 500; **IV**. 69, 158  
 Conrad, in *Byron's Corsair*, **XII**. 50  
 Conscience, in an *estry* by Barnfield, **IV**. 139

Conscience, in *Mirour de l'Omme*, II 162 ff.  
 Conscience, in *Piers the Plowman*, II. 9 ff.,  
 18, 22, 30 ff.  
 Conscience, in *Robin Conscience*, III. 109  
 Conscience, in *The Palace of Honour*, II. 297  
*Consolation, The Rote or mirror of*, II. 368  
 Constable, Archibald (1774-1827), XI.  
 379, 514; XII. 156, 158, 170, 171, 419,  
 470, 493; XIV. 671  
 Constable, George, XII. 389  
 Constable, Henry (1562-1613), III. 591;  
 IV. 136, 144, *Diana*, III. 281, 292, 297,  
 308, 309  
 Constable, Thomas (1812-1881), XI. 514;  
 XII. 419, 470, 493, XIV. 671  
 Constable country, XII. 339  
 Constance, Browning's, XIII. 71  
 Constance, council of, II. 78  
 Constance, in *Confessio Amantis*, II. 169  
 Constance, in *King John*, v. 208  
 Constance, in *Scott's Marmion*, XII. 11  
 Constance, in *The Man of Law's Tale*,  
 I. 346, II. 207, 208  
 Constance, in *The Northern Lasse*, VI. 254  
 Constancy, legend of, in *The Faerie*  
*Queene*, III. 269  
 Constantina, St. I. 82  
 Constantine, *Breviary (Vaticus)* of, II. 413  
 Constantine, in *Confessio Amantis*, II. 170,  
 174, 175  
 Constantine, in *Layamon*, I. 295  
 Constantine, in *Morte Arthure*, II. 138  
 Constantine, *Lexicon graeco-latinum*, IV.  
 490  
 Constantine, the donation of, III. 202  
 Constantine of Devon and Cornwall, I. 74  
 Constantine the Great, I. 61; II. 66, 334,  
 v. 17, x. 359, XII. 339, 357  
 Constantinople, II. 151, IV. 105; VII. 493;  
 VIII. 331, 337; IX. 268, 272, 274, 436;  
 x. 441, XII. 302, XIV. 278  
 'Constantinus Afer,' x. 230  
 Constantius, *Life of St Germanus of*  
*Auxerre*, I. 90  
 Constantius Chlorus, I. 37  
 Constanza, in *The Spanish Gipsie*, VI. 88  
*Constitutional, The*, XIII. 309; XIV. 216  
*Consultation, The*, of Hermann of Wied,  
 III. 35  
 Contarine, Jane (Mrs Lawder) (*fl.* 1750),  
 x. 225, 536  
 Contarine, Thomas (uncle of Goldsmith,  
 Oliver), x. 223, 226, 236  
 Contarini, Gaspar, IV. 508  
 Contemplacio, in *Coventry plays*, v. 13, 54  
*Contemporary Review, The*, XIV. 580, 592  
*Contention, The First Part of the*, IV.  
 449  
*Contention, The, betwixt the two famous*  
*Houses of York and Lancaster*, v. 151,  
 167, 172, 207, 247, 265, 290, 441, 442, 478  
*Contention between Liberalitie and Prodi-*  
*galitie*, v. 438  
*Contes de ma mère l'Oie*, XI. 415, 417  
*Con-Test, The*, x. 439, 440, 577  
 Conti, Antonio, *Il Cesare*, v. 320, 322

Contrition, in *Piers the Plowman*, II. 32  
 Contrition, in *The Passetyme of Pleasure*  
 and *The Example of Virtue*, II. 259  
 Conventicle Act of 1593, VII. 193, 196  
*Conversion of St Paul, The*, v. 21  
 Conway, Anne, viscountess (d. 1679), VIII.  
 126, 319, 320  
 Conway, Edward, 1st viscount (d. 1631),  
 VII. 489; VIII. 319  
 Conway, George, x. 225  
 Conway, Gilbert, *Treatise of Versification*,  
 XIII. 275, 564  
 Conway, Henry Seymour (1721-1795), x.  
 277, 282, 285, 450, 550, 578, XI. 13  
 Conway, Hugh, *pseud.* See Fergus, Fred-  
 erick John  
 Conway, lord. See Seymour-Conway  
 Conway, Moncure Daniel, XI. 438, XIII.  
 522  
 Conybeare, William John (1815-1857),  
 XII. 324, 508, 517  
 Conyngton. See Richard de  
 Cook, Albert Stanburrough, I. 55, 62, 64,  
 469, Add., x. Add.; XIII. 559  
 Cook, Dutton, XIII. 566  
 Cook, Eliza (1818-1889), XIII. 197, 211,  
 553  
 Cook, Ernest Thomas, XIV. 168, 582,  
 591  
 Cook, George (1772-1845), XIV. 543  
 Cook, captain James (1728-1779), IV. 119,  
 XIV. 270, 319, 512, 609; *Narrative*, XIV.  
 266, *To the Pacific Ocean*, XIV. 270, 271;  
*Towards the South Pole*, XIV. 271  
 Cook, James (*fl.* 1879), XIII. 584  
 Cook, John (d. 1660), VIII. 528  
 Cook, John Douglas (1803?-1868), XIV.  
 591  
 Cook, William (*fl.* 1632-1641), VII. 393  
 Cook, William (d. 1824), XI. 492  
 Cooke, Sir Anthony (1504-1576), IV. 201,  
 203, 319  
 Cooke, George Frederick (1756-1811), XI.  
 497  
 Cooke, George Wingrove (1814-1865),  
 XII. 469; XIII. 606  
 Cooke, J. (*fl.* 1614), *Greene's Tu Quoque or*  
*The Cuttie Gallant*, VI. 246, 508  
 Cooke, Sir J., *Unum necessarium* (1648),  
 IV. 579  
 Cooke, John (1731-1810), XI. 360; XIV. 631  
 Cooke, Thomas (1703-1756), VII. 486;  
 IX. 87, 245, 577  
 Cooke, Thomas Potter (1786-1864), XIII.  
 293, 295  
 Cooke, W. (d. 1814), x. 220, 499, 525, 538  
 Cookery books, II. 543, 561, III. 21  
*Cookery, Boke of*, IV. 614  
 Cookesley, William, XI. 44  
 Cookson, Anne. See Wordsworth, Anne  
 Coolidge, William Augustus Brevoort,  
 XIV. 609  
 Coolin district, Skye, XIII. 232  
 Cooling Carde for all Fond Lovers, A, in  
*The Anatomy of Wit*, III. 392  
 Coolney, XIV. 335



- Cooper, Anthony Ashley, 1st earl of Shaftesbury (1621-1683), vii 508, viii 19, 33, 40 ff, 44, 84, 103, 105 ff, 110, 114, 208, 214, 216, 376, 377, 497, ix 3, 262
- Cooper, Anthony Ashley, 3rd earl of Shaftesbury (1671-1713), viii 515, 529, ix 228, 322, 329, 334 ff. (main entry), 337, 338, 557, 558, *also see* Add; x 138, 381, 480, 524
- Characteristics*, viii. 376; ix. 355
- Inquiry concerning Virtue*, ix 335
- Letter concerning Enthusiasm*, ix. 228, 335
- Miscellaneous Reflections*, ix. 335
- Morahsts, The*, ix 335
- Notion of the Historical Draught. . of the Judgment of Hercules*, ix. 335
- Sensus Communis*, ix 335
- Soliloquy or Advice to an Author*, ix. 335
- Cooper, Charles A. (1829-1916), xiv 591, *Fifty Years of Newspaper Work*, xiv 193
- Cooper, Charles Henry (1808-1866), xii. 534, 563
- Annals of Cambridge*, xii 396
- Athenae Cantabrigienses*, xii 396
- Memoir of Margaret Countess of Richmond and Derby*, xii 396
- Memorials of Cambridge*, xii. 396
- Cooper, Charles Purton (1793-1873), xii. 563; *An Account of the Public Records*, xii 393
- Cooper, Edith Emma. *See* Field, Michael
- Cooper, Edward Herbert (1867-1910), xiii. 615
- Cooper, John Gilbert (1723-1769), x 507
- Cooper, Lane, xi 452
- Cooper or Couper, Thomas (1517?-1594), iii. 437 ff., 445, 606, *An Admonition to the People of England*, iii 438, 439, 445, 606; *Advertisement touching the Controversies of the Church of England*, iii 445
- Cooper, Thomas (*fl.* 1626), iv 605; vii. 564
- Cooper, Thomas (*fl.* 1744), xi. 357, 416
- Cooper, Thomas (1805-1892), xiii 553, xiv. 528, 660
- Cooper, Thompson, xiii. 617
- Cooper, William (d. 1689), xi. 371, 372
- Cooper, William Durrant (1812-1875), xi. 473, 530, xii. 558
- 'Cooper,' earl, *A Letter to Isaac Bickerstaffe, Esq.*, ix 244
- Cooper's hill, vii 67
- Coorson, Margery, in *The foure P. P.*, v. 107
- Coote, Edmund (*fl.* 1597), *The English Schoolmaster. . .*, iii. 626
- Coote, Henry Charles (1815-1885), xii. 563
- Cope, Sir Antony (d. 1551), iv. 5, 502
- Cope, Edward Meredith (1818-1873), xii. 368, 521, 528
- Cope's Tobacco Plant*, xiii. 121, 541
- Copeland, C. T., xiii. 521
- Copeland, William John (1804-1885), xii. 498, 503
- Copenhagen, v. 283-342, ix 185; xii. 373, 382
- Coperario or Coprario, Giovanni, or John Cooper (d. 1626), iv. 529
- Copernicus, Nicholas, iii. 184, 483, iv 77, 319, 333, vii 271, 356, viii. 322, 352, 400; ix 436; xiv 30
- Copinger, Walter Arthur (1847-1910), xii. 470, 568; xiv 594; *Incunabula Biblica*, xii 410
- Copland, Robert (*fl.* 1508-1547), ii 356, 368, 370, 373, iii 69, 92, 114, 118, 410, iv 363, 453, 590, 618
- Art of good living and dying*, ii. 374
- Helas Knight of the Swan*, ii 370
- Hye Way to the Spyttell House, The*, ii 368, 546, 562, iii 69, 114, 410, 559
- Jyl of Brantford's Testament*, ii 368, 546
- Kalendar of Shepherds*, ii 368
- Kynge Appolyn of Thyre*, ii 368
- Murror of the Church, The*, ii 368
- Copland, William (*fl.* 1556-1569), iii 105; iv 453, 513, 587, 613, v. 103
- Cople Hoo, near Bedford, viii 67
- Cople Woodend, vii 191
- Copleston, Edward (1776-1849), xii 315, 470; xiv 654, 660; *Replies (to the Edinburgh Review)*, xiv 457
- Copleston, Reginald Stephen, xiv. 230
- Copley, Anthony (1567-1607?), iv. 139, 535
- Copley, John Singleton, lord Lyndhurst (1772-1863), xiii. 385; xiv 112, 136, 567
- Copperfield, David, Dickens's, xiii. 338, 340, 361, 375
- Coppin, Richard (*fl.* 1646-1659), x. 426
- Coptic language, xii. 401
- Copyright act, the, xi 346 ff, 350, 379; xiv. 98
- Coquerel, J. G., xi 475
- Corah (Titus Oates), in Dryden's *Absalom*, viii. 44
- Coran *See* Koran
- Corantos, iv. 444; vii. 391, 392, 437; ix. 1, 5
- Corbet, John (1603-1641), ix 594
- Corbet, Richard (1582-1635), iv. 414, vii. 468, xi. 415; *The Fawres Farewell*, x 263
- Corbie *See* John of
- Corbould, E. H., xii. 491
- Corbulo, in *Appius and Virginia*, vi. 206
- Cordelia, in *King Lear*, v 228, 229
- Cordella, in *King Lear*, v 93, 94
- Corder, William (1804-1828), xiv 251
- Corder, Mathurin, iii 488; *Pueriles Confabulationculae*, xi. 407
- Cordifamma, in Kingsley's *Two Years Ago*, xiii 405
- Cordova, in Alfred's *Orosius*, i. 105
- Cordus, Euricius, iv 302
- Cordyle*, ii. 357
- Corfe castle, xii. 555
- Corfesgeat, i. 153

Coridon, in Barclay's *Epilogues*, III. 73  
 Corineus, in Layamon, I. 263  
 Corineus, in *Lochrine*, v. 268  
 Corineus of Cornwall, IV. 219  
 Corinna (Herrick's), II. 446; VII. 7  
 Corinth, VI. 184, 358  
 Corinthian pillars, x. 124  
 Coriolanus, III. 26; IV. 12  
 Coriolanus (Shakespeare's), IV. 12  
 Corippus, I. 84  
 Cork, III. 277, IX. 316; XII. 174; XIII. 120; XIV. 290, 344, 348  
 Cork, countess of. See Monckton, Mary  
 Cork, county, XII. 182; XIV. 360  
 Cork, earl of. See Boyle, Richard  
 Cork, Queen's college, XIV. 465  
 Corkine, William, IV. 132, 529  
 Cormac, Irish scholar (831-903), I. 273  
 Corn law, the, XIV. 145  
 Corn law agitation, XIII. 15  
 'Corn Law Rhymer,' XII. 149, 458  
 Cornaro, Luigi (1475-1566), VII. 457  
 Cornbury, viscount. See Hyde, Henry  
 Cornelle, Pierre, v. 325, 329, VI. 55; VII. 311, VIII. 15, 20, 27, 33, 35, 36, 62, 149, 152, 187, 430, 479, 480, 541; IX. 287, x. 93, 499, xi. 391  
 Cid, Le, VIII. 15, 204, 424; x. 77  
 Cinna, x. 77  
 Discours, VIII. 26, 428  
 Examens, VIII. 26, 428  
 Héraculus, VIII. 151, 205  
 Horace, VII. 100; VIII. 204; IX. 308, 549; x. 96  
 Lyer, The, VIII. 426  
 Médée, VIII. 15  
 Menteur, Le, VIII. 15, 426; see also, The Lyer and The Mistaken Beauty  
 Mistaken Beauty, The, VIII. 426  
 Nicomède, VIII. 205  
 Polyucte, VIII. 204  
 Pompée, VII. 100, VIII. 151, 204, 205  
 Cornelle, Thomas, x. 96  
 Cornelia, in *The White Dwell*, VI. 201, 211  
 Cornelius, in *Memoirs of Martinus Scriblerus*, IX. 153  
 Cornelius Agrippa, IV. 285  
 Cornelius Nepos, I. 217  
 Cornelius Tacitus, in *The City Witt*, VI. 253  
 Cornelys, Mrs Theresa (Threnodia Augustalis) (1723-1797), x. 537  
 Cornford, L. C., XIII. 555, XIV. 584  
 Cornhill Magazine, The, x. 230; XI. 101; XII. 469, 474, XIII. 332, 333, 421, 472; XIV. 158, 168, 214, 349  
 Corniche road, x. 46  
 Cornish, bishop, III. 64  
 Cornish, Francis Warre, XII. 490, 508; XIII. 556  
 Cornish, Joseph (1750-1823), XIV. 664  
 Cornish dialect, XIV. 484  
 Cornish drama, XII. 559  
 Cornish giant, a, XIII. 301  
 Cornish miracle plays, v. 16, 17, 435  
 Cornish 'rounds,' VI. 283

Cornishman, the, in *The Fyrste Boke of the Introduction of Knowledge*, III. 118  
 Cornix, in Barclay's *Eclogues*, III. 73  
 Cornix, in Barnabe Googe's *Eclogues*, III. 209  
 Cornwall, IV. 219, 230, VI. 272, VII. 18, 97, VIII. 136, IX. 583, x. 87, 217, 276, 413, 545, XI. 41; XII. 384, 459, 570; XIV. 484  
 Cornwall. See John of  
 Cornwall, Barry, pseud. See Procter, Bryan Waller  
 Cornwallis, Caroline Frances (1786-1858), XIV. 528  
 Cornwallis, Frederick (1713-1783), archbishop of Canterbury, x. 348  
 Cornwallis, Sir William (d. 1631), IV. 392 ff., 414, 586, 594, 595; VI. 384; VII. 441  
 Cornyshe, or Cornish, William (d. 1524?), VI. 317 ff., 323, *Triumphe of Love and Bewte, The*, VI. 319, 323  
 Coromandel, x. 229  
 Coronation stone, the, II. 149  
 Corporation act, x. 423  
 Corpus Christi, feast of, III. 90, and plays, v. 9, 14, 49, 50, 54, 57, 62, 433  
 Corpus Historicum, XII. 394  
 Corpus juris, II. 397, 412, VIII. 357  
 Corpus Poetarum Infantulum, XI. 416  
 Correggio, Antonio, VII. 200  
 Correspondence between Frances Countess of Hertford and Henrietta Louisa Countess of Pomfret, x. 310  
 Correspondent, The, IX. 508  
 Corrupt Doctrine, in *A True Inventory*, VII. 434  
 Corry, Isaac (1755-1813), XI. 172  
 Corsica, x. 214, 216, 532, 534  
 Corsica, the Syracusan, in *The Bond-man*, VI. 178  
 Corstopitum, Corbridge, Northumberland, XII. 556  
 Corstorphine, George Stewart, XIV. Add 7  
 Corte, Claudio, IV. 508  
 Cortes, Martin, *Breve compendio de la Sphera y de la arte de navegar*, IV. 83, 122, 508, 521  
 Coruisk district, Skye, XIII. 232  
 Coruns, raisins of, II. 347  
 Cory, G. E., XIV. Add 6  
 Cory, William Johnson (1823-1892), XIII. 210, 556, XIV. 656, *Invocation, An*, XIII. 215, *Ionica*, XIII. 215; *Mimmermus in Church*, XIII. 215  
 Coryate, George (father of Thomas), IV. 104  
 Coryate, Thomas (1577?-1617), IV. 104 ff., 448, 520; v. 389; VI. 156, 246, XIV. 368  
 Coryats Cramb, IV. 104, 105  
 Coryats Crudities, IV. 104, 232; VII. 228; x. 226  
 Odcombram Banquet, The, IV. 104  
 Thomas Coryate Traveller for the English Wits. Greeting, IV. 105, 106

Coryate, T, in *Love Restored*, vi. 398  
 Corydon (Vergil's), iii 301  
 Cosmo II, grand duke of Tuscany, viii 410  
 Cosm, John (1594-1672), iv 481, vii 39, 480, 539, viii 337 ff, ix 530, x 408, *A Collection of Private Devotions*, vii 168, viii 337, *Correspondence*, viii 339, *Historia Transubstantionis Papalis*, viii 339  
 Cosm Cutpurse, vi 320  
 Cosma, in *Sicelides*, vi. 364  
 Cosmas, martyr, i. 82  
 Cosmos, in *The Traitor*, vi 224  
 'Cosmopolis,' ix 326  
 Cosroe, in *Tamburlaine*, v. 170  
 Cossacks, xii 51  
 Cossé, Charles du, comte de Brissac, iii. 183  
 Cossé, Timoleon du, iii 183  
 Costar Pearmain, in *Farquhar's Recruiting Officer*, viii 195  
 Costard, in *Love's Labour's Lost*, v 201  
 Coste, Pierre (1668-1747), viii 529, ix 446  
 Costeker, John Littleton, *The Fine Gentleman*, ix. 443, 621  
 Costigan, captain, *Thackeray's*, xiii. 315, 324, 329  
*Costly Whore, The*, iii. 91  
 Costume, poems on, ii 563  
 Cotentin, the, ii 136  
 Cotes, Roger (1682-1716), ix. 375, 460  
 Cotgrave, John (fl 1655), vii 570; *Le Mercure Anglois*, vii 409  
 Cotgrave, Randle (d 1634?), *Dictionary*, ix 285, 304, 580  
 Cotswolds, the, iv 218; viii 94, x. 127, xii 284, 285, 294  
 Cotta, in Owen's *Epigrammata*, iv 304  
 Cotta, John (1575?-1650?), iv 605; vii 426, 447, 564, 569, *Discovery of . . . Ignorant Practicers of Physice*, vii 425, *The Triall of Witchcraft*, vii. 425  
 Cottenham, manor of, ii. 389  
 Cottin, Sophie, *Elisabeth*, xiii. 575  
 Cottingham, Francis, lord (1578?-1652), vii 244  
 Cottle, Amos Simon (1768?-1800), x 541  
 Cottle, Joseph (1770-1853), x 540, 541, xi. 378, 453, 460, 466, 514, *Early Recollections*, xi 147  
 Cotton See Bartholomew de  
 Cotton, Charles (1630-1687), iv. 18, 21, vi. 130, vii 284, 520, ix. 287, 304, 308, 309, 549  
*Burlesque upon Burlesque*, ix. 287, 288  
*Compleat Gamester*, ix. 310  
*Horace*, Corneille's, translation of, viii. 205  
*Montaigne*, viii 442  
*Planter's Manual*, ix. 310  
*Scarronides, or Virgil Travestie*, viii. 426, ix. 287, 288  
 Translations, ix. 308, 309

Cotton, Geo. Edw. Lynch (1813-1866), xiv 656  
 Cotton, Sir Henry, vii 498  
 Cotton, Henry (1789-1879), xi 514, xii 568  
 Cotton, John (1584-1652), iii 480  
 Cotton, Sir John (1621-1701), ix 220  
 Cotton, Nathaniel (1705-1788), xi. 206  
 Cotton, Sir Robert Bruce (1571-1631), iii 62, 369, 371, iv 64, 68, 429, vii 231, viii 364, 370, ix 399, xiv 314, 624, *Henry III*, vii 488, 572  
 Cotton, Sophia Anne, xiv 656  
*Cotton's Posthuma* (1651), viii. 528  
 Cottonian library, ix 391, 399, xiv. 57  
 Cottrell, Sir Charles (1615-1687), translation of La Calprenède's *Cléopâtre*, viii. 425  
 Coucy, Raoul de, xi. 302  
 Coues, Ellhott, xiv 641  
 Coulson, Walter (1794?-1860), xiv 591  
 Council, the King's, ii 326  
 Counsel, in *The Passetyme of Pleasure*, ii 256  
 Countenance, in *The Assembly of Ladies*, ii 247  
 Counterfeisance, in *The Tears of the Muses*, iii. 274  
 Counterfet Countenance, in *Magnifyfycence*, iii 87  
*Country Gentleman, The*, ix 246  
 Country pursuits and pastimes, writers on, iv. 416 ff, 607 ff.  
 Couper, A S, xiv. 615  
 Courage, in *The Example of Virtue*, ii. 258  
*Courier, The*, xiii. 288; xiv. 189, 203, 207, 213  
 'Court of Good Company,' ii 237  
 Court of High Commission, v 413, 415  
*Court of Love, The*, ii 186, 188, 191, 245, 248, 249, 250, 252, 254, 273, 277, 297  
*Court Poems*, ix 86, 275, xi 363  
 Courtall, in *She Would if She Could*, viii. 156  
 Courtenay, Edward, earl of Devonshire (1526?-1556), iv. 512  
 Courtenay, John (1741-1816), x 527, 535  
 Courtenay, Thomas Peregrine (1782-1841), xiv. 570  
 Courtenay, William (1342?-1396), ii. 62, 64  
*Courtes, The Booke of the Diversities of* (1561), viii. 523  
 Courtesy, in *The Passetyme of Pleasure*, ii. 261, 266  
 Courtesy, in *The Faerie Queene*, ii. 266  
 Courtesy books, ix. 621, 622  
 Courthope, William John (1842-1917), i 469; ix. 84; xii. 572, *History of English Poetry*, i. 266; ii. 160, iii. 203, 204; iv. 168; viii. 479, ix. 172  
*Courtier's Calling, The*, ix. 442, 622  
 Courtly Abusyon, in *Magnifyfycence*, iii. 87  
 Courtly Nice, Sir (Crowné's), viii 213 ff.

Courtney, William Leonard, xiii. 566; xiv. 534  
 Courtney, William Prideaux (1845-1913), ix. 213, xii. 568, iv. 566, 570, 589, *A Register of National Bibliography*, xii. 410  
*Courts of Justice Corrected and Amended*, The, vii. 440  
 Cousin, Victor, xiv. 12, *History of Modern Philosophy*, xii. 411  
 Coutances, André de, *Roman des Franceis*, i. 262  
 Coutts, Jas., xiv. 653  
 Covenant, the, vii. 512  
*Covent Garden Drolery* (1672), viii. 451  
*Covent-Garden Journal*, x. 37, 43, 472  
 Coventry, xi. 69, iii. 433, 434, 439; iv. 218, 466, vi. 41, ix. 219, xiii. 307, 424, 426  
 Coventry, Francis (d. 1759?), xi. 504; *Pompey the Little*, ix. 274, 438, 456, 626  
 Coventry, Mich-Parke, iv. 200  
 Coventry, Thomas, 1st baron (1578-1640), vii. 249  
 Coventry, Sir William (1628?-1686), viii. 290, 294, 442, 539  
 Coventry academy, x. 435  
 Coventry family, vii. 99  
 Coventry grammar school, iv. 14  
*Coventry Plays*, ii. 482; v. 10, 13, 14, 18, 19, 21 ff, 33, 34, 49, 51, 54, 62, 78, 433, and see Add. 1  
 Coveras, don Francisco de las (imaginary author), viii. 160  
 Coverdale, Miles (1488-1568), iii. 30, 48, 49, 89, 107, 540, 552, iv. 47, 434, 459, 481, 507; *Goostly Psalmes and Spiritual Songes*, iii. 89  
 Coverdale's Bible, xii. 569  
 Coverley, Sir Roger de, iv. 391; ix. 56 ff.; x. 62; xi. 162  
 Coverly hall, xiv. 255  
 Coverly papers, x. 62  
 Coverte, Robert, iv. 520  
 Covetousness, in an *estriſ* by Barnfield, iv. 139  
 Covetousness, in *Ane Pleasant Satyre*, iii. 144, 145  
 Covetousness, in *Piers the Plowman*, ii. 14  
*Covetousness, Ballet agaynst*, iii. 558  
 Covetyse-of-eyes, in *Piers the Plowman*, ii. 28  
 Covilla, in Landor's *Count Julian*, xii. 234  
 Coward, William (1657?-1725), viii. 450  
 Coward, William (fl. 1729-1751), x. 434  
 Coward trustees, x. 434  
*Cowden Knowes*, x. 263  
 Cowell, Edward Byles (1826-1903), xii. 381, 535, 548; xiii. 159, 161; xiv. 544  
 Cowell, John (1554-1611), iii. 481; iv. 579; viii. 525; *Institutiones Juris Anglicani*, viii. 362; *Interpreter*, The, law dictionary, vi. 363, 533; vii. 489; viii. 362  
 Cowen, Joseph (1831-1900), xiv. 591  
 Cowes, xiv. 249  
 Cowes castle, vii. 80

Cowley, Abraham (1618-1687), iv. 188, 214, 255, 300; vi. 526, vii. 70-79 (main entry), 101, 104, 124, 304, 311, 358, 462, 463, 466, 522, 523, viii. 5, 49, 58, 62, 95, 260, 266, 267, 272, 333, 418, 422, 425, 430 ff, 436, 441, 445, 446, 473, 539, also see Add. ix. 52, 132, 177, 188, 295, 453, 622; x. 108, 143, 206, 247, 255; xii. 201, xiii. 478; xiv. 310, 500  
*Anacreontiques*, vii. 72  
*Battle of Newbury*, vii. 72  
*Change*, The, vii. 73  
*Chronicle*, The, vii. 72  
*Complaint*, The, vii. 78  
*Constantia and Philetus*, vii. 71  
*Cutter of Coleman-Street*, vi. 368; vii. 71, 72, viii. 138, 432  
*Danger of Procrastination*, The, viii. 432  
*Dangers of an Honest Man in Such Company*, The, viii. 432  
*Davidens*, vii. 72, 75, 76, 305; viii. 260  
*Discourse by way of Vision concerning the Government of Oliver Cromwell*, vii. 71, 78, viii. 431  
*Extasie*, The, vii. 75  
*Garden*, The, viii. 432  
*Guardian*, The, vi. 326, vii. 71, viii. 138  
*Hymn to Light*, ix. 197  
*Inconstant*, The, vii. 71  
*Love and Life*, vii. 71  
 'Love in her Sunny Eyes does basking play,' vii. 71  
*Love's Riddle*, vii. 70  
*Miscellaneous*, vii. 72  
*Mistress*, The, vii. 28, 72, 73  
*Muse*, The, vii. 74, 75  
*Naufragium Jocularis*, vi. 116, 368; vii. 71  
*Ode Sitting and Drinking in the Choir, made out of the Reliques of Sir Francis Drake's Ship*, vii. 78  
*Ode upon His Majesties Restoration and Return*, vii. 78  
*Odes*, vii. 79  
*Of Agriculture*, viii. 432  
*Of Greatness*, viii. 432  
*Of My Self*, vii. 70; viii. 432  
*Of Obscurity*, viii. 432  
*Of Solitude*, viii. 432  
*On the Death of Mr Crashaw*, vii. 41, 72  
*On the Death of Mr William Hervey*, vii. 72; viii. 414  
*Parting*, The, vii. 73  
*Passions*, The, vii. 73  
*Pindarique Odes*, vii. 72, 73, 298  
*Poetical Blossoms*, vii. 41, 70  
*Poetical Revenge*, A, vii. 71  
*Prophet*, The, vii. 72  
*Proposition for the Advancement of Experimental Philosophy*, vii. 78; viii. 417; ix. 434, 435  
*Puritan and the Papist*, The, vii. 77  
*Pyramus and Thisbe*, vii. 70  
*Resurrection*, The, vii. 74  
*Several Discourses by way of Essays in Verse and Prose*, vii. 78; viii. 433

- Cowley, Abraham  
*Shortness of Life and uncertainty of Riches, The*, viii. 432  
*Spring, The*, vii. 73  
*Sylva*, vii. 70  
*To Dr Scarborough*, vii. 74  
*To Mr Hobs*, vii. 74  
*To the Royal Society*, vii. 78  
*Verses on Several Occasions*, vii. 78  
*Vote, The*, vii. 71  
*Written in Juice of Lemmon*, vii. 72
- Cowley, Hannah, 'Anna Matilda' (1743-1809), xi. 301, 469, *Belle's Stratagem*, xi. 196, 304, *Bold Stroke for a Husband*, xi. 304, *Runaway, The*, xi. 303
- Cowper, Ashley, xi. 87
- Cowper, Harriet *See* Hesketh, lady
- Cowper, John, xi. 88
- Cowper, John, Ramsay's elegy on, ix. 409, 414
- Cowper, Mary, countess (1685-1724), ix. 277, 278, 547
- Cowper, Spencer, ix. 278, 547
- Cowper, Theodora, xi. 87
- Cowper, major William, xi. 88
- Cowper, William, 1st earl Cowper (d. 1723), ix. 277
- Cowper, William (1731-1800), iii. 208, iv. 299, 306; vii. 200; viii. 262, ix. 173, 182, 189, 457; x. 66, 274, 339, 448, 576, xi. 86 ff. (main entry), 160, 166, 168, 185, 194, 195, 198, 272, 274, 277, 279, 281, 286, 362, 401, 444 ff., 471, xii. 145, 195, 257, 518; xiii. 265, 271, xiv. 486, 555, 648  
*Absence and Bereavement*, xi. 88  
*Anti-Thelyphthora*, xi. 90  
*Boadicea*, xi. 93  
*Castaway, The*, xi. 101  
*Charity*, xi. 91  
*Colebriad, The*, xi. 98  
*Conversation*, xi. 91  
*Dog and the Water-lily*, xi. 98  
*Expostulation*, xi. 91  
*Garden, The*, xi. xi. 96  
*God moves in a mysterious way*, xi. 90  
*Hark, my soul! it is the Lord*, xi. 90  
*Homer*, xi. 99 ff.  
*Hope*, xi. 91  
*Invitation into the Country*, xi. 93  
*Jesus! wher'er thy people meet*, xi. 90  
*John Galpin*, xi. 88, 97; xiv. 488  
*Letters*, xi. 95  
*Oh for a closer walk with God*, xi. 90  
*'Old Timey, surliest of his kind'*, xi. 98  
*Olney Hymns*, xi. 90  
*On her endeavouring to conceal her Grief at Parting*, xi. 87  
*On receipt of my Mother's Picture*, xi. 87, 98  
*On the Loss of the Royal George*, xi. 98  
*Poems* (1782), xi. 92  
*Poplar Field, The*, xi. 98  
*Progress of Error*, xi. 91  
*Retirement*, xi. 91 ff.

- Cowper, William  
*Rose, The*, xi. 98  
*Shrubbery, The*, xi. 88, 93  
*Sofa, The*, xi. 93 ff.  
*Table Talk*, xi. 91  
*Task, The*, xi. 91, 92 ff.  
*There is a fountain filled with blood*, xi. 90  
*Time-piece, The*, xi. 96, 97  
*Tirocinium*, xi. 78, 97, xiv. 431  
*To Mary*, xi. 89, 98  
*To Mrs Unwin*, xi. 89, 98  
*Truth*, xi. 91  
*Verses supposed to be written by Alexander Selkirk*, xi. 93  
*Winter Evening*, xi. 96  
*Winter Morning Walk*, xi. 96  
*Winter Walk at Noon*, xi. 96  
*Yardley Oak*, xi. 274
- Cowper manuscripts, ix. 278
- Cowslip green, xi. 402
- Cox, captain (fl. 1575), iii. 555, 564
- Cox, E G, ii. 462
- Cox, Geo Valentine (1786-1875), xiv. 655
- Cox, Sir George William (1827-1902), xii. 510, 519, 520, xiv. 78, 544, *History of Greece*, xii. 348, 349, *Poems Legendary and Historical*, xii. 348
- Cox, Harold, xii. 469
- Cox, Richard (1500-1581), vii. 371, 574
- Cox, Sir Richard (1650-1733), ix. 525, x. 332
- Cox, Robert, viii. 474; *Humours of Sumpleton the Smith*, viii. 132; *John Swabber*, viii. 132
- Cox, Samuel (1826-1893), xii. 510
- Cox, Thomas (d. 1734), *Magna Britannia et Hibernia*, ix. 395, 588
- Cox of Collumpton, v. 361
- Coxe, Leonard, of Reading, iii. 330
- Coxe, William (1747-1828), ix. 530; xi. 474, xiv. 558; *House of Austria, The*, xiv. 97, *Memoirs of the Duke of Marlborough*, xiv. 97; *Memoirs of Sir Robert Walpole*, xiv. 97
- Coxeter, Thomas (1689-1747), x. 484
- Coxhoe hall, Durham, xiii. 78
- Coy, dame, in *Jacke Jugeler*, v. 120
- Coyne, Joseph Stirling (1803-1868), xiii. 295, 300, 571; xiv. 260
- Coysevox, Antoine, ix. 172
- Crabbe, George (1754-1832), ix. 173, 181; x. 314; xi. 96, 123, 155 ff. (main entry), 461, also see Add., xii. 39, 46, 104, 149, 257, 259, 297; xiii. 44, 208, 212, 255, 413, 549; xiv. 220, 572  
*Amusements*, xi. 168  
*Ancient Mansion, The*, xi. 166  
*Birth of Flattery, The*, xi. 162  
*Borough, The*, xi. 155, 162 ff., 168  
*Confidant, The*, xi. 164  
*Delay has Danger*, xi. 165, 168  
*Ellen Orford*, xi. 155  
*Epistle from the Devil*, xi. 157  
*Epistle to Mura*, xi. 157

Crabbe, George

- Equal Marriage, The*, xi 166  
*Farewell and Return, The*, xi. 166  
*Foes of Mankind*, xi 157  
*Frank Courtship, The*, xi 164  
*Gentleman Farmer, The*, xi 164  
*Hall of Justice, The*, xi 162  
*His Mother's Wedding-Ring*, xi. 166  
*Inebriety*, xi. 156  
*Library, The*, xi. 158, 160, 161  
*Lover's Journey*, xi 156  
*Midnight*, xi. 156  
*Natural Death of Love*, xi 165  
*Newspaper, The*, xi. 161  
*Parham Revisited*, xi. 166  
*Paris Register, The*, xi 155, 161 ff.  
*Parting Hour, The*, xi. 164; xiii. 42  
*Patron, The*, xi. 158, 164, 167  
*Readings from Crabbe*, xiii. 159  
*Salford Hall*, xi. 166  
*Sir Eustace Grey*, xi 162, 163  
*Smugglers and Poachers*, xi 165  
*Tales*, xi. 156, 164, 165, 167  
*Tales of the Hall*, xi 165, 168; xiii. 418, 421  
*'To the Authors of the Monthly Review,'* xi 157  
*Village, The*, x. 210; xi. 158 ff., 166  
*Widow, The*, xi 165  
*Wish, The*, xi 155  
*Works*, xi. 159  
*World of Dreams, The*, xi. 163  
Crabbe, George (1785-1857), xi. 166  
Crabbe, George, grandson of the poet, xiii. 159  
Crabbe, Maria, xi. 425  
Crabbe, Mrs Sarah, born Elmy (d 1813), xi 155 ff., 161, 164  
Crabs, earl of, Thackeray's, xiii. 310  
Crabshaw, Timothy, in Smollett's *Sir Launcelot Greaves*, x. 45  
Crackanthorpe, Hubert (d. 1897), xiii. 553; xiv. 575, also see Add 2  
Crackstone, captain, in *Fedele and Fortunio*, v. 350, 351; vi. 342  
*Cradle of Security, The*, v. 63, 438  
Cradock, Catherine, x. 25  
Cradock, Charlotte. See Fielding, Charlotte  
Cradock, Mrs Harriet, *Hulse House*, xii. 274  
Cradock, Joseph (1742-1826), x. 528; *Zobende*, x. 96, 494; xi. 293  
Cradock, Samuel (1621-1706), x. 437  
Cradok, Sir, in *Morte Arthure*, ii. 138  
*Craft of Deyng*, ii 324, 539  
*Craftsman, The*, ix. 109, 149, 246 ff., 280, 482, 541, 547, x. 440. See, also, Amhurst, Nicholas  
Crafty Conveyance, in *Magnificence*, iii. 86  
Craig, Alexander, of Rosecraig (1567?-1627), ix. 606  
Craig, Isa. See Knox, Isa  
Craig, John (1512?-1600), iii. 569  
Craig, R. S., xiii. 522

- Craig, Sir Thomas (1538-1608), ix. 601  
Craig-Ereri, in *Pleasure Reconced*, vi. 407  
Craigenputtock, xiii. 6, 11  
Craige, Pearl Mary Teresa (*pseud.* John Oliver Hobbes, 1867-1906), xiii. 615  
Craige, William Alexander, xi. 482, 483; xiv. 670  
Craik, Dinah Maria. See Mulock, Dinah Maria  
Craik, George Lilhe (1798-1866), i. vi; xii 551, xiv. 543, 671  
Craik, Sir Henry, vii 274; xiv 559, 648  
Crakanthorp, Richard (1567-1624), vii. 527, 541, 542, *Logicae libri quinque de Praedicabilibus*, vii 312, 313  
Crake, Augustine David (1836-1890), xi. 530  
Crambe, in *Memoirs of Martinus Scriblerus*, ix. 154  
Cramer, John Anthony (1793-1848), xii. 543  
Cramond, cocks of, ii. 314  
Cranborne Chase, xii. 560  
Crane, mistress, iii 431, 432  
Crane, Ralph (*d.* 1625), vii 462  
Crane, Walter (1845-1915), xi. 521, 536  
Crane, William (*d.* 1530), vi. 318, 320  
Cranfield, Lionel, earl of Middlesex (1575-1645), vii. 496  
Cranford, vii 279  
Cranford, Mrs Gaskell's, xiii. 412  
Cranley, Thomas (*d.* 1635), vii. 468  
Cranmer, George (1563-1600), iii. 461  
Cranmer, Thomas (1489-1556), ii. 71; iii 14, 30, 34 ff., 42, 49, 536, 537; iv. 47, 343, 346, 434; v. 64; vii. 284; ix. 263, 546  
*Answer*, iii. 37  
*Appeal to a Council*, iii. 39  
*Defence of the true and Catholic Doctrine of the Sacrament of the Body and Blood of Christ*, iii. 37  
*Homilies*, iii. 39  
*Institution of a Christian Man, The*, iii. 40  
*Reply to the Three Articles*, iii. 37  
Cranmer's Bible, xii. 569  
Crape, Sir, in Oldham, *Satyr address'd to a Friend*, viii 100  
Crashaw, Richard (1613?-1649), i 257; iv. 250, 299; vii. 17, 30, 37 ff. (main entry), 54, 72, 103, 162, 359, 455, 523, 547, also see Add.: x. 417, xi. 90, 352; xiii. 480; xiv. 513  
*An Apologue*, vii 39  
*Carmen Deo Nostro*, vii. 39, 41  
*Come and let us live my dear*, vii 41  
*Death, what dost thou hold thy Blow*, vii. 38  
*Delights of the Muses, The*, vii. 41  
*Dies Irae*, vii. 42  
*Epigrammatum Sacrorum Liber*, vii 38  
*Flaming Heart, The*, vii. 42, xiii. 127  
*Hymne to St Teresa*, vii. 38, 42; xiii. 127, 242  
*'Know you faire on what you look,'* vii. 37

Crashaw, Richard

*Love's Horoscope*, vii. 42

*Musicks Duell*, vii. 41

Odes to John Tournay, vii. 38

*On a Treatise of Charity*, vii. 38, 175

*Sospetto d'Herode*, vii. 41

*Steps to the Temple*, vii. 34, 37, 39, 40

*To the Countess of Denbigh*, vii. 42

*To thy Lover, Deere, discover*, vii. 41

Translations of Latin hymns, vii. 41

*Vezilla Regis*, vii. 42

*Weeper, The*, vii. 36, 42

*Wishes. To his (supposed) Mistress*, vii. 42

Crashawe or Crashaw, William (1572-1626), vi. 423, 549, vii. 37, 38, viii. 371, *The Honour of Vertue*, vii. 37, *The Jesuites Gospel*, vii. 38, *A Manual for true Catholics*, vii. 38

'Crassus,' in *The Examiner*, ix. 244

Crazy, Mr, in *The City Witt*, vi. 256, 257

Cratander, Ephesian captive, in *The Royal Slave*, vi. 367

Cratchits, the, in *A Christmas Carol*, xiii. 359

Crathie, ix. 416

Craford, in Lytton's *The Disowned*, xiii. 465

Craven, Henry Thornton (1818-1905), xiii. 571

Craven, James Brown, x. 403

Craven, Pauline M. A. A., xiii. 616

Craven scholar, xii. 359

Craven, Yorks, xii. 561

Crawfoot, J. R., viii. 513

Crawford, Charles, v. 95, 98, 267; vi. 204, see also Add.

Crawford, David (1665-1726), ix. 610

Crawford, earl of See Lindsay, J. L.

Crawford, Mrs Emily, xiv. 209

Crawford, Francis Marion (1854-1909), xiii. 615

Crawford, Henry, in Jane Austen's *Mansfield Park*, xii. 266

Crawford, Isabella Valancy (1850-1886), xiv. 386, 387, 640

*Helot, The*, xiv. 387

*Love's Forget Me Not*, xiv. 386

*Malcolm's Katie*, xiv. 386, 387

*Old Spookses' Pass*, xiv. 386, 387

Crawford, Miss, in Jane Austen's *Mansfield Park*, xii. 265

Crawford, Robert (d. 1733), ix. 414, 618

*Allan Water*, ix. 414

*Bush aboon Traquair*, ix. 414

*Down the Burn Davie*, ix. 414

*Tweedside*, ix. 414

Crawford, George (d. 1748), x. 555

Crawford, Thomas (d. 1662), ix. 601

Crawley, Josiah, Trollope's, xiii. 472

Crawley, lady Jane, in *Vanity Fair*, xiii. 321

Crawley, Sir Pitt, in *Vanity Fair*, viii. 184, xiii. 319, 321

Crawley, Rawdon, in *Vanity Fair*, xiii. 319 ff.

Crawleys, the, in *Vanity Fair*, xiii. 318 ff

Crawleys, the, Trollope's, xiii. 470

Crayke, near York, monastery at, i. 95

Crayon, Geoffrey. See Irving, Washington

'Crazy Castle,' xi. 193

Creakle, Mr, in *David Copperfield*, xiii. 360

Creation, the, iv. 68, 70, 71

Crecy, battle of, i. 399, 401; ii. 138

Credenhill, Herefordshire, vii. 49

Crediton, x. 423

Crediton school, vii. 374

*Credo à l'usurier, La*, iii. 101, 553

Creech, Thomas (1659-1701), viii. 464; ix. 577

Creech, William (1745-1815), xi. 243, 244, 379, 515

Creed, a play on the, v. 57

Creede, Thomas (d. 1616?), iv. 430

Creevey, Thomas, xiv. 127, 558; *The Creevey Papers*, xiv. 127

Creighton, captain John, ix. 508

Creighton, Charles, vi. 320

Creighton, Louise, xii. Add., xiv. 544; *Life and Letters of Mandell Creighton*, xiv. 110, 544

Creighton, Mandell (1843-1901), bishop of London, vii. 236; xii. 300; xiv. 89, 108 ff, 543, 556, 664; *History of the Papacy*, xiv. 109, 110

Creizenach, Wilhelm, v. 316, 380, 383, 384, 407, 409

Creole, in Miss Edgeworth's *Belinda*, xi. 328

Creon, v. 80

Creon, in *The Bond-man*, vi. 178

Cresseid, in Henryson's *Testament of Cresseid*, ii. 281, 282

Cressy, father Hugh Paulinus (1605-1674), vii. 163, 480, *Sancta Sophia, or Holy Wisdom*, vii. 163

Crete, v. 72; xii. 376

Crèvecoeur, J. Hector St John (1731-1813), xi. 442

Crewe hall, xi. 433

Crewe, marquess of, x. 218

*Creveltie of a Stepmother, The*, v. 131, 361

Crib, Tom (1781-1848), xii. 453; xiv. 255

Crichton, Admirable, vii. 288, 290; viii. 221

Crichton, Andrew, xiv. 550

Crichton castle, in Scott's *Marmion*, xii. 11

Crichton-Browne, Sir J., xiii. 518, 522

Cricket, in *Club Law*, vi. 347

Crimean war, the, xii. 170, 251; xiii. 115, 174, 403, 404, 481; xiv. 181, 190, 195, 200, 206, 210, 216, 263, 278

Crumsworth, in Charlotte Brontë's *The Professor*, xiii. 460

Cripple, the, in *The Fyre Mayd of the Exchange*, vi. 98, 113

Cripps, Arthur Shearley, xiv. Add. 4

- Crisp, Samuel (miscalled Henry, d 1783), x. 294, 484  
 Crisp, Tobias (1600-1643), x. 425  
 Crispinella, in *The Dutch Courtesan*, vi. 55  
 Crispinus, in *The Poetaster*, vi. 20, 21, 47, 48  
*Crist* See Cynewulf  
*Crist and Satan*, i. 53, 479  
 Crites, in *Cynthia's Revels*, vi. 45, 46, 47  
 Crites (Sir Robert Howard), in Dryden's *An Essay of Dramatick Poesie*, viii. 23, 27  
*Critical Remarks on Capt Gulliver's Travels*, by Doctor Bantley, ix. 149  
*Critical Review, The*, x. 44, 227, 446, 475, 522, 529; xi. 375, 392  
*Critica Sacra*, vii. 365, 538  
*Criticisms of the Rolliad*, xi. 38  
 Crito Cantabrigienses, *A Vindication of the Literary Character of Prof Porson*, xii. 361  
 Croaker, in *The Good-Natur'd Man*, x. 238, 239  
 Crochallan club, xi. 244  
 Crocker, Thomas, vii. 571  
 Crockett, Samuel Rutherford (1860-1914), xiii. 519  
 Croese, G., *The General History of Quakers* (1696), viii. 469  
 Croft, H. H. S., iii. 344  
 Croft, Sir Herbert (1751-1816), x. 206, 531, 541; *Love and Madness*, xi. 255  
 Crofts, John (fl. 1629), vii. 19  
 Croisic, xiii. 86  
 Croisnel, Renée de, in Meredith's *Beauchamp's Career*, xiii. 495  
 Croke, Richard (1489?-1558), iii. 31, 532  
 Croke, John Wilson (1780-1857), ix. 279, 281; x. 179, 528, 531, 532; xi. 383, xii. 164, 169, 170, 178, 179, 403, 419, 421, 454, 472; xiii. 266, 388; xiv. 69, 142, 356, *The Croke Papers*, xiv. 126, 127  
 Croker, Thomas Crofton (1798-1854), xii. 392, 454, 563; xiv. 345, 347, 625, 630  
*Fairy Legends and Traditions*, xii. 399  
*Fairy Legends and Traditions of Ireland*, xiv. 347  
*Legends of the Lakes*, xii. 399  
*Popular Songs*, xii. 399  
*Researches in the South of Ireland*, xii. 399  
 Crole, Robert. See Crowley  
 Croly, George (1780-1860), xii. 458, 491; also see Add.; *Marston*, xii. 276; *Sathaniel*, xii. 276  
 Cromarty, vii. 287, 288, 292  
 Cromarty, earl of See Mackenzie, George  
 Crome, the shrine of Our Lady at, v. 109  
 Crome, Robert Hartley (1770-1812), ix. 618, x. 510; xi. 480, 481, 485, 487; *Remains of Nithsdale and Galloway Song*, ix. 418, 421, xi. 259, 268  
 Cromer, earl of. See Baring, Evelyn  
 Crompton, Richard (fl. 1573-1599), viii. 523

- Crompton, proprietor of *The Morning Post*, xiv. 204  
 Cromwell, Henry (1628-1674), vii. 492; viii. 391, ix. 38, 75, 76, 82, 93, 94, 492, 495  
 Cromwell, Oliver (1599-1658), iv. 74, 163, 180, 356, 481, 487, 493, 496, vi. 356; vii. 62, 64, 78, 97, 104, 120, 169, 203, 214 ff., 221, 224, 248, 255 ff., 262, 288, 339, 348, 390, 396, 397, 399 ff., 414, 435, 490, 505 ff., 511, 514, 516, 571, also see Add.; viii. 2 ff., 5 ff., 23, 67, 76, 83, 84, 133, 135, 225, 302, 303, 411; ix. 2, 179, 227, 237, 262, 288, 299, 301, 432, 438; x. 316, 421, 519; xi. 345; xiii. 14, 18 ff., 297, 520, xiv. 97, 99, 106, 124, 125, 268, 564, *Proclamation*, viii. 312  
 Cromwell, Richard (1626-1712), iv. 74; vii. 216, viii. 4, 135  
 Cromwell, Thomas (1485?-1540), earl of Essex, i. 235, iii. 47, 48, 180, 188, 382, 384, 557, iv. 9, 341, v. 64, 65, 114, 117, x. 263  
 Cromwell, Milton's, in *Defensio*, vii. 148  
*Cromwell, Vindication of Oliver*, vii. 256  
*Cromwell's Nose, A Case for Nol*, vii. 435  
 Cromwell's widow, viii. 138  
*Cronica duo Anglica*, i. 121  
 Cronke, Dickory (the 'Dumb Philosopher'), ix. 23  
 Crooke, Andrew, vii. 267; xi. 352  
 Crooke, William (fl. 1682), ix. 430  
 Crooke, W., xiv. 634  
 Crosfeild, Robert (fl. 1693), iv. 119, 520  
 Cross, John Walter, xiii. 446, 606; *George Eliot's Life*, xiii. 414, 422 ff., 430, 431, 433, 436, 437, 439, 440  
 Cross, Lancelot, *pseud.* Carr, F., xii. 485  
 Cross, Mary Ann, born Evans. See Eliot, George  
 Cross, Thomas, *The Autobiography of a Stage Coachman*, xiv. 257, 597  
 Cross, Wilbur L., x. Add.; xiii. 621  
 Cross, festivals and legends of the, i. 61, 148; Aelfric's homily, i. 130. See, also, *Dream of the Rood*  
 Crosse, Mrs Andrew, xii. 484  
 Crossen, siege of, vii. 25  
 Crossley, James (1800-1883), iv. 289; vi. 119; ix. 17  
 Crossman, Samuel (1624?-1684), vii. 462; xi. 410, 523  
 Crosthwaite, x. 436  
 Crotch, W. Walter, xiii. 596  
 Crouch, Edward Heath, xiv. 420, 646, also see Add. 4  
 Crouch, John (fl. 1660-1681)  
*Fumigatus*, vii. 405  
*Man in the Moon*, vii. 405  
*Mercurius Democritus*, vii. 405  
*Mercurius Melancholicus*, counterfeit of, vii. 405  
*Pragmaticus*, counterfeit of, vii. 405  
 Crouch, Nathaniel ('Richard Burton') (1632?-1725?), ix. 20, xi. 365, 523; *Winter Evening Entertainments*, xi. 410



- Croucher, John (*fl* 1408-1453?), iv. 494; vi. 316
- Crousaz, Jean-Pierre de, ix. 93, 498; x. 519, xi. 394
- Crow, William (*fl* 1663), vii. 536
- Crow and Pre*, ii. 470
- Crowdero, in *Hudibras*, viii. 76, 78
- Crowdy, Wallace Lowe, xiii. 593
- Crowe, captain, in Smollett's *Sir Launcelot Greaves*, x. 45
- Crowe, Catherine (1800?-1876), xii. 492; xiii. 478; *Adventures of Susan Hopley*, xii. 276, *Night Side of Nature*, The, xii. 276, *Story of Lilly Dawson*, The, xii. 276
- Crowe, Sir Joseph Archer (1825-1896), xiv. 591
- Crowe, William (1745-1829), x. 508, xii. 458; xiii. Add 2, *Treatise on English Versification*, xiii. 266, 564
- Crowland, xiii. 407
- Crowley (Crole or Croleus), Robert (1518?-1588), iii. 97, 112, 113, 558, iv. 371, 376, 382, 436, ix. 57
- Epigrams, The one and thirty*, iii. 112; iv. 376, 382
- Information and Petition against the oppressours of the pore commons of the realme*, iii. 113
- Pleasure and pain, heaven and hell*, iii. 113
- Voice of the Last Trumpet, The*, iii. 112
- Way to Wealth, The*, iii. 112
- Crowne, Dryden and Shadwell, *Notes and Observations*, viii. 218, 498
- Crowne, John (d. 1703?), viii. 24, 152, 240, 243, 457, 458, 491, 492, 498
- Ambitious Statesman, The*, viii. 213
- Andromache*, viii. 205, 212
- Caligula*, viii. 214
- Calisto, or the Chast Nymph*, viii. 212
- City Politiques*, viii. 139, 213
- Country Wit, The*, viii. 152, 213
- Darius*, viii. 214
- Destruction of Jerusalem, The*, viii. 213, 215
- English Friar, The*, viii. 152, 213, 214
- Henry the Sixth, the First Part With the Murder of Humphrey, Duke of Gloucester*, viii. 213
- History of Charles the Eighth of France, The*, viii. 212
- Juliana, or the Princess of Poland*, viii. 212
- Justice Busy*, viii. 215
- Married Beau, The*, viii. 215
- Misery of Civil-War, The*, viii. 213
- Pandion and Amphigenia*, vii. 444; viii. 212
- Regulus*, viii. 214
- Sir Courtly Nice, or It cannot be*, viii. 149, 203, 213, 214
- Thyestes*, viii. 213
- Crowne, William, father of Crowne, John, viii. 212
- Crowned King, The*, ii. 46, 491, 494
- Crowquill, Alfred, *pseud.* See Forrester, Alfred Henry
- Crowther, Joseph, vi. Add 2
- Croxall, Samuel (d. 1752), xi. 191, 469, 536; *Fables*, xiii. 57
- Croxton play, the, v. 435
- Croydon, iii. 65; v. 133, 158; vi. 324; xiv. 453
- Croydon, Whitgift's school, viii. 94
- Croyland, abbey of, i. 98; ii. 389; iv. 476, forged chronicle of, ii. 453, 557
- Croyland. See Felix of
- Crozier, John Beattie, xiii. 522
- Cruden, Alexander (1701-1770), *Concordance*, xi. 362, 512
- Cruelty, in Chronicle plays, v. 171
- Cruikshank, George (1792-1878), x. 468, 470, 472; xi. 429, 446, 523, 537; xii. 490, 491; xiii. 578, 593, 595, xiv. 207, 243, 246 ff., 256, 258, 262, 577, 597, 599, 601 ff.; *Comic Almanac*, xiv. 259; *George Cruikshank's Magazine*, xiv. 259, *Table Book*, xiii. 316
- Cruikshank, George and Robert, ix. 619
- Cruikshank, Isaac Robert or Robert (1789-1856), xiv. 246, 248, 249, 260, 601
- Crummleses, the, in *Nicholas Nickleby*, xiii. 351, 352
- Crump, Charles G., xii. 482, 483
- Crump, James, xi. 370
- Crump, Mrs Lucy, xiv. 560
- Crump, Mrs and Miss, in Thackeray's *The Ravenswing*, xiii. 313
- Cruncher, Jerry, in *A Tale of Two Cities*, xiii. 368
- Crusade, first, in Wm. of Malmesbury, i. 183
- Crusades, the, ii. 333
- Cruso, Aquila, vi. 526
- Crusoe, Robinson, x. 73; xiii. 486
- Cruz de te Volo Conqueri*, ii. 434
- Cuchullun, in *Fled Bricrend (Bricriu's Feast)*, i. 330, 366
- Cuchullain, x. 261; xiii. 209; xiv. 339
- Cuculo, in *A Very Woman*, vi. 182
- Cuddie, in *The Shepherds Calender*, iii. 254, 255
- Cuddy, in Davison's *Rhapsody*, iv. 144
- Cudworth, Ralph (1617-1688), vii. 315, 342, viii. 311, 312, 319 ff., 326, 330 ff., 378, 510 ff.; ix. 334, 447, x. 390, xi. 63, *Moral Good or Evil, or Natural Ethics*, viii. 321, *Treatise concerning Eternal and Immutable Morality*, viii. 321; *The true Intellectual System of the Universe*, viii. 327, 328
- Cuffe or Cuff, Henry (1563-1601), iv. 132; vii. 372, 389
- Cuirass* See *Lorica*
- Cujas, Jacques de, iii. 480
- Cujus contrarium verum est*, vii. 432
- Cul de Jatte, in *The Cloister and the Hearth*, xiii. 477

- Culdees at St Andrews, II 416  
 Cullercoats, XIV 328  
 Cullinan, Maxwell Cormac, XII 541  
 Culledon, IX 615 ff.  
 Culpeper, Nicholas (1616-1654), VII 570  
 Culpeper, Sir Thomas, the elder (1578-1662), IV 579  
 Culpeper, Sir Thomas (1626-1697), *Morall Discourses and Essayes*, VII 575  
 Culross, II 151  
 Culross, lady (Elizabeth Melville) (fl. 1603), IX 606  
 Culverwel, Nathaniel (d. 1651), VII 316; VIII 328, 333, 511; *Commonplaces*, VIII 330; *Light of Nature*, VII 316, 527; VIII 328, 330  
 Cumberland, IX 191; XI 256, 454; XII 19, 558; XIII 474, XIV 244  
 Cumberland, ship, X 39  
 Cumberland, countess of. *See* Clifford, Margaret  
 Cumberland, duke of. *See* William Augustus (1721-1765)  
 Cumberland, earl of. *See* Clifford, George  
 Cumberland, Richard (1631-1718), bishop of Peterborough, VI 10; IX 556, 576, X 397; *De Legibus Naturae*, VII 344, 527, VIII 333, 525  
 Cumberland, Richard (1732-1811), IX 626, X 100, 528, 538; XI 291 ff., 299, 301, 492, 502, *also see* Add, XIV 650  
*Brothers, The*, XI 291, 292, 306, 308, 457  
*Choleric Man, The*, XI 293  
*Fashionable Lover, The*, XI 293  
*Jew, The*, XI 312  
*Timon of Athens*, XI 293  
*West Indian, The*, X 103, 241, XI 284, 292  
 Cumbrian dialect, XII 455  
 Cumming, fiddler, X 222  
 Cumming, Joseph George (1812-1868), XII 556  
 Cumner hills, XIII 104  
 Cundall, Joseph, XI 429  
 Cuneburga, abbess, I 87  
 Cuneglasus, king, I 74  
 Cuningham or Cunningham, William (fl. 1586), *The Cosmographical Glasse*, III 620, IV 457  
 Cunliffe, John William, V. Add. 2; XIII. Add 1  
 Cunningham, Alexander, 5th earl of Glencairn (d 1574), *Epistle direct from the Holy hermit of Allart*, III 149  
 Cunningham, Alexander (1655?-1730), IX 613  
 Cunningham, Sir Alexander (1814-1893), XII 391, 556  
*Ancient Geography of Indra*, XII 391  
*Architecture of the Temples of Kashmir*, XII 391  
*Bhalsa Topes, The*, XII 391  
*Corpus Inscriptionum Indicarum*, XII 391  
 Cunningham, Allan (1784-1842), IX 618; XI 258, 479, 481, 483, 487, XIII 60  
*Biographical and Critical History of*

- Cunningham, Allan  
*British Literature*, XII 405, 420, 480  
*Bonnie Lady Anne*, XI 268  
*Hame Hame, Hame*, XI 268  
*John Grumke*, XI 268  
*Maid of Elvar*, XI 268  
*My Nannie O*, XI 268  
*She's Gane to dwell in Heaven*, XI 268  
*Sir Marmaduke*, XI 268  
*Songs of Scotland*, XI 268  
*Wee, Wee German Lairdie*, IX 421; XI 268  
*Wet Sheet and a Flowing Sea*, XI 268  
*Young Maxwell*, XI 268  
 Cunningham, lady Elizabeth, XI 246  
 Cunningham, Francis (1820-1875), V 161  
 Cunningham, James, 14th earl of Glencairn (1749-1791), XI 243, 246  
 Cunningham, John William (1780-1861), XI 444  
 Cunningham, Mary (d 1615), IV 175  
 Cunningham, Peter (1816-1869), X 279, 282; XII 451  
 Cunningham, Thomas Mounsey (1776-1834), *Hairst Kyrn*, XI 268; *Hulls o' Gallowa*, XI 268  
 Cunningham, William, 9th earl of Glencairn (1610?-1664), XII 418  
 Cupar-Fife, III 139, XII 561  
 Cupid, III 18; IV 225, 377; XII 99; XIV 343  
 Cupid (lap-dog), IX 52  
 Cupid, god of love, in *Confessio Amantis*, II 168  
 Cupid, in *Gismond of Salerne*, V 82 ff.  
 Cupid, in *The Hue and Cry after Cupid*, VI 391, 392  
 Cupid, in *Love Restored*, VI 396  
 Cupid, in *Loves Maistrasse*, VI 117  
 Cupid, in *The Masque of Christmas*, VI 405  
 Cupid, in *The Palace of Honour*, II 296  
 Cupid, in *The Testament of Cresseid*, II 282  
*Cupid God of Love, The book of*, II 247  
*Cupid's Court of Salutations*, XI 370  
 Cupids, in *The Masque of Beauty*, VI 391  
 Cur, Sir John, in Barnabe Googe's *Eclogues*, III 209  
 Curan, in *Albion's England*, III 406; IV 157  
 Curchod, Suzanne *See* Necker  
*Cures for the Itch*, III 554  
 Cureton, William (1808-1864), XII 379, 550  
 'Curious Impertinent, The,' in *Don Quixote*, VI 150, 155, 252, 265; VIII 214, 216  
 Curle, James, XII 556  
 Curle, Richard H. P., XIII 624  
 Curlicism, XI 362  
 Curll, Edmund (1675-1747), IX 86, 93, 96, 137, 185, 275, 495, 500, 511, 518, 524, 586; XI 318, 362 ff., 513  
 Curran, John Philpot (1750-1817), XIV 343, *Cushla ma Chree*, XIV 352, *Deserter's Meditation*, XIV 352

Curran, William Henry, *Sketches of the Irish Bar*, xiv. 352  
 Currawn, county Leitrim, xiv. 394  
 Currie, A. E., xiv. 642  
 Currie, James (1756-1805), xi. 451, 480, 481  
 Currie, Mary Montgomerie, lady, born Lamb (*pseud.* Violet Fane, 1843-1905), xiii. 200, 556  
 Curson of Kedleston, cardinal (d. 1218), i. 221, 504  
*Cursor Mundi*, i. 148, 380, 381, 383, 388, 446, 526; ii. 216, iii. 329, v. 16, 432  
*Curtesy, The Boke of*, ii. 563  
 Curteis, T., ix. 512  
 Curtin, *Hero Tales of Ireland*, i. 327  
 Curtius, William (1746-1799), xiv. 319, 617  
 Curtius, Ernst, xii. 357, 521  
 Curtius, George, *Principles of Greek Etymology*, xii. 374, *The Greek Verb*, xii. 374  
 Curtius, Quintus, iv. 2, 5, 500  
 Curwen, Henry (1845-1892), xi. 511, xiv. 375, 633  
 Curzon, lord, of Kedleston, xiv. 655  
 Curzon, Robert, lord Zouche (1810-1873), xiv. 609; *The Monasteries of the Levant*, xiv. 279  
 Cusack, Mary Frances, xiv. 568  
 Cusanus, C., vii. 575  
 Cussans, John Edwin (1837-1899), xii. 556  
 Cust, Lionel, xii. 546  
 Custance, dame, in *Ralph Roister Doister*, v. 118, 119  
*Cut purses, A ballett* . . ., iii. 559  
 Cutchery court, xi. 13  
 Cute, alderman, in Dickens's *The Chimes*, xiii. 359  
 Cuthbert, abbot of Wearmouth and Jarrow, i. 67, 88  
 Cuthbert Cutpurse, ii. 265  
 Cuthbert, St. of Lindisfarne (d. 687), i. 70, 88, 90, 91, 94, 129, 130, 163, 486, iv. 481, xii. 11  
 Cuthbertson, James Lister (1851-1910), xiv. 410, 643  
 Cuthwin, i. 67, 79, 88  
 Cutter, in Cowley's *Cutter of Coleman Street*, viii. 139  
*Cutting Capers*, xiv. 420  
 Cuttle, captain, in *Dombey and Son*, xiii. 361  
 Cutts, John, lord (1661-1707), viii. 466  
 Cutwode, Thomas, *Calitha Poetarum*, iv. 535  
 Cuvelier de Trye, Jean G. A., xiii. 293  
 Cuvier, Georges L. C. F. D., xiv. 326  
 Cybele, in Keats's *Endymion*, xii. 90  
 Cyclope, in *Mercury Vindicated*, vi. 403  
 Cyclopes, in *The Hue and Cry after Cupid*, vi. 392  
 Cymbeline, in Geoffrey of Monmouth, i. 189  
 Cymmadorion, Honourable society of, xii. 553  
 Cymric language and literature, i. 516  
 Cynara, Dowson's, xiii. 245

Cynewulf (*fl.* 1750), i. 41, 45, 53 ff., 147, 148, 158, 362, 480 ff., xi. 406, *also see* xiii. Add 2  
*Crust*, i. 53, 57, 58, 62, 64, 70, iv. 42; runes in, i. 13, Cook's edn., i. 64  
*Eleme*, i. 55 ff., 61, 62, 68, 69, 148, 158; runes in, i. 13  
*Fata Apostolorum*, i. 57, 59, 60; runes in, i. 13  
*Juhana*, i. 57, 58, runes in, i. 13  
 Cynewulf, bishop of Lindisfarne, i. 54, 482  
 Cynewulf, king, in O. E. *Chronicle*, i. 118, 495  
 Cynthia, iv. 225  
 Cynthia, in Congreve's *Double-Dealer*, viii. 168, 170  
 Cynthia, in *Endymion*, v. 380  
 Cynthia, in *The Faerie Queene*, iii. 264, 270  
 Cynthia, in Mrs Gaskell's *Wives and Daughters*, xiii. 422  
 Cynthio, ix. 56, 64  
 Cynulf of Clovesho, i. 55  
*Cynus super Codicem*, xi. 412  
 Cyprian, bishop of Toulon, xii. 534  
 Cyprian, St., ii. 414, iii. 467, vi. 423; ix. 578, xii. 294  
 'Cyprians,' xiv. 251  
 Cyprianus (Juvencus), i. 84  
 Cyprus, xiv. 278, 280  
 Cyrano de Bergerac, S., *Histoire comique*, ix. 118  
 Cyrene, xii. 377  
 Cyril, xii. 550  
 Cyril, in Tennyson's *The Princess*, xiii. 34  
 Cyrus, iii. 497  
*Cyrus, Le Grand*, i. 312  
 Cythna, in Shelley's *Revolt of Islam*, xii. 67, 68  
  
*Daantjie Gouras*, xiv. 420  
 Daborne, Robert (d. 1628), vi. 131, 165, 508; *A Christian turned Turke*, v. 408  
 Dacia, in Geoffrey of Monmouth, i. 288  
 Dacier, André, ix. 84, Aristotle's *Poetics*, trans. of, viii. 428, *Essai sur la Satire*, viii. 428  
 Dacier, Madame, x. 30  
 Dacier, in Meredith's *Diana of the Crossways*, xiii. 495  
 Dacre, lord, friend of Gavin Douglas, ii. 295  
 Dacre, Mary, in Disraeli's *The Young Duke*, xiii. 386  
 Dacres, Edward, iv. 9, 511  
 Daedalus, iii. 96  
 Daeghrefn, in *Beowulf*, i. 27, 30  
 Daffy's Elixir Salutaris, xi. 371  
*Dagon's Fall*, viii. 110  
 Dahlha, in Meredith's *Rhoda Fleming*, xiii. 497  
 Dabra, xiv. 263  
 Daillé, John, *Traité de l'employ des sarncts pères*, vii. 355, 541  
*Daily Advertiser, The*, xi. 434  
*Daily Chronicle, The*, xiv. 212

- Daily Courant, The*, ix. 5; xi. 368  
*Daily Express, The*, xiv. 213  
*Daily Gazetteer, The*, x. 522  
*Daily Graphic, The*, xiv. 222  
*Daily Mail, The*, xiv. 213  
*Daily News, The*, xiii. 359; xiv. 99, 190, 208 ff., 348, 588, 593  
*Daily Post, The*, ix. 23, 481; xiv. 221  
*Daily Telegraph, The*, xiv. 199, 202, 208, 210 ff., 216, 362, 588, 592  
*Daily Universal Register, The*, xiv. 195  
 Dakins, William (d. 1607), vii. 358  
 Dalbeattie, xi. 489, 490  
 Dale, Alfred William Winterslow, xii. 510  
 Dale, David (1739-1806), xiv. 451  
 Dale, Edmund, i. Add.  
 Dale, Robert William (1829-1895), xii. 510, 516  
 D'Alembert, J. le Rond, v. 325  
 Dales, the, in Trollope's novels, xiii. 470  
 Daley, Victor James (1858-1905), xiv. 410, 643  
 Dalgairns, John Dobree (1818-1876), xii. 305, 499, 504  
 Dalgetty, Dugald, in Scott's *Legend of Montrose*, x. 47, xii. 23, 27, 32  
 Dalhousie, marquis J. See Ramsay, J. A. B.  
 Dalila, in *Samson Agonistes*, vii. 139, 155, viii. 175  
 Dalkeith, xi. 515  
 Dalkeith, countess of, xii. 7  
 Dallas, Rev. Alexander Robert Charles (1791-1869), xii. 427  
 Dallas, Eneas Sweetland (1828-1879), xii. 439; xiii. 272, 564; xiv. 156, 162, 575; *Gay Science, The*, xiv. 154; *Kettner's Book of the Table*, xiv. 154; *Poetics, an Essay on Poetry*, xiv. 154  
 Dallas, Robert Charles (1754-1824), xii. 425, 427  
 Dallas, William Sweetland, xiv. 617  
 Dallaway, James (1763-1834), ix. 275  
 Dalquhurn, Cardross, x. 39  
 Dalrymple, Sir David, lord Hailes (1726-1792), viii. 298; ix. 604, 605, x. 216, 277, 333, 556, 562; xi. 302, 378  
*Ancient Scottish Poems*, xi. 225  
*Annals of Scotland*, x. 328  
*Inquiry*, x. 350  
*Memorials and Letters*, x. 556  
 Dalrymple, James (fl. 1596), ii. 452; iii. 174  
 Dalrymple, James, viscount Stair (1619-1695), viii. 525; ix. 612  
 Dalrymple, Sir James (fl. 1714), ix. 603  
 Dalrymple, Sir John, 1st earl of Stair (1648-1707), ix. 546  
 Dalrymple, John, 2nd earl of Stair (1693-1747), ix. 170, 546  
 Dalrymple, Sir John, 4th baronet of Cranston (1726-1810), ix. 605; x. 333, 555; *Memoirs of Great Britain and Ireland*, x. 329  
 Dalrymple of Orangefield, xi. 243  
 Dalton, in Norton's *Ordinall*, ii. 244  
 Dalton, tutor to lady Hertford's son, x. 309  
 Dalton family, the, patrons of Rolle, ii. 50, 51  
 Dalton, Sir Cornelius Neale, ix. Add.  
 Dalton, John (1766-1844), xiv. 286, 289, 300, 304 ff. (main entry), 615, 664; *A new system of Chemical Philosophy*, xiv. 304  
 D'Alton, John (1792-1867), xiv. 345, 625; *Annals of Boyle, The*, xiv. 359; *Dermud*, xiv. 359, *History of County Dublin, The*, xiv. 359  
 Dalton, Michael (d. 1648?), viii. 525  
 Dalzell, Sir John Graham (1775-1851), xii. 563; *The Darker Superstitions of Scotland*, xii. 389  
 Dalzell, in *Perkin Warbeck*, vi. 218  
 Dalziel, Edward George, xiv. 264  
 Damascus, xiv. 278  
 Damasus, pseudo-, ii. 334  
 D'Ambois, Clermont, in *The Revenge of Bussy D'Ambois*, vi. 39  
 D'Ambra, *Cofanara*, v. 77  
 Dame and her Donkey's Five, xi. 428  
 Dame Suzz, i. 408, 531  
 Dame Wiggins of Lee, xi. 428  
 Damerval, iv. 597  
 Dametas, in Sidney's *Arcadia*, iii. 402  
 Dametas, in *The Ile of Guls*, vi. 240  
 Damian, martyr, i. 82  
*Damree Cavaliers Warning piece* (1643), vii. 434  
 Damocles, in *The Usurper*, viii. 23  
 Damoetas, in Barnabe Googe's *Eclogues*, iii. 209  
 Damon, in Thomson's *Summer*, x. 116  
 Dampier, H., x. 540  
 Dampier, William (1652-1715), ix. 118, 542, also see Add.; xiv. 267, 268, 609; *Journals*, xiv. 266  
 Dampit, in *A Trick to catch the Old-one*, vi. 73  
 D'Amville, in *The Atheist's Tragedie*, vi. 190  
 Dan Michel of Northgate, Kent, i. 394 ff., 447, 528  
 Dan Robert of Malton, i. 391  
 Danae, in *The Bird in a Cage*, vi. 229  
 Danaides, in *Phoenissae*, v. 80  
*Dance of Death, The*, iii. 98, 112, 550, 551; xiv. 242  
 Dancer, John (fl. 1675), vi. 547; *Nicomède* (Corneille's), translated by, viii. 205  
 D'Ancourt, Florent Carton, *Les Bourgeoises à la Mode*, viii. 184, 185, 488  
 D'Ancre, marshal, vi. 156  
*Dane Hew Monk of Lecestre, A Mery Jest of*, ii. 562  
 Danelaw, the, viii. 356  
 Danes, the, iv. 476, 477; v. 33, 34; ix. 396; laws and customs of, viii. 356, 364  
 Danes, the, in *Morte Arthure*, ii. 138  
 Danett, Thomas (fl. 1566-1601), iv. 4, 508, 510; *Communes*, iv. 9

- 'Dangerus Fortrees,' vi. 319  
 Dangle, in Sheridan's *Critic*, xi. 301  
 Daniel, i. 82, v. 53, x. 250  
 Daniel, bishop of Winchester (d. 745), i. 91  
 Daniel, Charles Henry Olive (b. 1836-1919), xii. Add. 5  
 Daniel, George, of Berwick (1616-1657), vii. Add.  
 Daniel, George (1789-1864), xiii. 568; xiv. 575  
 Daniel, John (*fl.* 1625), *Songs for the Lute, Viol and Voice*, iv. 132, 153 ff., 530  
 Daniel, Mary, x. 31  
 Daniel (Donellan), Nehemias (d. 1609?), archbishop of Tuam, iv. 473  
 Daniel, Old English poem, i. 50, 52, 479; runes in, i. 11  
 Daniel, Peter Augustin, v. 95  
 Daniel, Samuel (1562-1619), iii. 223, 281, 292, 296 ff., 300, 301, 303, 307, 308, 335, 346, 348, 349, 355, iv. 28, 102, 134, 137, 147, 152-162 (main entry), 182, 183, 205 ff., 220, 285, 304, 305, 454, 496, 509, 540; v. 70, 254, 377, 414, 519, vi. 4, 26, 42, 45, 46, 51, 357, 358, 380, 382, 387, 390, 395, 413, 526, 527, 545 ff., vii. 500; viii. 270, 272  
*Certain Small Poems*, iv. 155  
*Civil Wars, The*, iii. 223, iv. 153 ff., 156 ff., 161  
*Cleopatra*, iv. 154, 160, v. 372  
*Complaynt of Rosamund, The*, iii. 223; iv. 154, 155, 161, 202  
*Defence of Ryme*, iii. 346, 348, 349, 594; iv. 153, 154, 156  
*Delia*, iii. 292, 296, 591, iv. 153, 203  
*England, history of*, iv. 155  
*Epistle to the Lady Margaret*, iv. 146, 158, 159  
*Epistles*, iv. 159  
*Hymen's Triumph*, iv. 154, 159, 161, vi. 215, 413  
*Musophilus, or a General Defence of Learning*, iii. 507, iv. 102, 154, 155, 161  
*Octavia to Marcus Antoninus, Epistle of*, iv. 154, 159, 161  
*Panegyrike Congratulatorie*, iv. 153, 155, 156, 161  
*Phylotas*, iv. 153, 155, 156; v. 372, 385, 414, vi. 383, vii. 138  
*Poeticall Essayes*, iv. 154  
*Queenes Arcadia, The*, iv. 154; vi. 357, 358, 369, 413  
 Senecan tragedies, iv. 155  
*Sonnets to Delia*, iv. 160  
*Tethys Festival*, iv. 154; vi. 395  
*Ulysses and the Syren*, iv. 155, 159, 161; xiii. 157  
*Vision of Twelve Goddesses, The*, iv. 154, vi. 380, 390, 395  
 Daniel, *Story of*, by Hilarius, i. 212  
 Daniel of Morley, i. 169  
 Daniell, John Frederick, xiv. 615  
 Daniell, John Jeremiah, vii. 32, 458  
 Daniello, iii. 330

- Danish fleet, the, xiv. 132, 134  
*Danish Tragedy, The*, v. 384  
*Danse Macabre*, ii. 227, 291, iii. 97  
 Dante, Alighieri, i. 47, 109, 221, 222, 252, 257, 300, 406, ii. 91, 153, 154, 184, 200, 205, 206, 215, 263, 294, 494, iii. 225, 265, 277, 341, 347, also see Add., iv. 26, 51, 225, 226, 240, 248, 597; v. 239, 240, 361; vii. 108, 113, 138, 154, 155, 157, 273; viii. 75, 88, 402, x. 10, 249, also see Add., xii. 55, 64, 150, 151, 245, 247, 254, 301, 438, 440, 445, 457, 574; xiii. 14, 47, 217, 346, xiv. 124, 338  
*De Monarchia*, xii. 499  
*De vulgari eloquentia*, xiii. 207  
*Inferno*, x. 271; xii. 223  
*La Divina Commedia*, xii. 55, 94, xiii. 33  
*La Vita Nuova*, xii. 81, xiii. 125, 132  
*Paradiso*, i. 109, 170, v. 261, 377, xii. 84  
*Purgatorio*, xiii. 36  
 Danter, John, iv. 449, v. 359  
 Danton, Georges Jacques, xiii. 13  
 'D'Anvers, Caleb' (N. Amhurst), ix. 246, 247, 252, 541  
 Danvers, Jane (wife of George Herbert), vii. 33  
 Danvers, lady (mother of George Herbert), iv. 275; vii. 32  
 Danzig, v. 315  
 Dapper, in *The Alchemist*, vi. 25  
 Dapper, Tim, in *The Tailor*, ix. 46  
 D'Arblay, Frances Burney, Mme. See Arblay, Madame d'  
 Darbyshire, Thomas (1518-1604), iv. 147  
 Darch, Robert, x. 436  
 Darcie, Abraham (*fl.* 1625), iii. 371, 596  
 Darcy, in Jane Austen's *Pride and Prejudice*, xii. 264, 265, 270, 274  
 D'Arcy, Robert, 4th earl of Holderness (1718-1778), x. 133  
 Dares Phrygius, i. 189, 519, 521, ii. 197  
 Daria, martyr, i. 82  
 Darien expedition, ix. 239, 240, 593  
 Darius, i. 341  
*Dark Blue, The*, xiv. 227  
 Darley, George (1795-1846), xii. 117, 124-125 (main entry), 152, 222, 458; xiii. 256, 265, xiv. 236  
*Becket*, xii. 125  
*Enchanted Lyre, The*, xii. 126  
*Errors of Ecstasie*, xii. 125, 126  
*Ethelstan*, xii. 125  
*It is not Beauty I demand*, xii. 126  
*I've been roaming*, xii. 126  
*Labours of Idleness*, xii. 125  
*Marden's Grave, The*, xii. 126  
*Nepenthe*, xii. 125, 126, 131; xiii. 227  
*Sylvia*, xii. 125, 126; xiii. 266  
 Darling, James (1797-1862), xii. 568  
 Darlington, xiv. 213  
 Darlow, Thomas Hult, xiv. 573  
 Darmesteter, James, xi. 453  
 Darnal, Sheffield, vii. 400  
 Darnaway (Moray), ii. 129, 132  
 Darnley, earl of. See Stewart, Henry  
 Darrell, John (*fl.* 1562-1602), iv. 605

- Dart, John (d. 1730), ix 583, 584  
 Darter, Adrian, xiv Add 6  
 Dartle, Rosa, in *David Copperfield*, xiii. 362, 363  
 Dartmoor, vii. 6, x. 129  
 Dartmouth, x. 437  
 Dartmouth, earl of. *See* Legge, William  
 Darton, F J Harvey, xi 528, xiv. 648  
 Darton, William, xi. 418, 531  
 Darton and Clarke, publishers, xi 527  
 Darwin, Charles Robert (1809-1882), iv 333; xi 83, 470; xiii 522, 624, 625, *also see* Add 1, xiv 31, 32, 38, 39, 327, 329 ff. (main entry), 536, 559, 609, 617  
*Descent of Man, The*, xiv 35  
*Expression of the Emotions, The*, xiv. 35  
*Life and Letters*, xiv 324  
*Origin of Species, The*, xiv 30, 323, 329 ff., 425  
*Voyage of the Beagle, The*, xiv 266, 276  
 Darwin, Erasmus (1731-1802), xi 46, 191, 194 ff., 199, 273, 469, 470, xii 275; xiii 500; xiv 329, 525, *Botanic Garden*, xi 194, *Loves of the Plants*, xi. 46, 194  
 Darwin, Sir Francis, xiv. 314, 559, 617  
 Darwin, Sir George Howard (1845-1912), xiv 292, 614  
 Darwinism, xii 169, 298; xiii. 501; xiv. 37, 535  
 Dasent, Arthur Irwin, xiv 591  
 Dasent, Sir George Webbe (1817-1896), xi 536  
 Dashall, Dick, in *Morton's Way to get Married*, xi. 311  
 Dashall, Tom, in *Real Life in London*, xiv 251  
 Dashwood, Elinor, in Jane Austen's *Sense and Sensibility*, xii. 263, 268, 271  
 Dashwood, John, in Jane Austen's *Sense and Sensibility*, xii 264  
 Dashwood, Marianne, in Jane Austen's *Sense and Sensibility*, xii. 262, 263, 268  
 Dashwood, Mrs, in Jane Austen's *Sense and Sensibility*, xii. 263, 264  
 Dastin or Daustin, John (*f*. 1320), i. 504  
 Daubeny, Mr, Trollope's, xiii 470  
 D'Aubigny, lord, v. 412, vi. 5, 6  
 Daudet, Alphonse, xiii 597  
 D'Audiguier, v. 139, 153  
 Daughters of God, the Four, in *Piers the Plowman*, ii. 31  
 D'Aulnoy, countess, *Travels into Spain*, viii 217  
*Dance and Song of Death, The*, iii. 98  
 Daunger, in *The Bouge of Courte*, iii. 82  
 Daunses, *A Treatise of*, vi 441, 555  
 Dauphine, Sir, in *The Silent Woman*, vi. 24  
 Daus, John (*f*. 1561), iv. 513  
 D'Auvergne, Martial, vi. 174  
 Davenant, Charles (1656-1714), viii. 457, 530; ix 12; *An Essay on the East India Trade*, viii. 391  
 Davenant, Judith (mother of Thomas Fuller), vii. 277

- D'Avenant, Sir William (1606-1668), iv. 134, 183, vi. 238, 295, 304, 508, 509, 546, vii. 18, 44, 119, 121, 302, 304 ff., 310, 311, 377, 463, 464, 467, 522, 523; viii 29, 38, 132 ff., 150, 152, 203, 454, 474, 479, 480, ix 176, x 87; xi 352  
*Albionne*, viii 258  
*Britannia Triumphans*, vii 488  
*Cruelty of the Spaniards in Peru, The*, viii 134  
*Fair Favourite, The*, vi 270  
*First Day's Entertainment at Rutland House, The*, viii 133, 134  
*Gondibert*, vii 79 ff., 83, 298, 301, 303 ff., viii. 10, 425, 428  
*History of Sir Francis Drake, The*, viii. 134  
*Law Against Lovers, The*, viii. 137  
*Love and Honour*, vi 270, viii. 137, 150  
*Macbeth*, D'Avenant's alteration, viii. 137  
*Platonick Lovers, The*, vi 270; viii. 137, 150  
*Playhouse to be Let, The*, viii. 134, 152  
*Preface to Gondibert*, viii. 10  
*Rivals, The*, viii. 137  
*Romeo and Juliet*, viii 137  
*Salmacida Spolia*, vi. 410  
*Siege of Rhodes*, viii. 20, 133, 134, 137, 156, 220, 297, x 82, xi 312  
*Tempest, The, or The Enchanted Island* (with Dryden), viii 31, 137  
*Temple of Love, The*, viii 150  
*Unfortunate Lovers, The*, vi. 270  
*Wits, The*, viii. 137  
 Davenport, Elizabeth, viii 297  
 Davenport, J, *The Witches of Huntingdon* (1646), vii. 564  
 Davenport, Mrs, in Mrs Gaskell's *Mary Barton*, xiii. 415  
 Davenport, Robert (*f*. 1623), vi. 265, 509, *The City-Night-Cap*, vi. 265, *also see* xiii. Add. 2, *A New Trucke to Cheat the Divell*, vi. 265  
 Davenport, William Bromley (1821-1884), xiv. 601  
 Daventry, x. 434  
 Davers, lady, in Richardson's *Pamela*, x. 5  
 Davey, Samuel, xiii. 522  
 David, i 82, 102, 148, 163; ii 17, 122; iii. 196; iv. 37, 223, 264, x. 258; xiii. 409  
 David, in Cowley's *Davidens*, vii 75, 76  
 David, in Watson's *Absalom*, vi. 333  
 David I, king of Scotland, ii 115, 116, 148  
 David II, king of Scotland, ii. 117, 134, 149  
 David, king, in *Absalom and Achitophel*, viii 41, 44  
 David, St (d. 601), i 74  
 Davids, C A F Rhys, xiv. 536  
 Davidson, Andrew Bruce (1831-1902), xii 379, 548  
 Davidson, James (d. 1866), xii. 567  
 Davidson, John (printer, 1541), iv. 470

- Davidson, John (1549?-1603), *iii.* 138, 169, 170, 570; *Ane Schort Discurs of the Estantis quha hes caus to deplour the Deith of this excellent Servand of God*, *iii* 170
- Davidson, John (1857-1909), *xii.* 124, *xiii* 240 ff., 248, 553  
*Ballad of Heaven, A*, *xiii* 241  
*Bruce*, *xiii.* 240  
*Fleet Street Eclogues*, *xiii.* 241  
*For Lovers*, *xiii.* 241  
*Kinnoull Hill*, *xiii* 241  
*London*, *xiii.* 241  
*Lutanist, The*, *xiii* 241  
*Scaramouch in Nazos*, *xiii.* 240  
*Smith*, *xiii* 240
- Davidson, Samuel (1806-1898), *xii.* 510
- Davidson, Thomas (1838-1870), *xiii.* 553
- Davidson, Thomas (1840-1900), *xiv.* 528
- Davidson, W. L., *xiv.* 524
- Davies, Emily, *xiv* 478, 479, 658
- Davies, Evan, *x* 436
- Davies, George, *xiv* 648, 649
- Davies, Sir John (1569-1626), *iii* 227, 305, *iv* 143, 173, 185 ff., 191, 357, 382, 546, 547, 589, *v.* 466, 523, *vii* 125, 241, 488, 505, 527  
*Contention betwixt a Wife, a Widow and a Maide*, *A*, *iv* 186, 408  
*Dialogue between a Gentleman Usher and a Poet*, *A*, *iv* 186  
*Discoverie of the true causes why Ireland has never been intirely subdued*, *iv.* 186; *vii* 241  
*Epigrammes*, *iii.* 227; *vii.* 488  
*Hymns to Astræa*, *iv* 186, 187  
*Lark, To the*, *iv.* 187  
*Lottery, A*, *iv.* 186  
*Nosce Teipsum*, *iv.* 151, 185, 187; *vii.* 313, 314; *viii.* 10  
*Orchestra*, *iv* 185, 186
- Davies, John (1627?-1693), *iv.* 520; *vii.* 443, 563
- Davies, John (1679-1732), *ix.* 381, 575, 577
- Davies, John, of Hereford (1565?-1618?), *iv.* 152, 169, 182, 183, 185, 383, 541, 542, 555, 587, 604; *vi* 279, *vii.* 559  
*Microcosmos*, *iv.* 151, 469  
*Murum in Modum*, *iv* 151  
*Scourge of Folly, The*, *iv.* 383, 587; *vi.* 155  
*Summa Totalis*, *iv.* 151
- Davies, John, of Kidwelly, *Clélhe*, trans. of, *viii* 425, *Cléopâtre*, trans. of, *viii.* 425
- Davies, John Llewelyn, *xiv.* 649
- Davies, Myles (1662-1715?), *The Critical History of Pamphlets*, *x* 188
- Davies, Richard (1635-1708), *viii.* 121, 472
- Davies, Richard (d. 1762), *xiv* 650
- Davies, Robert (1793-1875), *xi* 514; *xiv* 589
- Davies, Snedy (1709-1769), *x.* 509
- Davies, Thomas, chaplain at Aleppo (*fl.* 1624-1627), *vii.* 350
- Davies, Thomas (1712?-1785), *viii.* 479, *x* 215, 239, 488, 491, 499, 525, 538, *xi.* 362, 492, 498, *Dramatic Miscellanies*, *viii.* 181; *Life of Garrick*, *xi* 361, 369, *Miscellaneous and Fugitive Pieces*, *x* 514, 517
- Davies, William, *xiv* 583
- Davila, Enrico Caterino, *viii* 33
- Davis, Alexander, *xiv* Add. 6
- Davis, Francis, *xiv.* 360, 361, 625
- Davis, Henry Edwards (1756-1784), *Examination of . Mr Gibbon's History*, *x* 348, 349, 562
- Davis, James, *xiv* 57
- Davis, John (d. 1622), *iii* 372
- Davis, Sir John Francis (1795-1890), *xii.* 547
- Davis, Lockyer (1719-1791), *xi.* 372
- Davis, Miss, *vii* 117
- Davis, Nathan (1812-1882), *xii.* 351, 520
- Davis, Richard, *x.* 419
- Davis, Thomas Osborne (1814-1845), *xiv.* 350 ff., 625  
*Boatman of Kinsale*, *xiv* 350  
*Lament for Owen Roe O'Neill*, *xiv.* 350  
*My Grave*, *xiv.* 350  
*O the Marriage*, *xiv* 350  
*Sack of Baltimore, The*, *xiv.* 350
- Davis strait, *iv.* 88
- Davison, Francis and Walter (*fl.* 1602), *In praise of a beggar's life*, *iv.* 143, 144; *A Poetical Rapsody*, *iii* 591; *iv.* 128, 136, 137, 143 ff., 160, 225, 408, 534, *Relation of Saxony*, *iv.* 143
- Davison, John (1777-1834), *xii* 510; *xiv.* 654
- Davison, William (1541?-1608), *iv.* 143, 144
- Davisson, John (d. 1721), *x.* 437
- D'Avolos, in *Love's Sacrifice*, *vi.* 216
- Davy, Adam (*fl.* 1308?), *i.* 374, 394, 397, 526
- Davy, Sir Humphry (1778-1829), *xiv.* 287, 300, 307 ff., 318, 325, 615
- Davy Diceplayer, *ii.* 265
- Davy Drunken-nole, *ii.* 265
- Davyd ap Gwilym, *i* 306
- Davys, John (1550?-1605), *iv.* 90, 520; *The Seaman's Secrets*, *iv.* 88, 95, 122; *The Worlde's Hydrographical Description*, *iv* 89
- Daw, in *The Silent Woman*, *vi.* 24
- Dawes, Richard (1708-1766), *iv.* 304; *xii* 361; *Miscellanea Critica*, *ix.* 381, 577
- Dawes, Richard (1793-1867), *xiv.* 462, 660, 664
- Dawes, Sir William (1671-1724), archbishop of York, *x* 407
- Dawks, Ichabod (1661-1730), *ix.* 5
- Dawkyn, in *Tournament of Totenham*, *i.* 409
- Dawley, *ix.* 90, 253
- Dawney, Edmund, *xiv.* 591
- Dawson, Coningsby William, *xiv.* 559
- Dawson, George (1821-1876), *xii.* 517

- Dawson, Phoebe, in *Crabbe's Parish Register*, xi 162
- Dawson, S., xiii 522
- Dawson, T., *The good huswives jewell*, iv. 614
- Dawson, William Harbutt, xiii. 540
- Dawson, William James, xiv. 559
- Dawsonfield, Westmorland, x. 436
- Daxara, in Thomson's *Edward and Eleonora*, x 122
- Day, Angell (*f.* 1586), iv. 502, 595; *English Secretary*, vii. 443
- Day, Isaac, xi 425, 531
- Day, John, printer (1522-1584), iii. 90, 380, 561; iv. 439, 440, 444, 453, 455 ff., 618
- Day, John (*f.* 1606), v. 165, 347, 360, 363, 365, 370, 371, 402, 520, vi 237-244 (main entry), 260, 349, 419, 509
- Blind Beggar of Bednal Green, The*, v. 370, 520
- 'Characters,' vi. 242
- 'Colloques,' vi. 242
- Cox of Colthampton*, vi. 109
- Humour out of Breath*, vi. 241
- Ile of Guls, The*, iii. 404; vi. 238 ff.
- Italian Tragedy, The*, v. 362
- Law Trickes*, vi 241
- Maiden's Holiday, The*, v. 165
- Orphan's Tragedy, The*, vi. 109
- Parliament of Bees, The*, v. 370, 371; vi. 238, 242 ff., 262
- Peregrinatio Scholastica*, vi. 243
- Thomas Merry*, vi. 109
- Travales of The three English Brothers, The*, vi. 78
- See, also, under Chettle, Dekker and Marlowe*
- Day, John, Hathway, R. and Haughton, W., *The Conqueste of Spayne by John a Gaunt*, viii. 143
- Day, Lal Behari, xiv. 633; *Folk Tales of Bengal*, xiv. 378, Govinda Sámanta, xiv 378
- Day, Thomas (1748-1789), xi 523, xiv. 660; *Sandford and Merton*, xi 423, 424; xiv. 437, 438; *History of Little Jack*, xi 424
- Day (a lady's name), in *The Lover asketh pardon of his dere*, iii 203
- Day and Chettle, *Orphan's Tragedy*, v. 362
- Day and Haughton, *Thomas Merry, or Beech's Tragedy*, v. 362, 363
- Day and William Rowley, *Travales of The three English Brothers*, v 408
- Dave or Day, Richard (1552-1607?), iv. 563; v. 439
- Dayot, Armand, xiv 597
- Dayrolles, Solomon, x. 291
- Deacon, Thomas (1697-1753), x. 402, 570
- Dead Man's Song, The*, iv. 403
- De adventu Normannorum in Angliam et de jure quod habuit Willelmus bastardus ad regnum Angliæ*, ii. 415
- Deakin, Mary H., xiii. 606

- Deal, xi. 393, 397
- Dean Prior, Dartmoor, vii. 6 ff., 12, 15, 19
- Deane, Sir Anthony (1638?-1721), viii. 293
- Deans, David, in Scott's *Heart of Midlothian*, xii 27
- Deans, Jeanie, in Scott's *Heart of Midlothian*, xii 20, 27
- Death, i 252, 510
- Death, in a broadside, iii. 98
- Death, in *Death and Liffe*, ii. 46
- Death, in *Every-man*, v 59
- Death, in folk plays, v. 34
- Death, in *Mvour de l'Omme*, ii. 161
- Death, in *Piers the Plowman*, ii. 25, 31, 32, 43
- Death, in *The Example of Virtue*, ii. 258
- Death, in *The Parlement of the Three Ages*, ii 43
- Death, in *The Passetyme of Pleasure*, ii. 257
- Death, in *The Wonderfull Yeare*, iv. 401
- Death, in *The Pride of Life*, v 3
- Death, *The Doctrinal*, of, ii. 368
- Death and Liffe, ii 46, 492, 494
- Death-Song of Ragnar Lodbrok, x. 249 ff., 253, xiv 57
- Debarrys, the, in *Felix Holt*, xiii. 440
- Debates, ii 561, 562. *See, also, The Controversy between a lover and a Jay*, ii. 255, 371
- Debates and speeches in Jacobean times, vii 496 ff.
- Débats, i. 265; v. 2, 34, 104, 106
- Debauched Cavalier, *The*, vii. 434
- Deben, river, xiii 158
- Debet, Sir Daniel, in *The Serving Man's Comfort*, v. 417
- De Bonnefons, F, viii. 506
- Deborah, iv. 196
- Deborah, in *Jacob and Esau*, v. 126
- Deceit, in *The World tost at Tennis*, vi. 85
- 'Declaration of the Rights of Man and the Citizen,' xi. 78
- Declaratory act, xi. 11
- Decle, Lionel, xiv. 212
- Decretals of Gregory ix, viii. 357
- Dedekind, Friedrich, iii 92; *Grobiana's Nuptials*, iii. 92; *Grobiana's (trans. as The School of Slovenrie)*, iii. 92, iv. 406, 508, 598, *Grobiana et Grobiana*, iii. 92
- Dedlock, lady, in *Bleak House*, xiii. 364
- Dee, John (1527-1608), iv. 85, 500, 518, 520; v. 420, 523; vi. 332; vii. 252, 420, 568, 569; viii. 401; ix. 581; *British Monarchy*, iv. 111
- Dee valley, x. 129
- Deer, *The Book of*, xii. 560
- Deeside, xii 34
- Defence for Mylke Maydes, A*, iii. 553
- De Flores, in Middleton's *The Changeling*, vi. 86, 87, 91; xii. 246
- Defoe, Daniel (1661?-1731), i. 286, ii. 94; iii. 413; iv. 109, 126, vi. 58, 63; vii. 190;



Defoe, Daniel

VIII 160, IX. 1 ff. (main entry), 89, 122, 440, 463 ff, 514, 525, 597, 621, 623, x 1, 2, 5, 15, 20, 22, 29, 51, 436, 466, XII 193, 222, 257, 278, 570; XIII. 348, 475, XIV. 217, 235, 514  
*Appeal to Honour and Justice*, IX. 16 ff  
*Atalantis Major* (attr. to Defoe), IX. 14  
*Augusta Triumphans*, IX. 26  
*Captain Singleton*, IX. 24  
*Colonel Jacque*, IX. 24, 25  
*Complete English Gentleman*, IX. 26, 444, 451  
*Complete English Tradesman*, IX. 26  
*Consolidator, The*, IX. 13, 20  
*Dissenters in England Vindicated*, IX. 599  
*Due Preparations*, IX. 25  
*Dyet of Poland, The*, IX. 13  
*Enquiry into the occasional Conformity*, x 422  
*Essay on . Apparitions*, IX. 26  
*Essay upon Projects*, IX. 8, 443, 451  
*Experiment, The*, IX. 13  
*Family Instructor, The*, IX. 17, 21  
*Farther Adventures of Robinson Crusoe*, IX. 21  
*Fortunate Mistress*. See *Roxana*  
*Four Years Voyages of Capt. George Roberts*, IX. 25  
*Friendly Demon*, IX. 23  
*General History of Trade*, IX. 16  
*Giving Alms no Charity*, IX. 12  
*Great Law of Subordination Considered*, IX. 25  
*History of . Mr Duncan Campbell*, IX. 23  
*History of Peter the Great*, IX. 25  
*History of the Union*, IX. 14  
*History of the Wars of Charles XII*, IX. 17  
*Hymn to the Pillory*, IX. 10  
*Impartial History of Peter Alexowitz*, IX. 24  
*Journal of the Plague Year*, IX. 24, 25  
*Jure Divino*, IX. 13  
*Legion's Address*, IX. 9  
*Letter to Mr Howe*, x. 422  
*Manufacturer, The*, IX. 16  
*Memoirs of a Cavalier*, IX. 24  
*Memoirs of Captain George Carleton*, IX. 25  
*Memoirs of the Church of Scotland*, IX. 18  
*Mercator*, IX. 15, 16  
*Minutes of Mesnager*, IX. 18  
*Moll Flanders*, IX. 24; x. 54  
*Mrs Veal*, IX. 20  
*New Test*, IX. 9  
*New Voyage round the World*, IX. 25  
*Of Royall Education*, IX. 453  
*Original Power of the Collective Body*, IX. 9  
*Periodicals with which he was connected*, IX. 481  
*Plan of the English Commerce*, IX. 26  
*Political History of the Devil*, IX. 26

Defoe, Daniel

*Reasons against the Succession of the House of Hanover*, IX. 15  
*Religious Courtship*, IX. 24, 25  
*Renew, The*, IX. 1, 5, 6, 11, 12, 15, 38, 481  
*Robinson Crusoe*, IX. 1, 12, 19, 21 ff, 28, 118, 159, x. 94; xi 358, 406, 414, 522, XII. 278, XIII. 224, 294, XIV. 283, 489  
*Roxana*, IX. 24 ff  
*Secret History of the October Club*, IX. 20  
*Secret History of the White Staff*, IX. 16, 17  
*Serious Reflections during the Life . . of Robinson Crusoe*, IX. 21  
*Shortest Way with the Dissenters*, IX. 8, 9, 20; x. 422  
*System of Magic*, IX. 26  
*Tour thro' the Whole Island of Great Britain*, IX. 23, 26  
*True-Born Englishman*, IX. 8, 9  
*True Relation of the Apparition*, IX. 13  
Defoe, Daniel, the younger, IX. 27  
Defoe, Hannah, IX. 23, 27  
Defoe, Sophia, IX. 26  
Degare, Sir, I. 346, 523  
Degge, Sir Simon (1612-1704), VIII. 525  
Degrevant, Sir, I. 322, 523  
Degunville, Guillaume, II. 195, 228, 229, 564, *Pilgrimage of the Soul*, IV. 403  
*De Heretico Comburendo*, II. 77, 478  
Deianeira, in *Confessio Amantis*, II. 170  
d'Eichthal, G., XIV. 534  
Deimling, Hermann, ed. of *Chester Plays*, II. 483  
*Derrère's Lament*, XIV. 335  
Deism, XI. 317, 318  
Dekker, Thomas (1570?-1641?), III. 128, 422, 552; IV. 134, 370, 401 ff, 415, 449, 496, 596 ff, 602, 605; V. 131, 207, 280, 281, 284, 347, 355, 360, 365, 370, 371, 384, 414; VI. 4, 5, 14, 20, 33-65 (main entry), 73 ff, 77, 79, 108 ff, 161, 165, 187, 191 ff, 208, 214, 219, 244, 254 ff, 260, 281, 389, 477 ff, 481, 497, and see Add.; VII. 442, 448, VIII. 185; IX. 36, 57, 293, 294  
*Belman of London, The*, IV. 404, 405, 587  
*Canaan's Calamities*, IV. 371  
*Civil Wars in France, The*, VI. 62  
*Dead Tearme, The*, VI. 64  
*Dekker his Dreame*, VI. 58, 65  
*Foure Brds of Noahs Arke*, VI. 65  
*Frar Rush*, VI. 61  
*Gul's Hornbooke*, III. 92; IV. 406; VII. 431; IX. 294  
*Honest Whore, The*, VI. 60, 61, 70, 108, 196  
*If It Be Not Good, the Devil is in it*, VI. 61, VIII. 140  
*Knight's Conjuring, A*, IV. 404  
*Lady Jane*, VI. 191  
*Lanthorne and Candle-light*, IV. 405  
*Match mee in London*, VI. 61, 112  
*Newes from Hell*, IV. 403; VII. 433  
*Northward Hoe*, VI. 61, 193, 195

Dekker, Thomas

*Old Fortunatus*, vi. 59*Page of Plymouth*, vi. 14, 62, 109*Patent Grissill*, vi. 61, 110, 114, 260*Phaeton*, vi. 58, 62*Robert the Second*, vi. 14, 62*Rod for Runawayes*, A, vi. 63*Satiro-Mastix*, vi. 4, 48, 60, 194, 196*Seven Deadly Sinnes of London*, The, iv. 402, 579, 586, viii. 11*Shoemaker's Holiday*, The, iii. 422; v. 285, 398, 416, vi. 59*Spanish Moor's Tragedy*, The, vi. 62*Strange Horse Race*, A, iv. 407*Sun's Darling*, The, v. 140*Troilus and Cressida*, vi. 58*West-Ward Hoe*, vi. 61, 193 ff., 239*Whore of Babylon*, The, vi. 60, 104, 169*Wonder of A Kingdom*, The, vi. 61, 242*Wonderfull Yeare*, The, iv. 401, vi. 63*Worke for Armourours*, vi. 64*Wyat, The Famous History of Sir Thomas*, vi. 61, 191, 196Delacour, lady, in *Miss Edgeworth's Belinda*, xi. 328

Delacroix, Eugène, v. 336

*Delamere, Lord*, ii. 470

Delane, John Thaddeus (1817-1879), xiv. 189, 198 ff., 591

Delany, Mrs Mary Granville (1700-1788), xi. 380, 385, 392, 405, 518

Delany, Patrick (1685?-1768), ix. 108, 507, 513 ff.

Delap, John (1725-1812), xi. 502; *Royal Suppliants*, xi. 303

De La Quintinye, viii. 507

De La Ramée, Louise. See Ouida

de la Rochejaquelein, xii. 418

*Delectable Demaundes*, iii. 555

Delft, ii. 371

Delgan, in *Layamon*, i. 262Delight, in *The Playe of Playes and Pastimes*, vi. 442Delight, in *The Tears of the Muses*, iii. 274De l'Isle, Alain, *Anti-Claudramus*, viii. 66

De Lisle, Ambrose Lisle March Phillipps (1809-1878), xii. 305, 306, 497

*Delitiae Poetarum Scotorum*, ix. 602, 606, 607

Delius, Nicolaus, v. 287, 310, 311, 339

Dell, William (d. 1664), vii. 358; ix. 430, 623, 624

Della Cruscan poets, xi. 44, 174, 191, 195 (main entry), 197, 199; xii. 136

Della Porretta family, in *Richardson's Sir Charles Grandson*, x. 12Della Porta, G. B., *L'Astrologo*, vi. 363, 534, *La Cmbia*, vi. 343; *La Fantesca*, vi. 343; *Trappolara*, vi. 363, 533Delolme, Jean-Louis, x. 555, *The Constitution of England*, x. 335

Deloney, Thomas (1543?-1607?), ii. 471; iii. 388, 390, 409, 411, 417 ff., 602; iv. 445, 607

*The Gentle Craft*, iii. 419, containing the following tales: *Crispine and Crispinus*,

Deloney, Thomas

iii. 419, *Jack of Newbury*, iii. 419; *Master Peachey and his men*, iii. 420;*Richard Casteler*, iii. 419; *Simon Eyre*, iii. 419, 422; *Sir Hugh*, iii. 419;*Thomas of Reading*, iii. 418, 421, also see Add; v. 416Deloraine, in *Scott's Lay of the Last Minstrel*, xii. 51Delphic Oracle, in *Saturnalia*, vi. 360Delphium (i.e. Pont-à-Mousson), in *Euphormio*, iv. 293

Deluge, the, xiv. 212

Delves, in *Norton's Ordinall*, ii. 244*Demands, Budget of*, iii. 555*Demaundes joyous*, iii. 106, 555

Dembley, John Malham, xiii. 611

De Méré, chevalier (afterwards marquis), viii. 430

Demetrius, St. i. 82

Demetrius, in *Confessio Amantis*, ii. 170Demetrius, in *The Poetaster*, vi. 20, 47, 50

De Mille, James (1836-1880), xiv. 399, 639

Democritus, viii. 386

*Democritus, riddles of*, iii. 555Demogorgon, in *Shelley's Prometheus Unbound*, xii. 74Demonio, in *Calderon's El Magico Prodigioso*, xiii. 160

Demonology, vii. 417 ff., 561 ff.

De Morgan, Augustus (1806-1871), iv. 302, xii. 411, 568; xiv. 11, 290, 291, 528, 530, 614

Demosthenes, iii. 477, 487, iv. 2, 500; vii. 148, 149, 355, 358; ix. 257, 579;

xi. 15; xii. 366, 370, 527, 531, 532, 535, 539, 540, 542; *De Falsa Legatione*, xii. 367

Dempster, George (1732-1818), x. 215, 532

Dempster, Thomas (1579?-1625), iv. 290; vii. 358, 543, xii. 570

Dempster, in *George Eliot's Janet's Repentance*, xiii. 429

Denania, x. 268

Denbigh, earl of See Feilding, William

Dence, Jael, in *Reade's Put Yourself in his Place*, xiii. 473

Denham, Henry (fl. 1591), iv. 456, 618

Denham, Sir John, father of the poet (1559-1639), vii. 67

Denham, Sir John (1615-1669), iv. 180, vii. 67 ff., 71, 76, 78, 79, 464, 487, 522;

viii. 3, 104, 281, 425, 466; ix. 74

*Aeneid*, trans. of second book, vii. 67*Cooper's Hill*, vii. 44, 67 ff.; ix. 76, 201; x. 124*Destruction of Troy*, The, vii. 67, 69*Elegy on the Death of Henry, Lord Hastings*, vii. 70*Essay on Translation*, vii. 299*Horace* (Cornelle's), begun by Mrs Philips, finished by Sir John Denham, viii. 205*Instructions to a Painter*, viii. 92, 464

- Denham, Sir John  
*Of Justice*, vii. 70  
*Of Old Age*, vii. 69, 70  
*Of Prudence*, vii. 70  
*On Mr Abraham Cowley's Death*, vii. 70  
*Passion of Dido for Aeneas, The*, vii. 69  
*Poems*, vii. 70  
*Second Western Wonder*, vii. 397  
*Sophy, The*, vii. 67, 70  
*Version of the Psalms of David, A*, vii. 70  
*Western Wonder*, vii. 395
- Deniehy, Henry (1828-1865), xiv. 403, 643
- Denino, Fife, xi. 269
- Denis, St, ii. 117
- Denison, Gedge Anthony (1805-1896), xiv. 649
- Denison, John Evelyn, Speaker (1800-1873), xii. 340
- Denman, admiral Joseph, xiv. 570
- Denman, Thomas Denman, lord, 'Parliament and the Courts,' xii. 168
- Denmark, v. 193, 225, 249, 341, 342; vii. 224; viii. 304; xii. 390, xiv. 324
- Denmark, king of, in *Faire Em*, v. 282
- Dennis, John (1657-1734), v. 212; vi. 31; vii. 300, viii. 4, 162, 484, 489, 493; ix. 81, 87, 136, 158, 159 (main entry), 188, 484, 491, 497, 505, 522 ff., 562, xi. 276  
*Advancement and Reformation of Modern Poetry*, ix. 159, 160  
*A Plot and No Plot*, viii. 219  
*Essay on . . . Shakespeare*, ix. 159  
*Essay on the Operas*, ix. 159  
*Grounds of Criticism in Poetry*, ix. 160  
*Impartial Critic, The*, viii. 429  
*Reflections on Pope's Essay on Criticism*, viii. 68  
*Reflections upon. . . An Essay upon Criticism*, ix. 86  
*Rinaldo and Armida*, viii. 219  
*Three Letters on the Genus and Writings of Shakespeare*, viii. 219  
*Usefulness of the Stage*, viii. 190
- Dennis, John (1873), ix. Add; xi. 466
- Dennis, Ned, in *Barnaby Rudge*, xiii. 355
- Denny, Sir Anthony (1501-1549), vii. 373
- Dennys, John (d. 1609), *Secrets of Angling*, iv. 427, 612; vii. 520
- Dent, John Charles (1841-1888), xiv. 641; *Last Forty Years, The*, xiv. 398, *Story of the Upper Canadian Rebellion, The*, xiv. 398
- Denward, Mrs E., xiv. 435
- Denys, in *The Cloister and the Hearth*, xiii. 477
- De Oculo Morali*, ii. 414
- Deor, *Complains of*, i. 4, 21 ff., 40, 418, 473, 479, ii. 451, v. 28
- De Palacio Garcia, iv. 520
- Depazzi, in *The Traytor*, vi. 224
- Depden, Suffolk, x. 333
- De Philide et Flora*, i. 511
- Deptford, v. 160, viii. 296
- De Quincey, Thomas (1785-1859), x. 531, 538; xi. 272, 381, 453, 460, 466; xii. 175, 176, 181, 192, 197, 224, 226 ff., 243, 248 ff. (main entry), 276, 474, 476, 481, 484, 487 ff. (main entry), 536, also see Add., xiii. 165, 177; xiv. 203, 223, 345, 515, 590  
*Autobiography*, xii. 226  
*Confessions of an English Opium Eater*, xi. 163; xii. 176, 214, 239, 249  
*Miscellanea*, xii. 228  
*On Murder as one of the Fine Arts*, xii. 194, 250  
*Our Ladies of Sorrow*, xii. 250  
*Suspiria de Profundis*, xiii. 122
- De Raaf, v. 59
- Derar, in Ockley's *History of the Saracens*, x. 318
- Derby, x. 31, xi. 475; xiv. 30, 487
- Derby Ale-house, ix. 292
- Derby, countess of. See Stanley, Alice
- Derby, earl of, in *Edward III*, v. 275
- Derby, earls of. See Stanley
- Derbyshire, vii. 328, viii. 121; ix. 310; x. 2, 148, 436; xii. 255, 554, 558; xiii. 432
- De Refuge, E., iv. 596
- Derham, William (1657-1735), ix. 556, 580, x. 567, *Physico-Theology*, x. 392
- Derham, William (1846), xiv. 621
- Dering, Edward (1540?-1576), iv. 271, 559, 560; vii. 358
- Dering or Deering, Sir Edward (1598-1644), vii. 496
- Dermody, Thomas (1775-1802), xiv. 626
- Dermot and the Earl, ii. 563
- Deronda, Daniel, George Eliot's, xiii. 443
- De Rosa, William L. L. Fitz-G., lord, xii. 556
- Derosne, C. B., xiii. 599
- Derozio, Henry Louis Vivian, xiv. 633; *The Faker of Jungheera*, xiv. 372
- Derrick, Samuel (1724-1769), x. 497; xi. 492
- Derry, iv. 357; vii. 323, 341
- Derry, deanery of, ix. 314
- Derwent river, xi. 105
- 'De Sawdust, Thomas' (De Quincey), xii. 250
- Descartes, René, vii. 301, 321, 331, 342, 344, 447; viii. 319, 325, 326, 331, 376, 381, 386, 388, 396, 397, 512, 529; ix. 68, 257, 315, 318, 321, 332, 351; x. 365, 394; xiv. 8, 296
- Dioptrique*, vii. 323
- Discours de la Méthode*, vii. 323
- Méditations de prima philosophia*, vii. 323
- Objectiones*, vii. 323
- Traité des passions de l'âme*, viii. 426
- Deschamps, Eustache, ii. 183, 527
- Deschamps, J., ix. 484
- Deschapelles, v. 195
- Desdemona, in *Othello*, iv. 90; v. 228; vi. 108, viii. 187
- Desire, in prince Arthur's marriage pageant, vi. 375
- Desire, in *The Bouge of Courte*, iii. 82

Desire, in *Tom Tyler*, v. 132  
 Des Maizeaux, Pierre (1673?-1745), viii. 529, 540; ix. 559  
 Desmarets de Saint Sorlin, J., vii. 305  
 Desmond, earl of. *See* Fitzthomas, Maurice  
 Despair, in *Piers the Plowman*, ii. 32  
 Despair, cave of, in *The Faerie Queene*, iii. 269  
 Despair, giant, in Bunyan's *Pilgrim's Progress*, vii. 197  
 Despauterius, Johannes, iii. 488  
 Dispenser or Spencer, Henry le (d. 1406), bishop of Norwich, ii. 64  
 Desportes, Philippe, iii. 286, 293, 294, 297 ff., 591, *also see* Add., iv. 28, 225, 255, 430, 508; ix. 188; *Diane*, iii. 294, 297  
 Despréaux, Boileau, ix. 532. *See, also*, Boileau  
 De Stefani, A., xiii. Add. 2  
 Destiny, in *Tom Tyler*, v. 132  
 Destouches, Philippe-Néricault, x. 76, 88; *Philosophe marié*, x. 88  
 D'Estrades, count, viii. 299  
 De Tabley, lord. *See* Warren, John Byrne Leicester  
*Detection of Damnable Drifts*, vii. 424  
 Detraction, in *Confessio Amantis*, ii. 169, 170  
 Detraction, in *The Faerie Queene*, ii. 267  
 Deuceace, Thackeray's, xiii. 309, 310, 312  
 Deusdedit (d. 663/4), i. 90  
*Deuteromeha*, iii. 94; iv. 607  
 Deutschbein, M., *Englische Sagen-schichte*, i. 326  
 Deventer, i. 15  
 De Vere, Sir Aubrey (1788-1846), xi. 453; xii. 458  
 De Vere, Aubrey Thomas (1814-1902), xii. 484, 499, xiii. 209, 553  
 Devereux, lady Jane, of Merivale, iv. 195  
 Devereux, Penelope (lady Rich), vi. 213  
 Devereux, Robert, 2nd earl of Essex (1566-1601), iii. 240, 289, 575, iv. 120, 132, 153, 156, 164, 188, 195, 229, 246, 273, 316, 323, 324, 430, 532, v. 385, 386, 402; vi. 34, 42, 115, 188, 279, 383, 388, 435; vii. 220, 389, 504, 511; xii. 483, xiv. 339  
 Devereux, Robert, 3rd earl of Essex (1591-1646), vii. 435, 504; viii. 80  
 Devereux, Walter, 1st earl of Essex (d. 1576), iii. 289, 575, *also see* Add.; iv. 532; v. 386  
 Devereux, Walter (brother of Robert, earl of Essex), iv. 430  
 de Vigny, Alfred, xii. 430  
 Devil, the, ii. 415, 465  
*Devil, The, seen at St Albans*, vii. 564  
 Devil, in *Mirour de l'Omme*, ii. 161  
*Devil o'er Stirling, The*, ix. 419  
*Devils, The Parliament of*, ii. 369, 563  
 Devine, Molly, Charlotte Eccles's, xiv. 358  
 Deyizes. *See* Richard of

Devon booksellers and printers, xi. 514  
 Devonian system, the, xiv. 325  
 Devonshire, iv. 181, 218, 270, 360, v. 285; vi. 212, 267, vii. 1, 6, 11, 19, 438, ix. 181, 590; x. 23, 435, 545, xi. 38, 44; xii. 146, 383, 384, 562, 567, xiii. 307, 393, 399, 403, 408, xiv. 92, 323  
 Devonshire, duchesses of. *See* Cavendish, Georgiana, Cavendish, Margaret  
 Devonshire, dukes of. *See* Cavendish, Spencer Compton; Cavendish, William  
 Devonshire, earls of. *See* Blount, Charles, Cavendish, William  
 Devotion, in *Ana Pleasant Satyre*, iii. 141  
 Devotion, in *Mirour de l'Omme*, ii. 163  
 De Waal, Daphne, xiv. Add. 4  
 Dewart, E. H., xiv. 640  
 Dewes, Giles (d. 1535), iii. 620  
 D'Ewes, Sir Simonds (1602-1650), vi. 543, vii. 496, 497, 505, *Autobiography*, vii. 253, 254  
 De Wet, Christiaan Rudolf, xiv. Add. 6  
 De Witt, Dutch traveller, vi. 283, 292 ff.  
 Dewsbury, William (1621-1688), viii. 125, 472  
 Dey, Lal Behari, xiv. 633  
 Deyverdun, George (*fl.* 1768-1783), x. 351, 563  
*Dialogue between James II and his Italian queen*, viii. 106  
*Dialogue between the devil and George II*, ix. 415  
*Dialogus duarum sororum*, iii. 91  
*Dialogus linguae et ventris*, ii. 365  
 Diana, iii. 202, iv. 141, 225, vi. 184  
 Diana, in *Colin Clowd's Testament*, iii. 96  
 Diana, in *Fraser Bacon*, v. 379  
 Diana, in *The Flower and the Leaf*, ii. 250  
 Diana, in *Reason and Sensuality*, ii. 231  
 Diana, George Meredith's, xiii. 493  
 Diaper, William, *Ecloques*, ix. 140  
 Diaries and personal memoirs in Jacobean times, vii. 505 ff.  
 Dibben, Thomas (d. 1741), ix. 532  
 Dibdin, Charles (1745-1814), viii. 479; x. 99, 480, 498; xi. 311, 493, 498, 502; xiv. 248  
 Dibdin, James C., *Annals of the Edinburgh Stage*, x. 216, 498, xiii. 566  
 Dibdin, Thomas Frognall (1776-1847), xii. 388, 402, 568  
*Aedes Althorpianae*, xii. 407  
*Bibliographical Decameron, The*, xii. 407  
*Bibliographical Tour, A*, xii. 407  
*Bibliomania*, xii. 406, 407  
*Bibliophobia*, xii. 407  
*Bibliotheca Spenceriana*, xii. 407  
*Introduction to the Greek and Latin Classics*, xii. 406, 407  
*Library Companion, The*, xii. 407  
*Reminiscences of a Literary Life*, i. 239; xii. 407  
 Dibdin, Thomas John (1771-1841), xi. 491; xiii. 566, 568  
 Dibelius, W., xiii. 596; *Englische Roman-kunst*, xiii. 378

Diccon, in *Gammer Gurtons Needle*, vi. 334  
*Dice Play*, ix 57  
 Dicoeto. See Ralph of  
 Dicey, Albert Venn, xiv 594  
 Dicey, Edward, xiv 211  
 Dick, Ernst, xiii 624  
 Dick, in *Mrs Trimmer's Robins*, xi 421  
 Dick, Mr, in *David Copperfield*, xiii 362  
 Dick Amlet, in *Vanbrugh's Confederacy*, viii 185  
 Dick o' the Cow, ii 471  
 Dicke Droom, in *The Glasse of Governement*, v 127, 128  
 Dicke of Devonshire, vi 486, vii 509  
 Dickens, Charles (1812-1870), ii 203, vi 27, 32, 406; vii 156, viii 22, x 41, xi 318, 427, 523, xii 27, 243 ff., 278, 279, xiii 64, 198, 292, 294, 297, 306, 326, 334, 336 ff (main entry), 381, 382, 389, 416 ff, 428, 431, 467, 469, 471, 475, 491, 496, 508, 510, 512, 522, 547, 566, 567, 569, 571, 576, 583 ff, 627, also see Add 3, xiv 163, 179, 187, 206, 209, 260, 360, 496, 497  
*All the Year Round*, xii 484  
*American Notes*, xiii 357, 358, xiv 386  
*Barnaby Rudge*, x. 290, xiii 353, 355, 360, 368, 507  
*Battle of Life*, The, xiii 358, 359  
*Bleak House*, xiii 363, 367  
 'Boots at the Holly Tree Inn,' xiii 371  
*Child's History of England*, A, xiii 355, 365  
*Chimes*, The, xiii 358, 359  
*Christmas Books*, xiii 358, 361  
*Christmas Carol*, A, xiii 358, 359  
*Christmas stories*, xiii 338  
*Cricket on the Hearth*, The, xiii 358, 359  
*David Copperfield*, xiii 338, 357, 361 ff, 367, 369, 375, 434  
*Doctor Marigold's Prescriptions*, xiii 372  
*Dombey and Son*, xiii 351, 359 ff.  
*Edwin Drood*, The mystery of, xiii 344, 370, 371  
*George Silverman's Explanation*, xiii 359, 370  
 'Ghost in Master B's room, The,' xiii 371  
*Great Expectations*, xiii 348, 363, 365, 369, 468  
*Hard Times*, xiii 343, 348, 363, 365 ff, 373, 374, 416, 419  
*Haunted House*, The, xiii 371  
*Haunted Man*, The, xiii 358, 359, 361  
*Holiday Romance*, A, xiii 370  
*Hunted Down*, xiii 370  
 'Island of Silver-store, The,' xiii 371  
*Letters of Charles Dickens to Wilkie Collins*, xiii 487  
*Little Dorrit*, xiii 351, 366, 367  
*Martin Chuzzlewit*, xiii 357, 359, 360  
*Master Humphrey's Clock*, xiii 342, 353, 356  
*Message from the Sea*, A (with Wilkie Collins), xiii 371  
*Mrs Lurpiper*, xiii 372  
*Mudfog Papers*, The, xiii 342

Dickens, Charles  
*Mugby Junction*, xiii 372  
*Nicholas Nickleby*, xiii 348, 350, 351, 360  
*No Thoroughfare* (with Wilkie Collins), xiii 371  
*Old Curiosity Shop*, The, xiii 353, 354, 360  
*Oliver Twist*, x 54, xiii 350 ff, 360, 370  
*Our Mutual Friend*, xiii 348, 354, 370 ff.  
 'Our Parish,' xiii 343, 347  
 'Parliamentary Sketch,' xiii 343  
*Perils of Certain English Prisoners*, The, xiii 371  
*Pickwick Papers*, The, x 49, xii 130; xiii 339, 340, 342 ff, 352 ff, 357, 359, 360, 369, 418, 465, xiv 240, 258, 283  
*Pictures from Italy*, xiii 349, 359  
*Seven Poor Travellers*, The, xiii 371  
*Sketches by Boz*, xii 245, xiii 338, 341 ff, 353  
*Sketches of Young Couples*, xiii 342  
*Sketches of Young Gentlemen*, xiii 342, 348  
*Somebody's Luggage*, xiii 371  
*Tale of Two Cities*, A, xiii 297, 348, 355, 368, 369, 374  
*Tom Tiddler's Ground*, xiii 371  
*Uncommercial Traveller*, The, xii 130; xiii 341, 368, 371  
*Works* (Rochester ed.), xiii 506  
*Wreck of the Golden Mary*, The, xiii 371  
 Dickens, Charles, *Forster's Life of*, xiii 338  
 Dickens, Mary, xiii 585  
 Dickenson, John (fl 1594), iii 399, 417, 605; iv. 136, 536, *Shepherd's Complaint*, iv 138  
 Dickins, Bruce, i Add  
 Dickinson, Francis Henry, xiv 544  
 Dickinson, Henry, viii 47  
 Dickinson, William (1746-1823), xiv 238  
 Dickson, David (1583-1663), ix 594  
 Dickson, Robert, xii 568  
 Dickson, William Purdie (1823-1901), xii 412, 569  
 Dictionaries, English-Latin, iii 504  
*Dictionary, The New English*, iv 53  
*Dictionary of National Biography*, ix 264, 388, x 305, xii 341, 343, xiv 121, 122, 158  
 Dictys Cretensis, i 189, 519, 521; ii 197  
 Dieul (fl. 825), i 484  
 Didactic Literature, Old French, ii 569  
 Diderot, Denis, i 232, v 325; vi 94; ix 336; x 76, 88 ff, 299; xi 323, 326, 328; xiii 10, 520  
*De la Poésie Dramatique*, x. 89  
*Éloge de Richardson*, x 19, 467  
*Fils Naturel*, Le, x. 88  
*Paradoxe sur le Comédien*, xi. 493  
*Père de Famille*, Le, x 88, xi 304  
 Dido, ix 50, 66, 288; xiii 137  
 Dido, in *The Legend of Good Women*, ii 300  
 Dido, in *The Shepherds Calendar*, iii 254  
 Dido, queen of Carthage, iv. 20, v. 83, 114; viii. 73

- Dido, tragedy on, in Vergilian hexameters, vi 338
- Dido*, v 78
- Didot, printing press of, iv. 306
- Didot Percival*, in the Graal legend, i 301
- 'Didymus Mountain' (i.e. Thomas Hill), iv. 428
- Diego, in Arbutnot's *History of John Bull*, ix 151
- Diego di Miranda, Don, in *Don Quixote*, ix 301
- Dieppe, iv 164, xiii. 422
- Dies Irae*, ix. 200, xii 10, xiii 190
- Dietary of ghostly health*, *The*, ii 372
- Dietrich, Franz, i. 54, 135
- Dietrich von Bern, i 40
- Dieu save Dame Emme*, in *Piers the Plowman*, ii. 6
- Diffidence, in Bunyan's *Pilgrim's Progress*, vii 197
- Digby, Everard (*fl.* 1590), iv 315 ff., 576, vii 314
- Arte natandi*, *De*, iv. 316
- Dissuasive from taking away the livings and goods of the Church*, iv. 316
- Duplici methodo*, *De*, iv 316
- Theoria analytica, viam ad monarchiam scientiarum demonstrans*, iv 316
- Digby, George, 2nd earl of Bristol (1612-1677), vii 496, *Elvira*, viii. 147, 148, 473
- Digby, John, 1st earl of Bristol (1580-1653), vii. 496
- Digby, Sir Kenelm (1603-1665), iv 493, vii 253, 271, 318, 343, 506, 527; viii 71, 86, 370, 405, 410, 463; xiv 310, *Journal of a Voyage into the Mediterranean*, vii. 252, *Observations on Religio Medici*, vii 267; *Private Memoirs of*, vii 252
- Digby, Kenelm Henry (1800-1880), xii. 492
- Digby, Venetia, lady (born Stanley) (1600-1633), vii. 252, 253
- Digby plays, v. 21, 49, 434
- Digby's Farewell*, viii 110
- Digges, Sir Dudley (1583-1639), iv. 356, 579, vii 497, 513; *The Compleat Ambassador*, v 523, vii. 217, 493
- Digges, Dudley, the younger (1613-1643), vii. 513
- Digges, Leonard (1588-1635), iv 500, viii. 147
- Diggon Davie, in *The Shepherds Calendar*, iii 253
- Dighton, Robert (1752?-1814), xiv. 248
- Diligence, in *Ane Pleasant Satyre*, iii. 141 ff.
- Diligence, in *The Assembly of Ladies*, ii. 247
- Dilke, Charles Wentworth (1789-1864), ix 93, xi. 433, xii. 448
- Dilke, Sir Charles Wentworth (1843-1911), xiv 203, 220, 609; *Greater Britain*, xiv 108, 282, *Problems of Greater Britain*, xiv. 282
- Dillenius, John James (1687-1747), xiv. 316, 618
- Dillingham, John (*fl.* 1649), vii 409; *The Moderate Intelligencer*, vii. 396; *The Parliament Scout*, vii 396
- Dillon, John Blake (1816-1866), xiv. 350
- Dillon, Peter (1785?-1847), xiv 609
- Dillon, Wentworth, 4th earl of Roscommon (1633?-1685), vii 124, viii 249 ff., 466, 501, 503, ix 77, 203, 522, 525; x. 206, 520, *Ars Poetica*, viii. 252; *Essay on Translated Verse*, viii. 250, 251, 451
- Dilly, Charles (1739-1807), x. 534; xi. 361, 362
- Dully, Edward (1732-1779), x. 229, 536; xi 360 ff.
- Dulnot, Frank, xiv. 591
- Dulworth, W H, ix. 496, 515
- Dimnet, Ernest, xiii. 611
- Dingelstedt, Franz, v 340
- Dingley, Francis, of Munston, iii. 222
- Dingley, Rebecca, ix 104, 105, 110, 141; xiv 217
- Dunmont, Dandie, in Scott's *Guy Mannering*, xii 19, 27
- Dunsdale, Frederick T., ix. Add.
- Dio Cassius, vi 174
- Dio Chrysostomus, xii. 542
- Diocletian, i. 344
- Diocletian, in *The Prophetesse*, vi 157
- Diodati, Charles (1608?-1638), vii. 113, 149; x 137
- Diodati, Giovanni, vii 539
- Diodati, villa, xii 67
- Diodorus Siculus, iii. 75; vii. 545; xiv. 637, *Bibliotheca Historica*, xii 54
- Diogenes, in D'Avenant's *First Day's Entertainment*, viii. 133
- Diogenes, in *The Palace of Honour*, ii. 296
- Diogenes Laertius, v. 141
- Diogenes Laertius, in *The City Witt*, vi. 253
- Diomed, viii. 86
- Diomed, in *Confessio Amantis*, ii. 170
- Diomed, in *The Testament of Cresseid*, ii. 282
- 'Dion, Halicarnassensis,' vii. 74
- Dionysia, in *Alls Lost by Lust*, vi. 82
- Dionysius, iv. 500
- Dionysius Longinus, xii. 540
- Dionysius the Areopagite, i. 226, iii 7, 242; iv 311; ix 351
- Dionysius of Halicarnassus, vi. 206
- Dionysius, in *Damon and Pithias*, v. 133
- Dionysius, Pseudo-, iii. 7, 10, 244
- Dionysius the Tyrant*, *The History of*, iii. 138, 159
- Dionysius's Geography, ix. 439
- Diotima (Plato's), iii 245
- Directioun*, in Douglas's *Aeneid*, ii. 300
- Director*, *The*, ix 481
- Directorium Sacerdotum*, ii. 359
- Disciplina Clericalis*, i. 408; ii. 173 .

- Discipline, The First Book of*, III. 165.  
 See, also, under Knox, John
- Discobolus*, XIII. 502
- Discordia*, in *Arbuthnot's History of John Bull*, IX. 151
- Discourse of Poesy*, A, VIII. 273
- Discovery of 29 Sects*, A, VII. 438
- Discretion*, in *Ane Pleasant Satyre*, III. 141
- Discretion*, in *Piers the Plowman*, II. 22
- Discretion*, in *The Example of Virtue*, II. 258, 262
- Discretion*, in *The Palace of Honour*, II. 297
- Disdain*, in *The Faerie Queene*, III. 261
- Disdain*, in *The Passetyme of Pleasure*, II. 267
- Disney*, John, XIV. 651
- Disobedience*, in *Mvrou de l'Omme*, II. 162
- Dispatch*, in *Thomson's Castle of Indolence*, X. 119
- Disputational learning*, 1600-1660, VII. 541
- Disraeli*, Benjamin, earl of Beaconsfield (1804-1881), IX. 271, XIII. 22, 286, 377, 383 ff. (main entry), 443, 470, 598 ff.; XIV. 127, 136, 139, 142, 143, 180, 202, 215, 216, 218, 545, 565
- Alroy*, XIII. 385, 387, 388
- Coalition*, XIII. 391
- Coningsby*, XII. 170; XIII. 320, 383, 385 ff., 390, 391, 399, 413
- Coniarins Fleming*, XIII. 384, 390
- Count Alarcos*, XIII. 391
- Endymion*, XIII. 386 ff.
- Henrietta Temple*, XIII. 384 ff., 388, 390
- Infernal Marriage*, *The*, XIII. 390
- Ixion in Heaven*, XIII. 390
- Letters of Runnymede*, XIII. 385
- Lothair*, XIII. 386 ff.
- Popanilla*, XIII. 390
- Revolutionary Epick*, *The*, XIII. 391
- Rise of Iskander*, *The*, XIII. 385
- Runnymede Letters*, *The*, XIV. 199
- Spirit of Whiggism*, *The*, XIII. 385
- Sybil*, XIII. 385, 386, 389 ff., 413
- Tancred*, XIII. 383, 384, 386 ff., 390
- Venetia*, XIII. 383, 385, 390
- Vindication of the English Constitution*, XIII. 385
- Vivian Grey*, XIII. 383, 387, 389, 390, 485
- Whigs and Whiggism*, XIII. 386
- Young Duke*, *The*, XIII. 384, 389
- Disraeli*, Isaac (1766-1848), III. 88; XI. 511, XII. 406, 407, 569
- Amenities of Literature*, XII. 404
- Calamities of Authors*, XII. 404, 405
- Curiosities of Literature*, XII. 392, 404, 405
- Literary Miscellanies*, XII. 411
- Quarrels of Authors*, XII. 404
- Diss*, Norfolk, II. 293, III. 75, 78, 81, 104
- Dissait*, in *Ane Pleasant Satyre*, III. 141
- Dissertation sur la poésie anglaise*, V. 319
- 'Dissidence of Dissent'*, *the*, XIII. 113
- Dissimulation*, in *Kynge Johan*, V. 73
- Distaff*, Jenny, in *The Tatler*, IX. 44, 45, 59
- Distaff-lane*, in *The Masque of Christmas*, VI. 405
- Distracted Emperor*, *The*, VI. 513
- Ditchley*, near Woodstock, VIII. 233
- Diu Kröne*, by Heinrich von dem Turlin, I. 299
- Durnall of Remarkable Occurents*, *The*, III. 168, 569
- Durnalls*, VII. 392, 393, 437
- Dwes and Pauper*, II. 365, 367
- Dwes Pragmaticus*, V. 396
- Divine Correction*, in *Ane Pleasant Satyre*, III. 142, 144, 145
- Divine Poems*, XI. 410
- Divinity*, lady (in an anti-Martinist play), III. 447
- Divyāvādāna*, XII. 535
- Dixie*, Sir Woolstone (1525-1594), V. 148
- Dixon*, Henry Hall, 'The Druid' (1822-1870), XIV. 601
- Dixon*, Richard Watson (1833-1900), XIII. 132, 205, 215, 226, 553, XIV. 544
- Fallen Ravn*, XIII. 219
- Feathers of the Willow*, *The*, XIII. 220
- Last Poems*, XIII. 219
- Love's Consolation*, XIII. 219
- Mano*, XIII. 219
- Ode on Advancing Age*, XIII. 220
- Poems*, XIII. 219
- To Shadow*, XIII. 220
- Dixon*, Robert (d. 1688), VII. 565, IX. 549
- Dixon*, William Hepworth (1821-1879), XII. 495; XIV. 212, 280, 559, 609, 628
- Dixon*, William Macneil, XIII. 528, 540, 550, 624; *Edinburgh Book of Scottish Verse*, XI. 487
- Dixon*, W. W., XIV. 591
- Dobbin*, major William, in *Thackeray's Vanity Fair*, XIII. 319, 321, 325
- Dobell*, Bertram (1837-1914), VI. 5; VII. 48; XII. 441 ff.; XIII. 120, 541, 553
- Dobell*, Sydney Thompson (1824-1874), XIII. 173, 175 ff., 456, 553, 554, 611
- Balder*, XII. 125, XIII. 176 ff.
- England in Time of War*, XIII. 178
- Keith of Ravelston*, XIII. 178
- Nuptial Song*, A, XIII. 178
- Roman*, *The*, XIII. 178
- Tommy's Dead*, XIII. 178
- Do-best*, in *Piers the Plowman*, II. 2, 3, 21 ff., 27, 30, 32
- Do-better*, in *Piers the Plowman*, II. 2, 3, 21 ff., 27, 30, 32
- Dobree*, Peter Paul (1782-1825), XII. 361, 363, 365, 528, 537; *Adversaria*, XII. 365; *Lexicon rhetoricum Cantabrigiense*, XII. 365; *Notes on Inscriptions*, XII. 365
- Dobson*, Austin (1840-1923), IX. 81; X. 4, 13, 296, 467, 472, 538, also see Add; XI. 416, 503, 513, 514, 520; XII. 487, 489; XIII. 235, 557; XIV. 597; *Horace Walpole*, X. 277
- Dobson*, William (fl. 1734), IX. 531
- Doctor*, in *Ane Pleasant Satyre*, III. 145

- Doctor Syntax in Paris*, xiv. 242  
*Doctrinal of Death, The*, ii. 368  
 Doctrine, tower of, in *The Passetyme of Pleasure*, ii. 256, 263  
 Dodd, A., ix. 88  
 Dodd, William (1729-1777), x. 525  
 Dodd, in *Reade's Hard Cash*, xiii. 476  
 Doddridge, Philip (1702-1751), ix. 615; x. 419, 430, 432 ff., 575, 576; *Rise and Progress of Religion in the Soul*, x. 432  
 Doderidge, Sir John (1555-1628), viii. 525 ff.  
 Dodger, the, in *Oliver Twist*, xiii. 351  
 Dodgson, Charles Lutwidge (pseud. 'Lewis Carroll,' 1832-1898), xi. 522, 523; xiii. 554; xiv. 180, 228, 528  
*Alice in Wonderland*, vii. 35; xi. 429, xiii. 186  
*Hunting of the Snark, The*, xiii. 186  
*Jabberwocky*, xiii. 186  
*Rhyme and Reason*, xiii. 186  
*Sylvie and Bruno*, xi. 429; xiii. 186  
*Walrus and the Carpenter, The*, xiii. 186  
 Dodington, George Bubb, lord Melcombe (1691-1762), ix. 96, 211, 283, 284, 547, x. 105, 115; *Diary*, ix. 283, 284  
 Dodoens, Rembert, iv. 614; *A Nieuwe Herbal*, iii. 620; iv. 423, 465, *Pemptades*, iv. 428  
 Dodona, site of, xii. 366  
 Dodsley, James (1724-1797), xi. 158, 359  
 Dodsley, Robert (1703-1764), v. 46, 60; ix. 199, 210, 212 ff. (main entry), 524, 534; x. 139, 149, 152, 156, 163, 188, 192, 200, 277, 308 ff., 494, 500, 511; xi. 352, 357 ff., 362, 368, 369, 513, 536  
*Collection of Poems*, viii. 49; ix. 213, 214; x. 311, 509 ff., xi. 358  
*Compendium of Voyages*, x. 45  
*Muse in Livery*, ix. 213  
*Select Collection of Old Plays*, viii. 147; ix. 213, xi. 358  
*The Toyshop*, xi. 358  
 Dodsword, Roger (1585-1654), ix. 383, 390, 392, 584, 590, xii. 387  
 Dodwell, Edward (1767-1832), xiii. 543; *Classical and Topographical Tour through Greece*, xii. 376  
 Dodwell, Henry, the elder (1641-1711), viii. 350 ff., 517; ix. 368, 369, 556, 561, 565, 577, 585; x. 348, 402; *De Cyclis*, ix. 369  
 Dodwell, Henry, the younger (d. 1784), ix. 322; *Christianity not founded on argument*, ix. 329, 556, 557, 575  
 Dodwell, Miss, ix. 561  
 Doe, Charles, vii. 486  
 Doeg, in *The Second Part of Absalom and Achitophel*, viii. 46, 218  
 Doesborch or Desborowe, John of, ii. 374, 375; iii. 92, iv. 81; (printed by), *Of the newlandes and of ye people founde by the messengers of the Kynge of Portynagle named Emanuel*, ii. 375; iv. 81, 82  
 Dogberry, in *Much Ado about Nothing*, iv. 412; v. 215, 403; vi. 53, 244; xi. 295; xiii. 71  
 Doggrel, Sir Iliad [Burnet, Thomas], ix. 289, 497  
 Dol Common, in *The Alchemist*, v. 420; vi. 25  
 Dolben, Digby Mackworth (1848-1867), xii. 300, 306, 499, xiii. 554  
 Dolben, John (1625-1686), viii. 345  
 Dolby, George, xiii. 585  
 Dolce, Lodovico, iii. 408; v. 70, 80, 85  
*Didone*, v. 83 ff.  
*Grocasta*, v. 79  
*Phoenissae*, iv. 4  
*Troiane*, v. 77  
 Dole, Nathan Haskell, xiii. 549  
 Dolet, Etienne, iv. 369, 586  
 Do-little Lane, in *The Masque of Christmas*, vi. 405  
 Doll, in *Henry IV*, v. 211  
 Dolléans, Edouard, xiv. 535  
 Dolling, Robert William Radclyffe (1851-1902), xiv. 559  
 Dollinger, Johann J. I., xiv. 129  
 Dolman, John (fl. 1551), iv. 6, 500  
 Dolman, Miss, x. 310, 551  
 Dombey, Paul, Dickens's, xiii. 361  
*Domesday, Fifteen Signs before*, i. 398, 510  
*Domesday Book*, i. 436, viii. 358, xii. 557, 558  
 Domestic drama, English, vi. 110, 150  
 Domestic tragedies, English, v. 419  
 Domett, Alfred (1811-1887), xiii. 554  
*'Centuries ago'*, xiii. 208  
*Christmas Hymn, A*, xiii. 208  
*Floisam and Jetsam*, iv. 409  
*Ranolf and Amohia*, xiii. 207; xiv. 409  
 Dominic, St. i. 222, 379  
 Dominica, xiv. 237  
 Dominicans, i. 222, 396; ii. 419; iii. 77, 103; vi. 289; viii. 66; x. 320  
 Dominicans, in Cambridge and Oxford, ii. 396, 397  
 Dominicans, in Paris, ii. 396, 397  
 Dominichi, Lodovico, iii. 104  
 Dominis, Antonio de, vii. 350  
 Dominus, in *Saturnalia*, vi. 360  
 Domitia, in *The Roman Actor*, vi. 176, 180  
 Domitian, i. 251; iii. 492  
 Domitian, in *The Roman Actor*, vi. 174, 175, 180  
 Domitilla, in *The Royall Master*, vi. 230  
 Don Armado, in *Love's Labour's Lost*, viii. 144  
 Don Diego, in Jonson's *The Alchemist*, viii. 144  
*Don Gayferos*, i. 326  
 Don Juan, in Shadwell's *Libertine*, viii. 198  
 Don Quixote, i. 326; viii. 75, 76, 79  
 Dôn, the children of, i. 280  
 Donald, in Holcroft's *Deserted Daughter*, xi. 307  
 Donaldson, Alexander, xi. 348, 378



- Donaldson, Augustus Blair, **xiii** 556  
 Donaldson, David, **ii** 135  
 Donaldson, James (fl. 1713), **ix** 611  
 Donaldson, Sir James, **xiv** 595, 655  
 Donaldson, John Willham (1811–1861),  
**xii** 528  
*Classical Scholarship and Classical Learning*, **xii** 367  
*New Cratylus, The*, **xii** 367  
*Theatre of the Greeks, The*, **xii** 367  
*Varronianus*, **xii** 367  
 Donati, Eduardo, **iii** 337  
 Donatists, the, **xii** 288  
 Donatus, grammars of, **i** 125, 131, **ii** 407  
 Doncaster, **ii** 51, 101, 365, **xi** 186, **xii** 564; **xiii** 389, **xiv** 248  
 Doncaster, viscount *See* Hay, James  
 'Done oracio,' **v** 180  
 Doni, **iv** 508  
 Donne, John (1573–1631), **iii** 195, 484;  
**iv** 64, 167, 188, 195, 214, 225–256  
 (main entry), 257, 259, 274 ff., 377, 446,  
 496, 556 ff., 560, 563, **v** 377, **vi** 2, 10 ff.,  
 17, 81, 201, 209, 211, **vii** 2, 11, 20, 22,  
 30, 43, 53, 56, 71, 73, 78, 92 ff., 97, 98,  
 148, 168, 179, 186, 190, 205, 284, 286,  
 292, 520, 545, **viii** 260, 261, 270, 271,  
 333, 335, 418, 419; **ix** 176, 495, **x** 255,  
**xii** 286, **xiii** 213, 243, 498, **xiv** 513, 547  
*Aure and Angels*, **iv** 240  
*Anatomy of the World, The*, **iv** 234  
*Anniversaries*, **iv** 243, 245, 248  
*Annunciation and Passion*, **iv** 248  
*Apparition, The*, **iv** 240  
 'At Court,' **iv** 230  
*Autumnal*, **iv** 240  
*Bart, The*, **vii** 9  
 BLAGANATOE, **iv** 232, 239, 250  
*Blossom, The*, **iv** 242  
*Break of Day, The*, **iv** 243  
 'By our first strange and fatal inter-  
 view,' **iv** 243  
*Calme, The*, **iv** 229, 247  
*Canonization, The*, **iv** 243  
*Chain, The*, **iv** 241, 247  
 (?) 'Come Fates,' **iv** 240  
 'Dear Love, continue nice,' **iv** 239  
*Death be not proud*, **iv** 248  
*Death I recant*, **iv** 248  
*Death's Duel*, **iv** 234  
*Devotions*, **iv** 234, 250  
*Dialogue*, **iv** 239  
*Divine Poems*, **iv** 234, 235; **vii** 31, 35  
*Dream, The*, **iv** 240, 243  
*Ecstasy, The*, **iv** 243  
*Eighty Sermons*, **iv** 276  
*Elegie on Prince Henry*, **iv** 234  
*Elegies*, **iv** 233, 235, 239 ff., 245  
*Epigrams*, **iv** 235  
*Epistles to Wotton*, **iv** 247  
*Epithalamiums*, **iv** 233, 235  
*Essays in Divinity*, **iv** 250  
*Expiration, The*, **iv** 243  
 'For Godsake hold your tongue,' **iv** 243  
*Funerall, The*, **iv** 242  
*Funerall Elegies*, **iv** 232, 235, 245, 246

- Donne, John  
 'Go catch a falling star,' **iv** 240; **vii** 26  
*Holy Sonnets*, **iv** 249  
*Ignatius has Conclave*, **iv** 233, 250  
 'I love to talk with some old lover's  
 ghost,' **vii** 26  
*Indifferent, The*, **iv** 240  
 'Kind pity checks my spleen,' **iv** 227  
*La Corona*, **iv** 249  
*Lamentations of Jeremy, The*, **iv** 235,  
 249  
 Letters to countess of Bedford, **iv** 247  
*Letters to Severall Personages*, **iv** 235,  
 246  
*Litany, The*, **iv** 249, **vii** 17  
*Love's War*, **iv** 240  
 'Now thou hast loved me one whole  
 day,' **vii** 26  
*Paradoxes*, **iv** 233, 239, 249  
*Perfume, The*, **iv** 241  
*Picture, The*, **iv** 241  
*Primrose, The*, **iv** 242  
*Problems*, **iv** 233, 250  
*Progresse of the Soule, The*, **iv** 233, 235,  
 245  
*Pseudo-Martyr*, **iv** 232, 239, 249, 250  
*Satyres*, **iv** 233, 235, 245  
 'Send home my long stray'd eyes to  
 me,' **iv** 240  
*Sermons*, **iv** 234  
*Songs and Sonets*, **iv** 235, 239; **vii** 2  
 'Soul's joy,' **iv** 239  
*Storm, The*, **iv** 229, 247  
*Sun-rising, The*, **iv** 243  
*To Christ*, **iv** 249  
*To God, my God*, **iv** 249  
*To God the Father*, **iv** 249  
 'To make the doubt clear,' **iv** 240  
*To Sir Nicholas Smith*, **iv** 236  
*Twickenham Garden*, **iv** 242  
*Upon Mr Thomas Coryat's Crudities*,  
**iv** 234  
*Valediction forbidding Mourning*, **iv** 242  
*Valediction of Weeping*, **iv** 242  
*Woman's Constancy*, **iv** 240  
 Donne, John (1604–1662), **iv** 276  
 Donne, William Bodham (1807–1882), **xii** 520, **xiii** 158; *Essays on the Drama*, **xii** 339  
 Donusa, in *The Renegado*, **vi** 176 ff.  
 Doolittle, Thomas (1632?–1707), **x** 436;  
*Sufferings of Christ*, **iv** 443  
*Doomsday*, **i** 252, 510  
*Doomsday (a broadside)*, **iv** 472  
*Doomsday poems*, **i** 495  
 Doon, river, **xi** 260  
 Doones, the, in Blackmore's *Lorna Doone*,  
**xiii** 483  
 Dora, in *David Copperfield*, **xiii** 362,  
 366  
 Doran, Cecily, Gissing's, **xiii** 511  
 Doran, John (1807–1878), **xi** 491, 519;  
**xiv** 575  
*A Lady of the last Century*, **x** 296  
*Knights and their Days*, **xiv** 153

- Doran, John  
*Mann and Manners at the Court of Florence*, x. 282  
*Their Majesties' Servants*, xiv. 153
- Dorastus, in *Pandosto*, iii. 405
- Dorax, in Dryden's *Don Sebastian*, viii. 35
- Dorchester, xii. 363, Roman amphitheatre at, vi. 283
- Dorchester, viscount. *See* Carleton, Sir Dudley
- Dorigen, in *The Franklin's Tale*, ii. 210
- Dorilant, Sir John, in Whitehead's *School for Lovers*, x. 96
- Dorimant, in Etherege's *Man of Mode*, viii. 157, 243
- Dorislauus of Holland, iv. 183
- Dorlandus, Petrus, *Elckerlyk*, ii. 373
- Dormer, Robert, 1st earl of Carnarvon (d. 1643), iv. 181, vi. 162
- Dormer's News Letter*, ix. 481
- Dornton, in Holcroft's *Road to Ruin*, xi. 306
- Dorothea, i. 82
- Dorothea, in *James IV*, v. 153 ff.
- Dorothea, in Massinger's *The Virgin Martyr*, vi. 61, 170, 175, 187, xii. 75
- Dorothea, in *Middlemarch*, xiii. 434, 442
- Dorrington, Edward (? pseudonym), xi. 531, 535
- Dorrits, the, Dickens's, xiii. 354, 367
- D'Orsay, Alfred Guillaume Gabriel, count (1801-1852), xrv. 126
- Dorset, ii. 470, vii. 84; ix. 164, x. 22, 27, xi. 109, xii. 384, 558, 561, 567, xiii. 354, xiv. 323
- Dorset dialect, xii. 455
- Dorset, Catherine Ann (1750?-1817?), xi. 521, 523; *Lion's Masquerade*, xi. 428; *Peacock at Home*, xi. 428
- Dorset, countess of, ix. 166
- Dorset, earls of. *See* Sackville, Charles, Richard, Thomas
- Dort, iv. 459
- Dort, synod of, vii. 173, 365, 493
- D'Orville, xii. 529
- Dory, John*, ii. 470
- Dostoevsky, F. M., *The Brothers Karamazov*, xiii. 513
- Dotheboys hall, in *Nicholas Nickleby*, xiii. 352
- Douady, Jules, xii. 476
- Douay, iii. 484; iv. 147, 315, 459, vii. 343, 344, xiv. 59
- Douay commentary, vii. 538
- Double Falsehood, v. 489
- Doubledick, Richard, in Dickens's *Seven Poor Travellers*, xiii. 371
- Douce, Francis (1757-1834), ii. 141, 374
- Douglas, in Mrs Oliphant's *Kirsteen*, xiii. 479
- Douglas, captain (1667), viii. 436
- Douglas, Catherine, duchess of Queensberry (d. 1777), ix. 182 ff
- Douglas, Charles, 3rd duke of Queensberry (1698-1778), ix. 182 ff; x. 114; xi. 351

- Douglas, Charles Mackinnon, xrv. 534
- Douglas, Francis (1710?-1790?), ix. 609, 615, x. 532 ff.
- Douglas, Gawin or Gavin (1475?-1522), ii. 105, 106, 108, 110 ff, 145, 272, 278, 284 ff., 294-302 (main entry), 313, 536 ff; iii. 130 ff., 135, 156, 208, 226, 317; x. 251, 270, xi. 224, 225
- Aeneid*, trans of, ii. 273, 295, 297 ff.; iv. 453
- Auræ Oratones*, ii. 295
- Conscience*, ii. 295, 298
- King Hart*, ii. 260, 295, 297
- Palace of Honour, The*, ii. 145, 294 ff., 298, 302, 305, iii. 132, 134; iv. 453, 470; vii. 198, ix. 401
- Vergil*, ix. 401, 614
- Douglas, George, *pseud See* Brown, George Douglas
- Douglas, Sir George Brisbane Scott, ii. 450, xii. 496, *Book of Scottish Poetry, The*, xi. 487
- Douglas, Sir James (1286?-1330), ii. 131
- Douglas, James, xiii. 563
- Douglas, James, 4th duke of Hamilton (1658-1712), ix. 472
- Douglas, Dr James (1675-1742), xii. 403
- Douglas, James of, in *Bruce*, ii. 117, 120, 121
- Douglas, John (1721-1807), x. 331, 554, *Criterion of Miracles*, x. 391, 567
- Douglas, lady Juliana, in Susan Ferrier's *Marriage*, xii. 272, 274
- Douglas, M. A., xiv. 658
- Douglas, William, 8th earl of Douglas (1425?-1452), ii. 130
- Douglas, William (*fl.* 1660), ix. 594
- Douglas, William Scott (1815-1883), xi. 482, 484
- Douglas* ballad, the, ii. 453
- Douglas cause, x. 215
- Douglas family, ii. 130 ff.; iii. 133
- Douglas Tragedy*, i. 334; ii. 466
- Douglas-Albany quarrels, the, ii. 295
- Douglasdale, ii. 121
- Douglass, Arthur, xiv. Add. 6
- Douse, Francis, xii. 417
- Dove, Sir Benjamin and lady, in Cumberland's *Brothers*, xi. 292, 308
- Dove, Dr Daniel, in Southey's *Doctor*, xi. 186
- Dove, Jane Frances, xiv. 657
- Dove cottage, xi. 113, 114, 452
- Dover, iii. 3, iv. 477, vii. 208; viii. 229, 298; ix. 268, 300; x. 132, 133, 226, 276, 445
- Dow, Alexander (d. 1779), xiv. 634, *Sethona*, xiv. 369, *Zingus*, xiv. 369
- 'Doway,' university of, v. 127
- Dowden, Edward (1843-1913), xi. 447, 449, 453, 456, 460, 464, 466, 467, xii. 441, 443, 444, 446, 448, 457, 466; xiii. 72, 516, 528, 532, 535, 547, 606, xiv. 233, 544, 575, 576, 585; *Life of Shelley*, xiv. 162; *Shakespeare... his Mind and Art*, xiv. 162

- Dowel, John, vii. 527  
 Do-well, in *Piers the Plowman*, II. 2, 3, 18, 21 ff., 27, 28, 30, 32  
 Dowland, John (1563?-1626?), iv. 132, 530, xiv. 339; *A Pilgrim's Solace*, iv. 131  
 Dowland, Robert (17th cent.), iv. 132, 530  
 Dowler, Mr, in *The Pickwick Papers*, xiii. 348  
 Dowling, Richard, xiv. 626; *Mystery of Killard*, *The*, xiv. 361; *On Babes and Ladders*, xiv. 362  
 Down, county, xii. 400, 565, xiii. 448  
 Down, Kent, xiv. 329  
 Down hall, Essex, ix. 171, 172  
 'Down Survey,' the, of forfeited lands, viii. 391  
*Downfall of Dagon, The*, vii. 434  
*Downfall of temporizing poets, The*, vii. 439  
 Downes, Andrew (1549?-1628), iii. 483, vii. 353, 545; *De Caede Eratosithemus*, vii. 358; *De Pace*, vii. 358  
 Downes, John (fl. 1662-1710), *Roscus Anglicanus*, viii. 215, 218, 479  
 Downey, Edmund, xiv. 627  
 Downing, Emanuel (fl. 1650), vii. 401  
 Downing, Sir George (1684?-1749), viii. 288  
 Downman, Hugh (1740-1809), xi. 496  
 Dowsabell, in Drayton's *Eglogs*, iv. 198  
 Dowsing, William (1596?-1679?), vii. 39  
 Dowson, Ernest (1867-1900), xiii. 235, 245, 554, *I have been faithful to thee, Cynara*, xiii. 245  
 Dowson, John (1820-1881), xii. 563; xiv. 373  
 Dowson, M. E. See Palmer, William Scott  
 Doyle, Sir Francis Hastings Charles (1810-1883), xiii. 50, 554; xiv. 656, *Private of the Buffs, A*, xiii. 207; *Red Thread of Honour, The*, xiii. 207  
 Doyle, James E (1822-1892), xiv. 559  
 Doyle, John Andrew (1844-1907), xiv. 108, 544  
 Doyle, Martin, xiv. 345  
 Doyle, Richard (1824-1883), xi. 525, 532; xiii. 327, 551; xiv. 263, 606  
 D'Oyly, Christopher, x. 457, 462  
 Dracontius, i. 84  
 Drage, William (1637?-1669), vii. 565  
 Draghi, John Baptist (17th cent.), viii. 451  
 Drake, Sir Francis (1540?-1596), iii. 58, 372; iv. 1, 79, 84, 90, 98, 101, 102, 107, 109, 112, 120, 300, 344, 520, 579, v. 384, 402, vii. 281; x. 185, 519, xiii. 403  
 Drake, Sir Francis (the younger), *Sir Francis Drake Reviv'd*, iv. 112, 520  
 Drake, Francis (1696-1771), *York*, ix. 395, 584  
 Drake, James (1667-1707), viii. 103, 467, 489  
 Drake, Nathan (1766-1836), *Essays illustrative of the Rambler*, x. 193, 515, 531  
*Drake, The*, vi. 61

- Drakenberg, the, xiv. 414  
 Drama and the stage in the age of Johnson, the, x. 75 ff., 479 ff.  
*Drames*, v. 216  
 Drane, Augusta Theodosia (1823-1894), xiv. 660  
 Drant, Thomas (d. 1578?), iii. 227; iv. 26, 501, 560, 588; v. 175  
 Draper, Mrs Eliza (1744-1778), x. 52  
 Draper, Sir William (1721-1787), x. 455, 459, 580  
 Drapier, M. B. (Swift's pseudonym), ix. 128  
 Drawcansir, in *The Rehearsal*, viii. 30  
 Drawcansir, Sir Alexander (Fielding's pseudonym), x. 37  
 Drayton, Michael (1563-1631), i. 189; iii. 206, 249, 281, 292, 293, 296, 299 ff., 305, 307, 325, 347, 591, 594, iv. 101, 110, 136, 137, 140, 159, 176, 182, 193-224 (main entry), 242, 285, 305, 401, 407, 448, 496, 520, 552 ff., 601, v. 167, 253, 254, 256, 264, 347, 355, 360, 369, 370, 377, 414, 520; vi. 2, 69, 127, 281, 351; vii. 57, 59, 64, 67, 284, 299, 439, 522; viii. 258, 259, 270, 272  
*Agincourt, Ballad of*, iv. 195, 215, 221  
*Agincourt, The Battle of*, iv. 221  
*Amours*, iv. 204  
 'An evil spirit,' iv. 206  
*Baron's Wars, The*, iii. 223, 347; iv. 200, 208, 220, 221  
*Cromwell, The Legend of Great*, iii. 223; iv. 202, 203, 216  
*David and Goliath*, iv. 223  
*Eclogues*, iii. 249; iv. 137, 198  
*Elegies upon sundry occasions*, iv. 221, 222, 223  
*Endymion and Phoebe*, iv. 199, 201, 202, 206, 207, 210, 223  
*England's Heroicall Epistles*, iii. 223; iv. 194, 201, 209 ff., 236, vii. 56  
*Epistle to George Sandys*, iv. 211  
*Harmonie of the Church, The*, iv. 195, 196, 198, 407  
*Heavenly Harmonie of Spirituall Songs, A*, iv. 196  
 'How many paltry,' iv. 206  
*Hymn to his Ladies Birth-Place*, iv. 200  
*Idea, the Shepherd's Garland*, iii. 292, 293, 296; iv. 137, 195 ff., 211, 221, 222  
*Idea Myrrour*, iii. 299; iv. 203 ff., 207  
 'Into these loves,' iv. 205  
*Man in the Moone, The*, iv. 207, 212  
 'Many there be excelling,' iv. 205  
*Matilda*, iii. 223; iv. 202, 209  
*Miseries of Queene Margarte, The*, iv. 221  
*Moone-Calfe, The*, iv. 212, 222  
*Mortimeriados*, iii. 347; iv. 201, 202, 207, 208  
*Moses, his Birth and Miracles*, iv. 212, 223  
*Moses in a Map of his Miracles*, iv. 212, 223  
*Muses Elizium, The*, iv. 222

Drayton, Michael  
*Noah's Flood*, iv. 223  
*Nymphidia*, i. 321; iv. 221  
*Odes*, iv. 200, 213 ff., 221  
*Of his Ladies not Coming to London*, iv. 222  
*Of Poets and Poesy, Epistle to Henry Reynolds*, iii. 228; iv. 159, 223, vii. 309  
*Owle, The*, iv. 211, 212  
*Paeon Triumphall*, iv. 211  
*Piers Gaveston*, iii. 223, iv. 202, 203, 209  
*Poems, Lyric and Pastoral*, iv. 137, 193, 198  
*Polyolbrion*, ii. 239; iii. 206; iv. 157, 200, 203, 210, 216 ff., 457  
*Quest of Cynthia, The*, iv. 222  
*Remedy for Love, His*, iii. 300  
*Robert, Duke of Normandy*, iii. 223; iv. 201 ff., 209  
*Shepherds Sirena, The*, iv. 222  
*'Since there's no help,'* iv. 206  
*To his Coy Love*, iv. 214  
*To His Rival*, iv. 214  
*To the Majestie of King James*, iv. 211  
*To the New Yeere*, iv. 214  
*To the Virginian Voyage*, iv. 215  
*'Whilst thus my pen,'* iv. 206  
*See, also, under Middleton, Rowland*  
Drayton Beauchamp, iii. 461  
Dread, in *Piers the Plowman*, ii. 9  
*'Dread Maria's Universal Fall,'* ix. 166  
*Dream of the Cabal*, viii. 93  
*Dream of the Rood* (? Cynewulf), i. 46, 56 ff., 62, 63, 69, 147, 480  
*Dream of the Rood*, Ruthwell Cross, i. 12; ii. 101  
Drede, in *The Bowge of Courte*, iii. 82  
Drelincourt, Peter (1644-1722), ix. 13  
Drennan, William (1754-1820), xiv. 343, 626, *Erwin*, xiv. 343, *Letters of Orellana*, xiv. 343; *Wake of William Orr, The*, xiv. 343  
Dresden, vi. 187; ix. 566; xiii. 431  
Drift, Adrian, ix. 167, 169, 172, 244, 531, *also see Add.*  
Dring, Thomas, vii. 140  
Drinkwater, John, xiii. 545, 547  
Driver, Samuel Rolles (1846-1914), xii. 510, 548; *Introduction to the Literature of the Old Testament*, xii. 379  
Droeshout, E. P., v. 100  
Drogheda, vii. 223, 399, 401, *also see Add.*  
Drogheda, lady (d. c. 1681), wife of Wycherley, W., viii. 162  
Drogheda, St Peter's church, vii. 402  
Dromios, in *The Comedy of Errors*, v. 200  
Dromodotus, in *Pedantius*, vi. 345  
Dromore, deanery of, ix. 314  
Dromore, Ireland, viii. 331; xiii. 392, 400  
*'Drone Hall,'* Oxford, ix. 462  
Drosomell (Herrick's), vii. 14  
Droyn, Jehan, iii. 66  
Druce, George Claridge, xiv. 618, 620  
Drugger, Abel, in *The Alchemist*, vi. 25; x. 300; xi. 285  
Druidism, ix. 394, 396

Druids, i. 13, 14  
Drummond, Henry (1851-1897), xii. 510  
Drummond, J., xiii. 518  
Drummond, John, 1st earl Melfort (1649-1714), viii. 298  
Drummond, Sir John (d. 1610), iv. 173  
Drummond, Margaret (1472?-1501), ii. 288, 320  
Drummond, Peter Robert (1802-1879), xiii. 559  
Drummond, William, of Hawthornden (1585-1649), iii. 304, 306, 591, *also see Add.*; iv. 150, 159, 160, 173 ff. (main entry), 181, 183, 191, 218, 225, 226, 231, 235, 239, 245, 471, 496, 547, 548, v. 382, vi. 1, 2, 6, 12, 40, 43, 44, 50, 54, 66, 127, 248, 399; vii. 35, 308 ff., 522; viii. 258, 368, ix. 76; x. 539  
*Cypress Grove, The*, iv. 176, 177  
*Flowers of Sion*, iv. 177  
*Forth Feasting*, iv. 176  
*Hymn of the Fairest Fair*, iv. 177  
*Madrigals and Epigrams*, vii. 16  
*Tears on the Death of Moechiades*, iv. 175  
Drummond, William Hamilton (1778-1865), xiv. 626, 631  
Drummond, William Henry (1854-1907), xiv. 383, 393 ff., 400, 640  
*Canadian Country Doctor*, xiv. 395  
*Great Fight, The*, xiv. 393, 395  
*Habitant, The*, xiv. 393, 395  
*Johnnae Courteau*, xiv. 395  
*Ole Doctor Fiset*, xiv. 395  
*Philorum's Canoe*, xiv. 395  
*Vieux Temps, Le*, xiv. 393  
*Voyageur, The*, xiv. 395  
*Wreck of the Julie Plante, The*, xiv. 394  
Drumsoy, ix. 414  
*Drunkard's Character, The*, vii. 436  
Drury, Elizabeth (d. 1610), iv. 232, 245, 248  
Drury, Joseph (1750-1834), xiv. 431  
Drury, Sir Robert (fl. 1574?-1613), iv. 232  
Drury, Robert (b. 1687), xiv. 609; *Journal*, ix. 25  
Dryburgh abbey, i. 371  
Dryden, Elizabeth, ix. 101  
Dryden, Erasmus, viii. 2  
Dryden, Sir Erasmus Henry (1669-1710), ix. 101  
Dryden, Honor, daughter of Sir John Dryden, viii. 5  
Dryden, John (1631-1700), i. 314; ii. 189, 193, 212, 223, 250, 251, iii. 177, 186, 354, iv. 2, 4, 28, 151, 162, 193, 203, 210, 238, 245, v. 196, 232, 234, 235, 248, 386, vi. 8, 10, 12, 28, 31, 38, 65, 123, 125, 126, 138, 141, 142, 150, 270, 364, 534, vii. 8, 14, 70, 77, 82 ff., 87, 99 ff., 104, 106, 120, 122, 123, 143, 157, 200, 208, 210, 277, 293, 297, 299, 303, 306; viii. 1-64 (main entry), 70, 84, 89, 101, 103, 104, 107, 137, 148, 154, 158, 162, 166, 170, 171, 180, 190, 191, 198, 202, 204, 206, 210, 218, 227 ff., 231 ff., 237, 240, 241, 243, 245 ff., 249, 250; 253, 258,

Dryden, John

261, 263, 265 ff., 333, 336, 345, 422, 426 ff., 445, 447 ff., 466, 467, 474, 483, 484, 491, 494, 498, 499, 505, *also see* Add., ix. 74 ff., 81, 86, 132, 136, 158, 165, 176, 194 ff., 198, 201, 202, 206, 207, 209, 211, 223, 265, 294, 295, 297, 298, 303, 389, 405, 493, 522, 531, x. 30, 75, 135, 142, 164, 173, 176, 178, 189, 190, 208, 227, 246, 247, 249, 255, 262, 449, 487, 539, xi. 31, 45, 188 ff., 193, 222, 227, 350, 353, 354, 511, xii. 45, 97, 119, 149, 195, 196, 230, 245, 249, 280, 417, 541, xiii. 96, 108, 137, 258, 264, 265, 281, 346, 606, xiv. 124, 442, 486, 500, 558  
*Absalom and Achitophel*, viii. 35, 39 ff., (main entry), 45, 46, 87, 162, 217, 267, xi. 40  
*Account of the Ensuing Poem, in a letter to Sir Robert Howard, An*, viii. 10  
*Aeneas*, viii. 56, 272  
*Albion and Albanus*, viii. 34, 153, 429  
*Alexander's Feast*, viii. 50, 59, 266  
*All for Love*, viii. 31, 36, 268, 429, 442; ix. 157; xi. 189  
*Amboyna*, viii. 8, 30  
*Amphitryon*, viii. 19, 152  
*Annus Mirabilis*, vii. 81; viii. 8 ff., 38; ix. 190; x. 139  
*Apology for Heroick Poetry*, viii. 428  
*Assignment, or Love in a Nunnery, The*, viii. 19, 159  
*Astraea Reduz*, viii. 7, xiv. 495  
*Aureng-Zebe*, viii. 18, 23, 24, 30, 267  
*Author's Apology for Heroick Poetry and Poetic Licence, The*, viii. 31  
*Boccaccio*, reproductions of, viii. 57  
*Britannia Rediviva*, viii. 50, 54  
*Character of a Good Parson*, viii. 58  
*Charleton, To my Honoured Friend Dr*, viii. 9, 414  
*Chaucer*, reproductions of, viii. 57  
*Cleomenes, the Spartan hero*, viii. 35, 60, 215  
*Congreve, on his Comedy Called The Double Dealer, To my dear Friend, Mr*, viii. 61  
*Conquest of Granada, The*, viii. 24, 27, 29, 30, 60, 267  
*Dedication of Examen Poeticum*, viii. 430  
*Dedication of the Aeneis*, viii. 272  
*Defence of an Essay of Dramatick Poesie, A*, viii. 18, 27  
*Defence of the Epilogue, A*, viii. 19, 28, 424  
*Discourse Concerning the Original and Progress of Satire, A*, viii. 22, 29, 40, 43, 45, 49, 55, 427, 428  
*Don Sebastian*, viii. 34, 36, 187, xiii. 576  
*Duke of Guse, The (with Lee)*, viii. 17, 33, 211  
*Epigrams*, lines by 'J. Dryden of Trin. C.' in, viii. 4

Dryden, John

*Epilogue to the Second Part of the Conquest of Granada*, viii. 28  
*Essay of Dramatick Poesie, An*, ii. 187; vi. 153, vii. 311, xi. 189, xiv. 514  
*Essay of Heroick Plays*, viii. 20, 25 ff., 30  
*Evening's Love, An*, viii. 18, 19, 60, 145, 149, 152, 419  
*Examen Poeticum*, viii. 64  
*Fables, Ancient and Modern*, vii. 56, 61, 66, viii. 35, 57, 268, 489, x. 272, xi. 190; xii. 50, xiii. 264  
*Granville, on his excellent Tragedy, called 'Heroick Love,' To Mr*, viii. 61  
*Heroick Stanzas*, viii. 6, 7  
*Hind and the Panther, The*, viii. 49, 51 ff., 268  
*His Sacred Majesty, To*, viii. 8  
*History of the League, Maimbourg's*, translation of, viii. 38  
*Ihad*, viii. 57  
*Indian Emperor, The*, viii. 23, 24, 27, 60  
*Indian Queen, The*, viii. 23, 140, 267  
*Kilgrew, To the Pious Memory of the Accomplisht Young Lady, Mrs Anne*, viii. 36, 51, 59, 64, 267  
*Lachrymae Musarum*, contribution to, viii. 3  
*Letter to Sir George Etherege*, viii. 54  
*Lumberham, or the Kind Keeper*, viii. 19  
*Love Triumphant*, viii. 23  
*Lucian, life of*, viii. 458  
*Mac Flecknoe*, viii. 40, 45, 46, 268; ix. 88, 201  
*Mall, The, or the Modish Lovers*, viii. 455  
*Marriage-à-la-Mode*, viii. 19, 23, 159  
*Medal, The*, viii. 39, 44, 45, 213  
*Miscellanies*, vii. 98, viii. 49, 55, 264, 430, ix. 166, 503, x. 252  
*Mystaken Husband, The*, viii. 455, 457, 478  
*My Lord Chancellor, To*, viii. 8  
*Oedipus, King of Thebes (with Lee)*, viii. 33, 210  
*Palamon and Arcite*, x. 135  
*Parallel of Poetry and Painting, A*, viii. 22, 32, 55  
*Plutarch*, preface to a translation of, viii. 49  
*Poem upon the Death of His Late Highness, Oliver, Lord Protector of England, Scotland and Ireland, A*, viii. 5  
*Preface concerning the Grounds of Criticism in Tragedy*, viii. 32  
*Preface to the Fables*, viii. 58, 62, 64, 446  
*Prologue, addressed to Oxford*, viii. 4  
*Prologue to Secret Love*, viii. 27  
*Prologue to the Duchess [of York]*, viii. 38  
*Prosodia*, viii. 56  
*Religio Laici*, iv. 227; viii. 46 ff., 52, 268  
*Rival Ladies, The*, vii. 55; viii. 5, 19, 21, 140, 149, 156, 423, xiv. 513  
*St John's Eve*, viii. 60  
*Satire on the Dutch*, viii. 8

Dryden, John

- Secret Love, or the Maiden Queen*, viii. 22, 483  
*Secular Masque*, viii. 35  
*Sir Geoffrey Kneller, To*, viii. 55  
*Sir Martin Mar-all*, viii. 19, 152, 476  
*Song for St Cecilia's Day*, viii. 59  
*Southern, on his Comedy Called 'The Wives' Excuse, To Mr*, viii. 61  
*Spanish Fryar, The*, viii. 22, 36, 55  
*State of Innocence and Fall of Man, The*, viii. 30, 479, ix. 65  
*Sylva*, viii. 49  
*Te Deum*, translation of, viii. 60  
*Tempest, The* (with D'Avenant), viii. 31, 137, 454, 474  
*Threnodia Augustalis*, viii. 49  
*Translations of Juvenal*, viii. 55, 87, 452, *Latin Hymns*, viii. 453, *Lucretius*, viii. 453, *Ovid*, viii. 55, 57, 453, *Persius*, viii. 2, 55, 87, *Tacitus*, viii. 459, *Theocritus*, viii. 453, *Vergil*, viii. 56, 453  
*Troilus and Cressida*, viii. 32, xi. 353  
*Tyrannick Love*, viii. 23, 24, 267  
*Venn Creator Spiritus*, paraphrase of, viii. 60  
*Verses to Her Royal Highness the Duchess (of York)*, viii. 8  
*Vindication of the Duke of Guise*, viii. 33  
*Wild Gallant, The*, viii. 18, 19, 149  
 Dryden, John, junior (1668-1701), viii. 457, 458  
 Dryden, Sir John, viii. 5  
 Drydeniana, viii. 459 ff.  
 Drystan, son of Tallwoh (Tristram), i. 303  
 Drythelm, vision of, i. 90, 95  
 Drywood, Mr, of Trinity, vi. 448  
 Du Bartas, William de Salluste, ix. 301, *Semaines* (trans. as *Divine Weekes and Workes*), iv. 26, 151, 379, 508  
 Du Baudrier, Sieur, ix. 504  
 Du Bellay, Joachim, iii. 284 ff., 293, 300, iv. 28, 303, 508; *Les Antiquités de Rome*, iii. 285  
 Dublin, iv. 164, 186, 472, 496; vi. 222, 225, 228, 230, 232; vii. 67, 169, 224, 402; viii. 139, 250, ix. 88, 94, 101, 104, 107, 109, 131, 132, 141, 186, 366, 369, 454, 461, 500 ff.; x. 65, 291, 293, 428, 461; xi. 2, 213, 318, 377, 379, 414, xii. 316, 390, 401, xiii. 267, 286, xiv. 106, 114, 191, 289, 298, 343, 347, 352, 355, 357, 386, 443, 465  
 Dublin society. *See* Royal Dublin society  
 Historical society, xiv. 350  
 Mountrath court, x. 224  
 Parliament square, x. 223  
 Phoenix park, xiv. 350  
 Record office, xii. 400, 401  
 Reindeer tavern, x. 224  
 St Patrick's cathedral, ix. 104, 107, 110, 111, 133, 149  
 Smock (or Smoke) Alley theatre, viii. 193; x. 480, 482, xi. 499  
 Theatre royal, viii. 205; x. 479, 480, 482

Dublin

- Trinity college, iii. 484, iv. 317, 495; vii. 169; viii. 166, 193, 379, ix. 101, 102, 186, 313, 314, 316, 404, x. 65, 223, 332, 402, 405; xi. 2, xii. 174, 375, 380, 400, 401, 541, xiv. 232, 291, 341, 346, 352, also see Add. 3  
 Dublin, archbishopric of, xii. 302  
 Dublin, books printed and published in, xi. 515  
*Dublin Penny Journal, The*, xiv. 344, 348  
 Dublin printers, iv. 619  
*Dublin Review, The*, xii. 288, 469, 505  
*Dublin Translations into Greek and Latin Verse*, xiv. 233  
*Dublin University Magazine, The*, xiii. 452, 460, xiv. 345, 346, 352, 360  
*Dublin University Review, The*, xiv. 233, 596  
 Dubricius, archbishop of the "City of Legions," i. 288  
 Ducarel, Andrew Coltee (1713-1785), iv. 482; ix. 584  
 Ducess, L., iv. 596  
 Du Chaillu, Paul B. (1835-1903), xiv. 609  
 Duchal, James (1697-1761), x. 576  
 Ducis, Jean François, v. 327, 332, 335, 341, 342  
 Duck, Sir Arthur (1580-1648), viii. 363, 526  
 Duck, Stephen (1705-1756), ix. 209, 497, 534  
 Du Deffand, madame, x. 281, 283, 550  
 Dudley, earl of *See* Ward, John William  
 Dudley, Edmund (1462?-1510), iv. 341, 579  
 Dudley, lord Guilford (d. 1554), iv. 194, 209  
 Dudley, Sir Henry Bate (1745-1824), xiv. 207  
 Dudley, John, 1st duke of Northumberland (1502?-1553), vii. 368, 369  
 Dudley, Louisa, in Cumberland's *West Indian*, xi. 292, 293  
 Dudley, Robert, earl of Leicester (1532?-1588), iii. 234, 273, 478, 479, 482, iv. 1, 9, 11, 23, 134, 198, 315, 439, 446, 457, 463, 468; v. 380, 384, 385, 406; vi. 277, 341, 379, 430, 443; vii. 218, 347  
 Dudleys, the, in Cumberland's *West Indian*, xi. 292, 293  
 Duelling, vii. 233  
 Duessa, in *The Faerie Queene*, iii. 261, 262, 265  
 Duff, James Grant (1789-1858), xiv. 546, 634; *A History of the Mahrattas*, xiv. 373  
 Duff, Sir Mountstuart Elphinstone Grant, xii. 162, xiii. 550  
 Dufferin, lady. *See* Blackwood, Helen Selma  
 Dufferin, marquis of. *See* Blackwood, Frederick Temple  
 Duffet, Thomas (fl. 1678), viii. 478  
 Duffy, Sir Charles Gavan (1816-1903), xiii. 522; xiv. 350 ff., 411, 626, 630  
*Innshaven*, xiv. 351

- Duffy, Sir Charles Gavan  
*Irish Chief, The*, xiv. 351  
*Irish Library*, xiv. 359  
*Lay Sermon*, xiv. 351  
*Patriot's Bride, The*, xiv. 351
- Dufresnoy, Charles-Alphonse, viii. 55, 458; ix. 287, 493, 590
- Dugdale, Sir William (1605-1686), vii. 494; viii. 364, 527, ix. 383 ff., 389, 397, 398, 584, 590, 591  
*Antiquities of Warwickshire*, ix. 382, 383, 386, 393  
*Baronage of England*, ix. 385  
*History of Imbanking*, iv. 354, 579, ix. 384  
*History of St Paul's Cathedral*, ix. 384, 396  
*Life, Diary and Correspondence*, ix. 384  
*Monasticon Anglicanum*, ix. 383, 384, 392, xii. 385, 387  
*Origines Juridicales*, viii. 366, 521, ix. 384  
*Short view of the late troubles*, ix. 385
- Douglas river, battle of, i. 288
- Du Guérins, the, xiii. 110, 111
- Du Halde, Jean Baptiste, x. 232, 519
- Dukas, Jules, iv. 294, 295
- Duke, Richard (1658-1711), viii. 465, 466, 503, ix. 195, 197, 534
- Duke and the Emperor, The Meeting of the*, ii. 351
- Duke of York's company, the, vi. 294
- Duke Rowland and Sir Ornel of Spayne*, i. 522
- Dukes, Ashley, xiii. 567
- Dulcimet, in *The Faune*, vi. 55
- Dulmea, in *Don Quixote*, x. 57
- Dulmea del Toboso, in *Don Quixote*, viii. 79
- 'Dulness's Laureate Son,' in Pope's *Dunciad*, ix. 98
- Dulwich, vi. 280, 312
- Dumas, Alexandre, père, v. 336; xi. 339, 503, xii. 235, 422, 573; xiii. 286, 292
- Du Maurier, George Louis Palmella Bussan (1834-1896), xiii. 616; xiv. 259, 263, 606  
*History of the Jack Sprats, The*, xiii. 482  
*Martran, The*, xiii. 482  
*Peter Ibbetson*, xiii. 482  
*Tribby*, xiii. 481, 482
- 'Dumb Philosopher,' the, ix. 23
- Dumb Wyf, The*, ii. 319
- Dumbarton, x. 39
- Dumbartonshire, x. 39
- Dumbiedykes, laird of, in *The Heart of Midlothian*, viii. 406
- Dumbleton, John (fl. 1340), *Summa*, ii. 412
- Dumfries, ix. 617; xi. 248, 260, 261, 515
- Dumfries Journal, The*, xi. 260
- Dumfriesshire, xi. 245, 268, xii. 388, xiii. 2 ff., 11
- Dumfriesshire, The Poets of*, ix. 620
- Dumont, Étienne, xi. 65, 66, 77, 440, 441
- Du Moulin, Peter, vii. 350, 473, 476; *Regni Sanguinis Clamor*, vii. 119

- Dun Monidh, xiv. 335
- Dunalbus, in *Argenis*, iv. 297
- Dunbar, Elizabeth, countess of Moray (d. 1591), ii. 130
- Dunbar, William (1460?-1520?), i. 325, ii. 105, 106, 140, 145, 177, 219, 252, 272, 278, 284-294 (main entry), 297, 302, 306, 314, 316, 317, 319, 376, 456, 535, 568, iii. 130, 132, 135, 137, 138, 148, 150, 152, 179, 201, 553, iv. 369, 586, 597; vii. 399, ix. 401; xi. 225; xii. 105, 552  
*Beauty and the Prisoner* (Sen that I am a prisoner), ii. 288  
*Black Lady*, ii. 290  
*Blitheness*, ii. 291  
*Complaint to the King*, ii. 293  
*Dance of the Seven Dearthie Synnis*, ii. 260, 289, 291  
*Dreme, The*, iii. 131, 132  
*Epitaph on Donald Owre, The*, ii. 289; iii. 150  
*Flying of Dunbar and Kennedie, The*, ii. 103, 113, 285, 291, 292, 302; iii. 81, 557  
*Freurs of Berwick, The*, ii. 288, 318; viii. 258  
*General Satire*, ii. 289  
*Golden Targe, The*, ii. 260, 263, 287, 295, iii. 132, vii. 198  
*Good Counsel*, ii. 291  
*How Dunbar was desyrd to be ane freir*, ii. 285  
*Interlude of the Droichas Part of the Play, The*, ii. 288, 290, 313, 314; iii. 138  
*Jousts of the Tailzeour and the Sowtar*, ii. 290, iii. 137, 153  
*Kynd Kytok, Ballad of*, ii. 290, 313, 314  
*Lament for the Makars*, ii. 126, 134, 279, 292, 302, 305  
*London thou art the flower of cithes all*, ii. 286, 376  
*Petition of the Grey Horse*, iii. 135  
*Satire on Ednburgh*, ii. 289  
*Testament of Mr Andro Kennedy*, ii. 291, 317, 562, iii. 96, 549, 550  
*Thrissil and the Ross, The*, ii. 288; iii. 132, 135  
*Tidings from the Session*, ii. 289  
*Tretis of the Tua Marvit Wemen and the Wedo*, ii. 219, 288  
*Vision*, ii. 291
- Dunbar, William, friend of Burns, xi. 246
- Dunblane, ii. 314, viii. 341
- Duncan, in Boece, iii. 176
- Duncan, I, ii. 102
- Duncan, Andrew (1744-1828), xi. 487
- Duncan, David, xiv. 538
- Duncan, Geilis, vii. 422
- Duncan (Holinshed's), v. 270
- Duncan, William, xiv. 591
- Duncan Gray*, ii. 313
- Duncley, Henry (1823-1896), *Crown and Cabinet*, xiv. 208
- Duncombe, John (1729-1786), ix. 527
- Duncombe, William (1690-1769), ix. 527; *Brutus*, x. 91

Duncombe, in Mrs Gaskell's *Mr Harrison's Confessions*, xiii 412  
 Duncon, John (*fl.* 1648), vii. 177 ff., *Life of Lettice Falkland*, vii 172  
 Duncumb, John (1765-1839), xii. 556  
 Dundas, iii. 78  
 Dundas, Henry, 1st viscount Melville, xi. 18, 35, 39; xiv. 197  
 Dundee, iii. 138, 160, xi. 442, xii. 389, xiii 56  
 Dundee, University college, xiv. 482  
 Dundee, viscount *See* Graham, John, of Claverhouse  
*Dundee Advertiser*, *The*, xiv. 589, 592  
*Dundee Book*, *The*, iii. 160  
 Dundonald, earl of *See* Cochrane, Thomas  
 Dunderary, lord, in *Our American Cousin*, viii 201  
 Dunfermline, ii. 279, 285  
 Dunk, George Montagu, 2nd earl of Halifax (1716-1771), x. 275, 278, 282, 285, 549  
 Dunkeld, ii 295; iv. 318  
 Dunkin, William (1709?-1765), ix. 515  
 Dunkirk, ix. 152, 488, 504, 510; xiv. 432  
 Dunkirk, battle of, vii. 28, 509  
 Dunlop, Andrew, xiv. 591  
 Dunlop, Mrs Frances Anne Wallace (1730-1815), xi. 245, 246, 482  
 Dunlop, John Colin (d. 1842), xiv. 544  
 Dunlop, Robert, xiv. 568  
 Dunmow flitch, the, ii. 23  
 Dunn, Henry, xiv. 664  
 Dunn, William, xiv. 568  
 Dunnere, in *The Battle of Maldon*, i. 160  
 Dunois of Orleans, v. 92  
 Dunraven, earl of. *See* Quin, Edwin Wyndham  
*Duns Furens*, vi. 345  
 Duns Scotus, John, *Doctor subtilis* (1265?-1308?), i. 223, 233 ff., 509, ii 397, 403; iii 4, 21, 54, 57, 473, iv. 309, 312; vii 563  
 Dunsinane, in *Orygynale Cronykil*, ii. 152  
 Dunstable, v. 7, 42  
 Dunstable, annals of, i. 197  
 Dunstan, St (924-988), i. 125, 131, 141, 145, 166, 167, 170, 270, 497; ii. 86; xiv. 84; *Memorials of*, xiv. 82  
 Dunstan, St, in *The Devil and his Dame*, v 366  
 Dunstaple, ix. 586  
 Dunster, Somerset, iii. 211  
 Dunton, John (1659-1733), iv. 443; viii. 113; ix. 5, 46, 299; xi 354, 364, 370, 377, 513; *Athenian Gazette*, ix. 5; *Athenian Mercury*, ix. 5, 38, 46, 102; *Life and Errors*, ix. 5, xi. 362, 365  
 Dupatys Lettres sur l'Italie, xii 437  
 Dupely, in Burgoyne's *Maid of the Oaks*, xi. 293  
 Du Plessis, J., xiv Add. 6  
 Dupont de Nemours, Pierre Samuel, x. 380  
 Du Pontavice de Heussey, R., xiii. 596

Duport, James (1606-1679), iv. 487, vii. 359, 545, 546  
 Duport, John (d. 1617), vii. 358  
 Duport, Paul, v 336  
 Duppa, Bryan (1588-1662), bishop of Winchester, vi. 7  
 Duppa, Richard (1770-1831), x. 510, 518  
 Durand, David (1680-1763), ix. 263, 545  
 Durand, Sir H. Mortimer, xiii. 557; xiv. 550  
 Durand, W. Y., v 71  
 Durand, Durandus, William (d. 1296), *Speculum Juris* or *Speculum Judiciale*, ii 413  
 Durandus, bishop of Meaux, commentary of, ii 412  
 Durant, Gilles, iv. 28  
 Durastanti, Signora Margarita, ix. 517  
 Durazzo, in *The Guardian*, vi. 182  
 Durer, Albert, vi 376  
 D'Urfé, Honoré, *Astrée*, vi. 139, 156, 268  
 D'Urfey, Thomas (1653-1723), ii. 470; vi. 38, viii 110, 188 ff., 198 ff., 465, 46', 485, ix. 295, 524, 549  
*Campaigners*, *The*, viii. 190  
*Famous History of the Rise and Fall of Massaniello*, *The*, viii 199  
*Modern Prophets*, *The*, viii 199  
*New Reformation*, *The*, viii. 190  
*Pills to Purge Melancholy*, viii 264  
*Scotch Wedding*, ix. 405  
*Sea Voyage*, *The*, viii. 137  
*Siege of Memphis*, *The*, viii. 199  
*Trimmer*, *The*, viii. 111  
 Durham, iii. 55; iv. 476, 477, 481; vii. 96, viii. 321, 337; ix. 277, 338, 432, 438, 439, x. 143; xi. 270; xii. 11, 364, 378, 387, 393, 555, 557 ff., 563; xiii 78, 475  
 Durham, Benedictine priory at, ii. 396  
 Durham, earl of. *See* Lambton, John George  
 Durham, James (1622-1658), ix. 594, 595  
 Durham. *See* Simeon of Durham cathedral, xii. 555  
 Durham university, vii. Add.; xiv. 459, 481  
*Durham, Book of* (or *Lindisfarne Gospels*), i. 15  
*Durham Field*, ii. 471  
*Durham, Poem on the city of*, i. 163  
*Durham Ritual*, runes in, i. 13  
 Durie. *See* Dury, John  
 Durlaven, prebend of, ix 104  
 Dursley, lord, ix. 166  
 Dury, Giles (*fl.* 1649), vii. 411  
 Dury, John (1596-1680), iv. 621; ix. 217; *The Reformed School* (1650), vii. 536; ix. 434, 621  
 Duse, Eleonora, v. 341  
 'Dusky Night rides down the sky,' x. 24  
 Düsseldorf, v. 340  
 Duszeperez, ii. 134  
 Dutch, the, ix. 150; in the East Indies, vi. 207  
 Dutch, Howell's satire against the, vii. 223



- Dutch Annotations on the Bible*, vii. 365  
 Dutch artists, xiv. 234  
 Dutch church, the, xiv. 423  
 Dutch drama, v. 123, 317, 341  
 Dutch India company, the, iv. 116  
 Dutch language and literature, ix. 370, 430, x. 21, 329, xiv. 510 ff  
 Dutch paper, xi. 419  
 Dutch people, viii. 8, 30, 159, 229, 280, 309, 391, 436, 437, 439  
 Dutch printing presses, vii. 349, 390  
 Dutch scholars, vii. 297, 348  
 Dutch towns, English actors in, v. 315  
 Dutch trade in the far east, v. 384  
 Dutch wars, vii. 208, 209, 266, 347, 490, viii. 11, 92, 247, 283, 287, 289, 377  
 'Dutch sublime, the,' xi. 139  
 Dutchman, the, in *A Woman will have her Will*, v. 366  
 Dutchman, the, in *The Weakest Goeth to the Wall*, v. 351  
 Du Toit, S. J., xiv. Add 6  
 Dutt, Govind Chandra, xiv. 378, 634  
 Dutt, Michael Madhu Sadan, xiv. 634; *The Captive Ladie*, xiv. 378  
 Dutt, Romesh Chunder, xiv. 634, *Lays of Ancient India*, xiv. 377  
 Dutt, Sasi Chandra, xiv. 378, 634  
 Dutt, Torulata, xiv. 634, *Ancient Ballads and Legends of Hindustan*, xiv. 378, *Sheaf Gleaned in French Fields*, A, xiv. 378  
 Dutton, John, vi. 280  
 Dutton, Sir Thomas (step-father of Sir Thomas Browne), vii. 264, 265  
 Duty, in *Horestes*, v. 71, 73  
 Du Vair, Guillaume, *Moral Philosophy of the Stoics*, ix. 309, 549  
 Duval, Dennis, Thackeray's, xiii. 334  
*Dux Morand*, v. 434  
 Dwerga, in *Darley's Becket*, xii. 125  
*Dyaloge betwene vj Beggars*, A, iii. 559  
*Dyalogue du fol et du sage*, v. 104  
 Dyboski, R., *Tennyson's Sprache und Stil*, xiii. 32  
*Dycon of Bedlam*, vi. 334  
 Dyce, Alexander (1798-1869), v. 145, 277, 310 ff., vi. 66, 156, 191, ix. 162; x. 506, 507; xii. 392, 450, 538, xiii. 195, 550  
 Dyer, Sir Edward (d. 1607), iii. 246, 345, 575; iv. 132, 135, 136, 188, 532, vii. 307, xi. 273; 'My mind to me a kingdom is,' iv. 146; *The Prayer of Nothing*, viii. 242  
 Dyer, George (1755-1841), xii. 203, 206, 217, 219, also see Add 2  
 Dyer, Sir James (1512-1582), *Law Reports*, viii. 361, 524  
 Dyer, John (1700?-1758), viii. 262; ix. 5, 189; x. 157, 163 ff. (main entry), 176, 507, 509  
*Country Walk, The*, x. 164  
*Fleece, The*, x. 163  
*Grongar Hill*, ix. 214; x. 109, 153, 154, 164, 165  
*Ruins of Rome, The*, x. 163  
 Dymock, Cressy, iv. 580  
 Dymock, Edward, iv. 509; vi. 547  
 Dymok, Roger (fl. 1390), ii. 501  
 Dysdayne, in *The Bowge of Courte*, iii. 83  
 Dysert castle, ix. 313  
 Dyson, Jeremiah (1722-1776), x. 506  
 Dyspare, in *Magnyfycence*, iii. 87  
 'E. B.' (probably Edmund Bolton), iv. 137  
 E C, iii. 292  
 E I O, iii. 322  
 E K See Kirke, Edward  
 E S. (? Edward Sharpham), *Discoverie of the Knights of the Poste*, iv. 399, 404  
 Eachard, John (1636?-1697), vii. 177, 342, 527, ix. 466  
 Eadberg, i. 163  
 Eadfrith, i. 163  
 Eadgils, *Beowulf* and *Widsith*, i. 27, 28, 38  
 Eadmer (d. 1124?), i. 180 ff., 187, 191, 500  
 Eadric, i. 139  
 Eadwine, in *Widsith*, i. 39  
 Eagle, the, Henry of Lancaster in *Mum, Sothsegger*, ii. 42  
*Eagle, The*, St John's college magazine, iv. 316; vi. 3, viii. 276; xii. 534  
 Eagles, John (1783-1855), xii. 468  
 Eagles, Thomas (1746-1812), x. 540  
 Eaha, in *Finnisburgh*, i. 34  
 Eahfrid, i. 81  
 Ealhild, in *Widsith*, i. 38, 39  
 Ealing, x. 38  
 Eames, John (d. 1744), x. 434  
 Eames, W., xi. 515  
 Eanmund, in *Beowulf*, i. 27, 28  
 Eanred's ring, i. 12  
*Earl Brand*, ii. 466  
 Earle, John (1601-1665), bishop of Salisbury, iii. 128, iv. 591; vi. 128, vii. 178, 247, 372, 416, 430; viii. 279, 463; *Microcosmographie*, iv. 299, 390, 391, 451, 591; v. 410, 523; vii. 172, viii. 71, 72  
 Earle, John (1824-1903), i. 115, 155; xii. 551; xiv. 669; *Philology of the English Tongue*, xiii. 275, 564  
 Early English dialect, ix. 403  
 Early English Text society, ii. 47, 190, 227, 561; xi. 408, xii. 382, 394, 551  
*Earth upon Earth*, ii. 563  
 Earthquake council, the, ii. 73, 503  
 Earwaker, John Parsons (1847-1895), xii. 556  
 Easden, John, iv. 530  
 East, Thomas (1540?-1608?), iv. 456, 618  
 East Anglia, xiv. 86  
 East Grinstead, ix. 168  
 East India bill, xi. 7  
 East India company, the, iv. 114; viii. 390; xi. 6, 7, 18, 19; xiii. 307; xiv. 106, 275, 368  
 East Indies, vi. 207; viii. 25; xiv. 267, 277, 484, 510  
 East Molesey, iii. 431  
 East Ruston, Norfolk, xii. 359  
 East Stour, x. 22, 25

Eastbrook, ix 164  
 Eastbury Park, x 105, 115  
 Easter controversy, i 81, 89, 90  
 Easter liturgical drama and plays, v. 12, 40 ff.  
 Eastern church, xii 523  
 Easthealon, i 139  
 Eastlake, Sir Charles Lock (1793-1865), xiv 263  
 Eastlake, Elizabeth, lady, born Rigby (1809-1893), xiii 460, 612, xiv 581  
 Eastland company, the, iv 356  
 Eastwell, ix 188, 189  
 Eastwood, iv 106  
 Easy, Sir Charles, in *The Careless Husband*, viii 200  
 Easy, Mr, in Marryat's *Mr Midshipman Easy*, xii 278  
 Easy club, ix 412  
 Eatanswill, in *The Pickwick Papers*, xiii 338  
 Eatanswill journalism, xiv 187  
 Eaton, John Richard Turner, xii 371  
 'Ebbaac, G', xi 155  
 Ebionite heresy, i 249  
 Ebbs, in Beekford's *Vathek*, xi 320, 321; xiii 396  
 Ebrington, x 127  
 Ebsworth, Joseph Woodfall, ix 403, 406; *Roxburghe Ballads*, ix 422  
 Echo, in *The Glasse of Governement*, v. 127, 128  
 Ecclefechan, xiii 2, 10, 22  
 Eccles, Charlotte O'Connor (1860?-1911), xiv. Add 3  
*Aliens of the West*, xiv 358  
*Matrimonial Lottery*, A, xiv 358  
*Regeneration of Miss Semaphore*, The, xiv 358  
*Tom Connolly's Daughter*, xiv 359  
 Eccles division of Lancashire, xii 374  
 Ecclesdown castle, in Arbuthnot's *History of John Bull*, ix 152  
 Ecclesiastes, ii 276  
 Ecclesiastical learning (1600-1660), vii 541 ff.  
*Ecclesiastick*, The, xiv 77  
*Ecclesologist*, The, xiv 77  
 Eccleston, Thomas de. See Thomas de Egfrith, i 11  
 Ecglaf, i 160  
 Eogtheow, Beowulf's father, i 25  
 Echard, Laurence (1670?-1730), ix 265, 266, 542; *History of England*, ix 262, 263, 544  
*Échecs amoureux*, ii 231  
 Echo, in *Narcissus*, vi 356  
*Echo*, The, xiv 215  
 Eckel, John C., xiii 584  
 Eckermann, Johann Peter, xii 420  
 Eckhart, Meister (1260?-1329?), ix 352  
*Eclectic Review*, The, xiii 68  
 École de Chartes, xiv 58  
*Economist*, The, xiv 30, 156, 219  
*Edda*, The, i 8, 9, 24, 68; x 228, 258, 544  
 Eddius Stephanus (*fl.* 669), i 94, 485

Eden, garden of, iii 262, 277; iv 70, 71; vii 420  
 Eden, Richard (1521?-1576), iv 92, 93, 118, 125, 521  
*Arte of Navigation*, The, iv 83, 508  
*Compendium*, iv 122  
*History of Travayle, etc.*, The, iv 87  
 Trans of Peter Martyr's *The Decades of the Newe World*, iv 82, 87, 505  
*Treatyse of the Newe India*, A, iv 81, 82  
 Edern, son of Nuð, i 283  
 Edgar, Sir James (1841-1899), xiv 396, 640  
 Edgar, Sir John (*fl.* 1720), ix 488, 490, 522, 524  
 Edgar, king of the English (944-975), i 121, 125, 126, 133, 136, 152, 153, 340; ii 87; iv 79, v 40; viii 355; x 124  
 Edgar, Matilda, lady (1844-1910), xiv 641, *Colonial Governor in Maryland*, A, xiv 398; *Life of Brock*, xiv 398; *Ten Years of Peace and War*, xiv 398  
 Edgar, in *King Lear*, iii 510  
 Edgcombe, mount, x 129  
 Edgcombe, R P, xiv 594  
 Edge-hill, x 125 ff., 307, 308  
 Edgehill, battle of, vii 222, viii 413; x 127  
 Edgeman, Clarendon's secretary, vii 214  
 Edgeworth, F A, xi 505  
 Edgeworth, Honora, born Sneyd (d. 1780), xiv 438  
 Edgeworth, Jane, born Lovell, xiv 437  
 Edgeworth, Maria (1767-1849), xi 316, 327 ff. (main entry), 337, 423, 504, 505, 520; xii 2, 268, 272, 490, xiii 417, 418, 473, xiv 437, 658, 664  
*Absentee*, The, x 74; xi 329  
*Amie Inconnue*, L', xi 330  
*Belinda*, xi 315, 328 ff.  
*Castle Rackrent*, xi 329  
*Frank*, xi 423  
*Harry and Lucy*, xi 423  
*Helen*, xi 164, 328  
*Letters for Literary Ladies*, xiv 441  
*Moral Tales*, xi 328, 423  
*Ormond*, xi 329  
*Parent's Assistant*, The, xi 423; xiv 438, 440  
*Practical Education* (with R. L. Edgeworth), xiv 438  
*Simple Susan*, xi 330, 424  
 Edgeworth, Richard Lovell (1744-1817), xi 327, 505; xiv 660, 664  
*Harry and Lucy*, xiv 438  
*Memoirs*, xiv 437  
*Practical Education* (with M. Edgeworth), xiv 438  
*Professional Education*, xiv 439, 440  
*Rational Primer*, A, xiv 439  
 Edgeworths, the, xiv 437, 660  
 Edgeworthstown, x 222; xiv 437  
 Edgware, x 239, 241  
 Edgeworth, Roger (d. 1560), iii 57  
 Edial, near Lichfield, x 181  
 Edinburgh, ii 106, 126, 145, 148, 419; iii 136, 206, 484; iv 174, 247, 306, 466,

## Edinburgh

470 ff., 619; vi. 6, 53, 417; vii. 224, 509, 512, ix 146, 240, 324, 401, 409, 410, 413, 414, 423, 424, 588, x 44, 46, 61, 97, 105, 205, 214 ff., 225, 226, 260, 319, 320, 328, 335, 364, 366, 380, xi 84, 166, 243 ff., 257 ff., 263, 348, 361, 374, 377, 378, xii. 2, 5, 11, 20, 21, 25, 157, 171, 172, 174, 356, 388, 411, xiii 3, 4, 6, 10, 11, 402, 412, xiv. 154, 175, 194, 219, 224, 285, 291, 295, 303, 325, 415, 452  
 Advocates' library, ii. 145, 324; iii. 154, xii. 28, 397, 411 ff., 413  
 Apollo press, xi. 360  
 Bibliographical society, xi. 514, 515  
 Botanic garden, xiv 316  
 Bruntsfield-links, ix 409  
 Calton hill, iii. 139  
 Canongate, ix 409, xii. 2  
 Castle, iii 138, 167  
 College of Justice, iii. 169  
 Corporation buildings, xi. 479  
 Cowgate, xii 2  
 George street, xii. 164  
 High school, xii. 3, 4, xiv. 450  
 Holyrood house, viii. 451  
 Holyrood palace, xii. 32  
 Infirmary, xiii 237  
 Leith Walk, xiii 7  
 New college, xii 412; xiv 52  
 Periodical Press, the, vii 560, xi. 514  
 Printers and booksellers, xi. 514  
 Register house, xii. 399  
 Royal society, xiv. 318, *Transactions*, xi. 84  
 St Andrew's church, xi. 257  
 St Giles, ii. 294  
 Signet library, xii. 398, 412, 569; xiv. 111  
 Theatre Royal, x. 534  
 Tolbooth, xii 19, 20  
 University, iv 173, 496, viii. 341; ix 601, x 104, 325, xi 245, 269; xii. 370, 372, 389, 398, 413, 530; xiii. 2, 3, 21; xiv. 6, 7, 231, 232  
*Edinburgh Annual Register, The*, xii. 14, 414  
*Edinburgh Courant, The*, ix. 481; x. 534, xiv. 223  
*Edinburgh Encyclopaedia*, xiii. 4  
*Edinburgh Magazine, The*, xi. 268, 483  
*Edinburgh Magazine and Review*, x. 293  
*Edinburgh Monthly Magazine, The*, xii. 468, xiv. 415  
*Edinburgh Review, The* (1755-1756), ix. 613, x. 195, 528; xii 469  
*Edinburgh Review, The* (1802- ), x. 262, 270; xi 486, xii 35, 36, 101, 155 ff. (main entry), 166 ff., 170, 171, 174, 178, 179, 319, 324, 344, 362, 469, xiii. 5, 9, 32, 38, 42, 87, 267, 272, 398, 415, 519; xiv 5, 8, 9, 60, 65 ff., 78, 107, 153, 213, 440, 449, 452, 454, 556 ff., 464, 654, 664, 668

*Edinburgh University Magazine, The*, xiv. 232, 595, 596  
 Edith, in *Dombey and Son*, xiii. 360  
 Edith, in *The Bloody Brother*, vi. 146, 156  
 Edith, in *Widow Edith*, iii 99  
 Edkins, Joshua, xiv. 630  
 Edmond, John Philip (1850-1906), xii. 569  
 Edmondes, Sir Clement (1564?-1622), iv. 499  
 Edmondes, Sir Thomas (1563?-1639), vii. 492, x. 553  
 Edmonds, Charles, xi 435  
 Edmonton, v. 252, xii 129, 223  
 Edmund, in *King Lear*, v. 229, 239, 292  
 Edmund Ironside (981?-1016), i 140, 155, 376  
*Edmund Ironside*, v. 444  
 Edmund, king of the East Angles (841-870), viii. 355  
 Edmund of Abingdon (d. 1240), i. 222  
 Edmund, St (1170?-1240), i 133, v. 10  
 Edmund, St, in *The Example of Virtue*, ii. 259  
 Edmund, St, in *The Golden Legend*, ii. 380  
 Edmund (922?-946), son of Edward the Elder, i. 152  
 Edmundson, Henry (d. 1659), vii. 543  
 Ednam, Roxburghshire, x. 104  
*Edom o' Gordon*, x. 263  
 Edomites, in Cowley's *Davides*, vii. 77  
 Edstone, near Henley-in-Arden, x. 123, 125, 307  
 Education, books on, ix. 620 ff.  
 Education, early books of, ii 560  
 Education, English and Scottish, ii. 387 ff., 547 ff.  
 Education act (1870), xiv. 462, 476; (1902-3), xiv 483  
 Education department, xiv. 468, 469, 482, 483  
 Education society of the northern counties, x 435  
 Edward I, king of England, i. 391, 392, 413, ii. 118, 150, 152; iii 117, 149; ix 586; x 146, xiv. 82, 88, 111  
*Edward I, Elegy on*, i. 413  
 Edward II, i. 381, 397, 398, 414; ii. 93, 400, 477, 563, iii. 479; iv. 207; ix. 248, 586; x 325  
*Edward II, Evil Times of*, i. 414  
 Edward III, i. 237, 316, 325, 377, 384, 395, 399 ff., ii. 26, 43, 117, 135, 179, 180, 181, 338, 354, 404, 477, 478, iii 105, 500, iv. 207; v. 273; vi. 373; vii. 234; viii. 359; ix. 586  
*Edward III*, v. 165, 265, 266, 272, 274, 442, 486, 488  
 Edward III, in Barbour's *Bruce*, ii. 122  
*Edward the Third, The Raunge of King*, iv. 449  
 Edward IV, ii. 241, 327, 340, 360, 383, 543; iii. 220; iv. 158, 209; v 31; vi. 314, 315, 339; vii. 327; viii. 359; ix. 586  
 Edward V, viii. 359

- Edward VI, II. 564; III. 34, 35, 36, 39, 41, 56, 57, 90, 91, 120, 124, 162, 183, 204, 219, 223, 326, 327, 385, 454, 458, 476, 485, 487, 489, 543, IV. 263, 264, 266, 267, 269, 344, 360, 434, 452, V. 62, 65, 66, 101, 117, 121, 122, VI. 334, VII. 236, 368 ff., 373, 374, 375, 381, IX. 221, 235; XII. 394, XIV. 122.
- Edward VII, king of Great Britain, XII. 356
- Edward* (ballad), II. 468
- Edward, prince, in *Henry VI*, V. 210
- Edward, prince of Wales (1453-1471), II. 239, 338
- Edward, son of Edgar, I. 153
- Edward aetheling, I. 155
- Edward the Confessor (St Edward), I. 123, 155, 165, 200, 376, 397, 437, 500, V. 34; VIII. 355, 356, XIV. 79
- Edward the Confessor, in *The Example of Virtue*, II. 259
- Edward the Elder, I. 152, VIII. 355
- Edwardes, Sir Herbert Benjamin, XIV. 552
- Edwardian commissioners, IV. 488
- Edwards, Amelia Blanford (1831-1892), XIII. 616, XIV. 609
- Edwards, Edward (1812-1886), XII. 569; *Lives of the Founders of the British Museum*, XII. 408, *Memoirs of Libraries*, XII. 408
- Edwards, Eliseus James, XIV. Add. 7
- Edwards, Henry Sutherland, XIV. 263
- Edwards, John (1637-1716), VIII. 528, 531
- Edwards, Jonathan (1629-1712), IX. 315
- Edwards, Richard (1523?-1566), V. 135, 141, 440, 446, VI. 318 ff.
- Damon and Pythias*, V. 71, 72, 78, 79, 86, 132 ff., 138, VI. 320, 322, 323, 337, 338
- In going to my naked bed*, III. 212
- Palamon and Arcyte*, V. 78, 133, 286, VI. 320, 322, 323, 337, 527
- Paradise of Daynty Devises*, *The*, III. 110, 212, 591
- Edwards, Thomas (*fl.* 1595), *Cephalus and Procris*, IV. 536
- Edwards, Thomas (1599-1647), *Gangraena*, VII. 438, 573
- Edwards, Thomas (1699-1757), V. 305; IX. 524, *Canons of Criticism*, IX. 162, *Gangraena*, IX. 343
- Edwards, Thomas (*fl.* 1810), X. 350, 562
- Edwin, John (1749-1790), XI. 284, 498
- Edwin, monk, I. 437
- Edwin and Paulinus story, in *Milton's History of England*, VII. 146
- Edwin of Northumbria (585?-633), I. 90; IV. 79
- Edwy, Dunstan and, II. 86
- Egan, Pierce (1772-1849), XIII. 465, XIV. 245 ff., 253, 254, 257, 601
- Anecdotes*, XIV. 249
- Book of Sports*, XIV. 255
- Boziana*, XIV. 255
- Finish to the Adventures of Tom, Jerry, and Logic*, *The*, XIV. 249
- Egan, Pierce
- Life in London*, XIII. 294; XIV. 245 ff., 253, 263
- Life of an Actor*, *The*, XIV. 249
- Pierce Egan's Life in London and Sporting Guide*, XIV. 255
- Egbert, bishop of Lindisfarne, I. 95
- Egbert or Ecgerht of York (d. 766), I. 5, 88, 92, 93, 96
- Eger, Sur*, I. 324, 519
- Egerton, lady Alice, VII. 128
- Egerton, Hugh Edward, XIV. 621
- Egerton, John, 1st earl of Bridgewater (1579-1649), VII. 128
- Egerton, John, bookseller, XI. 372
- Egerton, Sir Thomas, baron Ellesmere and viscount Brackley (1540?-1617), IV. 159, 186, 229, 230, 245, 246, 253, 304; VII. 128
- Egerton, Thomas, IV. 230
- Egerton, T. and J., *Theatrical Remembrancer*, *The* (1787), XI. 493
- Egerton Papers*, V. 524
- Egeus, in *A Midsummer-Night's Dream*, V. 194
- Egham, VII. 67
- Egidia, step-sister of Robert II, II. 134
- Egidius Romanus (d. 1316), II. 411
- Egil Skallagrimsson, I. 9, 68; X. 253
- Egilssaga*, XII. 530
- Egisthus, in Thomson's *Agamemnon*, X. 121
- Egistus, in *Horstes*, V. 72
- Eglamor, XIII. 66
- Eglamour of Artois, Sur*, I. 352, 523; II. 208
- Eglantine, Archibald, in Thackeray's *The Ravenswing*, XIII. 313
- Egypt, II. 90, 99, IV. 104; VI. 340; X. 558; XII. 219, 352, 356, 377, 378, 389, 523, 533; XIV. 272, 273, 274, 279
- Egypt, Frederick Tennyson's ode on, XIII. 50
- Egypt, khedive of, XIV. 214
- Egypt exploration fund, XII. 377, 378
- Egyptologists, XII. 380
- Egyptology, VII. 361
- Ehangwen, Arthur's hall, I. 283
- Eichler, A., XIII. 555
- Eight Letters*, VIII. 316
- Eighty-eight*, VIII. 109
- Eikon Basilike*. See Gauden, John
- Eilhart von Oberge, I. 304
- Emaudi, L., XIII. Add. 2
- Einenkel, Eugen, I. 130
- Einhard's *Life of Charles the Great*, I. 99
- Ekkehard of St Gall, I. 35, 37; V. 41
- Elaine, Tennyson's, XIII. 41
- Elbing, in Alfred's *Orosius*, I. 104
- Elbodugus. See Elfoð
- Elckerlijck*, the Dutch, V. 59
- Eld, in *Confessio Amantis*, II. 171
- Eld, George, IV. 450
- Elder, John (*fl.* 1555), III. 218

Elderton, William (d 1592), *iii* 227, *iv* 195, 445, 606, *v* 114, *vi* 245, *Doctor Stories stumblunge into Englonde*, *iv* 435  
 Eldon, earl of *See* Scott, John  
 Eleanor, in Thomson's *Edward and Eleanor*, *x* 122  
 Eleanor, duchess of Augustine, queen of Henry II, *i* 293, 294  
 Eleanor, lady, in Mrs Inchbald's *Every one has his Fault*, *xi* 308  
 Eleanor of Castile, queen of Edward I, *viii* 142  
 Eleanor of Provence, queen of Henry III, *i* 215, 404  
 Electra (Herriek's), *vii* 7  
*Elegant Extracts*, *xi* 517  
 Elena, in Taylor's *Phalx van Artevelde*, *xii* 124  
 Elford, Staffordshire, *xii* 307  
*Elfiðes Boc*, *i* 121 *See, also*, Aethelflaed  
 Elfoð, or Elbodugus, bishop of Bangor (d 809), *i* 77, 273, 274  
 Elgin, *ii* 115  
 Elginbrod, David and Margaret, in George Macdonald's novel, *xiii* 480  
 Elia *See* Lamb, Charles  
 Elias of Jerusalem, *i* 117  
 Elicea, in *Celestina*, *v* 112  
 Elhdure, king, in *No-Body, and Some-Body*, *vi* 104, 105  
 Elhdure the Just, *iv* 219  
 Elie de Beaumont, J-B-J., *x* 68  
*Elensis, Historia*, *ii* 452  
 Elijah, *i* 74, 82  
 Eljah, in Cowley's *The Muse*, *vii* 75  
 Elnor, queen, in Robert, *Earle of Huntington*, *v* 360  
 Eliot, Anne, in Jane Austen's *Persuasion*, *xii* 267, 269, 270  
 Eliot, Francis Perceval (1756?-1818), *xiv* 570  
 Eliot, George (Mary Ann Cross, born Evans, 1819-1880), *xi* 162, *xii* 169, 324, 490, *xiii* 121, 195, 325, 378, 382, 414, 421 ff. (main entry), 469, 480, 491, 492, 494, 496, 605 ff., 624, *also see* Add. 3; *xiv* 219  
*Adam Bede*, *xiii* 423, 424, 428, 431 ff.  
*Address to Working-Men*, *xiii* 439  
*Agatha*, *xiii* 444  
*Amos Barton*, *xiii* 428 ff.  
*Armgar*, *xiii* 444  
 'Brother and Sister,' *xiii* 424  
*Brother Jacob*, *xiii* 445  
*Daniel Deronda*, *xiii* 426, 442 ff.  
*Evangelical Teaching of Dr Cumming*, *The*, *xiii* 427  
*Felix Holt, the Radical*, *xiii* 439, 440  
*How Lisa loved the King*, *xiii* 444  
*Impressions of Theophrastus Such*, *The*, *xiii* 424, 427, 445  
*Jane's Repentance*, *xiii* 428 ff.  
*Legend of Jubal*, *The*, *xiii* 444  
*Lifted Veil*, *The*, *xiii* 445  
 'Looking Backward,' *xiii* 424  
*Middlemarch*, *xiii* 424, 441 ff.

Eliot, George  
*Mill on the Floss*, *The*, *xiii* 434, 435, 437  
*Minor Prophet*, *The*, *xiii* 445  
*Mr Gilfil's Love Story*, *xiii* 428 ff.  
*Poems*, *xiii* 424, 445  
*Romola*, *xiii* 435 ff., 441, 442  
*Scenes of Clerical Life*, *xiii* 428 ff.  
*Silas Marner*, *xiii* 436, 445  
*Spanish Gypsy*, *The*, *xiii* 439, 440, 443  
*Tales from Clerical Life*, *xiii* 428  
 Translations by, *xiii* 425, 427  
*Wise, Witty, and Tender Sayings of George Eliot*, *xiii* 430  
*Works*, *xiii* 423  
*Life of See* Cross, J. W.  
 Eliot, Sir John (1592-1632), *vii* 496; *x* 325  
 Eliot, Sir Walter, in Jane Austen's *Persuasion*, *xii* 267  
 Elhpandus of Toledo, *i* 93  
 Elizabeth of Schonau, *St*, *i* 254  
 Elsha, *i* 82  
 Eliza, in Barnfield's *Cynthia*, *iv* 139  
 Eliza, in Wycherley's *Country Wife*, *viii* 164  
 Elizabeth, countess of Kent *See* Grey, Elizabeth  
*Elizabeth, Epitaph on the lady*, *vii* 46  
 Elizabeth, princess (1635-1650), daughter of Charles I, *ix* 449  
 Elizabeth, princess (1596-1662), daughter of James I, afterwards queen of Bohemia, *iv* 165, 167, 178, 233, *vi* 127, 281, 359, 398, *vii* 53, 493, 495; the company of, *vi* 294  
 Elizabeth, queen of England, *i* 109, 357, 427, *ii* 407, *iii* 1, 38, 40, 50, 60, 61, 91, 108, 128, 164, 167, 194, 204, 223, 228, 234, 240, 243, 249, 254, 256, 277, 279, 281, 282, 286, 289, 301, 304, 305, 330, 354, 358, 366, 372, 377, 379, 384, 399, 425, 426, 428, 453 ff., 459 ff., 468, 475, 477 ff., 484, 491, 496, 511, 516, *iv* 1, 3, 7, 10, 18, 26, 60 ff., 66, 70, 74, 97, 101, 110, 111, 115, 121, 122, 128, 129, 131, 132, 139, 143, 144, 146, 147, 152, 156, 164, 166, 174, 184, 185, 187, 190, 197, 198, 202, 211, 222, 224, 238, 245, 246, 266, 269, 343, 346, 347, 350, 351, 353, 358, 367, 377, 381, 401, 411, 434, 439, 446, 457, 462, 463, 506, *v* 31, 33, 34, 39, 62, 73, 76, 87, 114, 115, 117, 122, 131 ff., 139, 171, 192, 277, 283, 286, 292, 344, 346, 365, 374 ff., 384, 385, 386 ff., 394, 395, 401, 402, 404, 408, 413, 419, 420, 523 ff.; *vi* 37, 60, 61, 103, 104, 125, 160, 198, 238, 244, 271 ff., 277, 282, 298, 304, 305, 313, 321, 322, 328, 329, 335 ff., 340, 344, 348, 356, 360, 361, 368, 369, 378, 379, 412, 422, 428, 447, 451, 452; *vii* 5, 32, 87, 179, 189, 217, 218, 223, 231, 251, 345 ff., 351, 356, 368 ff., 438, 488, *viii* 49, 131, 400, 401, 407, 424; *ix* 248, 249, 303, 342, 586; *x* 196, 325, 553, 554, 559; *xi* 117, 388, 408; *xii*

Elizabeth, queen of England  
393, 394, 559, 562, XIII 406, XIV 57, 60,  
61, 92, 94, 102, 110, 111, 442, trans. of  
Boethius, II 212

Elizabeth (1465-1503), queen of Henry  
VII, II 444, III 18

*Elizabeth Brownrigge*, XIII 309

Elizabeth de Burgh *See* Burgh, Elizabeth  
de, Clare, Elizabeth de

Elizabethan age, VII 30, 171, 496, 506,  
x 160, XI 275, 409, XII 88, 103, 186,  
187, 397, XIII 283, 403, 471, XIV 495 ff

Elizabethan church settlement, VII 236

Elizabethan criticism, III 329 ff., 594 ff.

Elizabethan divines, VII 347

Elizabethan drama, IX 62, x. 1, 6, 76, 77,  
81, 87, 96, 102, xi 285, XII 76, 123,  
206, XIII 285, 287, 288

Elizabethan English, x 202, 266

Elizabethan grammar schools, VII 359

Elizabethan literature, II 228, 239, 304,  
439, 486, VII 1, 7 ff., 20, 22, 27 ff., 56,  
83, 106, 154, 168, 170, 176, 215, 290,  
296, 297, 299, 306, 311, 366, 439; VIII  
28, 32, 142 ff., 147, 173, 204, 208, 212,  
220, 253, 353, 367, 442, IX 297, 298,  
x 207, 246, 250, 269, XII 117, 124,  
127, 280, 290, 404, XIII 259, 265, 267,  
298, XIV 188, 513

Elizabethan lyrics, I 405

Elizabethan moralities, v 437, 438

Elizabethan poets, x 146; XI 201, 202;  
XII 51, 64, 87, 90, XIII 144, 271, 273

Elizabethan prose fiction, III 386 ff.,  
601 ff., *also see* Add.

Elizabethan public, xi 289

Elizabethan sonnet, the, III 281 ff., 590 ff.;  
XIII 130

Elizabethan wars, VII 503

Ellangowan, XIII 260

Ellangowan, laird of. *See* Bertram, God-  
frey

Ellen, in *Child Waters*, II 469

Ellen, in Scott's *Lady of the Lake*, XII 13

Ellena, in Mrs Radcliffe's *Italian*, XI 334

Ellenberger, D Frederic, XIV Add. 7

Ellenborough, earl of. *See* Law, Edward

Elleray, lake Windermere, XII 174

Ellesmere, lord *See* Egerton, Sir Thomas

Ellicott, Charles John (1819-1905), IV 53;  
XII 378, 548

Elliot, the Hon Arthur Ralph Douglas,  
XII 469

Elliot, Charles, XI 361, 379

Elliot, Edward Elliot, lord, x 346

Elliot, Sir Gilbert (1722-1777), *My Apron  
Dearie*, IX 417

Elliot, Sir Henry Miers (1808-1853), *His-  
tory of India*, XIV 373, 634

Elliot, Hugh S. R., XIV 534

Elliot, Jane (1727-1805), XI 255, 257  
'*I've heard them talking at the Eve  
Milkings*,' IX 417

Elliot, Sir Walter (1803-1887), XII 556

Elliot, Charlotte (1789-1871), XII  
458

Elliot, Ebenezer (1781-1849), XII 149,  
458, XIII 174, 465, XIV 361, *Battle  
Song*, XII 149

Elliot, Mary (Mrs Belson, fl. 1810-1820),  
XI 424, 523, *Aunt Mary's Tales*, XI  
425, *Rambles of a Butterfly*, XI 425,  
*Tales for Boys*, XI 425

Ellis, Alexander John (1814-1890), XII  
551, XIII 275, XIV 669; *Early English  
Pronunciation*, XIV 492

Ellis, Anne Raine, x 294

Ellis, Clement (1630-1700), IX 441, 622,  
*The Gentle Sinner*, IX 443

Ellis, Edmund, *Dia Poemata* (1655), VII 468

Ellis, Edwin J., XI 476, 478

Ellis, F S, XII 444, 447

Ellis, George (1753-1815), VII 83, 98,  
x 264, 542, 545, XI 39 ff., 44, 59, 434,  
435, XII 158, 164 ff., 397, *Early English  
Poets*, XII 161, *Specimens of Early  
English Romances in Metre*, XI 191,  
XII 409

Ellis, Sir Henry (1777-1869), XII 556,  
557, *Introduction to Domesday Book*,  
XII 384, *Original Letters, illustrative of  
English History*, XII 385

Ellis, Hercules, XIV 630

Ellis, James (1763?-1830), XII 417

Ellis, John (1643?-1738), IX 545

Ellis, Robert (1820-1885), XII 543

Ellis, Robert Leslie (1817-1859), IV 322

Ellis, Robinson (1834-1913), XII 528;  
XIII 194, 554; *Appendix Vergiliana*,  
XII 375, *Catullus* (trans.), XII 375

Ellis, Thomas, in *The merry jests of the  
widow Edith*, II 372

Ellis, Thomas, "sailer," IV 522

Ellis, Thomas Flower (1796-1861), XIV  
550

Ellis, William (1800-1881), XIV 462, 463,  
660

Ellisland, Dumfriesshire, XI 245

Elhson, Henry, XIII 554

Elhson, O, XIII 585

Elliston, Robert William (1774-1831),  
XII 209

Ellistone, John (fl 1651), IX 566, 568

Ellwood, Thomas (1639-1713), VII 122,  
134, 136 ff.; VIII 118 ff., 126, 470, 472;  
IX 453, *A Collection of Poems on Var-  
ious Subjects*, VIII 129, *The History of  
the Life of Thomas Ellwood, written by  
his own hand*, VIII 120

Elmham, Thomas (d 1440?), II 557; IX  
586

Elmsley, Peter (1736-1802), XI 362

Elmsley, Peter (1773-1825), XII 363 ff.,  
370, 529

Elmy, Sarah. *See* Crabbe, Mrs

Eloisa, IX 78

Elphm (i.e. Sir P. Sidney), in Drayton's  
*Idea*, IV 197

Elphin, Roscommon, x 221, 222, 225

Elphinstone, Mountstuart (1779-1859),  
XIV 544, 609, 634; *The History of India*,  
XIV 373

- Elphinstone, William (1431-1514), II. 286, 419
- Elrington, Charles Richard (1787-1850), XIV. 630
- Elrington, Thomas (1688-1732), IX. 505
- Elsmore, v. 179
- Elstob, Elizabeth (1683-1756), IX. 449, 584, 585, *Grammar*, IX. 397, *Homily on the Birthday of St Gregory*, IX. 397
- Elstob, William (1673-1715), IX. 397
- Elstow, Beds, VII. 190
- Elsynge, Henry (1598-1654), X. 546
- Eltham, VI. 319
- Elton, Charles Isaac (1839-1900), XII. 443, 444, 569, XIV. 219
- Elton, Mary Augusta, XII. 569
- Elton, Mr, in Jane Austen's *Emma*, XII. 261, 270
- Elton, Mrs, in Jane Austen's *Emma*, XII. 266, 270
- Elton, Oliver, I. 475, IV. 193, 204 ff, 210, 214 ff, 223; XII. 256, 476, 572, XIII. 528, 547, 624, also see Add 1, 3, XIV. 554; *Survey of English Literature*, XI. 23, 478, 484
- Elton, Richard (fl 1650), IV. 521
- Eltraine, IV. 414
- Elwin, Whitwell (1816-1900), IX. 93; X. 476, also see Add, XI. 447; XII. 168, 169, 473
- Elwina, in Hannah More's *Percy*, XI. 302, 303
- Elwood, Anne K., XI. 509 ff, 518
- Ely, II. 389, 394, 397, 400, 406; IV. 218, 219, 257, 273, 466, 482; VIII. 328, 344, IX. 369, 375, 384, 398, 583, XII. 338, 361, 555, XIII. 406, monastery of, I. 17, 126, 154; II. 451
- Ely, Mr, in George Eliot's *Amos Barton*, XIII. 429
- Ely See Thomas of
- Elyot, Sir Thomas (1490?-1546), III. 23 ff (main entry), 120, 344, 388, 480, 492, 505, 506, 532, 552; IV. 501, 503, 563; VI. 549; VII. 345
- Bankette of Science, The*, III. 25
- Castel of Helth, The*, III. 25, 120, 506
- Dictionary of Syr T. Eliot, Knight* (*Bibliothecae Eliotae*), III. 25, VII. 357
- Doctrine of Princes, made by the noble oratour Isocrates, The*, III. 25
- Education or Bringing up of Children, translated out of Plutarche, The*, III. 25
- Governour, The Boke named the*, III. 23 ff, 118, 344, 388, 492
- Holy Saynt Cypran, A swete and devout sermon of*, III. 25
- Image of Governace, compiled of the actes and sentences notable of the moste noble Emperour Alexander Severus, The*, III. 25
- Of the Knowledge which maketh a wise man*, IV. 6
- Rules of a Christian lyfe made by Picus, The*, III. 25
- Elysian fields, XI. 119, 390
- Elysium, Dekker's, IV. 404
- Elze, Karl, V. 339
- Elzevir press, Amsterdam, VII. 324
- Elzevir texts, VII. 357
- Elzevirianum*, the, X. 277
- Emancipation act, XIV. 59
- Emarè*, I. 346, 352, 520
- Emarcdulfe* (E. C's), III. 292, 591
- Emblem books, VII. 461, 536
- Emdale, county Down, XIII. 448
- Emelye, in *The Knightes Tale*, XIII. 137
- Emerson, Oliver Farrar, XIV. 669
- Emerson, Ralph Waldo, XI. 169, 190, 453, 484, XII. 484; XIII. 11, 17, 516, 517, 521, 522
- Emery, Thomas, XIV. 649
- Emilia, in *Othello*, V. 228
- Emilia, in *The Two Noble Kinsmen*, V. 287
- Emilie, in *The Knight's Tale*, II. 276; V. 287
- Emly, in *Palamon and Arcyte*, VI. 337
- Emily, in Mrs Cowley's *Runaway*, XI. 303
- Emly, in Mrs Radcliffe's *Mysteries of Udolpho*, XI. 334, 335
- Emily, in Richardson's *Sir Charles Grandison*, X. 11
- Emly, in Wordsworth's *White Doe of Rylstone*, XI. 117, 118
- Emly, lady, in Burgoyne's *Heiress*, XI. 304
- Emly, little, in *David Copperfield*, XIII. 363
- Emin pasha, XIV. 212
- Emlyn, in *The boke of Mayd Emlyn*, III. 99
- Emlyn, Thomas (1663-1741), X. 436; *Humble Enquiry*, X. 428
- Emma, in Jane Austen's novel, XII. 266, 270, 271
- Emmanuel, in *The Weakest goeth to the Wall*, V. 352
- Emmaus, V. 44
- Emmeline, in Dryden's *King Arthur*, VIII. 34
- Empire, The*, XIV. 404
- Empiric, The*, VI. 32
- Emulo, in *Patient Grissill*, VI. 46
- Encyclopaedia Biblica*, XII. Add.
- Encyclopaedia Britannica*, XI. 84, 259; XII. 328, 411, 416, 417; XIV. 5, 14, 65, 67, 70, 107, 159
- Encyclopaedia Metropolitana*, XI. 147, 458; XII. 519; XIV. 29, 477
- Encyclopédie, L'*, I. 230; V. 324
- 'Endeavour,' ship, XIV. 319
- Endimion (Lyly's), V. 380
- Endor, witch of, VII. 420
- Endowed Schools acts, XIV. 470
- Endowed Schools commission, XII. 374; XIV. 470, 471, 478, 479
- Endymion, in *The Faithfull Shepheardesse*, VI. 416
- Endymion, in Keats's poem, XII. 63, 90
- Enéas, Roman d'*, I. 317
- Eneydes, Le livre des*, II. 360
- Enfans sans souci*, V. 24, 27

Enfield, xii. 87, 202, 206, 221 ff  
 Enfield chase, v. 283  
 Enfield, William (1741-1797), x. 435, xiv. 665, *The Speaker*, xiv. 445  
*Engagement, The*, viii. 313  
 Engel, Carl (1818-1882), xii. 569  
 Engelbrecht, Johann, ix. 570  
 England, church of, iv. 234, 350, v. 406; vi. 3, 170; vii. 162 ff., 236, 243, 247, 254, 351, 364, 385, 386, viii. 49, 52, 311, 327, 333, 335 ff., ix. 235; x. 324, 398, 406, 410, 412, 414, 418, 423, 424, 426, 428, 430; xi. 1, 185; xii. 281, 286 ff., 294, 296, 304 ff., 326, 327; xiii. 115, 386, 503, xiv. 84, 427, 448, 458  
*England, The Political History of*, xii. 358  
*England's Helicon*, iii. 201, iv. 61, 128, 132, 135 ff., 140 ff., 145, 184, 254, 534, 554, v. 166; vii. 2  
*England's Joy*, vi. 295  
*England's Misery*, vii. 437, 438  
*England's Parnassus*, v. 145, 151, 166, 183, xii. 124  
 Englefield, Sir Henry C. (1752-1822), xii. 557  
 English association, the, xiii. 418  
 English canon law, xiv. 88  
 English dialect society, xii. 382  
 English, earliest documents in, iii. 500  
 English grammar, xiv. 441 ff., 491 ff.  
 English, history and literature, Old, xii. 382  
 English language, i. 424 ff., 533 ff.; xiv. 484 ff.  
 English language, Middle, i. 533, 534  
 English language, Old, i. 533  
 'English Men of Letters' series, xiv. 158  
*English Annotations of the Bible*, vii. 365  
*English Courtier and the Countrey Gentleman, The*, iii. 555, v. 388, 391, 524  
*English Historical Review, The*, x. 334, 462; xiv. 110, 130  
*English Miscellany, An*, iv. 139  
*English Poets*, xi. 360  
*English Post, The*, xi. 368  
*English Review*, x. 350  
*English Rogue, The* (1665), vii. 574  
*English Spy, The*, xiv. 263  
*Englishman, The*, ix. 246, 490  
 Englishman, the, in *The Fyrste Boke of the Introduction of Knowledge*, iii. 118  
*Englishman's Magazine, The*, xii. 480  
 Enid, i. 311  
 Enitharmon, Blake's, xi. 215, 217, 218  
 Ennius, iv. 19, 303; viii. 65  
 Ennui, in Reynolds's *Dramatist*, xi. 311  
 Enoch, in Byron's *Cain*, xii. 53  
*Enoch, Book of*, i. 147  
*Enquirer, The* (1797), xi. 437  
 Ensor, George (1769-1843), xiv. 664  
 Ent, Sir George (1604-1689), viii. 407, 416, 534, xiv. 310  
 Entepfuhl, in Carlyle's *Sartor Resartus*, xiii. 10

Entick, John (1703?-1773), x. 577; *Latin and English Dictionary*, x. 439, *Spelling Dictionary*, x. 439  
*Entrées (legal)* (1546), viii. 524  
 Envy, in *Confessio Amantis*, ii. 169, 170  
 Envy, in *Mucedorus*, v. 284  
 Envy, in *Piers the Plowman*, ii. 14  
 Envy, in *The Passetyme of Pleasure*, ii. 261, 267  
 Eoganesius, Janus Julius, ix. 326  
 Eormenric, in *Beowulf and Widsith*, i. 29, 38, 39  
 Epaminondas, xii. 347  
 Epeircte, in *Argenis*, iv. 298  
 Ephraim, xiii. 166  
 Epicharmus, iii. 492  
*Epicorne. See* Jonson, *Silent Woman, The*  
 Epictetus, i. 319; ii. 351, iv. 500, 593; vi. 39, 57; vii. 546; ix. 61, 334; xi. 395 ff., 518; xii. 372, 533; xiii. 100; *Enchiridion*, ix. 275; xi. 396  
 Epicurus, viii. 329; xii. 377  
 Epigrams and satires, iv. 587 ff.  
 Epinasse, Francis, xiv. 576  
 Epiphany, festival of, ii. 429  
*Epistolae Cantuarienses*, xiv. 82  
*Epistolae Obscurorum Virorum*, iii. 102, 119, 121, 452, 563; vii. 421  
*Eppie Morrie*, ii. 467  
 Epsom, viii. 154, 225; ix. 146, 300; x. 294  
 Epternach, i. 91  
 Epworth, x. 411  
 Equatoria, xiv. 212  
 Erasmus, Desiderius (1466?-1536), i. 406; ii. 76, 370, 376, 416, 418, 419, iii. 1 ff., 7, 8, 12 ff., 19, 20, 30, 31, 36, 45 ff., 55, 58, 66, 75, 89, 104, 107, 116, 127, 175, 394, 395, 413, 415, 488, 492, 531 ff., 554, 563, also see Add., iv. 258, 261, 262, 369, 409, 472, 479, 482, 489, 492, 508, 558, 559, 600, vi. 10; vii. 296, 345, 352, 357, 375, 416; viii. 26, ix. 466, 580, xi. 407; xii. 360, 369, 512, 523, 531; xiv. 86, 94  
*Adagia*, iii. 4, 22, 395; viii. 66, 463  
*Apophthegmata*, iii. 104, 395  
*Colloquia*, iii. 1, 4, 22, 90, 116, 488; iv. 396, vi. 99; vii. 421; ix. 305, 307; xiii. 476  
*Compendium vitae*, xiii. 476  
*Constructio, De*, iii. 22, 23  
*Convivium Fabulorum*, iii. 104  
*Copia*, iii. 4, 13, 22, 23  
*Ecclesiastes, sive concionator Evangelicus*, iv. 258  
*Enchiridion Militis Christiani*, iii. 4, 22, 30  
*Encomium Moriae*, iii. 4, 20, 107; v. 104; vii. 428; viii. 40, 66, 463  
*Institutio Principis Christiani*, iii. 4  
 Jerome and Chrysostom, editions of and commentaries on, iii. 4  
*Laudibus Britanniae, De*, iii. 75  
*Novum Instrumentum*, iii. 4, 14  
*Paraphrase of the New Testament*, v. 117  
*Paraphrases*, iii. 4



Erastianism, vii. 336, ix. 216; x. 402, 418, 420, xii 284  
 Erce, "the mother of the Earth," i. 44  
 Erceidounne, Thomas of *See* Thomas de  
 Erckmann-Chatrian, xiv 355  
 Erdeswicke, Sampson (d 1603), iii. 601, ix 585  
 'Erebus,' ship, xiv 327  
 Erec (Geraint), *Sir*, i 316  
 Eremyt and the Oulawe, *The*, ii 564  
 Erewhon, Butler's, xiii 503  
 Erichto, in *The Wonder of Women*, vi 55  
 Erick, Abigail, ix. 101  
 Erigena, John *See* Scotus  
 Erin, port, Isle of Man, xiv 328  
 Erkenwald, i 372, 373  
 Erl of Tolous and the Emperes of Almayn, i. 524  
 Erlinton, ii 466  
 Ermyrn, in *Beves*, i. 339  
 Ernley or Arley Regis, Worcester, i 260  
 Ernulf (1040-1124), i. 500, *Textus Roffensis*, ix. 586  
 Ernulphus, in Sterne's *Tristram Shandy*, x 58, 61  
 Eromena, vii 84  
 Erondelle, Peter, iv. 521  
 Errand, Tom, in Farquhar's *Constant Couple*, viii 193  
 Error, in *Time's Complaint*, vi 361  
 'Ersch,' or 'Yrnsch' speech, ii 103, 114  
 Erse poetry, x. 542  
 Erskine, Andrew, x. 215, 532  
 Erskine, David Steuart, 11th earl of Buchan (1742-1829), xi. 243, xii. 164  
 Erskine, Ebenezer (1680-1754), ix 600  
 Erskine, Francis Robert St Claire, earl of Rosslyn (1853-1890), xiii 554  
 Erskine, Henry (1746-1817), xi 243, xii 164  
 Erskine, J., xiv. Add 3  
 Erskine, Ralph (1685-1752), ix 600  
 Erskine, Thomas, 1st lord Erskine (1750-1823), xi 153, xii 164, xiv 566, 570, *Defence of the Whigs*, xiv 133  
 Erskine, Thomas, of Lanlathen (1788-1870), ix 367, 572; xii. 314, 511, *Brazen Serpent, The*, xii. 320, *Letters*, xii 315, *Unconditional Freeness of the Gospel, The*, xii. 314  
 Erskine, William, lord Kinneder (1769-1822), xii 14, 416  
 Erythraeus, *Eudemia*, iv. 298  
 Esau, vi. 106, xiii. 232  
 Esau, in *Jacob and Esau*, v 125, 126  
 Eschenbach *See* Wolfram von  
 Eschenburg, Johann Joachim, v. 332, 338  
 Escott, Thomas Hay Sweet, xiii 618, 621; xiv 204, 589, 591, *Masters of English Journalism*, xiv 198, 206  
 Esdaile, Arundell, *A chronological list of George Meredith's publications*, xiii. 489, 622  
 Esher, iii. 383

Esmond, colonel, in *The Virginians*, xiii. 331  
 Esmond, Henry, Thackeray's, xiii 325, 326, 330, 333, 451  
 Esmond, lady Maria, in *The Virginians*, xiii. 331  
*Español Gerardo, El*, vi 139  
 Espinasse, Francis, ix 264, xiv Add 2  
 Espriella, Don Manuel Alvarez (*ie*. Southey), xi 465  
 Espronceda, xii 435  
 Esquemeling, John, iv 521  
 Essay, the, iv 593 ff.  
*Essay concerning the Origin of Sciences*, ix. 155  
*Essay on Tragedy* (1749), x 182  
*Essay to revive the anient education of Gentlewomen*, ix 449  
*Essays and Reviews*, xii. 316, 326 ff., 511, xiii. 503  
*Essays on a liberal education*, xiv 474  
 Essex, ii 238; iv 147, vii 53, 67, 101, 511, ix 171, 172, 588, 590, x 436, 444, xii 339, 561, 562, xiv 81, 244  
 Essex, countess of *See* Howard, Frances  
 Essex, earls of. *See* Cromwell, Thomas, Devereux, Robert, Devereux, Walter  
 Essex-Head club, x 210, 526  
 Estcourt, Richard (1668-1712), viii. 180, 201  
 Este, house of, iii 346  
 Este, Isabella de, v 77  
 Este, Italy, xii 69, 70  
 Este, Leonora de, xii 55  
 Este, Michael, iv. 130, 530  
 Estella, in *Great Expectations*, xiii. 365, 370  
 Estesian 'proofs,' xi 181  
 Esther, v. 119  
 Estienne, Charles, vi. 540  
 Estienne, Hennr, iii 177, 183, 482, iv 9, 460, 465, 508, vii 536  
 Estienne, Robert, iii. 183  
 Estlin, John Prior (1747-1817), xi 459  
*Estmere, King*, ii. 466, 470  
*Esto Perpetua* club, xi 38, 39  
*Estrifs*, v. 2, 29, 30, 34  
 Estrild, in *Locrine*, v. 267, 268  
*État des hommes*, ii 160  
 Eternity, in *The Passetyme of Pleasure*, ii. 257  
 Etesia (Vaughan's), vii 46  
 Ethelbald *See* Aethilwald  
 Ethelbert, king of Kent, viii 354, 355  
 Ethelburga, St (d 676?), i 90  
 Etheldreda, St (630?-679), i 90, ii 240  
 Ethelred *See* Aethelred  
 Ethelwold. *See* Aethelwold  
 Ethelwulf's poem on ? Crayke, i 95, 485  
 Etherege, Sir George (1635?-1691), viii. 154 ff., 161 ff., 177, 243, 457, 475, 480, 503, ix 523, x. 75  
*Comical Revenge or Love in a Tub, The*, viii 20, 154 ff., 158, 163  
*Letter books*, viii. 155, 157

Etherege, Sir George  
*Man of Mode, The, or Sir Fopling Flutter*, viii 155  
*She Would if She Could*, viii. 155, 157  
Ethiopians, ix. 155  
Ethiopic learning, vii 361  
Etiquette, book on table, iii 21  
Eton college, ii. 348, 365, 403, 405, 407, 549, 550; iii 206, 359, 475, 478, 484, 486, 487, 489, 492, iv 188, 190, 316, 463, 492, v 114, 117, 118, vi. 277, vii. 61, 173, 174, 218, 219, 353, 369 ff., 375, 379, 386, 550, viii. 318, 320, ix. 438, 452, 455 ff., 625, x 22, 127, 130, 131, 275, 280, 308, xi 191, 378, 383, xii 65, 359, 360, xiii 26, 50, 144, xiv 61, 133, 229, 249, 278, 431, 435, 460, 470  
Eton Greek grammar, iii 487  
Eton, printing press, iv 457, 469  
*Etonian, The*, xiv. 596  
Ettrick, xi 264  
*Ettrick Banks*, ix 418  
Ettrick shepherd, the. See Hogg, James  
Etty, William (1787-1849), xiv 223  
*Etymologicum Magnum*, xii 365  
Eubulus, in *Damon and Pythias*, v 133  
Eubulus, in F. Davison's eclogue, iv 144  
Eubulus, in *The Anatomy of Wit*, iii 392  
Eubulus, in *The Picture*, vi 182  
Eucharist, Aelfric on the, i. 129, 140, 141  
Eucharist, Cranmer on the, iii 37, 38  
Eucharist, Lanfranc on the, i 170  
Eucharist, puritan party on the, iii 458, 459  
Eucharist, the, x. 401, 407, 408, xii. 331  
Eucherius, bishop of Lyons, vii 460  
Euclid, i. 169, ii 411, iii 477; vii 301, 321, 325, 363; viii 412; ix. 341, 457  
Euclid, first English translation, iii 483, 621, iv. 500  
Euchio, in Pope's *Epistles*, ix 91  
Euganean hills, xii 69; xiv 323  
Eugenia, in *The Duke of Millaine*, vi. 175  
Eugenia, St, i. 82  
Eugenius, in Sterne's *Tristram Shandy*, x. 52, 55, xi 193  
Eugonus, in *Misogonus*, v. 124, 125  
Eulalia, queen, in *The Queen and Concubine*, vi. 260  
Eulalia, St, i. 82  
*Eulenspiegel*, iii 89, 91, 92, 105, 557, iv. 406, 411, 513, 603  
*Eulogium*, Latin compendium, ii. 343  
Eumolpus, ix. 298  
Eunapius Sardinianus, iv 500  
Eunomia, in *The Masque of the Middle Temple*, vi 401  
Eupelas, in *Misogonus*, v. 123  
Euphorion, in Goethe's *Faust*, xii 38  
*Euphormio* (John Barclay's), iv 292, 293  
Euphrasia, in *Phylaster*, vi 135, 142  
Euphrates, the, iv 105  
Euphuism, iv. 168, 223, 375; v 240, 422; vi 162, 184, 213, 437, 442. See, also, under *Lyly*

Euripides, iii. 181, 477, 487, 489; iv 398, 500, v. 6, vi 333, vii 378, viii. 187, 219, ix 526, 575, 578; xii 75, 361, 367, 368, 370, 520, 525, 529, 534, 535, 537, 540 ff  
*Alceus*, xii. 365, xiii. 89  
*Bacchae*, xii 353, 364, 375  
*Hecuba*, xii 361, 363  
*Heracles*, xi. 303, xii 364  
*Hippolytus*, xii 365  
*Iphigenia*, xii 365  
*Medea*, x 140, xii 110, 361, 364  
*Orestes*, xii 361  
*Phoenissae*, iv 4, v 79, 80; xii 361  
European literature, x 15, 17, 19  
European studies, x. 199  
*European Magazine*, x. 216, 218, 526, 528, 534, 538  
*Euryalus and Lucrece*, ii. 374  
Eurydice, i 328, 346; x. 128  
Eurydice, in *King Orfeo*, ii 470  
Eurydice, in a Shetland ballad, ii 473  
Eurymachus, in *Ulysses Rediv*, vi 341  
Eusden, Laurence (1688-1730), ix 203, 210, 497, 535  
Eusebius, i 73, 83; ii 334; xii. 530, 550  
Eusebius (Hwaetbert), i 66, 86, 87  
Eusebius of Emesa, iii 473  
Eustace, count, i 123  
Eustace, legend of St, i. 326, 351  
Eustace, lord, in Mrs Griffith's *School for Rakes*, xi. 291  
*Eustace the Monk*, ii 569  
Eustathius, ix 83  
Eustochium, St, i 82  
Eutheo, in *The Third Blast of Retreat from Plays and Theatres*, v 348  
Eutropius, i. 90; iv. 500  
Evadne, in *The Jealous Lovers*, vi. 367  
Evadne, in *The Mares Tragedy*, vi. 136, 143  
Evadne, in Shell's play, xiii 287  
Evander, ii. 262  
Evans, Anne (1820-1870), xiii. 201, 220, 233, 554; *Pevensey and Hurstmonceaux*, xiii. 197; *Roses and Rosemary*, xiii 197  
Evans, Arise (b. 1607), vii. 567  
Evans, Sir Arthur (b. 1851), xii 351, 376, also see Add 4  
Evans, Arthur William, xiii 522  
Evans, Caleb, x 437  
Evans, Elizabeth, xiii 431  
Evans, Evan (1731-1789), x 542  
Evans, George Essex (1863-1909), xiv 643, *Australian Symphony*, xiv 410; *Repentance of Magdalene Despar, The*, xiv 410  
Evans, Gwenogvryn, i. 279  
Evans, Henry, vi. 289, 325 ff.  
Evans, Hugh, x. 437  
Evans, Sir Hugh, in *The Merry Wives of Windsor*, v. 213; xiv 339  
Evans, Isaac, xiii 424  
Evans, John (1680?-1730), ix 237  
Evans, John (1767-1827), xi. 531

- Evans, Sir John (1823-1908), xii. 557; xiii. 221, *Ancient Bronze Implements*, xii. 386, *Ancient Stone Implements*, xii. 386; *Coins of the Ancient Britons*, xii. 386
- Evans, Lewys, *How to Wyse well*, iii. 553
- Evans, Margaret, xiv. 654
- Evans, Marian or Mary Ann. See Elot, George
- Evans, Mary, xi. 130
- Evans, Maurice S., xiv. Add 7
- Evans, Robert Wilson (1789-1866), *Treatise of Versification*, xiii. 271, 564
- Evans, Sebastian (1830-1909), i. 286, 288, 301; xiii. 216, 221, 554; *Brother Fabian's Manuscripts*, xiii. 221, *High History of the Holy Graal*, The, xiii. 221, *Shadows*, xiii. 221
- Evans, Thomas, vi. 310
- Evans, Thomas (1742-1784), ix. 532, xi. 362
- Evans, Thomas Saunders (1816-1889), xii. 529
- Evans, William (d 1718), x. 437
- Evanthe, in *A Wife for a Month*, vi. 138, 149
- Eve, i. 148, iv. 245, ix. 32, 67
- Eve, in Dryden's *The State of Innocence*, viii. 31
- Eve, in *Paradise Lost*, vii. 115; xii. 93
- Eve, in the *Coventry play*, ii. 482
- Eve, in *The Cytizen and Uplondyshman*, iii. 71, 72
- Eve, in *The Golden Legend*, ii. 380
- Eve, in the mystery plays, v. 62, 434, 435
- Eveleigh, John (1748-1814), xii. 315
- Eveleigh, William, xiv. Add 7
- Evelina, in Mason's *Coraciaceus*, xi. 302
- Evelyn, George, brother of John, viii. 278
- Evelyn, John (1620-1706), iv. 487, 521; vii. 62, 112, 266, 305, 447, 540, 543, 554, 576, viii. 11, 186, 237, 274 ff (main entry), 293, 294, 300, 352, 404, 405, 411, 417, 422, 425, 432, 505 ff., 534, ix. 36, 308, 371, 432, 442; xiv. 310
- Diary*, viii. 153, 301, 345; ix. 434, 626
- Fumifugum, or The inconvenience of the Air and Smoke of London dissipated*, viii. 281
- Gardening*, viii. 432
- Golden Book of St John Chrysostom, The*, translation of, viii. 280
- Kalendarium Hortense*, viii. 432
- Liberty and Servitude*, translated from an essay by François de la Mothe Le Vayer, viii. 279
- Life of Margaret Godolphin*, viii. 285
- Sylvia*, viii. 282, 406
- Tyrannus, or the Mode*, viii. 281
- Evelyn, lady, viii. 275
- Evelyn, Mrs John, born Browne, viii. 279, 280
- Evelyn, Richard, eldest child of John Evelyn, viii. 280
- Evelyn, Richard, father of John, viii. 277
- Evelyns, the, ix. 271
- Evening News, The*, xiv. 215
- Evening Standard, The*, xiv. 208
- Evening Star, The*, xiv. 209
- Everard, John (1575?-1650?), vii. 546
- Everett, George, iv. 521
- Everett, James (1784-1872), xii. 463
- Everie Woman in her Humor*, vi. 31, 513
- Eversfield, Sir Thomas, iv. 181
- Eversfield, Tymothy, iv. 181
- Eversley, Hampshire, xiii. 393, 404, 409
- Every-man*, ii. 373, v. 19, 59, 436
- Evesham, ii. 76; iv. 200, 218; ix. 586; xiv. 204
- Evesham, battle of, i. 375, 377
- Evesham, monastery of, i. 98
- Evesham, vale of, x. 124
- Evesham, Vision of the Monk of*, ii. 362, 547, 555
- Evesham or Worcester *Chronicle*, i. 120, 122
- Evesham. See Walter of
- 'Ewaipanoma race,' the, iv. 90
- Ewald, Georg Heinrich August von, xii. 356
- Ewart, Nanty, in Scott's *Redgauntlet*, xii. 23
- Ewen, John (1741-1821), *O weel may the Boatie Row*, ix. 417
- Ewing, Alexander (1814-1873), xii. 511
- Ewing, Juliana Horatia (1841-1885), xi. 430, 523, 524; xiv. 180
- Examen Miscellaneum* (1702), viii. 501
- Examen Poeticum Duplex*, ix. 483
- Examiner, The*, ix. 106, 147, 169, 243, 244, 246, 488, 503, 504, 510, 514, 519, 540; xi. 142; xii. 172, 188, 189, 213, 215, 477, 480; xiii. 286, 287, also see Add. 1; xiv. 195, 217, 218, 357
- Excalibur, xiv. 339
- Excalibur, in *Morte Arthure*, ii. 138
- Excellence of a Free State, The*, vii. 407
- Exceptiones ad Caesandum Brevia*, viii. 522
- Exchange, The*, vii. 506
- Exchange Ware*, vi. 537
- Exchequer, Dialogue of the*, iv. 580
- Excise bill, ix. 251
- Exclusion bill, the, viii. 40, 103; ix. 252
- Exempla*, collections of, iii. 103, 104, 556; iv. 392
- Exeter, iv. 270, 400, 466, 482, v. 61, vi. 271; vii. 279, 350, 351; viii. 411, 412, ix. 184, 590; x. 428, 429, 434; xiii. 307
- Exeter, duke of. See Holland, John
- Exeter, earl of, ix. 166
- Exeter academy, x. 434
- Exeter Book, The*, i. 13, 37, 43, 53, 57, 58, 66 ff., 167, 418, 478
- Exeter meetings, x. 422
- 'Exodus, Desert of the,' the, xii. 380
- Exomenensis, Liber*, iv. 482
- Expeditors for Publique Peace*, vii. 438
- 'Extravagants,' the, ii. 412
- Eynsham, abbey of, i. 138, 140, 146
- Eynsham, Aelfric's letters, i. 126, 138, 139

Eynsham, synod of, i. 142, 143  
*Eyrbyggja Saga, The*, xii. 416  
 Eyre, Sir James, x. 458  
 Eyre, Jane, Charlotte Brontë's, xiii. 452  
 Eyre, Simon, in *The Shoemakers Holiday*, vi. 59, 194  
 Eyton, Robert William (1815-1881), xii. 557  
 Eyton, Shropshire, iv. 336  
 Eyzat, Edward, ix. 611  
*Ezechias*, v. 117  
 Ezekiel, i. 101; iv. 272; v. 53; x. 147  
 Ezra, fourth book of, xii. 379  
 Fabell, Peter, in *The Merry Devil*, v. 282, 283  
 Faber, Frederick William (1814-1863), xii. 287, 305, 499, 500, 504, xiii. 186, 554, 555, *Cherwell Water Lily, The*, xiii. 191, *Pilgrims of the Night, The*, xiii. 191, *Sorrowful World, The*, xiii. 191  
 Fables, xi. 522, 524  
*Fables bestiaires*, viii. 66  
*Fabliaux*, i. 175, 407, ii. 319, 320, iii. 102, 104, 554, 556, vii. 432  
 Fabricius, ii. 121  
*Fabula Atellana*, Old Italian (Campanian), v. 26  
 Fabyan, Robert (d. 1513), *Chronicles*, i. 529, ii. 117, 344, 366, 546, 547; vii. 231  
*Fabyl, The Merry Pranks of*, v. 283  
*Fabyl's Ghosts*, v. 283  
 Face, in *The Alchemist*, vi. 25  
*Facetiae*, iii. 102, 104, 106, 556  
*Facete et moth arguti de alcuna excellentissimi ingegni et nobilissimi signori*, iii. 104  
 Faery, king of, in *Gyre Carling*, ii. 314, 315  
 Fag, in Sheridan's *Rivals*, xi. 294, 295  
 Fagan, Louis Alexander, xiv. 597  
 Faggus, Tom, in *Lorna Doone*, xiii. 483  
 Fagin, in *Oliver Twist*, xiii. 351, 354  
 Fagius, Paul (1504-1549), iii. 38, 60  
 Fael, Eudes de, xi. 302  
 Fainall, in Congreve's *Way of the World*, viii. 174, 175  
 Fainall, Mrs (Congreve's), viii. 176  
*Fair Annie*, ii. 465  
*Fair Flower of Northumberland, The*, ii. 466  
*Fair Janet*, ii. 468  
*Fair Margaret and Sweet William*, ii. 468  
 Fair Quiet (Marvell's), vii. 206  
 Fairbairn, John, xiv. 421  
 Fairbridge, Charles Aiken, xiv. Add 4  
 Fairbridge, Kingsley, xiv. Add 4  
 Fairbrother, William Henry, xiv. 530  
*Faire Em*, v. 153, 182, 265, 266, 281, 282, 463, 486, 488  
*Faire Maide of Brystow, The*, vi. 110  
 Fairfax, Edward (d. 1635), iv. 26, 513; vii. 941, viii. 267  
*Discourse of Witch-craft, A*, vii. 425, 564  
*Fairfax Correspondence, The*, vii. 221  
*Godfrey of Bullongne*, vii. 65, 425; ix. 466  
*Memorials of the Civil War*, vii. 221  
*Tasso*, translation of, vii. 425, viii. 258

Fairfax, Jane, in Jane Austen's *Emma*, xii. 267  
 Fairfax, Mary (b. 1638), vii. 204  
 Fairfax, Thomas, lord (1612-1671), vii. 203, 216, 255, 506, 570, 571  
 Fairfax, William, vii. 94  
 Fairfax Correspondence, the, vii. 495  
 Fairhaven, iv. 108  
 Fairholt, Frederick William (1814-1866), xii. 557  
 Fairless, Michael, *pseud.* See Barber, Margaret Fairless  
 Fairy Queen, ii. 208  
 Fairy Queen, in Spenser, ii. 266  
 Fairy tales, xi. 524  
 Faith, in *Piers the Plowman*, ii. 31  
 Faith, in *Portius of Noblines*, etc., ii. 324  
*Faith of one God Who is only the Father*, x. 427  
*Faithful Friends, The*, vi. 149, 159  
 Faithorne, William (1616-1691), vii. 544  
 Falconbridge the bastard, in *Edward IV*, vi. 102  
 Falconbridge, in *The Merchant of Venice*, v. 400  
 Falconer, C. M., xiv. 579  
 Falconer, Edmund. See O'Rourke, Edmund  
 Falconer, Lance, *pseud.* See Hawker, Mary  
 Falconer, Thomas (1738-1792), *Strabo*, xiv. 456  
 Falconer, William (1732-1769), x. 174 (main entry), 175, 450, 509, 579, *The Shipwreck*, x. 174  
 Falkner, Caesar Litton (1863-1908), vii. 238, 492, xii. 452; xiv. 106, 544  
 Falkirk, battle of, ii. 125  
 Falkland, in Godwin's *Caleb Williams*, xi. 51, 323  
 Falkland, lady. See Cary, Lettice  
 Falkland, viscount. See Cary, Sir Henry, Cary, Sir Lucius  
 Falkland islands, x. 456, 517, 529  
*Fall, The*, v. 435  
 Fallaw, Lance, xiv. Add 4  
 False, in *Piers the Plowman*, ii. 8, 9, 37  
 False Bachelor, the tale of, in *Confessio Amantis*, ii. 170  
 False Semblant, in *Confessio Amantis*, ii. 170  
*Falsehood of Man* (Bi manne lease), i. 68  
 Falset, in *Ane Pleasant Satyre*, iii. 141  
 Falstaff, Sir John (Shakespeare's), iii. 422; iv. 91; v. 210, 213, 219, 268, 300, 350, 352, 357, 398, 409, vi. 16, 26, 279; vii. 232, xii. 216, 310, 388; xiii. 43, 71, 81  
*Falstaff, Sir John, Original Letters, etc., of*, xii. 482  
*Falstaff, The Bouncing Knight*, viii. 132  
 Fame, in Drayton's *Robert of Normandy*, iv. 203  
 Fame, in *Hudibras*, viii. 79  
 Fame, in *The Masque of Queens*, vi. 394

Fame, in *The Passetyme of Pleasure*, II. 256, 257  
*Family Library, The*, XII 353, XIV. 74  
 'Family of Love' books, IV 459  
*Famous Battel of the Catts, The*, VII 464  
*Famous Flower of Serving Men, The*, II 467  
 Fancy, in *Magnificence*, III 87  
 Fancy, in *The Floating Island*, VI 368  
*Fancy, The*, XIV 255  
 Fane, Charles Fane, 2nd viscount, X 282  
 Fane, Sir Francis (d. 1689?), VIII 231, 478  
 Fane, Mildmay, 2nd earl of Westmorland (d. 1665), VII 5, 462  
 Fane, Violet, *pseud* See Currie, Mary Montgomerie, lady  
 'Fannikin' (Fanny Burney), X 294  
 Fanny, in Fielding's *Joseph Andrews*, X. 29  
 Fanny, in Parnell's *Elegy*, IX 187  
 Fanshawe, lady Anne (born Harrison) (1625-1680), VIII 307, 411, *Memoirs*, VIII 307, 509  
 Fanshawe, Catherine Maria (1765-1834), XII 458  
 Fanshawe, Sir Henry (1569?-1616), IV 304  
 Fanshawe, Sir Richard (1608-1666), VIII 147, 509, *La Fida Pastora*, Latin translation of Fletcher's *Faithfull Shepheardesse*, VIII 308, version of Luis de Camoens' *Lusnads*, VIII 308, translation of Guarini's *Pastor Fido*, VI 547, VII 69, 298, VIII 308, 498  
 Fantosme, Jordan, *Chronicle of the Scottish Wars*, I 497, II 476, 569  
 Faques, Richard, ballads of Flodden printed by, II 372, *The booke of the pylgrimage of man (Le Pelernage de l'homme)*, II 372  
 Faraday, Michael (1791-1867), XIV 287 ff., 295 ff., 309, 310, 614, 615  
*Farces*, V. 24, 102, 103, 109, 110, 129  
*Farces, A Collection of* (1809), XI 501  
 Fareham, XIII 307  
 Farel, Wilham, III 467  
 Faret, N., *L'Art de plaire à la Cour*, IV 394, 596  
 Fargus, Frederick John (*pseud.* Hugh Conway, 1847-1885), XIII 616  
 Faria y Sousa, M. de, IX 550, *The Portuguese Asia*, IX 311  
 Faricius, I 80  
 Farindon, Antony (1598-1658), VII 173  
 Farish, William (1759-1837), XIV 430  
 Farjeon, Benjamin Leopold (1838-1903), XIV 412, 643  
 Farley, F. E., XII Add 1  
 Farley's *Bristol Journal*, XI 147, 148  
 Farman, priest of Harewood, Leeds, I 146  
 Farmer, John (*f* 1591-1601), IV 131, 530  
 Farmer, Priscilla, XII 479  
 Farmer, Richard (1735-1797), XII 405, 540  
 Farnaby, Giles (*f* 1598), IV 131, 530; VII 2  
 Farnaby, Thomas (1575?-1647), VII 348, 379, 543, 544, 546

Farnham, IX 102  
 Farnham castle, Surrey, IV 180  
 Farnworth, Richard (d. 1666), VII 565  
 Faro, Portugal, IV 64  
 Faroe version of *The Maid Freed from the Gallows*, II 460  
 Faron, Jean, II 355  
 Farquhar, George (1678-1707), VIII 166, 191 ff., 478, 484, 486, X 76, 80, 227, 238, 243, XII 486  
*Adventures of Covent Garden, The*, VIII 189, 194  
*Beaux' Stratagem, The*, VIII 195, 196; XI 356  
*Constant Couple, The*, VIII 193, 194, 199  
*Inconstant, The*, VI 153, VIII 137  
*Love and a Bottle*, VIII 193, 194  
*Recruiting Officer, The*, VIII 194  
*Sir Harry Wildair*, VIII 193  
*Stage-Coach, The* (with P. A. Motteux), VIII 195  
*Twin Rivals, The*, XI 356  
 Farr, Dr Samuel (1741-1795), X. 235  
 Farra, Alessandro, VII 299  
 Farrar, Frederic William (1831-1903), XII 511, XIV 474, 664  
 Farrell, John (1851-1904), XIV 410, 643, 644  
 Farren, Robert, XII 396  
 Farrer, John, *Virgo Triumphans* (1650), IV 528  
 Fastidious, British bishop, I 72  
 Fastidious Brisk, in Jonson's *Every Man Out of his Humour*, IV 237, VI 46, 51  
*Fastnachtsspiele*, III 65, 91  
 Fastolf, Sir John (1378?-1459), II 77, 351, 352, V 210  
*Fates of Men* (Bi manna wyrdum), I. 68, 479  
 'Father of Candor, The,' X 451  
*Father's Blessing Penn'd for the Instruction of his Children*, XI 411  
*Father's Instruction, A*, I. 68, 243, 405, 479  
*Fathers, Loves of the*, II 146, 361, 367  
 Fathers, the, II 149; III 12, 103, 163, 240, 464, 466, 473; VII 346, 354, 355, 358, 361, 364, 539 ff.; VIII 127, 337, 339, 345, IX 236, XII 298, 307, 330, 394, 497, 498  
*Fathers of the Holy Catholice Church*, XII 287  
 Fathom, count, in Smollett's novel, X 43  
*Fatum Vortigerni*, VI 539  
 Faucit, Helena, afterwards lady Martin (1817-1898), XIII 65, 77, 290; XIV 123  
 Fauconbridge, Sir Richard, in *Looke About You*, V 357  
 Faulkland, in Sheridan's *Rivals*, XI 295  
 Faulkner, George (1699?-1775), IX 137, X. 291, XI 379  
 Fauntelte (childishness), in *Piers the Plowman*, II 28  
 Fauntleroy, Henry (1785-1824), XIII 465  
 Faust, XIII 170, 304  
 Faust, E. K. R., *Richard Brome*, VI 253  
 Faust, in Goethe's drama, XII 38, 52  
 Faust legend, the, VII 420  
 Faustulus (Mantuan's), III 253

Faustus, in (?) Raleigh's *Dialogue*, iv. 128  
 Faustus, in *The Cytizen and Uplondyshman*, iii. 71  
 Fauvel, Henri, xiii. 516  
 Favel, in *Piers the Plowman*, ii. 8, 9  
 Faversham, Kent, v. 268, ix. 587, xii. 385  
 Favine, André, iv. 615  
 'Favonius' (Richard West), x. 133, 136  
 Favour, in *The Bouge of Courte*, iii. 82  
*Favourite*, *The*, vi. 32  
 Fawcett, Henry (1833-1884), xiv. 528, 567, 570, 664  
 Fawcett, Millicent Garrett, xiv. 664  
 Fawconbridge, in *The Troublesome Raigne of King John*, v. 92  
 Fawkes, Francis (1720-1777), x. 206, 509, 524, xi. 191, 470, 475  
 Fawna, in *Pandosto*, iii. 405, 406  
 Fawsley, iii. 432, 439  
 Fay, Eliza, xiv. 634, *Original Letters from Calcutta*, xiv. 371  
 Fear, in *Mirour de l'Omme*, ii. 162  
 Featherston, of Ardagh, x. 222, 241  
 Featley, Daniel (1582-1645), iv. 437, 563; vii. 541, 559, *Britannicus Vapulans*, vii. 399, *Dipper Dept*, or the *Anabaptist Duck't and Plung'd over Head and Ears in a Disputation*, *The*, vii. 165; *Mercurius Urbanus*, vii. 399  
 Featley, John (1605?-1666), vii. 350  
 Fécamp, monks of, i. 224  
 Fedalma, in George Eliot's *The Spanish Gypsy*, xiii. 441  
 Fedele, in *Fedele and Fortunio*, v. 350, 351  
 Feenix, cousin, in *Dombey and Son*, xiii. 360  
 Fehr, Bernhard, xiii. 624  
 'Feilding, Beau,' in *The Tatler*, ix. 38  
 Feilding, Mary, ix. 272  
 Feilding, Susan, countess of Denbigh, vii. 40  
 Feilding, William, 3rd earl of Denbigh, ix. 272  
 Felce, in *Guy of Warwick*, i. 339, 340  
 Felismena, in Montemayor's *Diana*, viii. 143  
 Felix, anti-pope, iv. 369  
 Felix, Don, in Mrs Centlivre's *The Wonder*, x. 81  
 Felix, in Montemayor's *Diana*, viii. 143  
 Felix, St (d. 647?), i. 82  
*Felix and Phalomena*, *The History of*, viii. 143  
 Felix of Croyland, *Life of St Guthlac*, i. 64, 94, 144, 485  
 Felix of Urgel, i. 93  
 Fell, John (1625-1686?), vii. 513, 545; ix. 296, 363, 386, 389, 578; xi. 377  
 Fell Smith, Miss C., viii. 306  
 Fellmar, lord, in Fielding's *Tom Jones*, x. 100  
 Fellowes, Robert (1771-1847), xi. 345; xii. 511  
 Fellows, Sir Charles (1799-1860), xii. 376, 543, 544  
 Fellowship, in *Every-man*, v. 59

Felltham, Owen (1602-1668), *Resolves*, iv. 285, 398, 594, 595  
 Felpham, Sussex, xi. 216, 218  
 Felsted, vii. 511, viii. 306, 411  
 'Female dream,' the, in Blake's poems, xi. 215  
 Fencer, the, in *Pan's Anniversarie*, vi. 401, 408  
 Fénelon, François de Salignac de la Mothe, iv. 298, vii. 200, viii. 346, ix. 343, 571, 572, x. 128, 151, 475, xi. 468, 537, *Aventures de Télémaque*, xii. 209  
*Feman Sagas*, xiv. 336  
 Fenians, xiv. 346, 351, 355  
 Fenn, Eleanor, lady (1743-1813), xi. 524; *Cobwebs to Catch Flies*, xi. 420  
 Fennell, Charles Augustus Maude, xiii. 590  
 Fennor, William, iv. 587; *The Compter's Commonwealith*, iv. 400, 600  
 Fens, the, iv. 218, 354, 579, xii. 459  
 Fenton, Elijah (1683-1730), vii. 466, 469, viii. 503; ix. 84, 85, 203, 205, 206, 534, 535, xi. 272, *Mariamne*, x. 93, 484  
 Fenton, Sir Geoffrey (1539?-1608), iv. 506, 510; vi. 440, 549, *Forme of Christian pollicie gathered out of French*, vi. 426, 436; *Tragicall Discourses*, iii. 390, 605, iv. 2, 7, 8; vi. 426  
 Fenton, Mr, in Brooke's *Fool of Quality*, ix. 366  
 Fenton, Richard (1746-1821), xii. 557  
 Fenton, Roger (1565-1615), iv. 359, 579; vii. 358  
 Fenwick, John, xii. 207  
 Fenwick, Mrs, xi. 531  
 Ferars, in *A Challenge for Beauty*, vi. 117  
 Ferdia, xiii. 209  
 Ferdinand, in *The Doubtfull Heir*, vi. 230  
 Ferdinand, in *The Dutchesse of Malfy*, vi. 206  
 Ferdinand, in *The Tempest*, v. 232; viii. 10; xii. 59  
 Ferdinand, Don, in *Don Quixote*, ix. 300  
 Ferdinand I, grand duke of Tuscany, iv. 188; vi. 198  
 Ferdinand II, emperor, iv. 297, vii. 509  
 Ferentes, in *Loves Sacrifice*, vi. 217  
 Fergus, in *Gorboduc*, v. 74  
*Fergus's Ghost*, *Laying of Lord*, ii. 315  
 Ferguson, Adam (1723-1816), ix. 613; x. 323, 555, 556, 567, xi. 494, *Essay on the History of Civil Society*, x. 335, 361; *History of the Roman Republic*, x. 335, 361  
 Ferguson, John, *Bibliotheca Chemica*, xii. 412, 567; *Some Aspects of Bibliography*, xii. 412, 567; *Witchcraft Literature of Scotland*, xii. 412, 567  
 Ferguson, J W, xiv. 262  
 Ferguson, Mary Catherine, lady, born Gunness (1823-1905), xii. 400; *Sir Samuel Ferguson*, xiv. 353, *Story of Ireland*, xiv. 353  
 Ferguson, Robert, 'the Plotter' (d. 1714), viii. 46

- Ferguson, Sir Samuel (1810-1886), xii. 563, xiv 337, 352 ff., 626  
*At the Polo Ground*, xiv. 353  
*Conary*, xiv. 353  
*Congal*, xiv. 353  
*Curse of the Joyces, The*, xiv 353  
*Deirdre*, xiv. 353  
*Forging of the Anchor, The*, xiv 352  
*In Carey's Footsteps*, xiv 353  
*Lays of the Western Gael*, xiv. 353  
*Ogham Inscriptions*, xii 400  
*Return of Claneboy, The*, xiv. 352  
*Tain Quest, The*, xiv 353  
*Thomas Davis*, xiv 352  
*Welshmen of Trawley, The*, xiv. 353  
Fergusson, James (1621-1667), ix 595  
Fergusson, James (1808-1886), xii. 557  
*Cave Temples of India*, xii 392  
*Illustrated Hand-book of Architecture*, xii 392  
*Rock-cut Temples of India*, xii 392  
*Tree and Serpent Worship*, xii 392  
Fergusson, Robert (1750-1774), i. 323; ii. 304, ix. 423, 424, 614, 618, x 255; xi. 225 ff., 230 ff., 240, 244, 251  
*Auld Reekie*, ix. 424  
*Bill of Fare*, ix 424  
*Death of Scots Music*, ix. 423  
*Elegy on John Hogg*, ix. 423  
*Farmer's Ingle, The*, ix. 423, 424, xi. 228  
*Goudspink, The*, ix 423  
*Hallow Fair*, ix. 424, xi 238  
*Leith Races*, ix. 424, xi 238  
*Planestanes and Causeway*, ix. 424  
*To the Bee*, ix 423  
Fenishta, Mohamed Kasim, *Muhammedan Power in India*, xiv 373  
Fenishtah, Browning's, xiii 93  
Fermor, Arabella, ix 78  
Fermor, Henrietta Louisa, countess of Pomfret (d 1761), ix 277; x. 310, 551  
Fernandez, Jerónimo, iv 508  
Fernando, in *Loves Sacrifice*, vi 216  
Ferndean, Charlotte Bronte's, xiii. 453  
Ferrie, Sir John (d 1610), iv 429, 615  
Ferrabosco, Alphonso (fl 1544-1587), iv. 132, 530, v 141, vi 392  
Ferrar, Nicholas (1592-1637), iv. 463, vii. 31 ff., 37, 53, 175 ff., 184, 458, 480, 483, 539, xii 534  
Ferrara, iii. 5, 7, 188, v. 70, 77, 128, vi. 412, vii. 113; xii 55  
Ferrara, duke of, in *The Imposture*, vi. 231  
Ferrarius *See under Montanus*  
Ferrars, Edward, in Jane Austen's *Sense and Sensibility*, xii 263, 265, 268  
Ferrers, George (1500?-1579), iii. 217, 220, 561  
Ferret, in Smollett's *Sir Launcelot Greaves*, x 45  
Ferrex, in *Gorboduc*, v. 74, 75  
Ferrex and Porrex, v. 440  
Ferriar, John (1761-1815), iv. 289, viii. 499, x 476; *Bibbomania*, xii. 406, 407; *Illustrations of Sterne*, xii. 406  
Ferrier, James Frederick (1808-1864), xii 175, 468, 533, xiv. 44 ff., 528, 529  
*Institutes of Metaphysic, The*, xiv 44, 45  
*Lectures on Greek Philosophy*, xiv 44  
*'Philosophy of Consciousness, The,'* xiv 44  
*Scottish Philosophy*, xiv 8  
Ferrier, James Walter, xiv. 232  
Ferrier, Susan Edmonstone (1782-1854), xii 273, 492, xiii 479, 481  
*Destiny*, xii 272  
*Inheritance, The*, xii. 272  
*Marriage*, xii 272  
Ferris, Richard (fl. 1600), *The Most dangerous and memorable Adventure*, iv. 412  
*Ferumbras, Sir*, i. 321, 324, 326, 336, 337, 517, 523  
Feste, in *Twelfth Night*, v. 214, 217, vii. 4  
Festing, Gabrielle, xiii 555  
Festiniog, vale of, x 129  
Festive songs of the 16th and 17th centuries, v 524  
Festus, Bailey's, xiii 170, 171  
Festus, in Browning's *Paracelsus*, xiii 63  
*Fet Asaver*, viii 522  
Fethe, Fethy or Futhy, Sir John, Scots poet, ii 322, iii 148  
Fetherstone, Henry, iv 454, 460  
Feuerbach, Ludwig, *Essence of Christianity*, xiii 427, 606  
Feuillerat, Albert, v. 380, 524, and see Add 2, vi. 304, vii 511  
Fever, in *Piers the Plowman*, ii 25  
Feverel, Sir Austin, Meredith's, xiii 494  
Feverel, Richard, Meredith's, xiii 493  
*Few may fend for falselt*, ii 320  
Feylde, Thomas, *The Controversy between a Lover and a Jay*, ii 255, 371  
*'Fiall,' in The Fair Maid Of the West*, vi. 115  
Fichte, Johann Gottlieb, xi 151; xiii. 8, 14; xiv 10, 45, 523, 534  
Ficino, Marsilio, iii 9, 243 ff., 250  
Fickle, madame (D'Urfey's), viii 199  
Fiddes, Richard (1671-1725), *Body of Divinity*, xi 356  
Fidelia, in *The Faerie Queene*, vi. 378  
Fidelia, in Wycherley's *Country Wife*, viii. 164  
Fidelity, in *The Passetyme of Pleasure*, ii 261  
Fidge, George, *The English Gusman* (1652), vii 574  
*'Fidget' (Elizabeth Montagu)*, x. 297  
Fidus, in *Euphues and his England*, iii 393  
Field, Barron (1786-1846), vi 118; xii. 202, 220; xiv 644, *First Fruits of Australian Poetry*, xii 215, xiv. 402; *Kangaroo, The*, xii 215  
Field, Elizabeth *See Lamb, Mrs Elizabeth*  
Field, Frederick (1801-1885), xii 378, 548  
Field or Feilde, John (d. 1588), iii. 428, 430, 437, 442, 458, 618; vi. 247 ff.; *Admonition to Parliament*, vi. 443, *Godly Exhortation*, vi. 443, 549  
Field, Kate, xii. 484; xiii. 567, 596

- Field, Michael, *pseud* (Katharine Harris Bradley and Edith Emma Cooper), xiii. 555, *Callirrhoe*, xiii. 201
- Field, Mrs, Charles Lamb's grandmother, xii. 201
- Field, Nathaniel (1587-1633), iv. 411; v. 412, vi. 31, 38, 131, 145, 156, 159, 165, 187, 237, 238, 247-253 (main entry), 260, 308, 453, 454, 497, 509, 510, 548; viii. 22; *Amends for Ladies*, vi. 250, *Woman vs a Weathercock*, A, vi. 248
- Field, Richard (1561-1616), *Of the Church*, vii. 366, 542; viii. 315
- Field, Richard (fl. 1579-1624), iv. 450, 456, 457
- Field, The*, xiv. 222
- Field, Theophilus (1574-1636), bishop of Hereford, vi. 247, 453
- Field, William (1768-1851), xii. 536
- Field of the Cloth of Gold, ii. 260, 383, iii. 64, 197, 361, vi. 320, 376
- Fielde, J., iv. 512
- Fielding, Charlotte (d. 1744), x. 25, 26, 29, 31
- Fielding, Edmund, x. 22
- Fielding, Henry (1707-1754), iv. 283, 293; vi. 27, 32, viii. 184, 192; ix. 272, 277, 283, 520; x. 17, 22 ff. (main entry), 39, 41 ff., 45, 46, 48, 55, 62, 79, 86, 87, 98, 238, 243, 358, 467 ff., 492, 495, *also see* Add., xi. 292, 319, 327, 366, xii. 2, 186, 195, 257, 269, 279; xiii. 317, 338, 340, 344, 391, 427, 430, 441; xiv. 246, 609
- Amelia*, x. 24, 25, 36, 37, xi. 290, 293, 308, 359
- 'Apology for the Clergy,' x. 26
- Author's Farce, The*, x. 23, 24, xi. 364
- Charity, essay on, x. 26
- Coffee-House Politician, The*, x. 24
- Covent Garden Tragedy*, x. 24, 93
- Don Quixote in England*, x. 24
- Enquiry into the causes of the late Increase of Robbers*, x. 36
- 'Essay on Conversation,' x. 26
- Examples of the Interposition of Providence, in the Detection... of Murder*, x. 38
- Good-Natured Man, The*, x. 25
- Historical Register, The*, x. 25, 93
- Intriguing Chambermaid, The*, x. 24
- Jonathan Wild*, x. 30, 33, 43; xiii. 311
- Joseph Andrews*, ix. 452, 455; x. 7, 22, 27 ff., 33, 48; xii. 262; xiii. 327; xiv. 235
- Journey from this World to the Next*, x. 29
- Love in Several Masques*, x. 23
- Miscellanies*, x. 23, 26, 29 ff.
- Miser, The*, x. 24
- Mock Doctor, The*, x. 24
- Pasquin*, x. 25, 26, 93
- Pleasures of the Town*, x. 23
- Proposals for erecting a country work-house*, x. 32, 38
- Proposals for making an effectual provision for the poor*, x. 38

- Fielding, Henry
- Provoked Husband, The*, x. 103
- Temple Beau, The*, x. 23
- Tom Jones*, ix. 452, x. 10, 16, 23, 24, 28, 31 ff., 43, 54, 100, 103, 308, 563, xi. 288, 493; xiii. 327, xiv. 283
- Tom Thumb*, x. 24, 29, 81, 92, 93
- Tragedy of Tragedies*, x. 24, 92
- Voyage to Lisbon*, x. 38, 286
- Wedding Day, The*, x. 25
- Fielding, Sarah (1710-1768), xi. 524, *also see* Add.; *David Simple*, x. 22, 31, 469; *Governess or Little Female Academy, The*, 417, 422, xiv. 658
- Fielding, William, x. 31
- Fields, James T., xiii. 596, 618
- Fiennes, Madame de, viii. 282
- Fiennes, Nathaniel (1608-1669), vii. 506
- Fient a crum of thee she jaws*, ix. 402
- Fierabras, i. 316
- Fiesole, xiii. 81
- Fife, ii. 102, 151; ix. 407, 409, 604; xi. 267, 269, xii. 561
- Fifeshire, xiii. 3
- Fifteen Tokens, The (L'Art de bien mourir)*, ii. 374
- Figaro*, xiv. 260
- Figaro in London*, xiv. 260
- Figg, James (d. 1734), ix. 214; xiv. 253, 255
- Figgis, John Neville, xiv. 541
- Figures, in Cowley's *The Muse*, vii. 74
- Fikenhild, in *Horn*, i. 338
- Filidh (Filé), xiv. 333
- Fillingham, T., x. 547
- Filmer, Edward (fl. 1707), viii. 489, 490
- Filmer, Sir Robert (d. 1653), vii. 341, 476, 527, 528, 565; viii. 389; *An Advertisement to the Jury-men of England*, vii. 448, *Originall of Government*, vii. 340; *Patriarcha*, vii. 340
- Filon, Augustin, xiii. 567
- Finch, Anne, countess of Winchilsea (d. 1720), ix. 533, x. 164; xii. 136
- Fanscombe Barn*, ix. 189
- Lanes to Prior*, ix. 190
- Nocturnal Reverie*, ix. 189
- Sigh, The*, ix. 190
- Spleen, The*, ix. 189
- To Mr F now Earl of W*, ix. 189
- To Mr Jervas*, ix. 190
- To Mr Pope*, ix. 190
- To the Nightingale*, ix. 189
- Finch, Daniel, 2nd earl of Nottingham (1647-1730), ix. 10, 106, 151
- Finch, Heneage, 1st earl of Aylesford (1647?-1719), viii. 467
- Finch, Heneage, 4th earl of Winchilsea, ix. 188
- Finch, Sir Henry (1558-1625), viii. 526
- Finch, Sir John (1584-1660), viii. 126
- Finch-Hatton Correspondence*, vii. 223
- Finchley, xiii. 58
- Findern, Derbyshire, x. 436
- Findlay, John Ritchie (1824-1898), xii. 488



- Findlay, Joseph John, xiv. 659  
*Fine Arts Quarterly*, xiv. 597  
 Fingal, x. 257, 258, 260 ff., 542  
 Finglass, ix. 187  
 Finical, Father, in Crowne's *English Friar*, viii. 214  
 Finland, ii. 460  
 Finlason, Thomas, iv. 619  
 Finlay, George (1799-1875), xii. 520  
   *Greece under the Romans*, xii. 348  
   *History of Greece*, xii. 348, 349  
   *History of the Byzantine and Greek Empires*, xii. 348  
   *History of the Greek Revolution*, xii. 348  
 Finlayson, James (1840-1906), xii. 569  
 Finn, in *Beowulf*, *Finnsburh* and *Widsuth*, i. 25, 34, 35, 38  
 Finn, Irish tales of, x. 261  
 Finn, Phineas, Trollope's, xiii. 470  
 Finnsburh, i. 34, 52, 479, also see Add, x. 252  
 Fioridespina, in *Orlando Furioso*, iii. 262  
 Fiorinda of Urbino, in *The Great Duke of Florence*, vi. 176  
 Fiormonda, in *Loves Sacrifice*, vi. 216  
 Firdusi, i. 326  
 Fire of London, the great, vii. 327  
 Firebrace, lady, x. 519  
 Firenzuola, Agnolo, iii. 287  
 Firmin, Giles (1614-1697), vii. 480, x. 406, *A Brief Vindication of Mr Stephen Marshal*, vii. 165  
 Firmin, Philip, in Thackeray's *Adventures of Philip*, xiii. 332, 333  
 Firmin, Thomas (1632-1697), x. 426  
 Firouzkah, princess, in Beckford's *Episodes*, xi. 322  
 Firth, Charles Harding, vii. 243, 248, 488, 507; viii. 403, ix. 226, 228, 233, xiv. 96, 550, 652  
 Fischer, Lisbeth, Balzac's, xiii. 319  
 Fischer, Thomas A., xiii. 516, 517, 522  
 Fish, Simon (d. 1531), iii. 538, *Sum of Scripture*, The, iii. 44; *Supplication for the beggars*, iii. 29, 113, 118; iv. 360, 579, vii. 488  
 Fisher, George William, *Annals of Shrewsbury School*, xiv. 460, 656  
 Fisher, Herbert Albert Laurens, xiv. 551  
 Fisher, Jasper (fl. 1639), vi. 527  
 Fisher, John (1459-1535), bishop of Rochester, iii. 7, 13, 15, 16, 21, 30, 40, 59, 378, 533, 539; iv. 257 ff., 264, 265, 560, 563, also see Add, ix. 221, 582, xii. 534  
   *Assertio septem Sacramentorum*, a defence of Henry VIII's, iii. 16  
   *Confutatio Assertiois Lutheranae*, iii. 16  
   *De Eucharistia contra Johannem Oecolampadium libri quinque*, iii. 16  
   *Funeral sermon on Henry VII*, ii. 369  
   *Mourning Remembrance*, ii. 369  
   *Penitential Psalms, Sermons on the*, ii. 369, iv. 259  
 Fisher, John  
   *Sacri Sacerdotu Defensio contra Lutherum*, iii. 16  
 Fisher, John (1569-1641), viii. 344  
 Fisher, John, of Warwick (fl. 1500), iv. 355, 579  
 Fisher, Joseph Robert, xiv. 594  
 Fisher, Payne (1616-1693), vii. Add, xi. 351  
 Fisher, Robert, iii. 3, 8  
 Fisher, Samuel (1605-1665), viii. 126, 472  
 Fishing with an angle, ii. 367  
 Fishwick, Henry (1835-1914), xii. 567  
 Fitch, Sir Joshua Girling (1824-1903), xiv. 660, 664  
 Fitch, Ralph (fl. 1583-1606), xiv. 367, 634  
 Fitch, Walter Hood, xiv. 619  
 Fitela, in *Beowulf*, i. 25, 28  
 Fitton, Anne, vii. 223  
 Fitton, Mary (fl. 1600), v. 257, 259; vii. 223  
 Fitz-Alan, house of, ii. 119  
 Fitzball, Edward (1792-1873), xiii. 286, 293, 571  
 Fitz-Boodle, George Savage, pseud. of W M Thackeray, xiii. 313  
 Fitzdottrel, 'duke of Brownlands' and Mrs Fitzdottrel, in *The Dwell as an Asse*, vi. 27  
 Fitzgeffry, Charles (1575?-1637), iv. 193, 411, 542; vii. 462  
 Fitzgerald, Edward (1809-1883), xi. 163, 461, 484; xii. 148, 220, 339, 455, 481, xiii. 34, 39, 52, 157 ff. (main entry), 191, 281, 308, 549 (main entry), 583, xiv. 161, 576  
   *Agamemnon*, xiii. 161  
   *Bird's-eye View of Farid-Uddin Attar's Bird-Parliament*, xiii. 161  
   *Euphranor*, xiii. 159, 162  
   *Meadows in Spring, The*, xiii. 159  
   *Mighty Magician, The*, xiii. 160  
   *Oedipus at Athens*, xiii. 161  
   *Oedipus at Thebes*, xiii. 161  
   *Painter of his own Dishonour, The*, xiii. 160  
   *Polonius*, xiii. 159  
   *Readings in Crabbe*, xiii. 159  
   *Rubáiyát of Omar Khayyám*, xiii. 161, 162, 194  
   *Salámán and Absál of Jámí*, xiii. 161  
   *Six Dramas of Calderon*, xiii. 159  
   *Such Stuff as Dreams are Made of*, xiii. 160  
 Fitzgerald, lord Edward (1763-1798), xii. 453  
 Fitz-Gerald, lady Elizabeth (1528?-1589), iii. 198  
 FitzGerald, George Francis (1851-1901), xiv. 298, 614  
 Fitzgerald, Gerald, 9th earl of Kildare (1487-1534), iii. 198  
 Fitzgerald, Percy H., xiii. 567, 572, 585, 596  
 FitzGerald, Shafto Justin Adair, xiii. 596  
 Fitz-hamon, Robert (d. 1107), i. 284

Fitzherbert, Sir Anthony (1470-1538), iv. 355, 422, 579, viii. 524; *Abridgment of the Year Books*, viii. 361  
 Fitzherbert, John of Norbury, iv. 353, 416, 424, 579, 613, *Book of Husbandry*, iv. 344, 422, 423, 579, *Book of Surveying*, iv. 422  
 Fitz-James, Richard (d. 1522), bishop of London, iii. 9  
 Fitzmaurice, Edmund George Petty, 1st lord, xiv. 567  
 Fitzmaurice Kelly, James, viii. 144, 146, 147  
 Fitz-Neale or -Nigel, Richard, bishop of London (d. 1198), i. 191, 192, 500, iv. 580; *Dialogus de Scaccario*, i. 192  
 Fitzpatrick, Sir Percy, xiv. Add 7  
 Fitzpatrick, Richard (1747-1813), xi. 39, *Lyars*, xi. 41  
 Fitzpatrick, T., xi. 495  
 Fitz-Patrick, William John (1830-1895), xii. 420, 495, xiv. 626, 627  
 FitzRalph, Richard (d. 1360), archbishop of Armagh, ii. 48, 50, 60, 61, 84, 351, 403, *Defensio Curatorum, De Paupere Salvatoris*, ii. 60  
 Fitzroy, Augustus Henry, 3rd duke of Grafton (1735-1811), x. 149, 454 ff., 578, 580, 581  
 Fitzsimons, Frederick William, xiv. Add 7  
 Fitz-Stephen, William (d. 1190?), i. 500; ii. 566, v. 7, 42  
 Fitzthomas, Maurice, 1st earl of Desmond (d. 1356), x. 22  
 Fitztraver, in *Scott's Lay of the Last Minstrel*, xii. 10  
 Fitzwarne, Fulk, ii. 453, 486, 564, 568  
 Fitzwater, in *Robert, Earle of Huntington*, v. 354, 360  
 Fitzwater, lady, iii. 406  
 Fitzwater, Matilda, iv. 209  
 Fitzwilliam, John (d. 1699), viii. 309  
 Fitzwilliam, William, viscount Milton (1839-1877), xiv. 610  
 Fitzwilliam, William Wentworth, 2nd earl Fitzwilliam (1748-1833), xi. 5, 431  
*Five Joys of the Virgin*, i. 258, 510  
*Five Plays in One*, vi. 99, 144  
 Five Starches, the, in *The World tost at Tennis*, vi. 85  
 Flacius Illyricus, xiii. 192  
*Flagellant, The*, xi. 172, xiv. 432  
 Flamboroughs, the Miss, in *The Vicar of Wakefeld*, x. 236  
 Flammineo, in *The White Devil*, vi. 198  
 Flaminus, in *Behve as you List*, vi. 168  
 Flaminus, in *Laelra*, vi. 344  
 Flamsteed, John (1646-1719), viii. 534, 535; ix. 519  
 Flanders, ii. 64, vi. 3; x. 57, 226; xii. 47  
 Flandria (Flanders), in *Colkelbie's sow*, ii. 146  
 Flannialie, in *Colkelbie's sow*, ii. 146  
 Flapsy, in *Mrs Trimmer's Robins*, xi. 421  
 Flatman, Thomas (1637-1688), vii. 100, 274, 285, 468; viii. 468, 501

Flatterie, in *Ane Pleasant Satyre*, iii. 141, 142, 145  
 Flattery, in *Piers the Plowman*, ii. 32  
 Flaubert, Gustave, xi. 324, xiii. 507; *Salammbo*, xiii. 512, *Trois contes*, ix. 44  
 Flavel, John (1630?-1691), x. 437  
 Flavia, in *Law's Serious Call*, ix. 361  
 Flavia, in *The Fancies*, vi. 218  
 Flavia, in *The Spectator*, ix. 64  
 Flavia (Waller's), vii. 63  
 Flaxman, John (1755-1826), xi. 201, xii. 190  
 Fleance, son of Banquo, ii. 119  
 Fleay, Frederick Gard (1831-1909), iii. 233, v. 165, 351, 354, 369, 370, vi. 4 ff., 10, 19, 26, 94 ff., 101, 102, 104 ff., 112 ff., 229, 242, 252, 256, 261, 264, 269, 308, 324, 390, 393, 404, 514  
 Flecker, James Elroy (d. 1915), xiii. 555  
 Flecknoe, Richard (d. 1678?), vii. 208, 468, viii. 45, 478; *Short Discourse of the English Stage*, vi. 267, 282, 306, 495  
*Fled Brucend* (the feast of Brucru), i. 366  
 Fleet, publisher, xi. 417  
 Fleet prison, the, iv. 91  
 Fleetwood, in *Meredith's The Amazing Marriage*, xiii. 495  
 Fleetwood, Charles (d. 1692), viii. 138, xi. 494  
 Fleetwood, E., vii. 572  
 Fleetwood, George (1605-1667), vii. 506  
 Fleetwood, William (1535?-1594), vi. 431, 443  
 Fleming or Flemming, Abraham (1552?-1607), iv. 499 ff., 503, 506  
 Fleming, Caleb (1698-1779), x. 576  
 Fleming, Contarini, Disraeli's, xiii. 384, 386, 400  
 Fleming, Francis, xiv. Add. 7  
 Fleming, John (fl. 1726), x. 435  
 Fleming, Marjorie (1803-1811), xi. 521; xiv. 252, 601  
 Fleming, Mary, Scott's, xii. 29  
 Fleming, Rhoda, George Meredith's, xiii. 497  
 Fleming, Richard (d. 1431), ii. 406  
 'Fleming,' *Be Merry Brethren*, iii. 148  
 Fleming, the, in *The Fyrste Boke of the Introduction of Knowledge*, iii. 118  
 Flemings, vii. 347  
 Flemish clothmakers, ii. 354  
 Flemish towns, trade in, v. 395  
 Flemming or Fleming, Robert (d. 1483), dean of Lincoln, iii. 5, iv. 489  
 Flesh of Man, in *Mirour de l'Omme*, ii. 161  
*Fleta* (c. 1290), viii. 358, 522  
 Fletcher, Andrew, of Saltoun (1655-1716), ix. 542, 543; x. 504  
*Account of a Conversation*, ix. 240  
*Discorso delle cose di Spagna*, ix. 240  
*Discourse of . . . Militias*, ix. 239  
*Political Works*, ix. 240  
*Speech upon the State of the Nation*, ix. 240  
*Two Discourses*, ix. 240  
 Fletcher, Charles Robert Leslie, xiii. 516

- Fletcher, Francis, iv. 101, 521  
 Fletcher, Giles, the elder (1549?–1611),  
 iii. 223, 292, 301, 302, *Lucia*, iii. 302,  
 591, *Richard III*, iii. 223  
 Fletcher, Giles, the younger (1588?–1623),  
 rv. 173, 189 ff. (main entry), 521, 549,  
 v. 125  
*Christ's Victorie*, iv. 189  
*Death of Eliza, Canto upon the*, iv. 189,  
 190  
*Description of Encolpius, A*, iv. 189  
*Prince Henry's Death*, iv. 189  
 Fletcher, John (1579–1625), iv. 134, v.  
 167, 204, 219, 244, 286 ff., 386, 397,  
 403, 406, 414, vi. 2, 29, 31, 40, 74, 78,  
 79, 102, 121–154 (main entry), 161, 164,  
 165, 171, 172, 178, 200, 206, 208, 209,  
 220, 224, 230, 232, 234, 237, 251, 260,  
 263, 264, 269, 270, 279, 306, 384, 399,  
 410, 413 ff., 419, 420, 481, 488 ff., 547,  
 vii. 4, 44, 308, 311, viii. 13, 14, 33, 35,  
 133, 136, 144 ff., 150, 151, 160, 171,  
 184, 208, 217, 229, 249, 257, 481, ix.  
 157, 162, x. 101, 164, xii. 98, 206, 487,  
 xiii. 160, 242, 289, 321, *Thierry and*  
*Theodore*, xii. 210 *See, also*, Beau-  
 mont and Fletcher  
 Fletcher, John William (1729–1785), x.  
 413 ff., 570; *Scriptures Scales*, x. 415,  
*Zelus and Honesty*, x. 415  
 Fletcher, Phineas (1582–1650), iv. 173,  
 189 ff. (main entry), 549, vi. 125, 362,  
 vii. 53, xii. 87, xiii. 242  
*Britann's Ida*, iv. 190  
*Eliza*, iv. 191  
*Locusts or Apollyonists, The*, iv. 191, 192  
*Piscator Eclogues*, iv. 190  
*Purple Island, The*, iv. 189 ff.  
*Sicelides*, iv. 190  
 Fletcher, Richard (father of John), vi.  
 125  
 Fletcher, Sir Robert, ix. 215, 537  
 Fletcher, R. H., *The Arthurian Material*  
*in the Chronicles*, i. 285  
 Fletcher, William Younger, xii. 567  
 Fletching church, x. 353  
 Fleury, religious revival of, i. 125. *See,*  
*also*, Abbo of  
 Fleury's Ecclesiastical history, xii. 504  
 Fleury-sur-Loire, v. 41  
 Flexney, bookseller, x. 215  
 Flinders, Matthew (1774–1814), xiv. 319  
 Flint, Robert (1838–1910), xiv. 529  
 Flint cottage, Box hill, xiii. 490  
 Flintwinch, in *Little Dorrit*, xiii. 367  
 Flodden, battle of, ii. 46, 125, 285, 372,  
 418; iii. 78, 222; xii. 11, 12, xiv. 204  
*Flodden Field*, ii. 471  
 Flood, Henry (1732–1791), xiv. 343  
 Flood, the, iii. 147, 362  
 Flora, in Beaumont's masque, vi. 402  
 Flora, in Owen's *Epigrammata*, iv. 304  
 Flora, in *The Flower and the Leaf*, ii. 250  
 Flora, in *The Penates*, vi. 385  
 Flora, in *The Vision of the Twelve God-*  
*desses*, vi. 381

- Florabell (Herrick's), vii. 14  
 Florac, in *The Neucomes*, xiii. 328, 330  
*Floras dames, The glyttering shewes of*, iii.  
 213  
 Florence, ii. 397, iii. 6, 7, 9, 188, iv. 80,  
 188, v. 69, 77, 129, 276, 390, vi. 163,  
 vii. 112, 113, 322, x. 46, 134, 137, 282,  
 343, xii. 227, 360, 364, 443, xiii. 51,  
 60, 78, 80, 81, 85, 87, 115, 116, 435, 437  
 Laurentian library, iv. 490  
 San Marco, xiii. 437  
*Florence of Rome*, i. 520  
 Florence of Worcester (d. 1118), i. 99,  
 101, 102, 177 ff., 502, iv. 79  
 Florence wine, ix. 460  
 Florent, tale of, in Gower, ii. 209  
 Florentine, in *The Seven Sages*, i. 344  
 Florentine academy, xi. 195  
 Florentine nobleman, in Congreve's *In-*  
*cognata*, viii. 166  
 Florentine renaissance, ix. 342  
 Flores, Juan de, *Historia de Aurelio y de*  
*Ysabela*, vi. 139, 156, viii. 146  
*Flores and Blancheflower*, i. 318, 337, 343,  
 344, 517, 520  
*Flores Historiarum*, i. 500  
 Florestan, king, in Disraeli's *Endymion*,  
 xiii. 388  
 Florida, iv. 82, 94  
 Floridan peat, x. 443  
 Florimel, in Dryden's *Secret Love*, viii. 22  
 'Florimel,' in *The Teller*, ix. 38  
 Florinda, in *Count Julian*, xii. 234  
 Florio, John (1553?–1625), iv. 507; vi.  
 243, viii. 442, *A Worlde of Wordes*,  
 iv. 17, 18, 451, xiv. 500, *Montaigne*, iv.  
 9, 17, 18, 285, 451, 511, 593, ix. 297, 309  
 Floripas, in *Sir Ferumbas*, i. 337  
 Florizel, in *The Winter's Tale*, v. 244  
 Florus, Lucius Annaeus, iv. 500  
 Florus of Lyons, i. 89  
 Floud, Rachel (d. 1640), vii. 284  
 Flower, Benjamin (1755–1829), xiv. 591  
 Flower, Eliza (1803–1846), xiii. 58  
 Flower, 'Maister,' v. 86  
 Flower, Sir William Henry (1831–1899),  
 xiv. 326, 618  
*Flower and the Leaf, The*, ii. 186, 188, 191,  
 245, 247 ff., 252, 255, 486  
 Flowerdales, the, in *The London Prodigall*,  
 v. 284, 285  
 Flowerdew, mistress, in *The Muses Look-*  
*ing-Glasse*, vi. 263  
*Flowers of the Forest, The*, ix. 417, xi. 256  
 Fludd, Robert (1574–1637), iv. 319, 577;  
 vii. 429, ix. 431  
 Fluellen, in *Henry V*, v. 213, 219; xiv.  
 339  
 Flugel, Ewald, xiii. 521, 522  
 Flute, in *A Midsummer-Night's Dream*,  
 vi. 321  
 Flutter, Sir Fopling, in Etherege's *Man*  
*of Mode*, viii. 157  
 Fly, in *The New Inn*, vi. 28  
 Flying Island, in *Gulliver's Travels*, ix.  
 116

*Flying Post*, ix. 5, 16, 481, xi. 368; xiv. 254  
*Flying between Thomas Smith and William Gray*, the, iii. 557  
 Flytings, iv. 586  
 Foe, James, father of Defoe, Daniel, ix. 6  
 Foersom, P., v. 342  
 Fogg, Peter Walkden, xi. 277, xiii. 266  
 Foggo, A., xiii. 600  
*Fog's Weekly Journal*, ix. 481  
 Foigny, Gabriel de, *Journey of Jacques Sadeur*, ix. 118  
 Foix, count of, in Froissart, ii. 384  
 Foker, Henry, in *Pendennis*, xiii. 324  
 Folio, Tom, in *The Tatler*, ix. 52  
 Foliot, Gilbert (d. 1187), i. 191, 500  
 Folk-drama and early pageantry, v. 26, 429 ff.  
*Folk-Lore Journal*, The, xii. 565  
*Folk-lore Society*, xii. 553  
 Follett, Sir William Webb (1798-1845), xiv. 567  
 Folly, in *Ane Pleasant Satyre*, iii. 140, 146  
 Folly, in *Magnificence*, iii. 87  
 Folly, in *The World and the Child*, ii. 265, v. 60  
 Fonblanque, Albany, xiii. 611, xiv. 206, 218, 591  
 Fonblanque, E. B. de, xiv. 591  
 Fondlewife, in Congreve's *Old Bachelor*, viii. 167, 170  
 Fonseca, Jeronymo Osorio da, iv. 508  
 Fontainebleau, v. 316  
 Fontainebleau, library at, iv. 490  
 Fontenelle, Bernard le Bovyer de, viii. 287, ix. 526, 624, x. 519, *Dialogues of the Dead*, ix. 161; *Les Anciens et les Modernes*, ix. 435  
 Fonthill abbey, xi. 319; xii. 383, 555  
*Foolish Virgins*, The, v. 12  
 Fools, feast of, v. 8  
 Foot, Jessé (1744-1826), x. 492  
 Foote, G. W., xiii. 541  
 Foote, Samuel (1720-1777), x. 92, 93, 97, 358, 484, 496, xi. 284, 287, 290, 493, 496, 498, xiii. 567  
*The Cozeners*, xi. 308  
*Maid of Bath*, x. 98  
*Minor*, The, x. 98, xi. 496  
*Prety in Patiens*, x. 241  
 Fopling Flutters, x. 101  
 Foppington, lord, in Sheridan's *A Trip to Scarborough*, xi. 297  
 Foppington, lord, in Vanbrugh's *The Rapture*, viii. 183, 187, 188, 194, x. 101; xi. 285, 297, 313  
 Forbes, Alexander Penrose (1817-1875), xii. 500  
 Forbes, Archibald (1838-1900), xiv. 190, 210  
 Forbes, Edward (1815-1854), xii. 376, 546; xiv. 231, 327, 618  
 Forbes, James (1749-1819), *Oriental Memoirs*, xiv. 370

Forbes, James David (1809-1868), xiv. 609  
 Forbes, John (1593-1648), ix. 595  
 Forbes, Patrick (1564-1635), ix. 595  
 Forbes, Robert (1708-1775), ix. 615; *Journals*, x. 403  
 Forbes, Robert, in Pennecuck's *Presbyterian Pope*, ix. 414  
 Forbes, Sir William (1739-1806), x. 508, 535, 567; xiv. 659  
 Forbes, William Henry (1851-1914), xii. 529  
 Forçade, Eugène, xiii. 611  
 Forcellini, Egdio, xii. 372  
 Forcet, or Forsett, Edward, vi. 345, 536  
 Ford, in *The Merry Wives of Windsor*, v. 231  
 Ford, Charles (fl. 1726), ix. 115  
 Ford, E., *Fair Play in the Lottery* (1660), vii. 574  
 Ford, Emanuel (fl. 1607), *Parismus*, iii. 408, 605; vi. 343, *Parismenos*, iii. 408, 605  
 Ford, John (fl. 1639), iv. 403, 597, vi. 79, 109, 164, 206, 212-235 (main entry), 254, 478, 479, 501 ff.; vii. 4, xii. 457; xiii. 474  
*Beauty in a Trance*, vi. 219  
*Bristowe Merchant*, The, vi. 219  
*Broken Heart*, The, v. 387; vi. 210, 215; xii. 210  
 Elegy on death of Charles Blount, earl of Devonshire, vi. 213  
 Elegy on Mountjoy's death, v. 386  
*Fairy Knight*, The, vi. 62, 219  
*Fame's Memorial*, vi. 213, 216  
*Fancies, Chast and Noble*, The, vi. 218  
*Honor Triumphant*, vi. 213  
*Ill Beginning has a Good End*, An, vi. 219  
*Ladies Trial*, The, vi. 219  
*Lane of Life*, A, vi. 214  
*London Merchant*, The, vi. 219  
*Lover's Melancholy*, The, vi. 214; vii. 41  
*Loves Sacrifice*, vi. 216  
*Masque of Melancholy*, vi. 215  
*Monarches Meeting*, The, vi. 213  
*Perkin Warbeck*, vi. 217  
*Royal Combat*, The, vi. 219  
*Sun's Darling*, The: *A Moral Masque*, v. 140, vi. 62, 214  
*Tis Pity Shees a Whore*, vi. 217  
 See, also, under Rowley, W. and Webster  
 Ford, joint lessee of Drury Lane theatre, x. 300  
 Ford, mistress, in *The Merry Wives of Windsor*, v. 190, 213  
 Ford, Richard (1796-1858), xiv. 277, 609, *Handbook for travellers in Spain*, xiv. 277  
 Ford, Thomas (d. 1648), iv. 132, 134, 530  
*Ford Lectures*, xiv. 89  
 Forde, Thomas (fl. 1660), vii. 495, 513, 573, 576; viii. 539; *Lusus Fortunae*, viii. 431; *Times Anatomised*, vii. 436; *Virtus Rediviva*, vii. 501  
 Fordhook, Fielding's house, x. 38  
 Fordoun, Kincardineshire, ii. 148

Fordun, John (d 1384?), II. 148, 152, 320, 511; *Scotichronicon*, IX. 586  
 Fordyce, William, XII. 557  
*Foreign Quarterly Review*, *The*, XIII. 5  
*Foreign Review*, *The*, XIII. 5  
 Foresight, in Congreve's *Love for Love*, VIII. 172  
 Foresight, in *King Hart*, II. 298  
 Foresight, Mrs. in Congreve's *Love for Love*, VIII. 173  
 Forest, in *Fortune by Land and Sea*, V. 402  
 Forest of Reason, in *Reason and Sensuality*, II. 231  
 Forfarshire, IX. 415, XIV. 487  
 Forgues, F. D., XIII. 602, 604  
 'Forland' (Caxton's egg-story), II. 360  
*Form of Living, The, or Mending of Life* (school of Rolle), II. 52, 54  
 Forman, Harry Buxton, XII. 440 ff., 444 ff., XIII. 531, 533, 542, 624, XIV. 585  
 Forman, Simon (1552-1611), V. 230, VI. 25, 515, VII. 420, VIII. 409  
*Forme of Cury*, II. 81, 561  
 Formey, J. H. S., X. 537  
 Formosus, in *The Bugbears*, V. 129, 130  
 Forneron, H., *Histoire de Philippe II*, X. 329  
 Forres, II. 115  
 Forrest, David William, XIV. 574  
 Forrest, Edwin, V. 343  
 Forrest, Old, in *Fortune by Land and Sea*, VI. 118  
 Forrest, Thomas (*f* 1580), IV. 501  
 Forrest, William (*f* 1581), IV. 543  
 Forrester, Alfred Henry ('Alfred Crowquill'), XIV. 222, 263  
 Forrester, Thomas (1635?-1706), IX. 597  
 Forsett, Edward (d 1630?) See Forcet  
 Forshall, Frederick Hale, XIV. 657  
 Forshall, Josiah (1795-1863), II. 51, 84, 490; XII. 563, 565  
 Forster, John (1812-1876), X. 220, 227, 228, 538, XII. 228, 234, 255, 336, 482, 484; XIII. 63 ff., 77, 522, 536, 537, 566, 583 ff.; XIV. 209, 218, 559, 656  
*Life of Charles Dickens*, XIII. 338, XIV. 125  
*Life of Oliver Goldsmith*, XIV. 125  
*Life of Swift*, XIV. 125  
*Life of Walter Savage Landor*, XIV. 125  
*Lives of the statesmen of the Commonwealth*, XIV. 125  
*On English Freedom under Plantagenets and Tudors*, XIV. 125  
 Förster, Max, I. 130, III. 316  
 Forster, William Edward (1818-1886), XIV. 476, 562, 567  
 Forster collection, X. 298  
 Forsyth, Joseph (1763-1815), XIV. 609  
 Forsyth, J. M., XIV. 523  
 Forsyth, William (1812-1899), XIV. 576  
 Forsyth, William (1818-1879), XIV. 591  
 Fortescue, George Knottesford (1847-1912), XII. 569

Fortescue, Sir John (1394?-1476?), II. 326, 337 ff., 350, 381, 542, VIII. 360, 364, 522, 523, 527  
*De Laudibus Legum Angliae*, II. 338, IV. 342, 580, VIII. 359  
*De Natura Legis Naturae*, II. 337  
*Declaration*, etc., II. 340  
*Monarchia (The Difference between an Absolute and a Limited Monarchy)*, II. 339  
*Understanding and Faith*, II. 340  
 Fortescue, Sir John (1531?-1607), VI. 327  
 Fortescue, Lucy. See Lyttelton, Lucy  
 Fortescue, Thomas, *Foreste or Collection of Histories*, trans. from French, III. 605, IV. 511, VIII. 143  
 Fortescue, William (1687-1749), IX. 280  
 Forth, firth of, II. 101, 102, 115, 151, IX. 604, XII. 11, XIII. 7  
 Fortias-Santarelli, XIV. 547  
 Fortitude, in *The Passetyme of Pleasure*, II. 261  
*Fortunighly Review, The*, XII. 329, XIII. 472, 489, 518  
 'Fortoun bulk, Ane lytill,' IV. 472  
 Fortrey, Samuel (1622-1681), VIII. 420, 535  
 Fortune, in *Ara Fortunae*, VI. 359  
 Fortune, in *Ira seu Tumulus Fortunae*, VI. 361  
 Fortune, in Drayton's *Robert of Normandy*, IV. 203  
 Fortune, in *Locrine*, V. 268  
 Fortune, in *Reason and Sensuality*, II. 231  
 Fortune, in *The Bouge of Courte*, III. 82  
 Fortune, in *The Example of Virtue*, II. 258, 259, 267  
 Fortune, in *The Kings Quarr*, II. 274 ff  
 Fortune, in *The Passetyme of Pleasure*, II. 259, 263, 267  
 Fortune, in *Piers the Plowman*, II. 28 ff., 32  
 Fortune, lady, in *Old Fortunatus*, VI. 59  
 Fortune, Sir Edward, in *Jacke Drums Entertainment*, VI. 46  
*Fortuna* (play), VI. 540, 543  
*Forty-one*, VIII. 109  
 Forum, the (debating society), XI. 264  
 Fosbroke, Thomas Dudley (1770-1842), XII. 557  
 Foscari, in Byron's *The Two Foscari*, XII. 54  
 Foscari, in *The Gratefull Servant*, VI. 229  
 Fosco, count, in Wilkie Collins's *Woman in White*, XIII. 486  
 Foscolo, Ugo, XII. 425, 574; *Lettere di Jacopo Ortis*, XI. 318  
 Foskett, Bernard, X. 437  
 Foster, Elizabeth, Milton's grand-daughter (d 1754), VII. 122, X. 515  
 Foster, Ernest, XIV. 589  
 Foster, George, VII. 567  
 Foster, Gregory, I. 153  
 Foster, James (1697-1753), X. 430, 576  
 Foster, John (1731-1774), XI. 277

- Foster, John (1770-1843), xii 316, 511, 517, xiv 576; *On the Aversion of Men of Taste to Evangelical Religion*, xii 311
- Foster, Sir Michael (1836-1907), xiv 326, 618
- Foster, Myles Birket (1825-1899), xiv 222
- Foster, Samuel (d 1652), vii 546
- Foster, W., xiv 638
- Fotherby, Martin (1549?-1619), *Atheomastix*, vii 313, 528
- Fotherby, Robert (fl 1615), iv 108
- Fotheringay, Miss, in *Pendennis*, xiii 308, 323
- Fotheringham, Alma, Gissing's, xiii 511
- Fotheringham, James, xiii 536
- Fouché, Leo, xiv Add 7
- Foulis, Andrew (1712-1775), xi 378, 515
- Foulis, Robert (1707-1776), xi 378, 515
- Foulis, R. and A., xii 360
- Foulis press, ix 614, 619, x 149
- Fountain, Lucy, in Reade's *Love me Little, Love me Long*, xiii 473
- Fountainhall, lord. See Lauder, Sir John
- Fouqué, Friedrich Karl Heinrich de la Motte, xiii 5, 214, 516
- Four Elements, *A New Interlude and a Merry of the nature of the*, iv 81
- Four Sirens, the, in *Filostato e Panfila*, v 69
- Four Sons of Aymon, i 326. See under Caxton
- Four Ages of England, *The*, vii 463
- Fournier, baron de, xiv 295
- Fowell, Frank, xiv 594
- Fowler, Sir Henry Hartley, viscount Wolverhampton (1830-1911), xiv 569
- Fowler, Thomas (1832-1904), xiv 529
- Fowler, William (fl 1603), *The Triumphs of Petrarch*, iii 154
- Fowler, William (1761-1832), xii 557
- Fowler, William Warde (1847-1921), xii Add. 3, xiv 578
- Fowles, William, iv 501
- Fox, Caroline (1819-1871), xiv 559
- Fox, Charles James (1749-1806), x 346; xi 2, 21, 38, 39, 57 ff. (main entry), 158, 162, 432, 439, 448; xii 166, 363, 483, 542, xiii 26; xiv 107, 131 ff., 145, 203, 236, 559
- Fox, Edward Long, xi 458
- Fox, Elizabeth, countess of Ilchester, xi 193
- Fox, George (1624-1691), vii 192, 567, viii 115, 126, 469, 470, xi 185; xii 218, 521; *Journal*, vii 399, viii 118 ff.; ix 343, 344, 574; *The Great Mystery*, viii 126
- Fox, Henry, 1st lord Holland (1705-1774), x 438, 439
- Fox, Henry Richard Vassall, 3rd lord Holland (1773-1840), xi 192, xiv 560
- Fox, Joseph, xiv 664
- Fox, capt. Luke (1586-1635), iv 124, 521; *North West Fox, or Fox from the North-West Passage*, iv 123
- Fox, Stephen, 1st earl of Ilchester, xi 193
- Fox, William Johnson (1786-1864), xii 472, 511, xiii 58, 60, 63; xiv 145, 151, 567, 649, 660
- Foxcroft, A. B., xiv 642
- Foxcroft, H. C., *Life of Gilbert Burnet*, ix 219, 222, 226 ff., 233; *Supplement to Burnet's History*, ix 225, 228, 229
- Foxe, John (1516-1587), i 137; ii 68, 336; iv 444, 495; v 276; vi 422; *Actes and Monuments (Book of Martyrs)*, iii 377 ff., 509, 597; iv 453, 457; vii 365; *Book of Martyrs, The*, xi 360, 410, xiv 87; *Christus Triumphans*, v 439
- Foxe or Fox, John, of Woodbridge (fl 1577), iv 98
- Foxe or Fox, Richard (1448?-1528), iii 533
- Foxwell, Herbert Somerton, xiv 4
- Foy, vi 115
- Fracastor, Girolamo, ix 67
- Fracastorius, iv 299
- Fragmenta Aulica, viii 528
- Fragmenta Regalia, xii 417
- Frail, Mrs, in Congreve's *Love for Love*, viii 173
- Framlingham, ii 347
- Frampton, in Mrs Griffith's *School for Rakes*, xi 291
- Frampton, John (fl 1577-1596), iv 511, 601
- Frampul, lord and lady, in *The New Inn*, vi 28
- France, ii 386, v 27 ff., 37, 43, 47, 49, 55, 61, 64, 102, 136, 138, 154, 157, 248, 293, 316, 318, 320, 321, 323, 324, 332, 337, 340 ff., 372, 379, 382, 395, 400; vi 6, 103, 198, 303, 304, 413; vii 25, 26, 62, 69, 71, 204, 218, 224, 228, 233, 243, 251, 266, 319, 320, 323, 324, 341, 347 ff., 383, 432, 493; viii 12, 161, 234, 278, 291, 298, 299, 301, 303, 339, 359, 377, 390, 391, 417, 434, 439, 440, ix 7 ff., 12, 15, 41, 90, 99, 106, 131, 147, 148, 159, 242, 244, 250, 251, 253, 255, 257, 259, 265, 287, 297, 313, 371, 408, 435, 441, 447, 453, x 17, 18, 45, 46, 52, 54, 70, 88, 129, 133, 179, 205, 226, 248, 249, 295, 299, 311, 320, 321, 342, 346, 365, 379, 380, 400, 438; xi 1, 8, 24, 26 ff., 33, 43, 47, 49, 53, 55, 79, 80, 108, 109, 130, 150, 209, 381, 415, 421, 424; xii 28, 29, 33, 34, 47, 65, 192, 281, 306, 312, 381, 407; xiii 22, 98, 133, 147, 234, 265, 395, 413, 476, 485, 486, 493, 494; xiv 46, 58, 63, 66, 67, 121, 134, 166, 196, 197, 201, 207, 212, 237, 323, 325, 356, 357, 426, 427, 432, 438, 445, 450, 467, 488
- France, Hazlitt in, xii 475
- France, Martin de, *Le Champion des Dames*, viii 66
- France, trials for sorcery in, vi 207
- France and Byron, xii 435, 436, 438 ff
- France and Shelley, xii 444
- Frances, Madame, in *The Tatler*, ix 56
- Francesca, i 406

Francesco, in *Never too late*, III 410  
 Francesco, grand duke of Florence, VI 197, 198  
 Francillon, Robert E., XIII 621; XIV 586  
 Francis I, king of France, III 51, 178, 181, 184, 254, 497, X 118  
 Francis, John (1811-1882), XIV 220, 591  
 Francis, John C., *History of the Athe-naeum*, XIV 191, 220, 591  
 Francis, Philip (1708?-1773), X 440, 461, 509, 577, *Letter from the Cocoa-Tree*, X 440  
 Francis, Sir Philip (1740-1818), X 451, 453, 457, 461 ff., 580 ff., XI 19, XIV 570  
 Francis, St., I 222, 223, 378; III 179, X 415  
 Franciscans, the (Minorites, Grey Friars), I 222 ff., 232; II 75, 81, 285, 289, 396, 397, III 64, 103, 139, 179, 180, 182, IV 478, 479, V 14, 15, VII 344, 382; VIII 66, IX 589  
 Franciscans in Cambridge, I 222, II 396, 397  
 Franciscans in Oxford, I 222, 224 ff., 503 ff., II 396, 397  
 Franciscans in St Andrews, II 419  
 Francisco, in *The Duke of Millaine*, VI 175, 179  
 Francisco, in *The Renegado*, VI 178  
 Francisco, in *The White Diwel*, VI 200  
 Francisson, A., XIII 522  
 Franck, Richard (1624?-1708), XII 418  
 Franck, Sebastien, IX 352  
 Francklin, Richard (1624?-1708), IX 246, 248  
 Francklin, Thomas (1721-1784), X 45, 144, 474, 486, *Orestes*, X 96, 493  
 Franckton, John, IV 472, 473  
 Franco-Prussian war, XIV 190, 201, 210, 212, 362  
*Francorum, Gesta Regum*, I 29 See, also, Gregory of Tours  
 Franeker university, in Friesland, VII 349  
 Frank, in *The Witch of Edmonton*, VI 214  
 Frank, Elizabeth, XII 552  
 Frank, Mark (1613-1664), VII 167, 480  
 Frankenstein, in Mary Shelley's novel, XII 275  
 Frankford, Mrs, in *A Woman Kilde with Kindnesse*, VI 96, 111  
 Frankfort-on-the-Main, III 163, 493; IV 419, 459, 460, 617, 620, also see Add., VII 345, 349; XI 367  
 Frankish law, VIII 356  
 Frankland, Sir Edward (1825-1899), XIV 300, 306, 307, 615  
 Frankland, Richard (1630-1698), IX 438; X 436  
 Franklin, in *Arden of Feversham*, V 269  
 Franklin, Benjamin, XII 182; XIV 439

Franklin, Sir John (1786-1847), XIV 271, 610, 641  
 Franks, in *Beowulf*, etc., I 27, 29, 36 ff  
 Franks, Sir Augustus Wollaston (1826-1897), XII 385, 557  
 Franks casket, I 13, 477  
 'Frantics,' in *The Lords' Masque*, VI 399  
 Fraser, Alexander Campbell (1819-1914), IX 313, XIV 529  
*Berkeley*, XIV 52  
*Berkeley and Spiritual Realism*, XIV 52  
*Biographia Philosophica*, XIV 52  
*Essays in Philosophy*, XIV 52  
*Locke*, XIV 52  
*Philosophy of Theism, The*, XIV 52  
 Fraser, Hugh, XIV 594  
 Fraser, James (1818-1885), bishop of Manchester, XIII 607, XIV 661, 665  
 Fraser, Peter, XIV 198  
 Fraser, Simon, 12th lord Lovat (1667?-1747), IX 615, 616  
 Fraser, William (1817-1879), XIV 661  
*Fraser's Magazine*, XII 175, 179, 471, 474, 484, XIII 11, 106, 309, 311, 312, 385, 395, 399, 401, 516, XIV 22, 95, 168, 177, 348  
 Fraunce, Abraham (fl 1587-1633), III 483, 491, 621, IV 500, 543, 544, VIII 271  
*Aminia*, VI 412, 546, 547  
*Arcadian Rhetorike, The*, III 491  
*Countess of Pembrokes Emanuell, The*, IV 152  
*Countess of Pembrokes Yrychurch, The*, IV 152  
*Nativity, The*, IV 152  
*Victoria*, VI 342, 527  
 Fraunhofer, Joseph von, XIV 294  
*Fraus Pua*, VI 540  
 Frazer, Sir James George, XI 95  
 Frazer, Robert Watson, XIV 632  
 Fréchet, Louis, XIV 396  
 Frederica, in Jane Austen's *Lady Susan*, XII 259  
 Frederick, in *A Wife for a Month*, VI 138, 149  
 Frederick, in Mrs Gaskell's *North and South*, XIII 419  
 Frederick, in *The Weakest goeth to the Wall*, V 352  
 Frederick II, emperor, I 221, VII 116, 182  
 Frederick V, elector Palatine and king of Bohemia, IV 297; VI 167 ff., 281, 362, 398  
 Frederick, Don, in *The Chances*, VI 152  
 Frederick, duke, in *As You Like It*, V 216  
 Frederick, lord, in *Nicholas Nickleby*, XIII 352  
 Frederick, Louis, prince of Wales (1707-1751), IX 257, 258, 280, X 105 ff., 121, 123; XIV 317  
 Frederick, Sir, in *The Returne from Per-nassus*, VI 353  
 Frederick, William III, king of Prussia, XIV 463

## FREDERICK

Frederick the Great, **xii** 451; **xiii**. 20, 21, **xiv**. 69, 426, 463  
*Frederick of Jennen*, **ii** 374  
 Freedom, in *She Would if She Could*, **viii**. 157  
*Freedom's Farewell*, **ix** 420  
*Freeholder, The*, **ix** 486  
 Freeloze, lady, in *Colman's Jealous Wife*, **x** 100  
 Freeman, in *Discoverie of the Knights of the Poste*, **iv**. 400  
 Freeman, in *Wycherley's Country Wife*, **viii**. 164  
 Freeman, Anthony, in *The Spectator*, **ix**. 64  
 Freeman, Edward Augustus (1823-1892), **i**. 180, 190, 218, 221, **ii** 453, **vii** 373; **x**. 354, **xii** 289, 300, 356, 420, 520; **xiv**. 73, 76 ff (main entry), 83, 93, 94, 109, 219, 544, 545  
*Greek People and the Greek Kingdom, The*, **xiv** 79  
*Historical Essays*, **xii** 341  
*Historical Geography*, **xiv**. 79  
*History and Conquests of the Saracens*, **xiv**. 78  
*History of Architecture*, **xiv** 78  
*History of Federal Government*, **xii**. 349; **xiv**. 79  
*History of the Norman Conquest*, **xii**. 350; **xiv** 78 ff.  
*History of Sicily*, **xii**. 350  
*History of Wells Cathedral*, **xii**. 386  
*Old English History for Children*, **xiv**. 79  
*Poems, legendary and historical* (with G. W. Cox), **xii**. 348, **xiv**. 77  
*Reign of William Rufus, The*, **xiv**. 80  
 Freeman, Thomas (fl. 1614), **iv** 589  
*Freeman's Journal, The*, **xiv**. 351  
 Freemantle, H. E. S., **xiv**. Add 7  
 Freeport, Sir Andrew, in *The Spectator*, **ix** 57, 58  
 Freher, Dionysius (1649-1728), **ix**. 571  
 Freilgrath, Ferdinand, **v**. 337  
 Freind, Robert (1667-1751), **ix**. 169, 172, 243, 279  
*Freius of Berwick*, **ix**. 410  
 Freke, Harriot, in *Miss Edgeworth's Belinda*, **xi**. 328  
 Freke, William (1662-1744), **x**. 426  
 French, Samuel, **xiii** 569  
 French, the, **x** 44, 289, 299, 319, 332; **xi** 32; **xii**. 363; **xiii**. 314, 376, 495; **xiv**. 190, 214, 236, 246, 248, 254, 274, 362  
 French academy, **v**. 326, 327; **viii**. 422, 425; **x**. 195; **xi** 392; **xiv** 292  
 French actresses, **vi**. 455; **viii** 134  
 French artists, **xiv**. 236  
 French characters in English plays, **viii**. 163  
 French constituent assembly, **xi**. 79  
 French dancers, **xi** 312  
 French directory, **xi**. 29

## FRENCH

French drama, **x** 88, 90, 96, 237; **xi** 311, 392; **xiii**. 294, 297, 300, 302  
 French economists, **xiv** 425  
 French education, **ix**. 446; **x**. 320; **xiv**. 436, 471, 472, 477  
 French *émigrés*, **x** 73, 295  
 French empire, **xi**. 114  
 French fleet, **x**. 329  
 French historians, **ix** 254; **xii**. 300; **xiv**. 112  
 French institutions, **x** 46  
 French interest in Shakespeare, **v**. 235, 319-329  
 French invasion panic, the, **xiv**. 150  
 French July revolution, **xiii**. 395  
 French king, the, in *The Duke of Mollaine*, **vi** 179, 184  
 French lady, in *Godfrey of Bulloune*, **vi**. 101  
 French language and literature: **ix** 4, 29, 33, 239, 260, 298, 308, 370, 430, 435, 439, 440, 449 ff., 457, 460, **x** 19, 66, 77, 100, 128, 135, 138, 152, 195, 196, 227, 229, 230, 272, 283, 292, 293, 318, 320, 321, 323, 326 ff., 334, 335, 342, 343, 345, 353, 357, 358, 361, 366, **xi** 64, 66, 200, 247, 320, 322, 323, 327 ff., 362, 366 ff., 369, 384, 391 ff., 398, 424, **xii**. 3, 169, 230, 275, 281, 341, 365, **xiii**. 111, 138, 143, 144, 181, 221, 231, 237, 244, 289, 293, 294, 383, **xiv** 68, 117, 204, 248, 337, 361, 368, 378, 397, 400, 430, 432, 433, 436, 453, 454, 484, 488, 493, 507, 510, 511; (French, Old): no more spoken in England, **ii**. 80, influence on our medieval poetry, (carols), **ii** 427, (songs), 428, 436, 437, 439, 441 ff.; in legal works, **viii** 358 ff., 365; writers of, **ii**. 568 ff.; (Renaissance): influence of, on Chapman, **vi** 37, 38, 195; on Hobbes, **vii**. 301, 303, 304; and translation, **vii**. 298; (17th century): influence of, **viii**. 141, 211, 213, 219, 243, 306, 368, 424 ff.; on Dryden, **viii**. 26, 62; on satire, **viii** 66; on Temple, **viii** 435, 436, 438, 440; *see, also*, Hamilton, Anthony *See, also*, French poets and poetry, French stage, etc.  
 French encyclopedists, **xiii**. 21; **xiv**. 448  
 French *fabliaux*, **xi**. 193  
 French fiction, **xiii**. 315, 492, 506, 507  
 French novelists, **x** 19  
 French octave, the, or ballad royal, **xi**. 240  
 French law, **xii**. 393  
 French mathematicians, **xiv**. 285, 286  
 French *mélodrame*, **xiii**. 293  
 French music, in *Albion and Albanus*, **viii** 34  
 French mysticism, **vii**. 177  
 French national assembly, **xi**. 14, 23, 24, 26, 29; **xii** 159  
 French national convention, **ix**. 430; **xi**. 53  
 French opera, **ix**. 183; **xiii**. 284



- French oratory, xii 297  
 French periodicals, vii 408, 409  
 French *philosophes*, x 334  
 French pietism, xii 290  
 French poets and poetry, ix. 75, x 89, 245, 247, xi 231; xii 4, 393, xiii. 144, 156, 233 ff., 280  
 French prosody, viii. 272  
 French romances, v. 349, vi 269; vii 85, 444  
 French romantic school, x 203; xiii 10  
 French sonnet writers, v 195, 258  
 French translations, vi 140, vii. 298, viii 140, 143 ff.  
 French troubadours, ix. 407  
 French press, v 319, 328  
 French prints, xiv 237  
 French publicists, xi 47  
 French queen, in *The Conspiracie and Tragedie of Charles Duke of Byron*, vi. 34  
 French 'Reign of Terror,' xiv. 512  
 French revolution, ii 93; v 222, 327; ix 238, 261, x. 48, 65, 284, 359; xi 5, 7, 15, 17, 21, 23, 25, 28 ff., 43, 49, 53, 89, 108, 117, 129, 130, 153, 172, 210, 215, 248, 261, 474, 478, *also see* Add., xii 43, 117, 164, 181, 276, 309, 344, 511; xiii 2, 11, 12, 21, 286, 333, 382, 467; xiv 55, 72, 207, 236, 237, 426  
 French society, ix. 271  
 French stage, the  
   Classical, v. 1, 68, 70, 86, 103  
   Medieval, v 40, 43 ff., 52, 57  
   Influence on English drama, viii 14 ff., 32, 33, 35, 149 ff., 179, 185, 204 ff., 211, x 121  
 French theatres, xi 293  
 French theology, xii. 281  
 French wines, v 399  
 French-Canadians, xiv 385, 393  
 Frenchman, in *A Woman will have her Will*, v. 367  
 Friend, William (1757-1841), xii 309, 511, xiv. 649, 651  
 Frere, Sir Bartle (1815-1884), xi 435  
 Frere, John Hookham (1769-1846), xi 44, 45, 435; xii. 57, 435, xiii 194, 262, 265, 268, 273, 555; xiv 227, 431; *Brunanburh*, x. 542  
 Frere and the Boye, *The*, ii 562, 563  
 Fréron, Élie Catherine, x 299  
 Friscobaldi, in *Cromwell*, v. 276  
 Freund, Wilhelm, xii 372  
 Freyr (Old Norse alphabet), i 10  
 Friar, *The, and the Boy*, xi 370  
 Friar Rush, ii. 568; iii 105, 555  
 Friars, poems against, ii 501  
 Friars Minor. *See* Franciscans  
 Fribourg, xiv 450  
 Fricker, Edith. *See* Southey, Mrs  
 Fricker, Sara. *See* Coleridge, Mrs  
 Frideswide, in *The Golden Legend*, ii. 381  
 Friedrich, J, x 509  
 Friend, Sir John (d. 1696), viii. 186

- Friends, society of, viii 127, and *ante*, xiv 300  
*Friendship's Offering*, xiv 164  
 Frigidianus, bishop, i 116  
 Frische Haff, the, i 104  
 Frisco, in *A Woman will have her Will*, v 367  
 Friscobaldo, Orlando, in *The Honest Whore*, vi 60  
 Friscus, in Marston's *Scourge of Villanie*, iv 380  
 Frisians, xiv 74  
 Frisians, the, in *Beowulf*, i 26, 27, 29, 34  
 Frisius, Gemma, iv 85  
 'Frissis, Duk of,' in Wyntoun's *Chronicle*, ii 151  
 Frith, John (1503-1533), iii 29, 34, 45, 140, 538, iv 45, *Disputation of Purgatory*, iii 45, *The Revelation of Anth-Christ*, iii. 44; *The Supper of the Lord*, iii 45  
 Friuli, ix 169  
 Frizer, Ingram, v. 160  
 Froben, John, of Basel, ii 367, iii. 46, iv 460  
 Frobisher, Martin (1535?-1594), iv 85, 86, 89, 98, 102, 522, vii 346  
 Froda, in *Beowulf*, i 26, 28  
 Froebel, Friedrich, ix. 434; xiv 439, 659, 667  
 Frog, Nicholas, in Arbuthnot's *History of John Bull*, ix. 150 ff  
*Frogges of Egypt*, iv. 600  
 Frohman, Daniel, xiii 567  
 Froissart, Jean, i 237, 400, ii 182, v. 273, ix. 264, x 150, 152, xiii 476; *Chronicles*, ii 260, 366, 381, 383 ff.; v. 276, xii. 161  
 Frolicke, Sir Frederick, in Etherege's *She Would if She Could*, viii. 156  
 Frolo, i. 262  
 Froma, in *The Misfortunes of Arthur*, v. 87  
 Frontinus, ii 415  
 Froshover, C, ii 367; iii 49  
 Frost, Thomas, xiii 596; xiv 591  
 Frost, Walter, *A Briefe Relation*, vii 402  
*Frost, The Great*, iv 602  
*Frost's Lives of Eminent Christians*, xiii. 505  
 Froth, Abraham, in *The Spectator*, ix 63  
 Froth, lady, in Congreve's *Double-Dealer*, viii 170, 428, xi 295  
 Froth, lord, in Congreve's *Double-Dealer*, viii 170, 178  
 Fróði (Frotho IV), i 28  
 Frotho I, i 31  
 Froude, James Anthony (1818-1894), iv. 52, 112; vii 202, xii 197, 282, 324, 353, 474, 488, 500, 504, *also see* Add. 1, 2, xiii 19, 20, 397, 472, 518, 521, 522, 600, xiv. 91 ff., 105, 168, 545, 610  
*Council of Trent, The*, xiv 94  
*England's Forgotten Worthies*, xiv. 92  
*English in Ireland, The*, xiv 94, 115  
*English Seamen in the Sixteenth Century*, xiv. 94

- Froude, James Anthony  
*History of England*, xiii. 409; xiv. 92 ff.  
*Life and Letters of Erasmus*, xiv. 94  
*Life of Carlyle*, xiv. 95  
*Nemesis of Faith, The*, xiv. 92  
 'Scientific Method Applied to History, The,' xiv. 93  
*Short Studies*, xiv. 93, 94
- Froude, Richard Hurrell (1803-1836),  
 xii. 284 ff., 498, 500, 506, *Remains*,  
 xii. 285, 287
- Froumond, i. 111
- Frugal, Luke, in *The City Madam*, vi. 181
- Fry, Elizabeth (1780-1845), viii. 130
- Fry, Francis (1803-1886), xii. 569
- Fry, John (1609-1657), x. 426
- Fryer, John (d. 1733), xiv. 634, *New Account of East India and Persia*, xiv. 368
- Fryer Bacon, *The Famous Historie of*, i. 233
- Fuess, Claude Moore, *Lord Byron as a Satirist in Verse*, xii. 60
- Fueter, E., xiv. 484, *Geschichte der neueren Historiographie*, xiv. 117
- Fugitive tracts in verse, 1403-1600, v. 524
- Fulbecke, William (1560-1603?), iii. 621, viii. 526
- Fulke, William (1538-1589), iii. 507, 539; iv. 576; *Confutation of the Rhemish Testament*, iv. 444
- Fuller, Nicholas (1557?-1626), vii. 360, 539
- Fuller, Robert H., xiv. Add. 7
- Fuller, Thomas (1608-1661), ii. 218, 400, iii. 56, 369, 373, 378, 484, 526, iv. 14, 16, 281, 423, 480, vii. 180, 264, 277-283 (main entry), 283, 291 ff.; xii. 478, xiv. 513  
*Abel Redivivus*, vii. 281  
*Andronicus*, vii. 281  
*Appeal of Injured Innocence*, vii. 280  
*Church History*, vii. 236, 280 ff.; viii. 17  
*Dauids Heinous Sin*, vii. 278  
*Good Thoughts in Bad Times*, vii. 279, 280  
*History of the University of Cambridge, The*, vi. 346  
*Holy and Profane State, The*, vii. 278, 281  
*Holy War, The*, vii. 278, 280, 281  
 'Pisgah Sights,' vii. 281  
*Worthies of England, The*, iv. 353, 580; vii. 279 ff.
- Fuller, Thomas, father of Thomas Fuller, vii. 277
- Fuller, Sir Thos E., xiv. Add. 7
- Fullerton, lady Georgiana Charlotte (1812-1885), xiii. 616
- Fulman, William (1632-1688), ix. 585
- Fulmers, the, in Cumberland's *West Indian*, xi. 292
- Fulston St Peter's, Wilts., vii. 33
- Fulwell, Ulpian (fl. 1586), *Lake will to Lake*, v. 63, 437; vi. 320
- Fun, xiv. 216, 264

- Fungoso, in *Every Man out of His Humour*, vi. 46
- Furetière, Antoine, ix. 287; *Le roman Bourgeois*, x. 28
- Furlong, Thomas (1794-1827), xiv. 345, 626
- Furly, Benjamin (1636-1714), viii. 470
- Furneaux, Henry (1829-1900), xii. 529
- Furness, Horace Howard, v. 343, vi. 344
- Furnivall, Frederick James (1825-1910), i. vii. 384; ii. 190, 246, 481 ff.; vi. 424, ix. 403, x. 263; xii. 551, xiii. 536; xiv. 455, 563, *An English Miscellany presented to*, ii. 565, 566
- Fursey, the Irish hermit, vision of, in Bede, i. 90, 95
- 'Fusbos,' *pseud.* See Plunkett, Henry Grattan
- Fuscara (Cleiveland's), vii. 105
- Fuscus, in *The Scourge of Folly*, iv. 383
- Fuseli, Henry (1741-1825), xiv. 236
- Futhy. See Fethe
- Fy, let us all to the *Bridal*, x. 263
- Fyfe, Thomas Alexander, xiii. 596
- Fyffe, Charles Alan (1845-1892), xiv. 545
- Fyfield elm, the, xiii. 104
- Fyn, in Dunbar's *Interlude*, ii. 290
- Fyshe, Simon. See Fish
- Fyre Bestis, *Tahs of the*, ii. 319
- G Al, v. 81
- G S B, A *Study of the Prologue and Epilogue in English Literature*, viii. 38
- Gaberlunze Man, *The*, iii. 147; ix. 612; xi. 241
- Gaboriau, Émile, xiii. 486
- Gabriel, in Cowley's *Davidis*, vii. 76, 77
- Gabriel, in *The Example of Virtue*, ii. 259
- Gabriel, the angel, i. 127; ii. 434
- Gabrielson, Arvid, xiii. 564
- Gace, William (fl. 1580), iv. 510
- Gadbury, John (1627-1704), vii. 567
- Gaddesden. See John of
- Gadshill place, xiii. 368
- Gaelic language and literature, i. 516; ix. 422, 611; x. 254, 259 ff., 542, 543; xii. 27, xiv. 333 ff., 396, 510, 511
- Gaelic league, the, xiv. 337
- Gage, Sir Henry (1597-1645), vii. 510
- Gage, Thomas (d. 1656), *A New Survey of the West Indies*, iv. 113, 522
- Gager, William (fl. 1580-1619), v. 91, vi. 359, 365, 427, 449, 450, 460, 527, 528, 548
- Dido*, vi. 341
- Meleager*, vi. 341
- Oedipus*, vi. 341
- Rivales*, v. 144, vi. 341, 449
- Ulysses Redux*, vi. 341, 369, 449
- Gagun, Robert, iii. 81
- Gahagan, major Gollah O'Grady, *pseud.* of W. M. Thackeray, xiii. 311
- Gaillard, Jean, *The Compleat Gentleman*, ix. 442, 622
- Gaillard, Michel, iv. 597

Gaimar, Geoffrey (d. 1140), *Estorie des Engles*, etc., i 115, 189, 262, 293, 497, ii 476, 569  
 Gainsborough, Thomas (1727-1788), x. 303  
 Gainsford, captain Francis, vii. 391  
 Gainsford, Thomas, vi. 550; *Perkin Warbeck*, vi 217  
 Gair, J, ix. 415  
 Gairdner, James (1828-1912), ii. 76, xii. 395, xiv. 542, 545  
     *Divine Right of Kings, The*, xiv. 91  
     *Historical Element in Shakespeare's Falstaff, The*, xiv 91  
     *History of the English Church*, vol. iv, xiv 91  
     *Life of Richard III*, xiv 91  
     *Lollardy and the Reformation*, xiv 91  
     *Studies in English History* (with J. Spedding), xiv 91  
 Gainsford, Thomas (1779-1855), xii. 363, 364, 370, 529, 530, 537  
 Gans, xii 538  
 Galafridus de Vino Salvo. *See* Geoffrey de Vinsauf  
 Galahad, in Arthurian legend, i 301  
 Galahad, Sir, Tennyson's, xiii 32  
*Galdn escarmentado, El*, viii 18  
 Galaor, vii. 85  
 Galatea, iii 253  
 Galathea, in Lyly's *Galathea*, v 142  
 Gale, Roger (1672-1744), ix. 396, 400, 585, xii 389  
 Gale, Samuel (1682-1754), ix. 400, 585  
 Gale, Theophilus (1628-1678), vii. 528, also see Add, x 435, *Court of the Gentiles*, vii 344  
 Gale, Thomas (1507-1587), iv. 509  
 Gale, Thomas (1635?-1702), ix. 396, 585  
 Galen, Claudius, i 213, 214, ii 413, 414, iii 6, 22, 23, 25, 485, 492, iv. 509, viii. 400; xii 569  
 Galeron of Galloway, in *Awntyrs of Arthur*, i 348, ii 141  
 Gali, Francisco de, *Discourse of the East and West Indres*, iv. 90  
 Galicia, xiv. 325  
*Galignani's Messenger*, xii 425  
 Galileo Galilei, iv. 319, 332, vii 113, 321, 331, viii 314, 322, 386, 400, 403, 410, xiv. 30, *Dialogue*, vii 322  
 Galiot, in *Golagos and Gawane*, ii 143  
 Gall, Richard (1776-1801), *Farewell to Ayrshire*, xi. 258, *Now Bank and Brae*, xi 258, *Poems and Songs*, xi 258, 487  
*Gallant, A Treatise of a*, iii 110, 558  
*Gallant Grahams, The*, ix 417  
*Galley late come into England from Terra Nova*, iii 97, 548  
*Galla Christiana*, x 320  
 Gallican liberties, viii 353  
*Gallenus Redivivus*, xiv. 71  
 Gallo, in Hall's *Virgudemnarum*, iv. 379  
 Gallipoli, xiv. 408  
 Galloway, ii. 113, 116, 119; vii. 90; xi. 490

Galloway, lady, x. 71  
 'Galloway poet,' the. *See* Nicholson, William  
 Gallus, iii. 254  
 Gallus, Evaldus, *Pueriles Confabulationculae*, xi. 407  
 Gally, Henry (1696-1769), xi 277  
 Galt, John (1779-1839), x. 499, xii 33, 425, 426, 436, 492, xiii. 418, xiv. 207  
     *Annals of the Parish, The*, xi 71, xii. 279  
     *The Ayrshire Legatees*, xii 279  
     *The Entail*, xii. 279  
     *The Last of the Lairds*, xii 279  
 Galton, Arthur Howard, xiii. 540  
 Galton, Sir Francis (1822-1911), xiv 529, 618  
 Galvano, Antony, *Discoveries of the World*, iv 96, 509  
 Galway, Queen's college, xiv. 465  
 Gama, Vasco da, iv 80, 95, 100  
 Gamba, count Pietro, xii 38, 40, 42, 425  
 Gamba family, the, xii 40  
 Gambado, Geoffrey. *See* Bunbury, Henry William  
 Gamble, John (d. 1687), vii. 95  
 Gamble, William, xiv. 590  
 Gambol, in *The Masque of Christmas*, vi. 404  
*Game, The Master of*, ii. 326  
*Game of Cardes, Comedre or Morraill devised on*, vi. 322  
*Gamelyn, Tale of*, i 321, 331 ff, 410, 520, ii. 186, 188, 203, 221 ff, 240, 246, 527, iii. 318, 407, v. 217, 246, xiii. 280  
*Gammer Gurton's Garland*, xi. 416  
*Gammer Gurton's Needle*, ii 265, v. 125; vi 334, 533, 534  
 Gamp, Sarah, in *Martin Chuzzlewit*, xiii. 338, 358  
 Gandersheim, v. 6, 7  
 Gandy, Henry (1649-1734), x. 402  
 Ganymede, ii. 200  
 Ganymede (Barnfield's), iii. 301; iv. 139, 146  
*Gaping Wide-mouthed Waddling Frog*, xi. 428  
 Garbett, James (1802-1879), xiii. 191  
*Garçon et l'Aveugle, Le*, v. 27  
 Garden, George (1649-1733), ix. 570, 571  
 Garden, James (1647-1726), ix. 571  
 Garden of Delight, in *Reason and Sensuality*, ii 231  
 Gardening, writers on, iv 613  
 Gardiner, Edmund, *The Trall of Tabacco*, iv. 399, 601  
 Gardiner, col. James (1688-1745), ix. 615  
 Gardiner, R., *England's Grievance Discovered*, vii 565  
 Gardiner, Samuel Rawson (1829-1902), iv 48; vi 167 ff, vii 216, ix 217; xiii. 531, xiv. 109, 546, 557  
     *Cromwell's Place in History*, xiv 97  
     *History of England*, xiv. 96

- Gardiner, Samuel Rawson  
*Letters and Documents illustrating the relations between England and Germany*, xiv. 96  
*Parliamentary Debates in 1610*, xiv. 96  
*Thirty Years' War, The*, xiv. 97
- Gardiner, Stephen (1483?-1555), bishop of Winchester, iii. 37, 91, 218, 475 ff., 505, 539; v. 407; vi. 104, 333, 448, 530, *Contra Turneri vulpem*, iii. 91, *Exphcation and Assertion of the true Catholice Faith*, iii. 37
- Gardiner and Mullinger, *Introduction to the Study of English History*, xii. 395
- Gardner, Alan Gardner, 1st lord (1742-1809), xiv. 271
- Gardyne, Alexander (1585?-1634?), ix. 606
- Gareth, in Malory, i. 329
- Garfit, Arthur, xiv. 649
- Gargantua (Rabelais), ii. 291, 293, iv. 10
- Gargantua his Prophecie*, iv. 10
- Gargantua's mare, viii. 75
- Gargery, Joe, in *Great Expectations*, xiii. 370
- Garibaldi, Giuseppe, xiii. 147
- Garland, John, *Organum*, xiv. 340
- Garlandia, Joannes de (fl. 1230), i. 215, 504; iii. 94
- Garnesche, Christopher. See under Skelton
- Garnett, Edward, xiv. 585, 660
- Garnett, Henry (1555-1606), iv. 148, viii. 97, 98
- Garnett, Richard (1835-1906), iv. 129; xi. 456, 478, 508, xii. 175, 275, 441, 443, 444, 454, 479, 488, 569, xiii. 216, 515, 522, 528, 532, 555; xiv. 567, 576, 660, *Twilight of the Gods, -The*, xiv. 159
- Garnett, Robert S., xiii. 583
- Garner, Robert, v. 70, 183; vi. 413; viii. 15, 151; *Marc-Antoine*, v. 372, *Cornélie*, v. 178, 372; *Porcie*, v. 177
- Garnier de Pont-Sainte-Maxence, *Vie de St Thomas Becket*, ii. 476, 569
- Garonne, river, xiv. 333
- Garraway, Anne, vii. 264
- Garret (a London character), iv. 411
- Garrett, Edmund, xiv. 591
- Garrett, F. E., xiv. 647
- Garrick, David (1717-1779), v. 324, 332; vi. 32, 295, 364, viii. 209, 216, 222; x. 40, 42, 44, 79, 81, 92, 95 ff., 100, 102, 144, 181, 194, 231, 238, 241 ff., 294, 296, 298 ff. (main entry), 304, 446, 457, 480, 483, 484, 486 ff., 492, 493, 496, 499, 515, 525, 538, 548; xi. 284 ff., 292, 293, 300, 312, 314, 399, 401, 492 ff., 498; xii. 199, 221  
*Bon Ton*, x. 98  
*Cymon*, xi. 312  
*Gamesters*, x. 96  
*Irish Widow*, x. 98  
*Leithe*, x. 95  
*Lyring Valet*, x. 98  
*Miss in her Teens*, x. 98

- Garrick, Eva Marie Violetti, x. 304
- Garrick and Colman, *The Clandestine Marriage*, x. 238
- Garrick collection (British Museum), v. 38
- Garrick plays, xii. 479
- 'Garrison, The,' in Smollett's *Peregrine Pickle*, x. 42
- Garter, Order of the, i. 366; ii. 43; ix. 397
- Garth, Caleb, in *Middlemarch*, xiii. 424
- Garth, Sir Samuel (1661-1719), viii. 467; ix. 83, 169, 197, 199, 201-202 (main entry), 535; x. 176; xi. 272, *Claremont*, ix. 201, *Dispensary, The*, ix. 201, 373
- Gartha, in D'Avenant's *Gondibert*, vii. 81
- Garulf, in *Finnsburh*, i. 34
- Gascoigne, George (1525?-1577), iii. 227-238 (main entry), 282, 283, 320, 321, 323, 325, 337 ff., 343, 345, 355, 508, 509, 585 ff., 595, also see Add., iv. 60, 85, 377, 505, v. 79, 80, 135, 203, 383, 430, 438, 446 ff., vii. 307; xi. 275; xiii. 281  
*Adventures of Master F. J., The*, iii. 232, 233  
*Certain notes of Instruction in English*, iii. 233, 234, 320, 337  
*Complaint of Phylomene, The*, iii. 234  
*Councell given to Master Bartholmeu Withpoll*, iii. 230, 232, 233  
*Dan Bartholmeu of Bathe*, iii. 229, 232, 237, 550  
*Delicate Diet, for daintie mouthd Droonkardes, A*, iii. 234  
*Droome of Doomes daie, The*, iii. 234, 235  
*Dulce Bellum inexpertis*, iii. 228, 233  
*Ferdinando Jeronima*, vi. 217  
*Fetters, The Fruite of*, iii. 232  
*Glasse of Government, The*, iii. 234; v. 127  
*Gloze upon this text, Dominus iis opus habet, A*, iii. 235  
*Grief of Joye, The*, iii. 234  
*Hemetes the heremyte, The Tale of*, iii. 228, 232, 234, 235  
*Hollande, Voyage into*, iii. 230, 233  
*Hundredth sundrie Flowers, A*, iii. 232; iv. 455  
*Jocasta*, iii. 229, 233, iv. 4; v. 79, 80, 85, 86, 440, 443  
*Posies*, iv. 455  
*Princelye Pleasures, The*, iii. 238  
*Spoyle of Antwerp, The*, iii. 235; iv. 371  
*Steele Glas, The*, iii. 228, 232, 235, 237, viii. 254  
*Supposes*, iii. 229, 231, 233, v. 128, 129, 246, viii. 143  
*Weedes*, iii. 228
- Gascoigne, Sir John (father of George Gascoigne), iii. 229
- Gascoigne, Thomas (1403-1458), chancellor of Oxford university, ii. 75, 180, 335, 557; iv. 478, 489
- Gascony, ii. 334
- Gascoyne-Cecil, Robert A. T., 3rd marquis of Salisbury (1830-1903), xii. 170, 473, xiv. 147, 216, 219, 568
- Gashford, in *Barnaby Rudge*, xiii. 355

- Gaskell, Elizabeth Cleghorn (1810-1865),  
 XIII 361, 382, 411 ff (main entry), 428,  
 452, 480, 509, 602 ff, 608, 611  
*Cousin Phillis*, XIII. 412, 421, 447, 451  
*Cranford*, XIII. 412, 417 ff, 422, 447,  
 478  
*Life of Charlotte Bronte*, XIII 420, 447,  
 459  
*Lizzie Leigh*, XIII 412, 413  
*Manchester Marriage, The*, XIII 421  
*Mary Barton*, XIII. 401, 411 ff, 423, 447  
*Moorland Cottage, The*, XIII. 418  
*Mr Harrison's Confessions*, XIII. 412,  
 417, 418  
*My Lady Ludlow*, XIII. 420  
*North and South*, XIII 416, 419, 422  
*Round the Sofa*, XIII 413, 420  
*Ruth*, XIII 412, 418 ff, 422, 447  
*Sketches among the Poor*, XIII 413  
*Sylvia's Lovers*, XIII. 419, 421, 447  
*Wives and Daughters*, XIII 412, 418, 419,  
 422  
 Gaskell, William, XIII 413  
 Gasquet, cardinal Francis Aidan, XIV 541  
 Gassendi, Pierre, VII. 322, 324  
 Gataker, Thomas (1574-1654), VII 349,  
 357 ff., 363, 364, 546, 547, *Annotations*  
*on the Bible*, VII 365, *Cannus*, VII 361,  
*Marcus Antoninus*, VII. 358  
 Gate House, the, in *The Martin Marpre-*  
*late Controversy*, III. 439, 440  
 Gath, VII. 76  
 Gatherer, J, ix 601  
 Gatty, Margaret (1807-1873), XI 524  
 Gatty, mistress (Etherege's), VIII. 157  
 Gatty laboratory, XIV. 328  
 Gau, John (1493?-1553?), *Richt Vay*, II.  
 325, 539  
 Gaubius, Hieronymus David, x 226  
 Gauchos, the, XIV 276  
 Gauden, John (1605-1662), bishop of  
 Worcester, III 462; VII 183, 184, 480,  
 VIII 306, *Anti-Baal-Berith*, VII 183;  
*Erkon Basilike*, VII. 159, 184, 185; VIII  
 76; x. 401, 572  
 Gaudifer, in *Golagros and Gawane*, II 143  
 Gaufridus, Arturus, I. 285  
 Gaul, XIV. 121  
 Gaul, *joculatores* in, II. 438  
 Gaul, women of, I 167  
 Gaule, John (fl 1646-1660), VII. 564, 566;  
*Ἡσ-μavria, The Mag-astromancer*, VII.  
 448  
 Gaulish scholars, XIV. 333, 334  
 Gaulmin, Gilbert, IV. 286, 298  
 Gauls, the, IV 15  
 Gaultier, abbé, IX 170, 171  
 Gaunt, Griffith, Charles Reade's, XIII 474  
 Gaunt, John of, duke of Lancaster (1340-  
 1399). See John  
 Gaunt house, in Thackeray's *Vanity Fair*,  
 XIII 319  
 Gauss, Karl Friedrich, XIV 286, 296  
 Gaussen, Alice, *Percy Prelate and Poet*,  
 x. 233  
 Gaussen, François S. R. L., XII. 314  
 Gaussin, Mlle, x 133  
 Gautar, the, in Old Norse literature, I 29  
 Gautier, archbishop of Sens, I 211  
 Gautier, Théophile, XIII. 144, 340; XIV.  
 387, *La Chimère*, XIII 231  
 Gautier de Doulens, I 366, II 510  
 Gaveston, in *Edward II*, v 173  
 Gaw, A, VIII. 148  
 Gawain, Gawayne (Walgainus), I. 270,  
 289, 298, 299, 329, 330, 344, 347 ff, 376,  
 520, II 116, III 76, VII 85. See, also,  
*Gawayne and the Grene Knight*  
 Gawain, Sir, in *Awntyrs of Arthure*, II. 134,  
 140, 141  
 Gawain, Sir, in *Golagros and Gawane*, II.  
 142, 510  
 Gawain, Sir, in *Morte Arthure*, II 136 ff  
 Gawain, *Wedding of*, I. 329, 348, 523  
 Gawayne, *The Marriage of Sir*, II. 470  
 Gawane, *Anters of*, II 134, 140  
 Gawayn, Syr, XIV. 339  
 Gawayne, *Sir, and the Grene Knight*, I 313,  
 316, 317, 320, 329 ff, 347, 357, 362 ff.,  
 368 ff, 423, 514, 520, 523, 525; II. 154,  
 310, 351, 430; VII 85, XIV 339  
 Gawdy, Philip (fl 1601), VI 328  
 Gawdyfer at Gadderis, Alexander story of,  
 II 128  
 Gawin, in *The Misfortunes of Arthur*, v. 87  
 Gay, Florence, XIV 642  
 Gay, John (1685-1732), IX 86, 109, 114,  
 118, 154, 156, 171, 179 ff (main entry),  
 189, 247, 275, 278, 491, 495, 501, 517,  
 521, 529, 530, x 89, 93, 114, 227, 483,  
*also see Add*; XI. 98, 191, 274; XII. 134;  
 XIII 265, 295  
*Beggar's Opera*, IX. 182; x 79, 92, 482;  
 XI 241, 287  
*Birth of the Squire*, IX 184  
*Black-eyed Susan*, IX 181  
*Eclogues*, XI 40  
*Fables*, IX 182  
*Fan, The*, IX 180  
*Funeral, The*, IX. 184  
*Ladies' Petition*, IX. 184  
*Mr Pope's Welcome from Greece*, IX. 83,  
 184  
*Polly*, IX. 183  
*Rural Sports*, IX 180  
*Shepherd's Week*, IX 148, 180, 182, 184;  
 XI. 159  
*Tea-Table, The*, IX 184  
*Three Hours after Marriage*, VIII. 192;  
 IX. 79, 148, XI 356  
*Toilette, The*, IX 184  
*Tragical Comical Farce*, IX. 180  
*Trina, or The Art of Walking the Streets*  
*of London*, IX. 181, 184; XI 356  
*'Twas when the Seas were roaring*, IX. 181  
*What D'ye-Call-rt*, IX 181; x 92  
*Wife of Bath*, IX 180, XI. 356  
*Wine*, IX. 180  
 Gay, John (1699-1745), *Dissertation*, x.  
 388; *Gazetteer, The*, x. 452, 580  
 Gay, Joseph, XI. 366  
 Gay, Thomas, IX. 180, 181

- Gay, William (d 1695), ix. 180, 181  
 Gay, William (1865-1897), xiv. 410, 644  
 Gay Lussac, xiv. 615  
*Gay Goshawk, The*, ii. 467  
 Gayley, Charles Mills, v. 151 ff., 464, vi. Add.  
 Gaynor, queen (Guinevere), in *Avontyrs of Arthure*, ii. 140  
*Gay's Charr*, ix. 184  
 Gayton, Edmund (1608-1666), vii. 574  
 Gayville, lord, in Burgoyne's *Heiress*, xi. 304  
 Gaza, Theodorus, grammar of, iii. 16  
 Gazeau, J., xiii. 522  
 Gazet, in *The Renegado*, vi. 182  
*Gazette, The*, ix. 3, 5  
*Gazette, The* (Manchester), xiv. 186  
*Gazetteer, The*, xiv. 205  
*Gazettes*, vii. 391  
 Geat, in *Deor*, i. 40  
 Geatas, the, in *Beowulf*, i. 27 ff  
 Geddes, Alexander (1737-1802), xii. 511  
*Charming Highlandman*, ix. 416  
*Ihad*, ix. 416  
*Leone Gordon*, ix. 416  
*Lynton*, ix. 416  
*Wee Wifukne*, ix. 416  
 Geddes, John (1735-1799), xi. 247  
 Geddes, William (1600?-1694), ix. 597  
 Geddes, Sir William Duguid (1828-1900), xii. 372, 530  
 Gedell-Glaiss, son of Sir Newill, in *Ory-gynale Cronykyl*, ii. 150  
 Gedike, Friedrich, xiv. 427  
 Gee, J., viii. 510  
 Geesh (Abyssinia), xiv. 273  
 Geffe, or Goffe, N., *The Perfect Use of Silk-wormes*, iv. 554, 614  
 Geikie, Sir Archibald, xiv. 321, 617, 619  
 Geikie, Walter (1795-1837), ii. 307  
 Geiler von Kaisersberg, John, iii. 15, 66, 548, 557  
 'Geist,' Matthew Arnold's dachshund, xiii. 108  
 Gelasimus, Herod's fool in *Archpropheta*, vi. 332  
 Gell, Sir William (1777-1836), xii. 544, *Pompeiana*, xii. 376  
 Gellert, Christian Furchtegott, *Das Leben der schwedischen Grafen von G.*, x. 20  
 Gelli, Giovanni Battista, iv. 509  
 Gellia, in Owen's *Epigrammata*, iv. 304  
 Gellibrand, Henry (1597-1636), iv. 522  
 Gellius, Aulus, iv. 7, 286, 398  
 Gelon, Sicilian ruler, xii. 351  
*General Advertiser, The*, x. 520  
 General assembly, the (1650), vii. 288  
 General assembly of the Church of Scotland, ix. 145  
 Generous, in *The Late Lancashire Witches*, vi. 119  
*Generydes*, i. 324, 520  
 Genest, John (1764-1839), viii. 140, 141, 191, 213; xi. 491, 501; *Some Account of the English Stage*, x. 95, 181, 486

- Geneva, iii. 50, 60, 163, 164, 454, 457; iv. 188, 317, 348, 459, 460, 490; v. 127; vi. 422, vii. 113, 345, 347, 349; viii. 279, 332; x. 335, xi. 65; xiii. 425  
 Geneva, lake of, xii. 48  
 Geneviève, St, ix. 75  
 Gengiscan the Great, x. 124  
 Genius, priest of Nature, in *Roman de la Rose*, ii. 173  
 Genius, priest of Venus, in *Confessio Amantis*, ii. 168, 173  
 Genius of the Wood, the, in *Arcades*, vii. 128  
 Genlis, comtesse de, xi. 537; xiii. 303; xiv. 665, *Addle et Théodore*, xi. 424; xiv. 432; *Tales of the Castle*, xi. 424  
 Genoa, ii. 91, 136, 180, 347; iv. 79, vii. 112, ix. 273, x. 46, 524  
 Genoa, villa Saluzzo, xii. 41  
 Genovino, in D'Urfe's *Famous History of Massanello*, viii. 199  
 Gent, Thomas (1693-1778), xi. 378, 514  
 Gentile Christians, ix. 325  
 Gentiles, the, xii. 232  
 Gentili, Alberico (1552-1608), vi. 450; vii. 350, viii. 524; *De Jure Belli*, iii. 481; viii. 361; *De Legationibus*, iii. 481  
 Gentillet, Innocent, *Discours sur les moyens de bien gouverner et maintenir de bonne paix un royaume*, iv. 9, 509  
 'Gentle river,' x. 263  
 Gentleman, Francis (1728-1784), x. 497  
 Gentleman, Tobias (fl. 1614), iv. 580  
*Gentleman's Calling, The*, ix. 443, 622  
*Gentleman's Journal*, ix. 303, x. 183  
*Gentleman's Magazine, The*, ix. 214, x. 163, 180, 181 ff., 189, 193, 195, 198, 204, 206, 217, 515, 516, 517, 519, 520, 522, 526 ff., 534, 535; xi. 357, 358, 375, 394; xii. 154, 200, 213, 383, 385, 406, 471; xiv. 254, 652  
*Gentleman's Magazine Library*, xii. 553, 567  
 Gentius, the, xi. 19  
*Gentylines and Noblylte*, v. 454  
 Gentz, Friedrich von, ix. 261; x. 346  
 Geoffrey de Vinsauf (fl. 1200), *Art of Poetry*, i. 214, 504  
 Geoffrey of Monmouth (1100?-1154), i. 75, 78, 175, 186 ff., 194, 261, 264, 272 ff., 278, 280, 285 ff., 293, 294, 296 ff., 316, 375, 377, 391, 392, 501, 513; ii. 136; iii. 265, 268, 357; iv. 79, 482; v. 75, 77, 87, 267; vi. 105, x. 261; xiv. 339  
 Geoffrey of Waterford, ii. 569  
 Geoffrey the cripple, in *Tale of Beryn*, i. 332  
 Geoffrey the grammarian or Starkey (fl. 1440), *Promptorium Parvulorum*, ii. 544, 557; iii. 624  
 Geoffrey the Norman, bishop of St Albans, v. 7  
*Geological Magazine, The*, xiv. 319, 624  
 Geological society of London, xii. 386; xiv. 317  
 Geometry, in *The Passetyme of Pleasure*, ii. 256

- George I, king of Great Britain (elector of Hanover), iv 288, viii. 342, ix 258, 263, 265, 266, 277, 344, 346, 369, 454, 455; x 321; xiv. 252
- George II, king of Great Britain, ix 97, 116, 258, 271, 278, 279, 281 ff., 425, 454, 455, 457, 461; x 48, 334, 438, xiv 63, 425
- George III, king of Great Britain, v 233; ix 257, 281, 283, x. 73, 153, 207, 233, 410, 439 ff., 452, 456, 458, 518, 524, 533, xi 5, 12, 15, 42, 58, 183, 289, xii. 40, 58, 520, xiv 66, 99, 235, 237, 270, 362, 431, 434
- George IV, king of Great Britain, ix 238, xi. 55, 61; xii. 40, 78, xiii. 328, 379, xiv. 125, 221, 245, 253, 482
- George, duke of Saxe-Meiningen, v 340
- George, prince, in the mummers' play, v. 36
- George, prince, of Denmark (1653-1708), ix 37, 146
- George, St, vii. 190, xi 414
- George, St, in early drama, ii. 351, 461; v. 35 ff., 55
- George, St, in *Richard Coeur de Lion*, i 343
- George inn, the, in the *Paston Letters*, ii. 352
- George of Gorbals, in *The Bon Gaultier Ballads*, xiii 179
- George tavern at Edmonton, v. 282
- Georgia, ix. 363
- Georgian drama, xi. 284 ff., 301, 491 ff., also see Add
- Georgian era, ix. 215; x. 1, 160; xi 314, 413, 414, 419
- Georgian poets, xii. 116
- Georgian public, xi. 286, 295, 296, 298
- Georgian theatre, xi 297, 302
- Geraint (Sir Erec), i 304, 316
- Gerald of Wales. See Giraldu Cambrensis
- Geraldine See Fitz-Gerald, lady Elizabeth
- Geraldine, in Coleridge's *Christabel*, xii. 97
- Geraldine, in Heywood's *History of Women*, vi. 115
- Geraldine, in *The English Traveller*, vi 116
- Geraldine, in *The Unfortunate Traveller*, iii. 413
- Geraldine (Surrey's), iv. 209
- Geraldines of Wales, the, i 215
- Gerard, in *The Cloister and the Hearth*, xiii 476, 477
- Gerard, John (1545-1612), *Herball or generall historie of Planies*, iii. 621; iv. 428, 613
- Gerard, John (1564-1637), vii. 501
- Gerard of Cremona, ii 414
- Gerbél, v. 342
- Gerbélius, Nicholas, iv. 287
- Gerbér of Aurillac, i. 232
- Gerbier, Sir Balthazar (1591?-1667), vii. 401
- Gerbier, Charles, vii. 572
- Geree, John (1601?-1649), vii. 567, 576
- Gereint or Geraint, son of Erbin, in *The Black Book*, i 278, 280, 283
- Gerhoh of Reichersberg, vi 422
- Germ, *The*, xiii 124, 125, 127, 134, 153; xiv 152
- German, George Sackville, 1st viscount Sackville (1716-1785), x 581
- German ballads, xii 5
- German criticism, xiv 155
- German doctor in *Hymenaeus*, vi 343
- German drama, xi. 46, 311; xii. 413; xiii 294, 303
- German education, xiv. 426, 427, 436, 471, 472
- German flute, x. 224
- German historians, ix. 254; xii. 300; xiii. 20, xiv 112
- German history, xiv 101, 109
- German interest in Shakespeare, v. 189, 315 ff., 322, 331, 332
- German language and literature, ix. 351, 370, 446, x 20, 66, 89, 245, 329, 335, xi 196, 332, 393, 395, 457; xii. 4, 5, 124, 170, 173, 245, 275, 281, 319, 335, 342, 378, xiii. 4 ff., 11, 13, 58, 252, 271, 274, 288, 292, 358, 424, xiv. 338, 436, 453, 484, 510 ff
- German philosophy, xii 299; xiv. 10, 14, 44, 45
- German politics, x 438
- German reformation, xiv. 119
- German reforming princes, the, vii. 117
- German romanticism, xiii 7, 8, 10, 214, 288, 289
- German stage, Massinger and, vi 187
- German stage (medieval), v 40, 43, 46, 49, 53
- German stage (modern), v. 385; vi. 55, 422
- German theology, xii 281, 353
- German universities, xiii. 2, 10; xiv. 427, 457, 459, 460
- Germanic kingdoms, the, xiv 75
- Germanic origins in Britain, xiv 76, 77, 87
- Germanist historical school, xiv 56, 75, 76, 83
- Germanus, St, of Auxerre, i. 78, 90
- Germany, v. 27, 36, 47, 61, 113, 193, 248, 316, 318, 327 ff., 331 ff., 337, 340, 400; vi 40, vii. 229, 320, 347, 350, 351, 356, 392, 429, viii. 206, 301, 378, ix 7, 24, 78, 99, 117, 249, 352, 447, 453; x 20, 21, 45, 70, 88, 89, 167, 226, 265, 400; xi. 113, 133, 151, 314, 335; xii 37, 192, 292, 310, 313, 350, 381, 406, 408; xiii. 4, 22, 24, 174, 308, 313, 490, 505, 508; xiv 9, 46, 58, 203, 323, 325, 427
- Germany and Byron, xii 433, 436 ff.
- Germany and De Quincey, xii. 488
- Germany and Shelley, xii 445
- Germutus*, x 264
- Gerrard, in *The Triumph of Love*, vi. 136
- Gerrold, W., xiv 593
- Gerson, Jean, viii. 66
- Gerstenberg, H W von, v. 330, 331
- Gert Beyers*, xiv. 420

- Gertrude, in *Hamlet*, v. 190  
 Gervase of Canterbury (*f.* 1188), i. 192, 194, 500  
 Gervase (Gervasius) of Tilbury (*f.* 1211), *Ora Imperialia*, i. 191, 195, 196, 213, 500, 505, 506, vii. 562  
 Gervasius, i. 83  
 Gervinus, Georg Gottfried, v. 339  
 Gesner, Conrad, iv. 509  
 Gessner, Salomon, xi. 200; *Death of Abel*, xi. 201, xii. 53  
*Gesta Grayorum*, v. 87  
*Gesta Romanorum*, i. 149, 408, 410, 530; ii. 97, 173, 236, 340, 342, 358, 384, 542, iii. 103, 556, 561; v. 55, vi. 156, 157, xi. 406, 413  
 Geta, in *Confessio Amantis*, ii. 170  
*Get Up and Bar the Door*, ii. 470  
 Geulincx, Arnold, viii. 396  
*Geystes of Skoggan*, *The*, iv. 375  
 Ghent, ii. 384; v. 41; viii. 182; xii. 406; xiii. 67  
 Ghent, church of Saint-Baron, xiii. 125  
 Ghibellines, xiii. 66  
 Ghismonda (Boccaccio's), v. 81, 82  
 Ghose, J. C., xiv. 638  
 Ghost, the, in *Hamlet*, vi. 279  
*Ghost of King Charles II, The*, viii. 106  
 Ghulam Hussein Khan, *Suyar-ul-Muta'akh-kharin*, xiv. 370  
 'Giant Walker, The,' xiv. 353  
 Gibb, Elias John Wilkinson (1857-1901), xii. 551, *History of Ottoman Poetry*, xii. 380  
 Gibbet, in Farquhar's *Beaux' Stratagem*, viii. 195  
 Gibbon, Edward (1666-1736), ix. 344, 345  
 Gibbon, Edward, father of the historian, x. 339, 340, 345  
 Gibbon, Edward (1737-1794), i. 184, 272, vii. 250, 282; ix. 361, 426, 435, 626, x. 243, 271, 281, 318, 326, 328, 333, 336 ff. (main entry), 361, 362, 379, 440, 544, 560 ff., 582, also see Add.; xi. 288, 362, 443; xii. 333, 339, 353, 354, 357, 360, 522; xiii. 512, xiv. 515, 562  
*Address (on Scriptores Rerum Angl.)*, x. 352  
*Antiquities of the House of Brunswick*, x. 352  
*Critical Enquiries concerning the Title of Charles VIII*, x. 344  
*Decline and Fall of the Roman Empire*, iii. 378, x. 318, 337, 340, 344, 346 ff., 353 ff., 359; xi. 78, 361  
*Essai sur l'Étude de la Littérature*, x. 342  
*Introduction à l'Histoire... des Suisses*, x. 343, 345  
*Letters* (1814), x. 338  
*Mémoire Justificatif*, x. 346  
*Mémoires*, ix. 345, 350, 365, 462; x. 316, 328, 330, 336 ff., 341, 343, 344, 345, 347, 350 ff., 357, 358  
*Miscellaneous Works*, x. 343, 345, 346, 349, 350, 352

- Gibbon, Edward  
*Nomina Gentisque Antiquae Italiae*, x. 345  
*Observations on the... VIth Book of the Aeneid*, x. 345  
*Outlines of the History of the World—Ninth Century to Fifteenth*, x. 344  
*Private Letters*, x. 338, 341, 346, 352  
*Remarks on Blackstone's Commentaries*, x. 345  
*Vindication of some Passages*, x. 349, 356  
 Gibbon, Hester, ix. 345, 564  
 Gibbon, Perceval, xiv. Add. 4  
*Gibbon Commemoration, Proceedings*, x. 338  
 Gibbons, Grinling (1648-1720), viii. 284  
 Gibbons, Orlando (1583-1625), iv. 132, 530  
 Gibbs, J. W. M. xiv. 534, 563  
 Gibicho, in *Waltharius*, i. 36  
 Gibraltar, xiv. 111  
 Gibson, Charles Dana, xiii. 593  
 Gibson, Edmund (1669-1748), bishop of London, iv. 482, viii. 527; ix. 393, 394, 397, 562, 585, 591, x. 251, 255, 539  
 Gibson, John (d. 1852), xiii. 82  
 Gibson, J. Y., xiv. Add. 7  
 Gibson, Leon, *Tantara*, iii. 215  
 Gibson, Mr., in *Mrs Gaskell's Wives and Daughters*, xiii. 422, 423  
 Gichtel, Johann Georg, ix. 566, 574  
 Gide, André, xiv. 585  
 Gideon, iv. 49  
 Gideon, in *Confessio Amantis*, ii. 174  
*Gife Langour makts men licht*, iii. 148  
 Giffard, lady Martha, viii. 437; ix. 102, 103, 515, *Letters*, viii. 434, 435; *Life of Sir William Temple*, viii. 434, 541  
 Giffard, Stanley Lees (1788-1858), xiv. 591  
 Gifford, Edwin Hamilton (1820-1905), xii. 530  
 Gifford, George (d. 1620), vii. 422, 423, 442, 447, 448, 564; *A Dialogue of Witches and Witchcraft*, v. 524; vii. 423; *Discourse of the subtle Practises of Devils*, iv. 372, 605; vii. 421  
 Gifford, Humfrey (*f.* 1580), iii. 128, 212; viii. 263; *For Souldiers*, iii. 212; *Posie of Gilloflowers*, iii. 212  
 Gifford, John (1758-1818), xi. 435  
 Gifford, William (1756-1826), vi. 1, 383, 384, 391, 406, 407; xi. 42, 44, 183, 196, 435, 436, xii. 156, 165 ff., 187, 194, 213, 472, 475, 486, 574; xiv. 152; *The Baniad*, xi. 44; xii. 45; *The Maeviad*, xi. 44; xii. 45  
 Gifford lectures, xii. 370; xiv. 50, 52  
 Gifica (Gibicho), in *Widsith*, i. 38  
*Gifts of Men* (Bi monna craeftum), i. 67, 478  
*Gal Brenton*, ii. 466  
 Gilbert, in *The Sparagus Garden*, vi. 255  
 Gilbert, Henry March, xii. 567  
 Gilbert, Sir Humphrey (1539?-1583), iii. 128, 388, 497; iv. 78, 85, 86, 89, 98, 101,



- Gilbert, Sir Humphrey  
102; *Discourse of a Discoverie for a new  
passage to Catana*, iv 85, 522, *Queene  
Elizabethes Achademy*, iii. 388, 497,  
621; iv 406
- Gilbert, Sir John (1817-1897), xi 528,  
xii. 491, xiv. 222, 263
- Gilbert, Sir John Thomas (1829-1898),  
xiv. 546, 626  
*Celtic Records and Historic Literature  
of Ireland*, xii. 401  
*Facsimiles of the National Manuscripts  
of Ireland*, xii. 401  
*Historic and Municipal Documents of  
Ireland*, xii 401  
*History of Dublin, The*, xiv 362  
*History of the Irish Confederation, The*,  
vii. 241, xiv 106  
*History of the Viceroy of Ireland, The*,  
xiv. 106
- Gilbert, Mrs. See Taylor, Ann
- Gilbert, William (1540-1603), iv 319,  
328, 577, viii 400, *De Magnete, magne-  
tisque corporibus*, iii. 483, iv 318
- Gilbert, William (1760?-1825?), xii 459
- Gilbert, William (1804-1890), xiii. 616
- Gilbert, Sir William Schwenck (1836-  
1911), xiii. 180, 571, 572, xiv 227,  
602  
*Bob Ballads, The*, xiii. 304  
*Broken Hearts*, xiii 303  
*Engaged*, xiii 304  
*Grand Duke, The*, xiii 304  
*Gretchen*, xiii 304  
*Palace of Truth, The*, xiii 303  
*Pygmalion and Galatea*, xiii 303, 304  
*Sweethearts*, xiii 304  
*Trial by Jury*, xiii 304  
*Wicked World, The*, xiii 303
- Gilbert de la Porrée, i 205
- Gilbert of Sempringham (1083?-1189), i.  
254, 407
- Gilbert the Englishman (*f.* 1250), i. 505
- Gilbertine order, i 384
- Gilby, Anthony (d 1585), iii 50
- Gilby, Goddard (*f.* 1561), iv 500
- Gilchrist, Alexander (1828-1861), xi 478,  
xiv. 583
- Gilchrist, Mrs Anne (1828-1885), xii 476,  
481
- Gilchrist, John, *Collection of Scottish  
Ballads*, ix. 416
- Gilchrist, J. D. F., xiv Add 7
- Gilchrist, Octavius Graham (1779-1823),  
ix. 500
- Gildas (516?-570?), i. 5, 72 ff, 78, 79,  
90, 274, 275, 291, 391, 485, 513, iii. 357
- Gildemeister, Otto, v 337
- Gildon, Charles (1665-1724), viii 480,  
485, 501, 502, ix 96, 158, 159, 322, 524,  
525, 528, 554, x. 166, xi 276, *A Com-  
parison between the Two Stages*, ix 158,  
*Life. . of Mr D— De F—*, ix 159; *Lives  
of the English Dramatic Poets*, ix. 158, 528
- Gilds, English, v 433
- Giles, Miss, x. 461

- Giles, Nathaniel (d. 1634), v. 141, vi. 248,  
289, 318, 323 ff.
- Giles, Peter (Aegidius), iii 19
- Giles, Thomas (*f.* 1608), vi 388, 392
- Gilfillan, George (1813-1878), xi 433, 436,  
445, 453, 460, 462, 467, 468, 482, 484,  
487, xii. 414, 420, 444, 448, 451, 454,  
460, 474, 476, 480, 484, 488, 495, 517,  
xiii 522, 528, 536, 551, 554, 561, 583,  
xiv 538, 583, 613
- Gilfillan, Robert (1798-1850), xi 487;  
*O Why Left I my Hame*, xi. 269
- Gilkes, Arthur H, xiv. 665
- Gill, Abraham, ix 13
- Gill, Alexander, the elder (1565-1635),  
vii 110, 111, *Logonomia Anglica*, vii 376
- Gill, Alexander, the younger (1597-1642),  
vii. 111
- Gill, Sir David, xiv. Add 7
- Gill, Dr John (1697-1771), x 437
- Gill, John (1818-1910), xiv 665
- Gill, William Archer, xiii 557
- Gilla Coemgin, i. 78
- Gillamor, in *The Misfortunes of Arthur*,  
v 87
- Gillespie, George (1613-1648), ix 595
- Gillian, in *Richard Casteler*, iii 420
- Gillies, John (1712-1796), x 572
- Gilhes, Robert Pearse (1788-1858), xii  
420, 488, xiv. 559
- Gilliland, Thomas (*f.* 1804-1816), x 498
- Gillingham, Kent, iv. 116, x 27
- Gilliver, Lawton, ix 88, xi 357, 358
- Gillman, James, xi 134, 142, 460
- Gillmans, the, of Highgate, xi. 460
- Gillmore, Parker, xiv Add. 7
- Gillray, James (1757-1815), viii. 182,  
xi. 435, xiv. 237, 238, 246, 249, 259,  
597
- Gillus. See Gildas
- Gillyflower, Matthew, xi. 368
- Gil Morrice* (Percy's *Reliques*), x. 154
- Gilpin, Bernard (1517-1583), iv. 259, 269,  
560
- Gilpin, William (1724-1804), xiv. 239,  
601, *Observations on the River Wye*,  
xiv 244; *Picturesque Remarks*, xiv. 244,  
*Remarks on Forest Scenery*, xiv 244
- Gilpin, William Sawrey (1762-1843), xiv.  
244
- Gilpin Horner, border legend, xii. 7, 9
- Gilpin's Rig* (1783?), xi 445
- Gilston, xii. 201
- Ginevra, in Rogers's *Italy*, xii. 107
- 'Gingerbread, Giles', xi. 418
- Ginsburg, Christian David (1831-1914),  
xii. 548; *Facsimiles of MSS. of the  
Hebrew Bible*, xii 379
- Gioliti's publishing house, v 79
- Giordano, Paolo, duke of Bracciano, vi  
196
- Giovanna of Naples, xii. 234
- Giovanni, in *The White Dovel*, vi. 198,  
201
- Giovanni, in *Tis Pity Shees a Whore*, vi.  
220

Giovanni, prince, in *The Great Duke of Florence*, vi. 177, 179  
 Giovio, Paolo, iv. 153, 509  
 Giraffi, Alessandro, vii. 502  
 Giraldo, Baptista, iv. 509  
 Giraldus, x. 332  
 Giraldus Cambrensis (1146?-1220?), i. 177, 189, 191, 196, 209 ff., 215 ff., 225, 270, 325, 501, 503, 505, ii. 87, iii. 357, 363, iv. 79, *Topographia Hibernica*, ii. 388, 543, 548  
 Girard, father, xiv. 450  
 Girard, Guillaume, *Life of the Duke of Espemon*, ix. 308, 549  
 Girardin, Émile de, xiii. 340  
 Girls' Public Day School company, xiv. 479  
 Girondists, the, xi. 173  
 Gisborne, Thomas (1758-1846), xii. 517  
 Gissippus, v. 115  
 Gismond of Salerne, v. 80, 82, 84 ff., 443  
 Gissing, George Robert (1857-1903), xiii. 505 ff., 586, 596, 627  
*Born in Exile*, xiii. 506, 509, 510  
*By the Ionian Sea*, xiii. 506, 512  
*Charles Dickens. A Critical Study*, xiii. 506  
*Crown of Life, The*, xiii. 506, 511  
*Demos*, xiii. 506, 509  
*Denzil Quarrer*, xiii. 506  
*Dickens in Memory*, xiii. 506  
*Emancipated, The*, xiii. 506, 511  
*Eve's Ransom*, xiii. 506, 509, 511  
*Forster's Life of Dickens* (abridgment), xiii. 506  
*House of Cobwebs*, xiii. 506, 509  
*Human Odds and Ends*, xiii. 506, 509  
*In the Year of Jubilee*, xiii. 506, 509  
*Isabel Clarendon*, xiii. 506, 508, 511  
*Letters from George Gissing to Edward Clodd*, xiii. 507  
*Life's Morning, A*, xiii. 506, 511  
*'Mount of Refuge, The,'* xiii. 512  
*Nether World, The*, xiii. 506, 509  
*New Grubb Street*, xiii. 506, 509, 510  
*Odd Women, The*, xiii. 506, 509  
*Our Friend the Charlatan*, xiii. 506, 511  
*Paying Guest, The*, xiii. 506  
*Private Papers of Henry Ryecroft, The*, xiii. 506, 513  
*Sleeping Fires*, xiii. 506  
*Thyrza*, xiii. 506, 509  
*Town Traveller, The*, xiii. 506, 510  
*Unclassed, The*, xiii. 506  
*Veranilda*, xiii. 506, 512  
*Whirlpool, The*, xiii. 506, 511  
*Will Warburton*, xiii. 506, 510  
*Workers in the Dawn*, xiii. 506  
 Given, John L., xiv. 589  
 Gladstone, John Hall, xiv. 615  
 Gladstone, Mary, xiv. 541  
 Gladstone, William Ewart (1809-1898), x. 405, 409, xi. 4; xii. 167, 170, 282, 346, 469, 530, xiii. 26, 27, 34, 42, 528; xiv. 130, 140, 144, 147 ff. (main entry), 215, 218, 220, 567, 570

Gladstone, William Ewart  
*Bulgarian Horrors*, xiv. 150  
*Homeric Synchronism*, xii. 371  
*Juventus Mundi*, xii. 371  
*Lessons in Massacre*, xiv. 150  
*Letters to the Earl of Aberdeen*, xiv. 150  
*State in its Relations with the Church, The*, xiv. 148  
*Studies on Homer*, xii. 371  
*Vatican Decrees, The*, xiv. 150  
*Vaticanism*, xiv. 150  
 Glamorganshire, xii. 559  
 Glanville, Joseph (1636-1680), vii. 528, 565, 576, also see Add., viii. 333, 511, 514, ix. 484  
*Antifanatic Theologie, and Free Philosophy*, vii. 343  
*Lux Orientalis*, viii. 332  
*Philosophical Considerations touching Witches and Witchcraft*, vii. 449  
*Plus Ultra*, viii. 332  
*Sadducismus Triumphatus*, viii. 332  
*Sceptis Scientifica*, vii. 343  
*Vanity of Dogmatizing, The*, vii. 343, 447  
 Glanville, Ernest, xiv. Add. 7  
 Glanville, Ranulf de (d. 1190), i. 191, 200, 216, 501, viii. 357, 522  
 Glanville, Sir Reginald, in Lytton's *Pelham*, xiii. 464  
 Glaphthorne, Henry (fl. 1639), vi. 270, 510, vii. 100  
*Albertus Wallenstein*, vi. 270  
*Argalus and Parthenia*, iii. 404; vi. 270  
*Ladies Privilege, The*, vi. 270  
*The Paraside, a Revenge for Honour*, vi. 40  
 Glas, John (1695-1773), ix. 600  
 Glas Kerant, the Welsh, ii. 468  
 Glascock, William Nugent (1787?-1847), xii. 278, 492  
 'Glascurion,' in Chaucer's *House of Fame*, ii. 468  
 Glasgeron, ii. 468  
 Glasgow, viii. 341; ix. 150, 216; x. 149, 212, 214, 379, 380, 394, xi. 261, 270, 378, 414; xii. 19, 32, 389, 398, 411, 462, 561, 562; xiii. 180, 216; xiv. 308, 316, 457  
 Glasgow, Andersonian institution, xiv. 454  
 Glasgow, Mechanics' institution, xiv. 453, 455  
 Glasgow, university of, ii. 278, 418, 420; iii. 170, 484, iv. 317; ix. 324, 336; x. 39; xii. 157, 173, 182, 367, 369, 412, 451, 569, xiv. 8, 47, 49, 295  
*Glasgow Courier, The*, xi. 261  
*Glasgow Herald, The*, xiv. 589  
 Glasgow press, xi. 515, xii. 567  
*Glasgow Sentinel, The*, xi. 260  
*Glasgow Theatrical Register, The*, xi. 497  
*Glasgow University Magazine, The*, xiv. 231, 596

- Glasscock, Thomas, x. 436  
 Glastonbury, i. 166, 182, 220, 270, 302, 349, iv. 476, ix. 586, x. 22  
 Glastonia, abbey of, in *Life of Gildas*, i. 291  
 Glaucilla, in *Sicelides*, vi. 364  
 Glaucus, in Keats's *Endymion*, xii. 90  
*Gleanings from an Old Portfolio*, xi. 386  
 Gleig, George Robert (1796-1888), xii. 336, 492, also see Add.  
 Glen, William (1789-1826), xi. 487, xii. 459; *Wae's me for Prince Charlie*, xi. 269  
 Glencarn, earls of. See Cunningham, Alexander; Cunningham, James  
 Glencoe, massacre of, ix. 616, xiv. 71  
 Glendower, Owen, in *Henry IV*, v. 210, xiv. 339  
 Glenesk, lord. See Borthwick, Sir Algernon  
 Glenfallen, lord and lady, in Le Fanu's story, xiii. 460 ff.  
 'Glenkroden,' river, xi. 317  
 Glenriddell mss (Burns), xi. 479, 482  
 Glewlwyd Gavaelwawr or Glewlwyd of the Mighty Grasp, one of Arthur's porters, i. 278  
 Gliddon, George Robins (1809-1857), xii. 547  
 Glisson, Francis (1597-1677), viii. 411, 415, 531, 535, xiv. 310  
*Globe, Le*, v. 336  
*Globe, The*, xiv. 204, 213, 214, 349, 588, 591  
 Globe and Blackfriars company, xiii. 284  
 Glogau, siege of, vii. 25  
 'Glomery, Master of' (*Magister Glomerial*), ii. 393, 404  
 Gloriana, in *The Faerie Queene*, iii. 265, 268, 279, v. 206  
*Glories of Ireland, The*, xiv. 339  
 Glorious Tipto, Sir, in *The New Inn*, vi. 28  
*Glossaries*, iv. 485  
 Glossin, in Scott's *Guy Mannering*, xii. 23  
 Gloster, earl of, in *Looke about You*, v. 356, 357, 360  
 Gloster, earl of, in Thomson's *Edward and Eleonora*, x. 122  
 Gloucester, ii. 396; viii. 278, ix. 331, 381, 439; xi. 530, xii. 365, 378; xiv. 434  
 Gloucester, duke of, in *Henry VI*, v. 209  
 Gloucester, dukes of. See Henry (1639-1660); Humphrey (1391-1447); Thomas (1355-1397); William (1689-1700)  
 Gloucester, earl of, in *King Lear*, iii. 404; v. 229, 292  
 Gloucester, earl of. See Robert (d. 1147)  
*Gloucester, or South English Legendary*  
 See *Legendary*  
 Gloucester academy, x. 436  
*Gloucester Chronicle*. See Robert of Gloucester  
*Gloucester Journal, The*, xiv. 186  
 Gloucestershire, iii. 44; v. 211; vii. 354; ix. 582, x. 125; xii. 384, 557  
 Glover, Arnold, x. 48; xi. 166; xii. 185, 474

- Glover, James Mackey, xiii. 567  
 Glover, Jean (1758-1801), ix. 418  
 Glover, Julia (1779-1850), viii. 211  
 Glover, Richard (1712-1785), ix. 205; x. 167, 188, 488, 509, 510, xi. 446  
*Admiral Hosier's Ghost*, x. 168, 263  
*Atheniad, The*, x. 168  
*Boadicea*, xi. 285  
*Leonidas*, x. 168, xi. 358  
*Medea*, xi. 198  
 Glover, Robert (1544-1588), iii. 596  
 Glover, Stephen (d. 1869), xii. 554  
 Glover, William, x. 220, 537, 538  
 Gloys, James, chaplain to Margaret Paston, ii. 348  
 Glutton, in *Piers the Plowman*, ii. 14, 18, 27  
 Gluttony, in *Confessio Amantis*, ii. 169, 171  
 Gluttony, in *The Passetyme of Pleasure*, ii. 268  
 Gnaphaeus, William, *Acolastus*, iii. 413; v. 114, 123 ff., 455, 457  
 Gnomaticus, in *The Glasse of Government*, v. 127  
*Gnomuc Verses*, O E, i. 243, 479, 482  
 'Go from my Window,' ix. 404  
 Goad, Caroline, x. Add  
 Gobble, Mrs, in Smollett's *Sir Launcelot Greaves*, x. 45  
 Gobbo, in *The Merchant of Venice*, v. 206  
 Gobelive, Godfrey, in *The Passetyme of Pleasure*, ii. 256, 264, 265, 268  
 Gobrias, in *Argenis*, iv. 298  
*God Ureism of ure Lefdr, On* (A Good Onson of Our Lady), i. 258, 510  
 Godard, in *Havelok*, i. 337  
 Godard, J. G., xiv. 659  
 Goddard, William (*fl* 1615), iv. 590  
 Godden, Gertrude M., x. 32, 472  
 Godefroy of Le Mans, v. 42  
 Godfrey, in *Orlando Furioso*, iii. 261  
 Godfrey, captain, xiv. 253, 601, *The Useful Art of Self-defence*, xiv. 254  
 Godfrey, Sir Edmund Berry (1621-1678), viii. 97, 214, 292; ix. 7  
 Godfrey, G. W., xiii. 572  
 Godfrey, Walter H., vi. 302  
*Godfrey of Bologna*, ii. 357, 546  
 Godfrey of Bouillon, cycle of, i. 324  
 Godfrey of Cambrai and Winchester, i. 212, 505  
 Godfrey of Viterbo, ii. 166, 173  
 Godiva, lady, i. 406, iv. 200  
 Godkin, Edwin Lawrence, xiv. 591  
 Godley, Alfred Denis, xii. 452, 464, 465; xiv. 595  
*Godly Queene Hester*, v. 437  
 Godman, Frederick Du Cane, xiv. 328  
 Godolphin, Cornwall, vii. 97  
 Godolphin, Francis, 2nd earl of (1678-1766), viii. 181  
 Godolphin, John (1617-1678), iv. 522; viii. 524  
 Godolphin, Mrs (Margaret Blagge) (1652-1678), viii. 284, 285, 300

- Godolphin, Sidney (1610-1643), vii. 98, 99, 247, viii. 151, 244  
*Aeneid*, trans., vii. 98  
*Chorus*, vii. 98  
*Meditation*, vii. 98  
 'No more unto my thoughts appear,' vii. 98  
 'Or love me less or love me more,' vii. 98  
 Poem to Sandys, vii. 98  
*Psalms*, paraphrase of the, vii. 98  
 'Tis Affection but dissembled,' vii. 98  
 Godolphin, Sidney, 1st earl of (1645-1712), viii. 285, ix. 13, 14, 49, 105, 168, 169  
 Godolphin, Sir William (d. 1613), vii. 97  
 Godolphin, Sir William (1634?-1696), viii. 435  
 Godric, in *Battle of Maldon*, i. 160  
 Godric, St (1065?-1170), i. 419; *Cantus Beati Godrici*, i. 244, 510  
 Godrich, household of, in *Havelok*, i. 338  
 Godstow bridge, xiii. 104  
 Godwin, i. 122, 154  
 Godwin, F., *Voyage of Domingo Gonzalez*, ix. 118  
 Godwin, Francis (1562-1633), vii. 501  
 Godwin, Mrs Mary Jane (Mrs Clairmont), xi. 325; xii. 208, 211  
 Godwin, Mrs Mary Wollstonecraft (1759-1797), xi. 48, 49, 51, 52, 209, 324, 437 ff.; also see Add.; xii. 68, 211, 212, xiv. 433, 659, *Vindication of the Rights of Women*, xi. 49, xiv. 446  
 Godwin, Mary Wollstonecraft (1797-1851). See Shelley, Mrs  
 Godwin, William (1756-1836), vii. 509, xi. 27, 48 ff., 54, 109, 131, 209, 306, 323 ff. (main entry), 436 ff., also see Add.; xii. 43, 65 ff., 71, 72, 74, 81, 102, 208, 209, 276, 443 ff., xiii. 286, 475; xiv. 150, 261, 665  
 - *Caleb Williams*, x. 65; xi. 48, 51, 310, 323 ff.; xiii. 465, 485  
*Cloudesley*, xi. 323  
*Enquiry concerning political justice*, xiv. 446  
*Fleetwood*, xi. 323  
*Juvenile Library*, xi. 427  
*Life of Chaucer*, xii. 161  
*Mandeville*, xi. 323  
*Political Justice*, xi. 48, 51, 81, 305, 323, 325  
*St Leon*, xi. 48, 52, 315, 323, 324; xiii. 467  
 See, also, Baldwin, Edwin  
 Godwine, earl, xiv. 79  
 Goertz, baron de, ix. 22  
 Goethe, Johann Wolfgang von, v. 235, 331, 333, 334, 339, 510, 511; viii. 55; x. 58, 256, 257, 262, 476, 544; xi. 46, 150, 460; xii. 7, 42, 46, 71, 172, 186, 281, 416, 419, 420, 422, 434 ff., 439, 444, 445, 526, 574, 575, xiii. 1, 6 ff., 20, 23, 101, 104, 105, 171, 308, 464, 491, 516; xiv. 120, 125

- Goethe, Johann Wolfgang von  
*Faust*, v. 22; xi. 145, xii. 38, 52, 95; xiii. 399, 519, xiv. 152, 408  
*Goetz von Berlichingen*, v. 334, xii. 5  
*Hermann und Dorothea*, xiii. 118, 422  
*Shakespeare als Dichter überhaupt*, xi. 314  
*Shakespeare als Theaterdichter*, xi. 313  
*Spruche in Prosa*, x. 58  
*Werther*, x. 21, 66  
*Wilhelm Meister*, v. 333, 334, 338; x. 54, 58; xiii. 5, 384  
 Goffe, Thomas (1591-1629), vi. 164, 417, 528, 547; viii. 493, *The Careless Shepherdess*, vi. 413  
 Gog and Magog, in Dickens's *Master Humphrey's Clock*, xiii. 353  
 Gog Magog, ii. 314, 316  
*Golagros and Gawane*, i. 347, 372, 373, 520; ii. 129, 140, 142, 143, 145, 510  
 Goldberg, Isaac, xiii. 572  
 Goldburgh, in *Havelok*, i. 338, 392  
 Golden Cross, the, in *The Pickwick Papers*, xiii. 344  
 'Golden Hind' (ship), iv. 86  
*Golden Legend, The*, i. 61, 148, 383, ii. 91, 146, 342, 358, 360, 378 ff., 543, 546; v. 16  
*Golden Rump, The*, x. 94  
*Golden Treasury, The*, xiii. 214  
*Golden Treasury series*, xiii. 106, 218  
 Goldey (i.e. Lodge), iv. 206  
 Goldfinch, in Holcroft's *Road to Ruin*, xi. 306  
*Goldfinch, The*, ix. 618  
 Goldhan, A. B., xiii. 618  
 Golding, Arthur (1536?-1605?), iii. 343, 345, 507, 509; iv. 4 ff., 9, 21 ff., 27, 453, 499, 502 ff., 507, 510, 512, 513, v. 439  
 Translations:  
*Caesar's Gallic War*, iv. 5, 24, 453, 499  
*Histories of Troglodytes Pompeus, The abridgment of the*, iv. 24  
 Ovid's *Metamorphoses*, iv. 21, 22, 453, 503  
*Politike, Moral and Martial Discourses*, iv. 24  
*Worke concerning Benefiting, The*, iv. 6  
 Goldingham, William, vi. 523  
 Goldoni, Carlo, x. 21, 465  
 Goldring, Maude, xiii. 611  
 Goldsborough, Miles, vi. 346  
 Goldsmith, Catharine, x. 223  
 Goldsmith, Charles, x. 221  
 Goldsmith, Henry, x. 223, 224, 226, 231, 234, 236, 239  
 Goldsmith, Oliver (1728-1774), ii. 469; iv. 46; vi. 58, viii. 156; ix. 186, 187, 194, 246, 250, 363, 531; x. 43, 53, 76, 220 ff. (main entry), 298, 358, 360, 389, 476, 530, 535 ff., 544, 556, also see Add.; xi. 36, 180, 227, 228, 272, 279, 287, 289, 293 ff., 300, 417, 418, 427, 493, 511, 524, 534; xii. 47, 106, 144; xiii. 251, 271, 298, 495; xiv. 67, 186, 247, 346, 354, 490, 498, 500, 610

Goldsmith, Oliver

- Adventures of a Strolling Player*, x. 232  
*Beauties of English Poesy*, x. 237  
*Bee, The*, x. 231, 232, 235  
*Captivity, The*, x. 233, 535  
*City Night-Piece, A*, x. 231  
*Description of an Author's Bedchamber*, x. 231  
*Deserted Village, The*, x. 151, 239, 240, 525, xi. 2, 159 ff., 400  
*Double Transformation*, x. 224, 235  
*'Edinburgh, 1753,'* x. 231  
*Elegy on Mrs Mary Blazze*, x. 226, 231  
*English Grammar*, x. 237  
*Enquiry into the Present State of Polite Learning*, x. 103, 229 ff., 234, 237  
*Essay on the Theatre*, x. 103  
*Essays*, x. 235, 237  
*Fame Machine, The*, x. 231  
*Gift, The*, x. 231  
*Good-Natur'd Man, The*, x. 101, 103, 238, 241, 520, 525; xi. 288, 290  
*Haunch of Venison, The*, x. 241, 243  
*Hermit (The) or Edwin and Angelina*, x. 235  
*History of Animated Nature*, x. 239  
*History of England*, x. 239, 331, 556  
*History of England in Letters from a Nobleman to his Son*, x. 233  
*History of Mecklenburgh*, x. 233  
*History of Philosophy*, x. 237  
*Life of Bolingbroke*, x. 240  
*Life of Richard Nash*, x. 233  
*Memoirs of a Protestant*, x. 229  
*Memoirs of Voltaire*, x. 230, 232  
*New Simile, The*, x. 235  
*Old House, a New Inn (She Stoops to Conquer)*, x. 241  
*On the Death of Wolfe*, x. 231  
*'On the Stage,'* x. 230  
*Plutarch's Lives*, x. 233  
*Poems for Young Ladies*, x. 237  
*Present State of Polite Learning, The*, xi. 358, 366  
*Retaliation*, x. 242  
*Reverie in the Boar's Head Tavern*, x. 232  
*Roman History*, x. 239, 240  
*She Stoops to Conquer*, x. 101, 223, 241, 242, 534; xi. 293  
*Traveller, The*, x. 144, 191, 226, 231, 233, 235, 237, 240, 522, 524; xii. 47  
*Vicar of Wakefield, The*, x. 17, 27, 49, 220, 226, 229, 233, 235, 236; xi. 2, xiii. 577  
*Vida's Game of Chess*, x. 536  
*Golgotha*, v. 50  
*Goliards*, v. 29  
*Goliardic literature*, ii. 291, 560  
*Golias*, bishop, and *Goliardic Poems*, i. 196, 210, 211, 409  
*Goliath*, in *Cowley's Davideis*, vii. 76  
*Goliath*, in *Cursor Mundi*, i. 383  
*Gollancz*, Sir Israel, i. 64, 67, 478, ii. 42  
*'Gollodyn Arber in the Arche yerd of Plesyer, the,'* vi. 319  
*Gómara*, Francisco Lopez de, iv. 509

- Gomberville*, M. Le Roy de, viii. 16,  
*Polexandre*, vii. 444, viii. 425  
*Gomersal*, Robert (1602-1646?), vii. 101, 468  
*Gomme*, Sir Laurence, xii. 553  
*Goncourt*, Edmond de, xiii. 507  
*Goncourt*, Jules de, xiii. 507  
*Gondibert*, in *D'Avenant's Gondibert*, vii. 81  
*Gondomar*, don S de Acuña, marquis de, ambassador, v. 407, 524; vi. 66, 89, 279; vii. 233  
*Goneril*, in *King Lear*, v. 190  
*Gongora y Argote*, Luis de, iv. 244; vii. 95  
*Gongorism*, iii. 397; iv. 244  
*Gonville*, Edmund (d. 1351), ii. 402  
*Gonzalo*, in *The Tempest*, v. 233  
*Gooch*, George Peabody, xiii. 598; xiv. 541, *English History and Historians*, xii. 347, xiv. 129  
*Good*, John Mason (1764-1827), x. 580  
*Good Counsel*, ii. 531, 532  
*Good Hope*, cape of, iv. 98, 100, 115  
*Good Hope*, in *The Kings Quair*, ii. 276  
*Good Old Cause Revived*, viii. 104  
*Good Words*, xii. 517; xiii. 406  
*Goodall*, Walter (1706?-1766), x. 556; *Examination of the [Casket] Letters*, x. 326  
*Goodcole*, Henry (1586-1641), iv. 605  
*Goodcoll*, in *Discoverie of the Knights of the Poste*, iv. 400  
*Good-deeds*, in *Every-man*, v. 59  
*Goode*, William (fl. 1644), *Intelligence*, vii. 398  
*Goode*, William (1801-1868), xiii. 517  
*Goodere*, Anne (fl. 1595), iv. 200 ff., 218, 223, 242  
*Goodere*, Frances, iv. 200  
*Goodere*, Sir Henry, of Powlsworth, iv. 194, 200, 234, 235, 247, 254, 304  
*Goodere*, Sir Henry, the younger, iv. 195  
*Goodhope*, in *Magnificence*, iii. 87  
*Goodluck*, in *Ralph Roister Doister*, v. 119  
*Goodman*, Christopher (1520?-1603), iv. 348, 580  
*Goodman*, Gabriel (1529?-1601), vii. 377, 506  
*Goodman*, Godfrey (1583-1656), iv. 492; vii. 506, 507  
*Goodman*, W., xiii. 567  
*Goodrich*, ix. 101  
*Goodrich*, Samuel Griswold, xi. 429, 526, 527. See, also, Parley, Peter  
*Goodwill*, in *Bunyan's Pilgrim's Progress*, vii. 197  
*Goodwin*, Charles Wycliffe (1817-1878), xii. 326, 511  
*Goodwin*, Philip (d. 1699), vii. 567  
*Goodwyn*, Thomas, junior (1650?-1716), x. 435  
*Goody Two Shoes*, xi. 417  
*Googe*, Barnabe (1540-1594), iii. 199, 208, 209, 210, 211, 248, 343, 575, 576; iv. 128, 141, 197, 423, 512, 609

- Googe, Barnabe  
*Cupido Conquered*, II. 260; III. 209  
*Ecllogs, Epytaphes and Sonettes*, III. 208, 209, 591  
*Four bookes of Husbandry*, IV. 423, 580  
*Zodiacus Vitæ*, translation of, III. 209  
Goose, mother, XI. 417  
Goranson, X. 544  
Gorboduc, III. 324, 342; IV. 453; V. 73, 74, 76, 95, 172, 175, 267, 376, 440, VII. 306; VIII. 254, 255; X. 78; XII. 210  
Gordale scar, X. 113  
Gordon, Ada, XII. 36  
Gordon, Adam Lindsay (1833-1870), XIV. 405 ff., 412, 644  
*Ashtaroth*, XIV. 408  
*Bush Ballads*, XIV. 407, 408  
*Doubtful Dreams*, XIV. 408  
*How we beat the Favourite*, XIV. 408  
*Ride from the Wreck, The*, XIV. 408  
*Sea Spray and Smoke Drift*, XIV. 408  
*Suck Stockrider, The*, XIV. 406, 408  
*Whisperings in Wattle-Boughs*, XIV. 408  
*Wolf and Hound*, XIV. 406, 408  
Gordon, Alexander (d. 1752), IX. 605  
Gordon, Alexander (1692?-1754?), IX. 397, *Itinerarium Septentrionale*, IX. 394, 585  
Gordon, Catherine, of Gight, XII. 34  
Gordon, Sir Cosmo, XII. 436  
Gordon, lord George (1751-1793), XIII. 355; XIV. 133  
Gordon, George Hamilton, 4th earl of Aberdeen (1784-1860), XIV. 147, 200, 203, 468, 565  
Gordon, James (1615?-1686), IX. 601  
Gordon, Jane, duchess of (1749?-1812), XI. 243  
Gordon, Margaret, XIII. 3  
Gordon, Mrs Mary, XII. 488  
Gordon, Patrick (fl. 1614-1650), IX. 607  
Gordon, surgeon in Glasgow, X. 39  
Gordon, Thomas (d. 1750), IX. 511, 520  
Gordon, William (fl. 1726), IX. 605  
Gordon riots, XI. 30. *See, also*, Gordon, lord George  
Gore, Catherine Grace Frances (1799-1861), XII. 492; *Mothers and Daughters*, XII. 273; *Mrs Armytage, or Female Domination*, XII. 273  
Gorges, lord, IX. 384  
Gorges, Sir Arthur (d. 1625), IV. 502  
Gorges, Sir Tristram, IV. 109  
Gorges, Wilham, IV. 522  
*Gorgeous Gallery of Gallant Inventions, A*, III. 214, 215, 283, 579, 592, IV. 538.  
*See, also*, Proctor, Thomas  
Gorgo, in *The Adonazusæ*, III. 256  
Gorgonius, in *The Scourge of Folly*, IV. 383  
Gorhambury, IV. 321; VII. 231, 320  
Goring, Charles, *Irene, or the Fair Greek*, X. 182  
Goring, George, lord (1608-1657), VII. 25  
Gorion, Joseph Ben, IV. 370

- Görlitz, IX. 351  
Gorlois, in Arthurian legend, I. 287  
Gorlois, in *The Misfortunes of Arthur*, V. 86, 87  
Goscelin (fl. 1099), II. 540  
Gosnold, Bartholomew (d. 1609), IV. 110  
Gospels, Early English, I. 495, 496  
Goose, Edmund, IV. 233, 249, 276; VIII. 21; IX. 189, XI. 536, 537; XII. 127, 192, 456, 475; XIII. 58, 235, 533, 536, 538, 546, 547, 560, 612, *also see* Add 2; XIV. 584, 634; *Questions at Issue*, XIII. 507  
Gosson, Stephen (1554-1624), III. 558; IV. 363, 370, 560, 587, V. 156, 400, 524, VI. 448, 515, 550  
*Apologue for the Schoole of Abuse, An*, VI. 438, 442  
*Captain Mario, The Comedie of*, V. 130; VI. 437  
*Catalines Conspiracy*, VI. 437  
*Ephemerides of Phaloe, The*, VI. 438  
*Plays Confuted in five Actions*, V. 130; VI. 441, 442, 458  
*Pleasant Quippes for Upstart Gentlewomen*, IV. 376, VI. 442  
*Pleasant invective against Poets, Pipers, Players, Jestors and such like Caterpillers of a Commonwealth*, VI. 437  
*Praise at Parting*, VI. 437  
*School of Abuse, The*, III. 340, 341, 595; V. 400, VI. 437 ff., 441  
'Gossoun, Maistre', II. 357  
Goswell street, in *The Pickwick Papers*, XIII. 344  
Gosynhyll, Edward (fl. 1560), III. 552; *The Praise of all women, called Mulierum pæan*, III. 101; *The Schole-house of women*, III. 94, 100, 101, 109  
Gotaland, I. 29, 30  
Gotar (Gautoi), I. 29  
Gothic architecture, X. 245, 246, 269; XIV. 166, 272  
Gothic art, X. 247; XI. 200  
'Gothic Castle, The', X. 278  
Gothic gospels, X. 251, 254  
Gothic language, XII. 363, 381  
Gothic nations, X. 250  
'Gothick' romances, X. 263  
Gothic rule in Italy, XII. 357  
Gothic taste, X. 270  
'Gothick' manner, the, X. 247  
Goths, the, I. 23, 38; XIII. 403; XIV. 333  
Gott, Samuel, VII. 476, 575  
Gottfried von Strassburg, I. 297, 304, 352  
Gottungen, II. 372  
Gottheb, T., IV. 479  
Gottsched, J. C., V. 318, 323, 328  
Gouda, II. 357  
Gouge, William (1578-1653), VII. 365  
Gough, Richard (1735-1809), IX. 581; X. 289; XII. 557; *Anecdotes of British Topography*, XI. 371; XII. 383; 'History of the Society of Antiquaries,' XII. 383; *Sepulchral Monuments of Great Britain*, XII. 383  
Goujon, French cadet, X. 229

Goulart, *Histoires Admirables*, vi. 207  
 Gould, G. M., xiii. 471, xiv. 182, 577  
 Gould, Robert (d. 1709?), viii. 103, 460, 467  
 Gouldman, Francis (d. 1688?), vii. 544  
 Gouldsbury, Cullen, xiv. Add. 4, 7  
 Goupy, Joseph (d. 1763), xiv. 235  
 Gourmand, General, xii. 420  
 Goulaw, Robert (d. 1585), iv. 472  
 Governance, a greyhound, in *The Passetyme of Pleasure*, ii. 261  
 Governesses' Benevolent institution, xiv. 478  
 Government of Princes, the pseudo-Aristotelian, ii. 324  
 Gow, Niel, xi. 257  
 Gowans, the, in *Little Dorrit*, xiii. 367  
 Go-well, in *Piers the Plowman*, ii. 22  
 Gower, John (1325?-1408), i. 212, 227, 309, 312, 314, 371, 435; ii. 153-178 (main entry), 183, 185, 188, 199, 209, 225, 240, 244, 256, 259, 276, 277, 287, 297, 475, 478, 512 ff., iii. 64, 76, 79, 216, 311 ff., 320, 343, 500, v. 247, vi. 164, 350, viii. 264; x. 270, xii. 552, xiii. 234, 264  
*Carmen de pacis commendacione*, In *Praise of Peace*, ii. 176  
*Cynkante Balades*, ii. 159, 176  
*Confessio Amantis*, i. 149, 318, 324, 387, 393, ii. 154, 163, 164, 167 ff. (main entry), 178, 244, 249, 262, 357, iii. 64  
*Cronica Tripartita*, ii. 158, 177  
 Henry IV, English poem to, ii. 176  
*Miroir de l'Omme (Speculum Hominis, Speculum Meditantis)*, ii. 154, 158 ff., 169, 199, iii. 216  
*Vox Clamantis*, ii. 156, 158, 165 ff., 177  
 Gower, Sir Robert, of Brabourne, ii. 154  
 Gownsmen, *The*, xiii. 308, xiv. 228  
 Gowrie conspiracy, the, vi. 392; vii. 510  
 Goucher, Sir, i. 346, 349, 523  
 Grabbe, Christian, v. 338  
 Grabut, monsieur, viii. 153  
 'Graecus,' xiv. 571  
 Grace, a greyhound, in *The Passetyme of Pleasure*, ii. 261  
 Grace, in *The Example of Virtue*, ii. 259  
 Grace-dieu (Leicestershire), vi. 126  
 Grace Dieu, house of, in de Guilleville's *Pilgrimage of the Soule*, vii. 197  
 Gradgrinds, the, in Dickens's *Hard Times*, xiii. 366  
*Gradus ad Parnassum*, viii. 245  
*Graeci. Poetae Minores*, xii. 364  
*Graellent*, i. 329  
 Graevius, John George, ix. 371, 575  
 Graf, Urs, ii. 374  
 Grafton, iii. 383  
 Grafton, duke of. See Fitzroy, Augustus Henry  
 Grafton, Richard (d. 1572), i. 189; iii. 49, 359, 368, 378, 380, 383, 597; iv. 456; *Abrudgement of the Chronicles of England*, iv. 452, *A Chronicle at Large*, iv. 452; *Grammar of Oxford and Cambridge*, iv. 464

Graham, colonel, of Gartmore, xi. 256  
 Graham, Dougal (1724-1779), ix. 616, 618  
*Comical Transactions of Lothian Tam*, ix. 417  
*Full. . . Account of the Rebellion*, ix. 416  
*History of Buchhaven*, ix. 417  
*Jocky and Maggie's Courtship*, ix. 417  
*Turnmspike, The*, ix. 417  
 Graham, George (d. 1767), *Telemachus*, x. 522  
 Graham, H. G., xiv. 592  
 Graham, James (1612-1650), 1st marquis of Montrose, ix. 217, 602, 607, xii. 23  
 Graham, James (d. 1742), 4th marquis and 1st duke of Montrose, ix. 240, x. 105  
 Graham, Sir James, vi. 53  
 Graham, Sir James Robert George (1792-1861), xiv. 143, 200, 360, 567  
 Graham, John, of Claverhouse, viscount Dundee (1649?-1689), ix. 295, 406, 616; xii. 23; xiv. 71  
 Graham, Patrick (d. 1478), ii. 418  
 Graham, Richard (fl. 1680-1720), ix. 493  
 Graham, R. B. Cunningham, xiii. 545  
 Graham, Thomas, lord Lynedoch (1748-1843), x. 260  
 Graham, Thomas (1805-1869), xiv. 300, 308, 615  
 Graham, William (1839-1911), xiv. 529  
 Graham of Balgowan, x. 260  
 Graham's Town, xiv. 420  
 Grahame, James (1765-1811), xi. 487; *Birds of Scotland*, xi. 270, *Mary Queen of Scots*, xi. 270, *The Sabbath*, xi. 270  
 Grahame, Simion (1570?-1614), vii. 462; ix. 607  
 Grail, Gilbert, in Gissing's *Thyrza*, xiii. 509  
 Grail, the Holy (St Graal), in Arthurian romance, i. 290, 300 ff., 513 ff., 521  
 Grail, the Holy, Malory on, ii. 381, 382  
 Grail, the Holy, Map and the prose *Quest of*, i. 211, 300 ff.  
 Grainger, James (1721?-1766), x. 44, 510, also see Add.; *The Sugar Cane*, x. 230, 522  
 Grammar, lady, in *The Passetyme of Pleasure*, ii. 256  
 Grammar schools, English, ii. 80, 404 ff.; vii. 548 ff.  
 Gramont, marshal de, brother of P. de Gramont, viii. 298  
 Gramont, Philibert, comte de, viii. 235, 237, 297, 298, 302, 410; key to the *Memoirs of the Comte de Gramont*, viii. 236, *Mémoires de Gramont*, viii. 225, 304, ix. 264  
 Grampian club, x. 218  
 Grampians, the, xii. 34  
 Gramsbergen, Matthus, v. 317  
 Granada, iv. 10  
 Granada, Luis de, iv. 509  
 Granard, xiv. 343  
 Granby, marquis of. See Manners, John

Grand Combatant, mounsier, French braggadocio, in *Club Law*, vi 348  
 'Grand Council,' The, x 454  
 Grandcourt, in *Daniel Deronda*, xiii. 443  
 Grande Chartreuse, vii. 383, x. 134, 143  
 Grandison, Sir Charles, in Richardson's novel, viii 352, x. 2, 11, 16, 20, 34, 69, xi. 394, xii. 141, xiii. 432  
 Grandison, Charlotte, in Richardson's novel, x. 12  
 Grandison, John (1292?-1369), bishop of Exeter, v. 27, 61  
 Granger, James (1723-1776), xiv. 559  
 Grant, Sir Alexander (1826-1884), xii. 371, 530, 533, xiv 653  
 Grant, Mrs Anne, of Laggan (1755-1838), xi. 487, 488, xiv. 559  
*Eighteen Hundred and Thirteen*, xi. 256  
*Letters from the Mountains*, xi 256  
*O Where tell me Where*, xi 256  
*Poems*, xi 256  
 Grant, Charles, baron Glenelg (1778-1866), xii 459  
 Grant, or Graunt, Edward (1540?-1601), *Spicilegium*, iii. 487  
 Grant, Mrs Elizabeth, of Carron (Mrs Murray: 1745?-1814), *Roy's wife of Aldivalloch*, xi. 256  
 Grant, George Monro (1835-1902), xiv. 399, 641  
 Grant, James (1802-1879), xiv. 589, *The Newspaper Press*, xiv 194  
 Grant, James (1822-1887), xiii 522, 616  
 Grant, James (1840-1885), xiv. 649  
 Grant, James Augustus (1827-1892), xiv. 610  
 Grant, Sir Robert (1779-1838), xii. 459  
 Grant, Robert Edmond (1793-1874), xiv. 329, 618  
 Grant, Roger, ix. 45  
 Grant Duff, James. *See* Duff, James Grant  
 Grant Duff, Sir Mountstuart Elphinstone (1829-1906), xiv. 551, 559, 652  
*Granta, The*, xiv 229, 595  
 Grantham, iv. 26; viii. 318  
 Grantham, Henry, iv. 506, 507  
 Grantham school, vii. 374  
 Grantly, archdeacon, Trollope's, xiii. 470  
 Granville, Augustus Bozzi, *Travels in Russia*, xii 335  
 Granville, Sir Bevil (d. 1706), ix. 196  
 Granville, earls of. *See* Carteret, John; Leveson-Gower, Granville George  
 Granville, George, baron Lansdowne (1667-1735), viii. 251, 493, 501, 502; ix. 76, 195 ff., 525, 536; x. 487, 512  
*British Enchanters, The*, viii. 59, 220  
*Heroick Love*, viii 61, 220, 452  
 'Love is by Fancy led about,' ix. 196  
*Merchant of Venice, The*, viii. 220  
 'Myra,' ix. 196  
*She-Gallants, The*, viii. 220  
 'Thoughtful nights and restless waking,' ix. 196  
*Graphic, The*, xiv. 215, 222, 588, 593  
 Grasby, Lincolnshire, xiii. 51

Grasmere, xi 113, 115, 121, xii 374  
 Grasse, admiral de, xiv. 237  
 Grassi, Giacomo, iv. 522  
 Gratian, iii. 56, 473  
 Gratian's *Decretum*, ii 397, viii. 357  
 Grattan, Henry (1746-1820), xi. 61, 62, 439; xiv 139, 343, 567  
 Grattan, Henry ('Fusbos'). *See* Plunkett, Henry Grattan  
 Grattan, Thomas Colley (1792-1864), xiv. 610  
 Gratton, John (1641-1712), viii 121, 472  
*Gratund Amour*, in *The Passetyme of Pleasure*, ii 256, 257, 260, 261, 264, 266, 267, 271  
 Graunt, John (1620-1674), viii. 531, 535, *Natural and Political Observations*, viii. 420  
*Grave, The*, i 163  
*Grave Diggers' Colloquy, The*, viii. 132  
 Gravelot, H., xiv 235  
 Graves, Alfred Perceval, xii. 401; xiii. 609; xiv 631, 632  
 Graves, Charles (1812-1899), xii. 563, xiv. 362  
 Graves, Charles Edward (1839-1920), xii. Add 3  
 Graves, James (1815-1886), xii 557  
 Graves, Richard (1715-1804), ix. 460; x. 309, 311 ff., 551, 552  
*Columella, or the Distressed Anchorite*, x 313, 314  
*Eugeneus or Anecdotes of the Golden Vale*, x. 314  
*Euphrosyne*, x 312  
*Festoon, The*, x 312  
*Plextippus*, x. 314  
*Recollection of . . . Shenstone*, x 311  
*Spiritual Quixote*, x. 313, 314  
*Graves, Stanzas of the*, i. 270, 277  
 Gravesend, iii. 230, iv. 413  
 Gray, Andrew (1633-1656), ix. 595, 596  
 Gray, D., iv. 522  
 Gray, David (1838-1861), xiii. 216, 555  
 Gray, Dorothy, mother of Thomas Gray, x. 130  
 Gray, G. J., x 512  
 Gray, James (d. 1830), xi. 451  
 Gray, John Hamilton, xiv. 651  
 Gray, Philip, father of Thomas Gray, x. 130  
 Gray, Rosamund, in Lamb's *Rosamund Gray*, xii. 206  
 Gray, Sir Thomas (d. 1369?), *Scalacronica*, ii. 147, 148, 511  
 Gray, Thomas, parson of Liberton, ii. 127  
 Gray, Thomas (1716-1771), i. 306; ii. 233, 466; viii. 266, ix. 189, 194, 212 ff., 460; x. 97, 104, 122, 130 ff. (main entry), 166, 169, 175, 223, 231, 249, 270, 272 ff., 284, 504 ff., 530, 544, *also see* Add.; xi. 86, 102, 137, 156, 228, 274, 276 ff., 282, xii. 146, 195, 230, xiii 29, 32; xiv. 120, 128, 430, 506, 564, 574  
*Agrippina*, x. 133, 135



Gray, Thomas

*Alliance of Education and Government*,  
x 138

*Bard, The*, x. 143 ff., 149, 153, 154, 210,  
254

*De Principiis Cogitandi*, x 137

*Descent of Odin*, x. 145, 149, 249, 254,  
256

*Elegy*, vi 213, ix. 188; x 132, 139 ff.,  
144, 149, 208, 210, 235, 310, xi 95, 158,  
227, 275, 358; xii 45, xiii 49, 166, 189

*Fatal Sisters, The*, x 145, 149, 249, 254

*Hymn to Adversity*, x 137

*Hymn to Ignorance*, x. 137

*Journal in the Lakes*, x. 113

*Letters*, x 151

*Long Story, A*, x 142, 149

*Metrum*, x 148, xi 279

*Observations on the poems of Lydgate*,  
x. 148

*Ode on the Death of a Favourite Cat*, x.  
138

*Ode on a Distant Prospect of Eton College*,  
ix 456, x 137, xi 358

*Ode on the Spring*, x 136

*Odes*, x 228

*On the pleasure arising from Vicissitude*,  
x. 144, 145

*Poems* (1898 ed.), x 138

*Progress of Poesy*, x. 134, 143 ff

*Sonnet on the Death of Richard West*, x.  
137

*Stanzas to Richard Bentley*, x 142

Gray, Thomas and Erasmus, iii 8

Gray ms., ii 539

Gray and his Friends, x 136

*Graves-Inne, Certaine devises and Shewes  
presented to her Majestie by the Gentle-  
men of*, v 86

*Gray's Inn Journal*, x. 521

Grazzini, A. F., v. 457; *La Spiritata*, v.  
128, *La Strega*, v 77

Great Baddow, iii 64

Great Berkhamstead, xi. 87

Great Braxted, viii 367

Great Malvern, x 312

Great North road, the, xii. 20

Great Parham, xi. 160

Great Rissington, ix 162

Great Tew, vii. 171 ff., 177, 347; viii 71,  
341

*Great Assizes holden in Parnassus, The*,  
vii. 439

*Great Sukie of Sule Skerry, The*, ii. 469

Greaves, John (1602-1652), vii. 546; viii.  
412; ix. 581

Greaves, J. P., ix. 367

Greaves, Sir Launcelot, in Smollett's  
novel, x. 45

Greaves, Thomas (fl. 1604), iv 132, 530

Grech, W. L., xiii 596

Greece, ii. 271; iv 4, 74; v. 26, 32; vi. 9;  
vii. 113, 343; ix 124, 155, 286, x 117,  
120, 144, 175, 228, 360, xi. 63, 80; xii  
35, 41 ff., 48, 51, 62, 69, 90, 98, 99, 103,  
231, 302, 335, 336, 338, 348 ff., 366 ff.,

Greece

376, 377, 453, 459; xiii. 145, 512; xiv  
9, 25, 77 ff

Greece, history of, xii. 334 ff., 341 ff.;  
xiv 193

Greece and Byron, xii. 434, 436 ff.

Greedy, in *A New Way to pay Old Debts*,  
vi 182

Greek anthologists, the, xiii 215

Greek anthology, xii 462, also see Add.

Greek architecture, xii 377

Greek atomic theory, xiv 300

Greek chair at Cambridge, ix. 381

Greek chorus, xi 293, xiii. 495

Greek church, viii 339

Greek coins, xii. 376

Greek drama, v 1, 6, 68, 69, 73, 79, 205,  
329, 331, 372, vi 16, 241, 260, 332,  
x 87, 121; xii. 76, 124, 364, xiii. 145,  
148

Greek epigram, xiii. 429

Greek heroes, xiii 393

Greek hymns, xii 302

Greek inscriptions, xii 377

Greek kings, in *The Four Ages*, vi. 105

Greek language and literature, v. 404;  
vii. 3, 8, 10, 11, 15, 16, 85, 91, 148,  
186, 188, 269, 319, 320, 354, 357 ff., 361,  
362, 366, 372, 378, 385 ff., 394; viii.  
65, 66, 98, 127, 261, 327, 403, 416; ix.  
83, 84, 162, 297, 298, 302, 306, 370, 371,  
373, 376, 381, 382, 426, 427, 430, 432,  
435, 436, 439, 442, 450, 451, 456, 457,  
614; x 227, 379; xi 2, 64, 101, 200,  
380, 393 ff.; xii 44, 66, 67, 91, 98, 103,  
231, 232, 235, 238, 255, 309, 342, 352,  
359 ff., 365 ff., 371, 372, 375 ff., 381;  
xiii 58, 78, 90, 100, 103, 140, 144, 184,  
195, 208, 278, 277, 392; xiv 231, 333,  
339, 361, 427, 429, 430, 433, 436, 452,  
453, 461, 464, 474, 490, 506, 507, 510,  
511

Greek learning (1600-1660), vii. 545 ff.

Greek manuscripts, xii 360

Greek mythology, xii 72, 121, xiii 301;  
xiv. 170

Greek poetry, ix 75, 370; xii 64, 366,  
367, 369, 370; xiii 40, 50, 107

Greek press, Early Parisian, xii 569

Greek printing, 15th century, xii. 570

Greek pronunciation, ix 234

Greek revolution, xii 348

Greek, study of, ii 407, 416, 420

Greek Testament, vii. 359, 384; ix. 376

Greek war of liberation, xii 41, 83, 336, 348

*Greek and Latin Measures in English  
Poetry*, xiii 271

Greeks, the, xi 34, 302, 390, 402, xii.  
41, 49, 76, 88, xiii 101, 228

Greeks, the, in Milton's *England*, vii. 146

Green, Alice S. A., xiv 85, 547

Green, Mrs Everett, vii 215

Green, George (1793-1841), xiv. 293 ff., 614

Green, Henry, xiii 603

Green, John (1706?-1779), ix. 623

Green, J. A., xiii 602

- Green, John Richard (1837-1883), i. 218, 223, vii 191, 346; xii 356; xiii 516, xiv. 81, 83 ff. (main entry), 110, 219, 546  
*Conquest of England, The*, xiv 85  
*Making of England, The*, xiv. 85  
*Short History of the English People, A*, xiv 84, 85  
*Studies from England and Italy*, xiv. 84
- Green, Joseph Henry (1791-1863), xi. 460, xiv 527
- Green, Mary Anne Everett, born Wood (1818-1895), xiv. 560, *Letters of Queen Henrietta Maria*, xiv. 122; *Letters of Royal Ladies of Great Britain*, xiv. 122, *Lives of the Princesses of England*, xiv. 122
- Green, Matthew (1696-1737), x 154, 156, 163, 165 (main entry), 176, 510, 535, *The Spleen*, ix 214; x 165
- Green, rector of Kilkenny West, x 221
- Green, Robert, 'Εγκυκλοπαίδεια, ix 459
- Green, Thomas Hill (1836-1882), x. 565, xii 330, 331, 512; xiv 42, 47 ff., 530  
*Lectures on the Principles of Political Obligation*, xiv 48  
*Prolegomena to Ethics*, xiv 48  
*Works*, xiv 48
- Green, William Charles (1832-1914), xii. 530
- Green willow, Sing all of*, iii 213
- Greenaway, Kate, xi 520, 528, 531
- Greene, Edward Burnaby (d 1788), x. 540
- Greene, John, *A Refutation of the Apology for Adors*, vi. 452
- Greene, Robert (1560?-1592), iii. 128, 236, 274, 275, 347, 388, 389, 390, 398, 399, 404 ff., 408 ff., 416, 417, 421, 422, 449, 602, 603, 615, iv. 135 ff., 364 ff., 369, 371, 408, 415, 536, 537, 539, 584, 585, 587, 591, 597, 599, 600, 606, v. 70, 95, 98, 136-159 (main entry), 166, 187, 191, 192, 197, 208, 232, 245, 268, 276, 281, 344, 365, 394, 405, 413, 462 ff., 484, and see Add. 2; vi 15, 16, 280, 324, 338, 339, 412, 550; vii 448, viii. 255; ix 30, 57, 180; xi 289; xiv. 258  
*? A most rare and excellent dreame*, iv. 135  
*Alcida*, iii 406  
*Alphonseus King of Arragon*, v. 150 ff.; viii 142  
*Arbusto*, iii 406  
*Battell of Alcazar*, viii. 143  
*Black Booke's Messenger, The*, iii. 411  
*'Cupid abroad was lated in the night,'* vii 2  
*Defence of Conny-Catching, A*, iii 410, iv 365  
*Disputation between a He Conny-Catcher and a She Conny-Catcher, A*, iii 410; iv 366  
*Edward I*, viii. 142  
*Euphuus his Censure to Phlantus*, iii. 398, 405

- Greene, Robert  
*Farewell to Folly*, v. 149, 282  
*Francesco's Fortunes*, iv 137; vi. 446  
*Frier Bacon and Frier Bongay*, i. 233, v 152 ff., 282, 352, 378  
*George a Greene, the Pinner of Wakefield*, v. 39, 151, 415, 463  
*Greenes Mourning Garment*, v. 149, 153  
*Groatworth of Wit*, iii 407, 410, 615, iv 367; v. 359  
*Gwydonnus*, iii. 406  
*James IV*, v. 152 ff., 274  
*Job*, v. 151  
*Looking Glasse for London and England*, A, v 152, 394  
*Mamilla*, iii 398; iv. 454; v. 149, 182  
*Menaphon*, iii. 236, 405, 407, 615; iv. 137; v. 90, 136, 149 ff., 157, 177  
*Morando*, v. 149  
*Mourning Garment*, iii 409  
*Myrrour of Modestie, The*, iii. 398, 405  
*Never too late*, iii 405, 409  
*Notable Discovery of Coosnage, A*, iii. 410, iv. 365; v. 143  
*Orlando Furioso*, v 151 ff., vi. 281  
*Orpharion*, iii. 406; vii 2  
*Pandosto*, iii 405; v. 149, 246  
*Penelope's Web*, iii 398  
*Permedes the Blacksmith*, iii. 405; v. 149, 150, 153  
*Philomela*, iii. 406; v. 149, vi 155  
*Planetomachia*, iii. 405, 406; v. 149  
*Quip for an Upstart Courtier, A*, iii. 411, 450, 615; iv. 366  
*Repentance of Robert Greene, The*, iii. 410, v. 150, 153  
*Spanish Masquerado*, iii. 406; v. 149  
*Vision*, v. 149, 153  
*Trans. of Anacreon, from Orpharion*, iv. 144  
 See, also, *Faure Em* and *Selmus*
- Greene, Thomas, actor, vi. 246
- Greene, Thomas (1658-1738), bishop of Ely, ix 375, 379
- Greenham or Grenham, Richard (1535?-1594?), iii 442
- Greenhill, William (1591-1671), vii. 365
- Greenhill, William Alexander (1814-1894), vii. 267
- Greenland, vii. 73; xii. 463
- Greenock, ix 417; xi 454
- Greenough, George Bellas (1778-1855), xiv 318, 614
- Greenough, James B., xiv. 669
- 'Greensleeves,' iii. 214
- Greenwell, Dorothy (Dora) (1821-1882), xiii 197, 555
- Greenwell, Wilham (b 1820), xii. 393, 558, *British Barrows*, xii 387; *The electrum coinage of Cyzicus*, xii 387
- Greenwey, Richard, iv. 5, 504
- Greenwich, iii. 90; v. 101, 192, 245; viii 296, ix 314
- Greenwich hospital, viii 284
- Greenwood, Frederick (1830-1909), xiv. 208, 214, 215, 591

Greenwood, G, xiv. 619  
 Greenwood, James (d 1737), ix. 523  
 Greenwood, John (d 1593), iii. 443  
 Greenwood, T, xiv. 601  
 Greenwood, William, *Philaethes*, iv. 289  
*Greivous Grones for the Poore*, iv. 582  
 Greg, Walter Wilson, v. 283, 369, vi. 109, 308, 412  
 Greg, William Rathbone (1809-1881), xii. 322, 511; xiii. 398, 414, 419, 522, 602, xiv. 576  
*Creed of Christendom, The*, xiv. 180  
*Enigmas of Life*, xiv. 180  
*Essays*, xiii. 415  
*Mistaken Arms*, xiii. 415, xiv. 180  
*Rocks Ahead*, xiv. 180  
 Grego, J, xiii. 583, xiv. 598  
 Gregorian Gospels at Corpus Christi college, Cambridge, i. 79  
 Gregory VII, pope, xii. 461  
 Gregory IX, pope, i. 226, vii. 418; viii. 357  
 Gregory XI, pope, ii. 56  
 Gregory, David (1661-1708), ix. 423  
 Gregory, George (1754-1808), x. 540, 541; xiii. 267  
 Gregory, lady Isabella Augusta, xiii. 567  
 Gregory, John, M.D. (1724-1773), xi. 531; xiv. 658  
 Gregory, Olinthus Gilbert (1774-1841), xi. 442  
 Gregory, Padraic, xiv. 632  
 Gregory, Robert, xiv. 649  
 Gregory, T, viii. 516  
 Gregory, Saint, xii. 294  
 Gregory, St, *Trentals of*, i. 347  
 Gregory, William (d. 1467), ii. 344, 543  
 Gregory the Great, i. 58, 67, 90, 94, 101, 102, 106, 129, 130, 249, 256, 387, 396; ii. 86, 300, 414; iii. 10, iv. 484; *Cura Pastoralis*, i. 101, 102, *Dialogues*, i. 83, 95, 114, 116, 487, 488, 490, vii. 444  
 Gregory the Great and the English boy slaves, i. 260, 392, 425  
 Gregory Nazianzen, St, i. 82, ii. 86, v. 6  
 Gregory of Tours, i. 29, 74, 130  
 Grein, C. W. M., i. vii. 53, 101, 471, 481  
 Grelot, Guillaume Joseph, *Voyage to Constantinople*, ix. 299, 550  
 Grendel, in *Beowulf*, i. 2, 12, 24, 25, 26, 31, 127; ii. 453  
 Grendles mere, Wiltshire, i. 30  
 Grenville, George (1712-1770), x. 450, 454, 455, 460, 462, 577, 581, xi. 5, 8, 11 ff.  
 Grenville, George (master of Magdalene college, Cambridge), viii. 275  
 Grenville, lord George (Nugent Temple) (1753-1813), viii. 276  
 Grenville, Sir Richard (1541?-1591), iv. 11, 65; vii. 85  
 Grenville, Richard Temple, earl Temple (1711-1779), x. 454, 462, 463, 581  
 Grenville, William Wyndham, lord Grenville (1759-1834), xiv. 571  
*Grenville Correspondence*, x. 451, 454  
 Grenville library, xii. 408

Grenville party, the, xiv. 132  
 Gresham, Sir Thomas (1519?-1579), iii. 485; v. 395; vi. 95, 104, 338, vii. 377 ix. 581; xiv. 205  
 Gresham's law, xiv. 205  
 Greshams, the, in Trollope's novels, xiii. 470  
 Gresset, Jean-Baptiste-Louis, x. 154  
*Sur ma convalescence*, x. 145  
 Greswell, William, xiv. Add 7  
 Greswell, William Parr (1765-1854), xii. 569  
 Greta hall, xii. 208  
 Greta hall, Keswick, xi. 172, 187  
 Gretchen, xiii. 171  
*Grete herball, The*, iv. 614  
 Grettir, i. 30, xiii. 140  
*Gretts Saga*, i. 30, 31, xiii. 140  
 Greville, Charles Cavendish Fulke (1794-1865), xiv. 135, 136, 188, 203, 560  
*The Greville Memoirs*, xiv. 125, 127, 199, 201, 208, *The Policy of England to Ireland*, xiv. 126  
 Greville, Sir Fulke, lord Brooke (1554-1628), iii. 213, 292, 304; iv. 132, 136, 152, 154, 173, 183-185 (main entry) 531, 549, 550; v. 230, 372, 520, vi. 22 vii. 314, 381, 528, also see Add.; viii. 151  
*Alaham*, iv. 184; v. 372  
*Caehca*, iii. 292, 304, 591; iv. 185  
*Certaine learned and elegant workes*, iv. 184  
*Inquisition upon Fame and Honour*, An, iv. 184  
*Life of Sir Philip Sidney*, iii. 621  
*Monarchy and Religion*, iv. 185  
*Mustapha*, iv. 184, v. 372  
*Of Fame and Honour*, iv. 185  
*Of Humane Learning*, iv. 185  
*Of Warres*, iv. 185  
*Remains*, iv. 185  
*Treatise of Warres*, A, iv. 184  
*Treatise of Humane Learning*, A, iv. 184  
 Greville, Robert, 2nd lord Brooke (1608-1643), vii. 314, 315; *The Nature of Truth*, vii. 314, 528, *A Discourse . of . . Episcopacy*, vii. 314  
 Greville, Mrs, *Prayer for Indifference*, xii. 136  
 'Grewellers,' viii. 112  
 Grew, Nehemiah (1641-1712), viii. 535, xiv. 311, 618  
 Grew, Obadiah (1607-1689), x. 435  
 Grey, Arthur (1536-1593), baron Grey de Wilton, iii. 228, 233, 235, 240, 259; iv. 60, 61; vii. 239  
 Grey, Charles, 2nd earl Grey (1764-1845), xi. 58; xiv. 127, 132, 137, 138, 189, 567  
 Grey, Douglas, xiv. 594  
 Grey, Elizabeth, countess of Kent (1581-1651), viii. 67  
 Grey, Elizabeth, queen of Edward IV, iv. 158  
 Grey, Sir George (1812-1898), xiv. 544

- Grey, lady Jane (1537-1554), III. 489; IV. 194, 209, VI. 61
- Grey, Vivian, Disraeli's, XIII. 383, 384, 465
- Grey, William (d. 1478), bishop of Ely, II. 345, 557, 559; III. 5, IV. 488
- Grey, Mrs William [Maria Georgina Grey, born Shirreff], XIV. 658, 665
- Grey, Zachary (1688-1766), V. 305, VIII. 67; IX. 163, 237, 525, 526, 544, 583
- Grey collection, the (South Africa), XIV. Add. 4
- Grey Friars, church of, II. 381
- Gride, Arthur, in *Nicholas Nickleby*, XIII. 357
- Grierson, Constantia (1706?-1733), XI. 191, 470
- Grierson, Sir George Abraham (b. 1851), XII. Add. 4
- Grieve, Mrs, in Foote's drama, X. 98
- Griff house, XII. 424
- Griffin, Bartholomew (fl. 1596), III. 292, 301, 303, V. 251, *Fudessa*, III. 292, 303, 591, *Venus and Adonis*, III. 303
- Griffin, Gerald (1803-1840), XIV. 626, *Collegrans, The*, XIV. 354, *Gisrippus*, XIV. 354
- Griffin, maker of Arthur's spear, in *Layamon*, I. 295
- Griffin, Mrs, VII. 409
- Griffin, Sir, in *John a Kent*, V. 353
- Griffin, W., publisher, X. 239
- Griffin, W. H. and H. C. Minchin, *The Life of Robert Browning*, XIII. 79
- Griffith, Mrs Elizabeth (1720?-1793), XI. 502, *School for Rakes*, XI. 291
- Griffith, Matthew (1599?-1665), VII. 120, 160, 472
- Griffith, Ralph Thomas Hotchkin (1826-1906), XII. 549
- Griffith, Roger, X. 437
- Griffith and Farran, XI. 418
- Griffiths, Ralph (1720-1803), IX. 615, X. 44, 227, 228, 232, 538
- Griffiths, Vavasor, X. 436
- Grignan, château de, X. 281
- Grillparzer, Franz, V. 338
- Grim, in *Damon and Pythias*, V. 133
- Grim, in *Havelok*, I. 337, 338
- Grim, the collier, in *The Devil and his Dame*, V. 366
- Grimald or Grimoald, Nicholas (1519-1562), III. 201 ff., 208, 576; IV. 6, 28, 499; V. 438; VI. 525
- Archipropheta*, V. 91; VI. 332, 369
- Christus Redivivus*, VI. 332
- Funerall song upon the deceas of Annes his mother*, III. 203
- The Garden*, III. 203
- The Lover asketh pardon of his dere*, III. 203
- Grimaldi, Joseph, XIII. 566
- Grimalfi, in *Perfidus Hetruscus*, VI. 340
- Grimbald of St Bertin (820?-903), abbot of Winchester, I. 98, 101
- Grime, in Holcroft's *Deserted Daughter*, XI. 306
- Grimefield, J., *The Sage Senator Delivered*, VII. 576
- Grimeston, Edward, *Admirable and Memorable Histories*, III. 605, translation of de Serres's *Inventaire Général de l'Histoire de France*, IV. 513, VI. 38; translation of *History of Polybius*, VII. 546
- Grimm, H., XIII. 521
- Grimm, Jacob, I. 61, 428, 470; XII. 382
- Grimm, Jacob Ludwig Carl and Wilhelm Carl, XI. 423, 537; *German Popular Stories*, XI. 429
- Grimm, Samuel Hieronymus (1734-1794), XIV. 236
- Grimmelshausen, H. J. O. von, *Simplicissimus*, IV. 294
- Grimoard, comte, IX. 243
- Grimsby, in *Havelok*, I. 338, 392, 406
- Grimshawe, Thomas Shuttleworth (1778-1850), XI. 444, 445; XII. 518
- Grimston, Sir Harbottle (1603-1685), IX. 218
- Grindal, Edmund (1519?-1583), archbishop of Canterbury, III. 242, 426, 533, IV. 560; V. 62, 528, VI. 335, 430; IX. 546
- Gringore, Pierre, XIII. 476; *Chateau de labour*, II. 374; III. 63
- Grinsell, Thomas, VII. 283
- Grischow, J. H., X. 570
- Griselda (Chaucer's), V. 271
- Griselda (Petrarch's), II. 210
- Griseldis, in school plays, V. 115
- Griseldus-Motus*, in English drama, VI. 110
- Grisone, IV. 509
- Gritsch, Johan, III. 556
- Grizzle, Dr Syntax's mare, XIV. 241
- Grobian, St, IX. 35, 51
- Grobiana's Nuptials*, VI. 540
- Grobianism, IV. 586, 598
- Grobianus, in *Das Narrenschiff*, III. 92
- Grobianus, in *Grobiana's Nuptials*, III. 92
- Grocers' Play, The*, V. 434
- Grocyn, William (1446?-1519), II. 416; III. 3, 7, 10, 13, 17, 19, 489; VII. 370
- Grolhier, Jean, IV. 463
- Grolhier club, XIII. 528
- Gronovius, J. F., VII. 348; IX. 578
- Groome, Francis Hindes (1851-1902), XIV. 576; *In Gypsy Tents*, XIV. 161; *Kriegspiel*, XIV. 160, 161, *Suffolk Parson, A*, XIV. 161
- Grosart, Alexander Balloch (1827-1899), IV. 190; V. 95, VII. 12, 34, 39, 40; XI. 451, 487, 490; XIII. 560
- Grose, captain, II. 313
- Grose, Francis (1731?-1791), XII. 558
- Ancient Armour and Weapons*, XII. 388
- Antiquities of England and Wales*, XII. 388
- Antiquities of Ireland*, XII. 388
- Antiquities of Scotland*, XII. 388
- Dictionary of the Vulgar Tongue*, XIV. 247, 598
- Grose, T. H., X. 565; XIV. 530

- Grosseteste, Robert (d 1253), bishop of Lincoln, i 225 ff, 232, 233, 382, 394, ii 48, 50, 54, 55, 60, 391, 394, 397, 414, iv 309, 352, 422; v 8, 43, vi 422; *Château d'Amour*, i 226, 383, 505; ii 30
- Grosvenor, Richard Grosvenor, 1st earl (1731-1802), xi 44
- Grote, George (1794-1871), xi 80, 441; xii 341 ff, 352, 521, xiv 15, 206, 454, 530  
*Essentials of Parliamentary Reform*, xii 344  
*Fragments on Ethical Subjects*, xiv 25  
*History of Greece*, xii 345, 346  
*Plato and the Companions of Sokrates*, xii 346  
*Seven Letters on the Recent Politics of Switzerland*, xii 345  
*Statement of the Question of Parliamentary Reform*, xii 344
- Grote, Harriet, *Personal Life of George Grote*, xii 343, 521
- Grote, John (1813-1866), xii 540; xiv 28, 530, *Examination of the Utilitarian Philosophy*, xiv 27; *Explorative Philosophy*, xiv 27; *Treatise on the Moral Ideals*, xiv 27
- Grotius, Hugo, iii 177, 481; iv 298, 336, vii 60, 112, 318, 340, 576, viii 361; ix 370, 576, x 329, *Adamus Exul*, vii 135, *Mare Liberum*, vii 348; viii 364
- Groto, Luigi, v 70; *Pentimento Amoroso*, vi 357, *La Dabida*, vi 340
- Groundolf, Agnes (Gower's wife), ii 155
- Grove, Sir George (1820-1900), xii 540
- Grove, Henry (1684-1738), x 436
- Grove, Matthew (fl 1587), iii 576, *Epigrams, songs and sonnettes*, iii 212, *The History of Pelops and Hippodamia*, iii 212
- Grove, Sir William Robert (1811-1896), xiv 614
- Grove, The, iv 239
- Grover, Henry Montague (1791-1866), xiii 289, 572
- Groves, a Jesuit, viii 303
- Growoll, A., *Three centuries of English booktrade bibliography*, xi 375, 515, 516
- Grub, George (1812-1892), xii 558, 560, xiv 547
- Grub, J., xiv 554
- Grub street, viii 104, 198, ix 132, 137, 286, 288, 292, 293, 295 ff., 300, 303, 304; x 157, 227, 439, xi 351, 364, 366, xii 226; xiii 182; xiv 185
- Grub-street Journal, The, ix 89, 497, x 183; xi 511, xiv 220
- Gruffydd ap Cynan, xiv 338
- Grumio, in Lacy's *Sawney the Scot*, viii 158
- Grumio, Shakespeare's, xiv 495
- Grundtvig, S H, ii 452, 468, 473
- Grundy, Frances H, xiii 612
- Grundy, Mrs, in Morton's *Speed the Plough*, xi 311
- Grundy, Sydney (1848-1914), xiii 572
- Grunnius Corocotta, *Testament of*, iii 548
- Gruter, J, iv 300
- Gryphus, Andreas, v 317, 323, 504
- Gryphus, Sebastian, iii 485
- Guala, cardinal, i 265
- Gualter, Katherine, in Burton's *Anatomy*, iv 282
- Guardeloop, in *The Tailor*, ix 45
- Guardian, The, ix 71, 76, 86, 181, 185, 486, 488, 490, 495, 510, 511; xii 497, 503; xiv 74, 78, 220, 222
- Guardian of Education, The, xi 422, xiv 448
- Guarini, in Jonson's *Volpone*, vii 310
- Guarini, Gian Battista, *Pastor Fido*, iv 154, 509; vi 23, 155, 357, 412, 413, 419, 542, 547; viii 308, 498
- Guarino, Battista, iii 5, iv 370
- Guarna, A., *Grammaticale Bellum*, vi 538
- Guars, Andrew, vi 43
- Guary miracles, v 17
- Guayaquil, xiv 268
- Guazzo Stefano, *Civile Conversation*, iii 490, 621; iv 509
- Guben, siege of, vii 25
- Gude and Godhe Ballads, The, iii 156, 160, 570, ix 401, 402, 408
- Gude Counsell, in *Ane Pleasant Satyre*, xii 140 ff.
- Gude Wallace, ii 454
- Gudgeon Credulous, Sir, in Wilson's *The Projectors*, viii 139
- Gudus, x 512
- Gudrun, in Morris's *Sigurd the Volsung*, xiii 141
- Gudrun, in Morris's *The Lovers of Gudrun*, xiii 139
- Guelphs, xiii 66
- Guenefora, in *The Misfortunes of Arthur*, v 87, 88
- Guericke, Otto von, viii 416
- Guernsey, xii 365; xiii 150
- Guernsey, A. H., xiii 522
- Guest, Edwin (1800-1880), i 371; xii 558, xiii 268 ff, 274, 276, 564, *A History of English Rhythms*, xi 188; xiii 254, 257, 266, 564
- Guest, lady Charlotte, *Mabinogion*, i 274, 280, 281, 306, 513
- Guest, Stephen, in *The Mill on the Floss*, xiii 434
- Guevara, Antonio de, ii 386; iii 388, 392 ff, 396, 621; iv 10, 509, 510, 595, *El Relox de Principes*, iii 388, v 139, vi 426, vii 443
- Guiana, iv 65, 66, 68, 71, 103; xiv 275
- Guiboux, Carolingian heroine, i 337
- Guicciardini, F, iv 510
- Guiccioli, count, xii 38
- Guiccioli, Theresa, countess, xii 37, 38, 41, 54, 55, 424, 436
- Guido, in Browning's *The Ring and the Book*, xiii 73
- Guido de Baysio's *Rosarium*, ii 413
- Guido delle Colonne, i 189; *Hystoria Trojana*, ii 119, 136, 173, 197, 230, 412

Guindo Reni, xii. 74  
 Guiffardière, M. de, x. 72, 288  
 Guild, William (1586-1657), ix. 596  
 Guldenstern, in *Hamlet*, v. 226, 292  
 Guldorf, iii. 487  
 Guldorf. See Nicholas of  
 Guldorf, Sir Richard (1455?-1506), iv. 522; *Pilgrimage of*, ii. 386  
 Guileville, G. de, *Pilgrimage of the Soule*, vii. 197, 486  
 Guilford, earls of. See North, Francis, North, Frederick  
 Guillaume de Lorris, ii. 193, 250  
 Guillaume de Machault, ii. 527  
 Guillaume de Palerme. See William of Palerme  
 Guillaume de Tignoville, *Les ditz moraulx des philosophes*, ii. 356  
 Guillaume de Twicé, ii. 569  
 Guillaume le Roy, ii. 360  
 Guillaume le Maréchal, *L'Histoire de*, i. 530, ii. 476  
 Guillemard, G., ix. 484  
 Guillemins, church of the, Mandeville's burial place, ii. 93  
 Guillim, John (1565-1621), *Display of Heraldrie*, iv. 429, 615  
 Gulpin, Edward, iv. 380, 414, 415, *Skalethea*, or *A Shadowe of Truth*, iv. 159, 379, 588, 603, vi. 515  
 Gulsborough, xii. 283  
 Guinea, iv. 84, 87  
 Guinevere or Guenever, i. 289, 291, 296, 300, 347, 349, 365, ii. 140, 201, vii. 85  
 Guinevere, Tennyson's, xiii. 41, 42  
 Guney, Louise Imogen, xiii. 556  
 Guingelot, Wade's boat, i. 242  
 Guinicelli, iv. 226  
 Gunnion, castle of, i. 274  
 Guionmar, in *The Custome of the Countrey*, vi. 147  
*Gurimir*, or miracle-plays, vi. 283  
 Gusburn, priory of, i. 201  
 Guscard, in *Gismond of Salerne*, v. 84 ff.  
 Guscard, marquis de, ix. 510  
 Guise, duke of, in *The Massacre at Paris*, v. 164  
 Guise, Henry, duke of, iv. 297; vi. 39  
 Guise, John (d. 1765), xii. 418  
 Guisnes, i. 398; iii. 197  
 Guizot, François Pierre Guillaume, v. 335, 336; x. 355, 359, 561, xii. 338; *Histoire de la Civilisation*, xiv. 62, 112  
 Gules, Thomas, in *The Tailor*, ix. 59  
 Gull, Arctic, in *King Berdok*, ii. 315  
 Gulley, John (1783-1863), xiv. 255  
 Gullio, in *The Returne from Parnassus*, vi. 350, 351  
 Gulnare, in Byron's *Corsair*, xii. 50  
 Gummere, Francis Barton, v. 146  
 Gundicarius (Gundaharius), king of the Burgundians, i. 37  
 Gunnar, in Morris's *Sigurd the Volsung*, xiii. 141  
 Gunnell, Doris, *Stendhal et l'Angleterre*, x. 203

Gunning, Elizabeth, duchess of Argyll (1734-1790), xi. 496  
 Gunning, Henry (1780-1854), xiv. 660  
 Gunnings, the, xi. 287  
 Gunpowder, plot, the, iv. 191, 291; vii. 51, 185, viii. 97, 99  
 Gunter, Edmund (1581-1626), iv. 522, viii. 400, 535  
 Guntharus, in *Waltharius (Waldhere)*, i. 36  
 Gunthorpe, John (d. 1498), iii. 5  
 Gunton, Simon (1609-1676), *History of the Church of Peterborough*, ix. 396, 585  
 Gurney, Edmund (1847-1888), xiii. 276, 564; xiv. 530  
 Gurney, Mary, xiv. 658  
 Gurney, William Brodie (1777-1855), viii. 276  
 Gurton, Gammer, xi. 416  
 Gurwood, John (1790-1845), xiv. 118  
 Gustavus Adolphus, king of Sweden, vii. 23, 25, 262; viii. 127, ix. 217  
 Gustus, in *Lingua*, vi. 355  
 Gutch, John (1746-1831), ix. 387, 592  
 Gutch, John Mathew (1776-1861), xii. 207; xiv. 591  
 Guthrie, in *Waldhere and Widsith*, i. 36 ff.  
 Guthkelch, Adolph Charles Louis, ix. Add.  
*Guthlac*, St., in Old English, i. 56, 57, 63, 64, 478, 480  
*Guthlac*, St., *Life of*, i. 94, 95, 144. See, also, Felix of Croyland  
 Guthlaf, in *Beowulf and Finnsburh*, i. 34, 35  
 Guthrie, Henry (1600?-1676), bishop of Dunkeld, x. 555  
 Guthrie, Thomas (1803-1873), xii. 517  
 Guthrie, William (1620-1665), ix. 597  
 Guthrie, William (1708-1770), ix. 605; x. 184, 556, 577; *History of England*, x. 330  
 Guthry, Henry (1600?-1676), vii. 512  
 Guy Faux, in *Fraser Rush*, vi. 61  
 Guy of Warwick, the traditional, i. 242; iii. 76, iv. 218, 220; v. 121, viii. 76; xi. 414  
*Guy of Warwick*, i. 314, 326, 328, 337 ff., 520; ii. 227, 351, 364, 365, 368, 561; vii. 109  
*Guy, The Goste of*, ii. 364, 546  
*Guy and Colbronde*, ii. 351  
*Guy's Porridge Pot*, xii. 483  
 Guye, P. A., xiv. 615  
 Guyon, abbé de, x. 519  
 Guyon, madame (1648-1717), viii. 117; ix. 343, 351, 571, 572, 574, xi. 101, 445, 447  
 Guyse, John (1680-1761), xi. 524  
*Guystarde and Sygysmonde, The History of*, ii. 370, 547  
 Gwalchmei = Gawain, in the Welsh Triads and in the *Mabinogion*, i. 298  
 Gwendolen, in *Daniel Deronda*, xiii. 434, 442  
 Gwestad, i. 283  
 Gwevyl, son of Gwestad, i. 283

Gwinne or Gwynne, Matthew (1558?-1627), vi. 359, 528, 529, *Vertumnus sive Annus Recurrens*, vi. 357  
 Gwyneth, Owen, in Southey's *Madoc*, xi. 179  
 Gwynn, John (d 1786), x. 524, 525  
 Gwynn, Nell (1650-1687), viii. 22, 106, 113, 225, 242  
 Gwynn, Stephen, xii. 452, 454, xiii. 528  
 Gwynn, son of Nuð, i. 283  
 Gwynne, John (*fl* 1660), xii. 418  
 Gybbys, J., vii. 569  
 Gyles Goosecappe, *Sir. See under Chapman*  
 Gylhane, in *Rauf Coltzeur*, ii. 144  
 Gyngalyn, in *Libeanus Desconus*, i. 348  
 Gyraldus, Lilius, iv. 285  
 Gyre Carling, ii. 313  
 H. B., *The Craftsmans Craft*, vii. 439  
 H. G., iv. 8  
 Haak, Theodore (1605-1690), vii. 365, 539  
 Habbie Simson, piper of Kilbarchan, i. 323  
 Habbie Simson, ix. 407 ff., 417, 423, 424  
 Habeas Corpus act, vii. 497  
 Haben's (or Hyberdine's) *A Sermon in praise of thieves*, v. 526  
 Habert, P., *Le Temple de la Mort*, viii. 500  
 Habington or Abingdon, Thomas (1560-1647), vii. 501, 537, ix. 581  
 Habington, William (1605-1654), iv. 592; vii. 29, 30, 43, 456  
*Castara*, v. 308, vi. 34, vii. 4, 52, 53, 501  
*Cupio dissolvi*, vii. 53  
*Et exultavit Humiles*, vii. 53  
*History of Edward IV*, begun by Thomas, and completed by William, Habington, vii. 51  
*Nox nocti indicat Scientiam*, vii. 53  
*Queene of Arragon, The*, vi. 510, vii. 53  
 Hack, Maria (1777-1844), xi. 524, *Fire-side Stories*, xi. 427, *Harry Beaufoy*, xi. 427  
 Hacker, col Francis (d 1660), viii. 528  
 Hacket, John (1592-1670), iv. 482, vii. 372, 377, 387, 534, 549, *Life of Archbishop Wilhams*, vii. 378; ix. 185; *Loiola*, vi. 365, 529  
 Hacket, Thomas (*fl* 1550), v. 117  
 Hackluyt, John (*fl* 1644), vii. 404, 552  
 Hackman, James (1752-1779), x. 534  
 'Hackney, Iscariot' (Richard Savage), xi. 366  
 Hackney academy, x. 435; xii. 183  
 Hackwood, Frederick William, xiv. 577  
 Haddan, Arthur West (1816-1873), xiv. 82, 556  
 Haddeby, in the Baltic, i. 104  
 Hadden, R. H., xiv. 667  
 Haddington, xiii. 5  
 Haddington, hens of, ii. 314  
 Haddingtonshire, iii. 170, ix. 239  
 Haddon, Walter (1516-1572), iii. 481; vii. 371  
 Hades, in Byron's *Carn*, xii. 53  
 Hades, king of, in *Preiddeu Annwn*, i. 279

Hadington, viscount. *See Ramsay, Sir John*  
 Hadleigh, Suffolk, viii. 323, xii. 284, 285  
 Hadley, near Barnet, xiii. 307  
 Hadow, James (1670?-1764), ix. 600  
 Hadow, William Henry, xiii. 567  
 Hadnan, abbot, i. 5, 79 ff., 85, 90  
 Hadrian, emperor, x. 354  
 Hadrian IV, pope (Nicholas Breakspear), i. 206  
 Haethcyn, in *Beowulf*, i. 27  
 Hafiz, x. 163  
 Hagall (Old Norse alphabet), i. 10  
 Hagano, in *Waldhere and Waltharnus*, i. 36  
 Hagberg, Carl August, v. 342  
 Hagen, in *Waldhere and Widsith*, i. 37  
 Haggard, A. M., xiv. 573  
 Haggard, Sir Henry Rider, xiv. 229  
 Hagley park, x. 114, 127, 129, 169  
 Hagthorpe, John (*fl* 1625), iv. 522, vii. 462  
 Hague, the, iv. 491, v. 319; vii. 18, 174, 214, 490, 493, viii. 304, 434, ix. 167, 177, 223, 232, 263, 264  
 Hahn, Theophilus, xiv. Add 4  
 Hahn-Hahn, countess, xiv. 153  
 Haidée, in Byron's *Don Juan*, xii. 51, 59  
 Haig Brown, William (1823-1907), xiv. 655, 660  
 Haigh, Arthur Elam (1855-1905), xii. 530  
 'Hail to the Knight of the post,' ballad, viii. 109  
 'Hail to the Myrtle Shades,' ballad, viii. 109  
 Haile, Martin, xiv. 549  
 Hailes, lord. *See Dalrymple, Sir David*  
 Haileybury, xiv. 65  
 Hain, Ludwig, *Repertorium Bibliographicum*, xii. 410, 568  
 Hake, Edward (*fl* 1579), iii. 224, *Newes out of Poules Churchyard*, iv. 376, 587  
 Hake, Thomas Gordon (1809-1895), xiii. 174, 208, 555; *Marden Ecstasy*, xiii. 206, *Old Souls*, xiii. 206, *Palmist, The*, xiii. 206  
 Hakewill, George (1578-1649), vii. 366, 480, 522, 528; *An Apologie or Declaration of the Power and Providence of God*, vii. 313  
 Hakluyt, Richard (1552?-1616), i. 104, ii. 480, iii. 210, 498; iv. 10, 77, 80, 83 ff., 90, 92, 102, 106 ff., 118, 120, 219, 522, also see Add.; v. 377, xiv. 368  
*Divers Voyages touching the Discoverie of America*, iv. 94  
*Miraculous Victory achieved by the English flete*, iv. 98  
*Notable Histories. . . voyages made by. . . French Captains unto Florida*, A, iv. 94  
*Principall Navigations*, iii. 498, 621; iv. 79, 88, 90, 92, 93, 102, 110, 454  
*Virginia Richly Valued*, iv. 110  
 Hakluyt, Richard (uncle of above), iv. 98  
 Hakluyt society, the, iv. 94, 125; xii. 394  
 'Hal wes thu, folde, fra modor,' i. 3

- Haldane, Elizabeth S, xiv. 529  
 Haldenstone, or Haldenstoun, or Haldenston, James (d 1443), ii. 417  
 Hale, Lancashire, ii. 141  
 Hale, Sir Matthew (1609-1676), vii. 266, 367, 445, 533; viii. 365 ff., 408, 524, 526, ix. 222, 268, 538, *London Liberties*, viii. 365  
 Hale, Thomas, iv. 523  
 Hales. See Alexander of; Thomas de  
 Hales, John (d. 1571), *Discourse of the Commonwealth*, iv. 345, 353, 580; v. 524  
 Hales, John (fl. 1589), iii. 433, 435  
 Hales, John (1584-1656), iv. 492, v. 248, vii. 24, 172 ff., 179, 186, 247, 359, 480, 481, 522; *Golden Remains*, vii. 174, 537  
 Hales, John Wesley (1836-1914), v. 385; x. 263; xi. 453, xii. 551, xiv. 474, 664  
 Hales, Stephen (1677-1761), x. 521, xiv. 313, 314, 618  
 Halévy, Elie, *Formation du radicalisme philosophique*, xi. 76, 440  
 Halfdan, i. 28  
 Halga, in *Beowulf*, i. 28  
 Halgoland, i. 104  
 Halr Meidenhad, i. 254, 259, 404, 510  
 Haliburton, Thomas Chandler (pseud. Sam Slick, 1796-1865), xii. 492; xiv. 380, 382 ff., 639, 641  
*Attaché, The*, xiv. 386  
*Bubbles of Canada, The*, xiv. 398  
*Clockmaker, The*, xiv. 386  
*Historical and Statistical Account of Nova Scotia*, xiv. 398  
*Nature and Human Nature*, xiv. 386  
*Rule and Miserie of the English in America*, xiv. 398  
*Wise Saws*, xiv. 386  
 Halicarnassus, mausoleum of, xii. 377  
 Halidon hill, battle of, i. 398  
 Halifax, earl of. See Montague, Charles  
 Halifax, marquis of. See Savile, Sir George  
 Halifax, Nova Scotia, xiv. 383, 384  
 Halifax, Yorkshire, vii. 265, 267  
 Halkett, George (d. 1756), ix. 415, *Logie O'Buchan*, ix. 415; *Occasional Poems*, ix. 415, *Wherry Whigs Awa*, ix. 415  
 Halkett, Sir James, vii. 507  
 Halkett, lady (Ann Murray) (1622-1699), vii. 507  
 Halkett, Samuel (1814-1871), xii. 569; *Dictionary of Anonymous. . . Literature*, xii. 412  
 Halkirk, Carthness, ii. 132  
 Hall, Anna Maria (Mrs S. C. Hall) (1800-1881), xi. 532; xiv. 345, 626  
 Hall, Anthony (1679-1725), xii. 8  
 Hall, Arthur (fl. 1563-1604), iv. 26, 501; vi. 42  
 Hall, Arthur Vine, xiv. 416, also see Add. 4  
 Hall, Basil (1788-1844), xiii. 616; xiv. 276, 610; *Schloss Harnfeld*, xiii. 481  
 Hall, Edward (d. 1547), ii. 384; iii. 359 ff.; vi. 376 ff.; *Union of the two Noble and Illustre families of Lancastre and Yorke*

- Hall, Edward  
*(Chronicle)*, iii. 359 ff., 364, 370, 380, 598; iv. 452, v. 64, 92, 277, vii. 488  
 Hall, Hubert, v. 395  
 Hall, John (1575-1635), v. 245  
 Hall, John (1627-1656), vii. 97, 99, 107, 127, 407, 468, 558, 575; viii. 261  
*Call, The*, vii. 97  
*Crystal, The*, vii. 97  
*Dithyramb, A*, vii. 97  
*Epicurean Ode, An*, vii. 97  
*Epilogue, The*, vii. 97  
*Height of Eloquence, The*, vii. 96  
*Horae Vacivae*, vii. 96, 445, 575  
*Julia Weeping*, vii. 97  
*Lure, The*, vii. 97  
*Mercurius Britannicus*, vii. 405  
*Mercurius Censorius*, vii. 405  
*Morning Star, The*, vii. 97  
*Ode, 'Descend, O Lord,' vii. 97*  
*Ode from an undergraduate to his tutor, Pawson*, vii. 97  
*Ode, 'Lord, send thine hand,' vii. 97*  
*Of Beauty*, vii. 97  
*Poems*, vii. 96  
*Sedition Scourg'd* (probably by John Hall), vii. 390  
*Self*, vii. 97  
 Hall, John, of Gray's Inn, vii. 546  
 Hall, John Richard Clark, i. 472, Add.  
 Hall, Joseph (1574-1656), bishop of Exeter and Norwich, iii. 195, 224, 235; iv. 149, 237, 274, 377 ff., 384 ff., 390, 391, 408, 415, 430, 588, 595, v. 377, vi. 17, 44, 67; vii. 119, 141, 158, 284, 300, 435, 481, 507, 528, 542; viii. 71  
*Characters of Virtues and Vices*, iv. 384, 591, vii. 317  
*Decisions of Diverse Practicall Cases of Conscience*, vii. 317  
*Episcopacy by Divine Right Asserted*, vii. 181  
*King's Prophecies, The*, iv. 401  
*Meditations and Vowes*, iv. 304, 384  
*Mundus alter et idem*, iv. 384  
*Occasional Meditations*, viii. 306  
*Quo Vadis? A Just Censure of Travell*, iv. 394  
*Satires*, ix. 97  
*Six Decads of Epistles*, vii. 443  
*Virgdemarum*, iii. 195; iv. 377, 378, 385, 580, 588; vii. 488  
 Hall, Robert (1764-1831), xi. 442; xii. 517  
 Hall, R. N., xiv. Add. 7  
 Hall, Samuel Carter (1800-1889), xii. 451; xiv. 576  
 Hall, sergeant, in *The Tailor*, ix. 45  
 Hall, Theophilus D., xii. 372  
 Hall, Thomas (1610-1665), ix. 623  
 Hall, William (1748-1825), xii. 459  
 Hall-Stevenson, John (1718-1785), x. 52  
 Hallam, Arthur Henry (1811-1833), xiii. 26, 35, 44, 528  
 Hallam, Henry (1777-1859), iii. 474; iv. 52, 276, 303; v. 195, 263, 308; vi. 130; vii. 200; viii. 298, 338; x. 322, 326;



- Hallam, Henry  
 XII 158, 345, 476; XIV 61 ff., 83, 112, 157, 547, *Constitutional History of England*, XIV 63 ff., *Introduction to the Literature of Europe*, XIV. 64; *View of the state of Europe during the Middle Ages*, XIV. 62
- Hallam, Henry Fitzmaurice (1824-1850), XIV. 551
- Hallamshire, XII 564
- Halle, Adam de la (c. 1235-1287), V 38
- Halle, John (d. 1479), III. 120, 122, 548, 560
- Halle, Joseph, *The Chyrurgens Book*, V. 411, 524
- Hallett, Joseph (1628?-1689), X 434
- Hallett, Joseph (1656-1722), X 428, 434
- Hallett, Joseph (1691?-1744), X 430, 576
- Halley, Edmund (1656-1742), VIII. 413, 535
- Halliburtons, *Memorials of the*, XII. 418
- Halliwell, Edward, VI 341, *Dido*, VI 335
- Halliwell, J. O. See Halliwell-Phillipps
- Halliwell-Phillipps (Halliwell), James Orchard (1820-1889), II 227, 233, 479, 482, V. 186, 310, 350, 351, VI 311, XI 520, XII 392, 409, 569; *Dictionary of Archaic and Provincial Words*, XII 409, *Dictionary of Old English Plays*, XII 409
- Halloran, Henry, XIV. 403, 644
- Hallward, N. L., XII 480
- Hallywell, Henry, VIII 514
- Halyblude, The*, III 138
- Hama, in *Beowulf* and *Widsith*, I. 29, 38
- Haman, in Biblical plays, V. 114
- Hamauorum, pagus, I 37
- Hambden, Mr (John Hampden the younger?), VIII. 467
- Hamber, captain, XIV 199, 216
- Hamburg, III. 47, 48; IV 356; V 332, 342; XI 286; XII. 4, XIV. 222
- Hame, Hame, Hame, IX. 421
- Hamerton, Philip Gilbert (1834-1894), XII. 573
- Hamilton, IX. 216, 217
- Hamilton, Alexander (d. 1732?), XIV 634; *A New Account of the East Indies*, XIV. 368
- Hamilton, Alexander (1762-1824), XII. 158, 381
- Hamilton, Anne, duchess of (1636-1716), IX 217
- Hamilton, Anthony (1646?-1720), VIII. 236, 238, 297, 298; XI 321, 322, 339, 341, *Mémoires de la Vie du Comte de Gramont*, VIII 287, 503, 508, IX 302; X. 277
- Hamilton, Archibald, printer, X. 44, 227
- Hamilton, Charles, marquis of, VII 25
- Hamilton, Charles (1753?-1792), XIV. 369, 635
- Hamilton, Elizabeth, sister of Anthony, married comte de Gramont, VIII 298, 299, 302
- Hamilton, Elizabeth (1758-1816), XI. 505; XIII. 479; XIV. 668, *Cottagers of Glen-*

- Hamilton, Elizabeth  
*burne*, XI 256, *My Ain Fireside*, XI. 256
- Hamilton, Emma, lady (1761?-1815), XIV 235
- Hamilton, Gavin, XI 235
- Hamilton, Sir George (d. 1679), VIII 297, 299
- Hamilton, James, 1st earl of Abercorn (d. 1617), VIII 297
- Hamilton, James, 1st duke of Hamilton (1606-1649), IX 217, 538
- Hamilton, Janet (1795-1873), XII. 459
- Hamilton, John (1511?-1571), archbishop of St Andrews, II. 418, *Catechism*, III 173, 570
- Hamilton, John (fl. 1568-1609), *Ane Catholik and Facile Tractise*, II 108
- Hamilton, John (1761-1814), XI. 258, 485
- Hamilton, J. A., XIV. 566 ff.
- Hamilton, Mary*, II. 470
- Hamilton, Nicholas, V 310
- Hamilton, Patrick (1504?-1528), III. 156, 158, 570; *Patrick's Places*, III 158
- Hamilton, Richard (fl. 1688), VIII 298
- Hamilton, Richard Winter (1794-1848), XIV. 665
- Hamilton, Thomas (1789-1842), XII. 492
- Hamilton, Thomas, 6th earl of Haddington (1680-1735), IX 470
- Hamilton, Walter, XIII 542
- Hamilton, Sir William (1788-1856), X. 311, 569; XI 443, XII 174, XIV 1, 2, 7 ff (main entry), 18, 32, 44, 45, 52, 154, 155, 411 ff, 530, 534, 538, 654  
*Discussions on Philosophy and Literature*, XII 411, XIV 8, 10  
*Lectures on Logic and Metaphysics*, XII. 411, XIV 8, 9  
 'Logic,' XIV. 8  
 'Philosophy of Perception, the,' XIV. 8, 11, 13  
 'Philosophy of the Unconditioned, the,' XIV 8, 12
- Hamilton, William, of Bangour (1704-1754), IX 618, *Braes of Yarrow*, IX. 414; *Ode to the battle of Gladsmuir*, IX 414
- Hamilton, William, of Gilbertfield (1665?-1751), II 124, IX 416, 618, 619, XI. 225, 233; *Bonnie Heck*, IX 407, 408, *Willie was a Wanton Wag*, IX 406
- Hamilton, W. D., XIV 543
- Hamilton, William, 2nd duke of Hamilton (1616-1651), IX 217, 538
- Hamilton, William Gerard (1729-1796), XI 5, 191; *Parliamentary Logic*, X 204, 518
- Hamilton, Sir William Rowan (1805-1865), XIV 290, 291, 614
- Hamilton papers, VII 491; IX 217, XI. 321
- Hamilton-King, Harriet Eleanor, XIII 555, *The Disciples*, XIII 199
- Hamlet, Shakespeare's, I 326; IV. 385; XII 216, XIII. 38, 43, 66, 162
- Hamlet, W. H. W. Betty as, XI. 313

'Hamlet's Aunt,' XIII 362  
 Hamley, Sir Edward Bruce (1824-1893), XIII 522  
 Hammer, Sir Thomas, XIV 616  
 Hammersmith, IX 283; X 3, 107  
 Hammerton, J. A., XIII. 586, 598, 624  
 Hammond, Anthony (1668-1738), IX. 210, 535  
 Hammond, Henry (1605-1660), IV. 261, VII. 169, 172, 178, 481; VIII. 315, 335, *Paraphrase and Annotations on the New Testament*, VII. 168, *Poor Man's Tithing*, The, VII. 167; *Practical Catechism*, A, VII. 168; VIII. 315  
 Hammond, James (1710-1742), IX. 210, 535  
 Hammond, Mary, VII 94  
 Hammond, Col. Robert (1621-1654), X. 553  
 Hammond, William (fl. 1655), VII. 100, 468, IX 210  
 Hamond, Walter (fl. 1643), IV 523  
 Hampden, John (1594-1643), IV. 63, VII 249, 495, VIII. 358  
 Hampden, Renn Dickson (1793-1868), XII 287, 316 ff, 511, 512  
 Hampden's, Mr, *Speeches occasioned upon the Londoner's Petition for Peace* (1642), VII. 438  
 Hamper, William (1776-1831), IX. 384, 385  
 Hampole. See Rolle, Richard  
 Hampole, near Doncaster, II. 51, 53, 101  
 Hampole's *Pricke of Conscience*, XII 552  
 Hampshire, III. 51; V 116; XI. 54, XII. 258, 263, 384; XIII. 393, 422; XIV. 244, 325  
 Hampshire militia, X. 342, 361  
 Hampstead, XI. 166, XII. 87, 98, 100  
 Hampsthwaite, XIII. 306  
 Hampton, Benjamin, VIII. 531  
 Hampton, James (1721-1778), X. 521  
 Hampton, Middlesex, VII. 5; XI. 401  
 Hampton court, III. 235; V. 114; VI. 266, 308, 368, 380; VII. 5, 7, 49; VIII. 279  
 Hampton court conference, III 38, 50  
 Hanan, in *Jacob and Esau*, V 125  
 Hanbury, David T., XIV. 641  
 Handel, George Frederick (1685-1759), VIII 484, IX 364; XIV. 235; *Ariadne*, X. 225; *Scipio*, XI. 99  
 Handfull of pleasant delites, A, III. 214, 283, 579, 592, IV. 129  
 Handley, Clement, XIV Add. 7  
 Hangman's Tree, The, II. 450  
 Hanky and Panky, in Butler's *Brewhon Revisted*, XIII. 503  
 Hamner, Sir Thomas (1677-1746), V. 302, 303, 305; IX 162, 526, X. 188, 508, 515, 520  
 Hanna, William (1808-1882), XII. 517  
 Hannah, in Swift's *Grand Question debated*, IX 132  
 Hannah, John (1818-1888), IV. 61, 62; VII. 93  
 Hannay, D., X. 475; XII. Add.

Hannay, James (1827-1873), XI 435, 484, 508, XIII 181, 517; XIV 155, 223, 263, 576, 641; *Satire and Satirists*, XIV 155; *Singleton Fontenoy*, XIV. 155  
 Hannay, James (1842-1910), XIV. 641; *History of Acadia*, XIV 398, *The War of 1812*, XIV. 398  
 Hannay, Patrick (d. 1629?), VII. 468  
 Anne of Denmark, elegies on, VII. 90  
 Happy Husband, The, IV. 591; VII. 90  
 Philomela, VII. 90  
 Sheretine and Mariana, VII. 90  
 Hannes, Edward (d. 1710), IX. 527  
 Hannibal, IV. 72  
 Hannibal's passage of the Alps, X. 564, XII. 543, 544  
 Hanover, V. 37; VIII. 56, IX. 50, 181, 224, 225, 279, 346, X. 362  
 Hanover, elector of. See George I  
 Hanover, Sophia (princess), electress of, V 316, VIII 250, 509  
 Hanover archives, VIII. 309; X. 334  
 Hanover club, IX. 185  
 Hanoverian period, X 402, XIV 97  
 Hanoverian protestantism, X 398  
 Hanoverian queens of England, XIV. 122  
 Hanoverian succession, IX. 15, 215, 489; X. 400, 401, 423  
 Hansard, Thomas Curson (1776-1833), XI 55  
 Hansard's Analytical Parliamentary Digest, XIV 565  
 Hansard's Parliamentary Debates, XIV. 565  
 Hanseatic league, II. 115; IV. 356; V. 395; VII. 225, XIV. 79  
 Hanserd Knollys society, X 575  
 Hanway, Jonas (1712-1786), X. 521  
 Hanway, Mary Ann, X. 530  
 Haphazard, in *Apus and Virginia*, V. 71  
 Harapha, in *Samson Agonistes*, VII. 139, 155  
 Harbord, William (1635?-1692), VIII. 292  
 Harbury, X 126, 307  
 Harcourt, Lewis Vernon, XIV. 563  
 Harcourt, Robert (1574?-1631), IV. 113, 523  
 Harcourt, Simon, 1st viscount Harcourt (1661?-1727), IX 181  
 Harcourt, Simon (1684-1720), VIII. 467  
 Harcourt, Sir William Vernon, XIV 219  
 Hardcastle, Ephraim, pseud. See Pyne, William Henry  
 Hardcastle, Mr, in *She Stoops to Conquer*, X. 241  
 Hardcastle, Miss, in *She Stoops to Conquer*, X. 537  
 Harden, W. T., XIII. 532  
 Hardenberg, Friedrich Ludwig von. See Novalis  
 Harder, H., IV. 306  
 Hardicanute, V. 34  
 Hardie, in Reade's *Hard Cash*, XIII. 476  
 Hardie, M., XIV. 598  
 Hardie, William Ross (1862-1919), XII. Add. 3

- Hardiman, James (1790?-1855), *xiv.* 626;  
*Irish Minstrelsy*, *xiv.* 336, 359
- Harding, Septimus, Trollope's, *xiii.* 470
- Hardinge, George (1743-1816), *x.* 277, 281, 283, *xi.* 433
- Hardinge, Henry Charles, viscount Hardinge (1857-1924), *xrv* 562
- Hardres court, Canterbury, *xiv.* 435
- Hardwick, *vii.* 320, 328
- Hardwicke, earls of. *See* Yorke, Philip
- Hardy, Alexandre (c. 1570-1631), *Mari-  
anne*, *viii.* 14
- Hardy, Laetitia, in *Mrs Cowley's Belle's  
Stratagem*, *xi.* 304
- Hardy, Thomas, *i* 267, *ii.* 470, *iv.* 55, *xiii.* Add 2, *xiv* 133
- Hardy, Sir Thomas Duffus (1804-1878), *xii* 563, 564; *Descriptive catalogue of  
materials relating to the history of Great  
Britain and Ireland*, *xii.* 394
- Hardyng, John (1378-1465?), *x.* 552, *Chronicle*, *ii.* 557, *iii.* 380, *iv.* 452
- Hare, Augustus, J. C. (1834-1903), *xi.* 505, *xiv.* 560, 576
- Hare, Augustus William (1792-1834), *iv.* 46; *xii* 512, *Guesses at Truth*, *x.* 246, *xii.* 335
- Hare, Christopher, *xiii.* 19
- Hare, David, *xiv* 371
- Hare, Francis (1671-1740), *ix.* 376, 504, 576
- Hare, Julius Charles (1795-1855), *xi.* 537; *xii* 312, 320, 342, 468, 512, 524, *Guesses at Truth*, *x.* 246, *xii* 335, *Mission of the Comforter*, *The*, *xii.* 319, *Vindication of Niebuhr's History*, *xii.* 335
- Hare, Thomas, *ix.* 242
- Haredales, the, in *Barnaby Rudge*, *xiii* 355
- Harefield, Middlesex, *vii* 128
- Harewood, Leeds, *Rushworth Gospels*, written by a priest of, *i* 146
- Harfete, Henry (fl. 1653), *iv.* 571, *vii.* 567, 575
- Hargraves, the, in *Mrs Cowley's Runaway*, *xi.* 303
- Hargrove, William (1788-1862), *xii* 558
- Harrington, Sir John (1561-1612), *iii.* 224, 261, 286, 305, 308, 346, 483, 576; *iv.* 27, 301, 304, 306, 376, 382, 590, 604; *v.* 91, 384, 524, *vi* 354, 536, *vii.* 307 *An Apologie of Poetrie*, *ix* 67 *Ariosto*, *iii.* 224, 595; *iv.* 26, 285, 457, 505 *Epigrams*, *iii.* 308, 591 *Nugae Antiquae*, *iv.* 64 *Treatise of Playe*, *vi* 448
- Hark, the thund'ring Cannons roar, *viii.* 110
- Harland, Henry (1851-1905), *xiii.* 616
- Harlaw, *ii* 471; *xiii* 260
- Harleian Collection of Voyages and Travels, *x.* 183
- Harleian library, *ix.* 399; *x.* 519, 522; *xi.* 372, 512; *xii.* 403
- Harleian manuscripts, *ix.* 398, *xii* 537, 569, 570
- Harleian Miscellany, *iv.* 75, *vii* 512, *viii.* 468, *ix* 399, 585, *x.* 187, 522
- Harleian society, *xii* 394
- Harley, Edward, 2nd earl of Oxford (1689-1741), *ix* 88, 93, 97, 170, 171, 172, 399, 532, *x.* 187, 296, *xi* 385
- Harley, George Davies (d. 1811?), *xi.* 497
- Harley, Henrietta, countess of Oxford, *ix.* 277
- Harley, lady Henrietta-Cavendish Holles, *ix.* 532
- Harley, Margaret, duchess of Portland, *x* 296
- Harley, Margaret Cavendish Holles, *ix.* 171, 174
- Harley, Mrs, in *Kelly's False Delicacy*, *x* 102, *xi* 291
- Harley, Robert, 1st earl of Oxford (1661-1724), *iii* 108, *ix* 6, 9, 10 ff, 21, 86, 105 ff, 110, 126, 130, 131, 133, 139, 146, 147, 170 ff, 181, 186, 187, 243, 245, 377, 399, 492, 493, 504, 510, 514, *x.* 318, 436, *xi.* 351, *xiv.* 185, 516
- Harlot, the, in a broadside, *iii.* 98
- Harlow, *ix.* 172
- Harlowe family, in *Richardson's Clarissa*, *x* 10
- Harman, Thomas (fl. 1567), *iii.* 95, 97, 115 ff, 364, *iv* 363, 365, 366, 405, *vii* 448, *A Caveat or Warning for Common Corsetors*, *iii.* 116, 117, 364, 390, 509, 548, 559, *iv* 591; *v* 526
- Harmer, John (1555?-1613), *vii* 358, 540
- Harmer, Anthony. *See* Wharton, Henry (1664-1695)
- Harmer, Florence Elizabeth, *i.* Add.
- Harnack, Adolf, *xii* 512
- Haro, Don Lewis de, *vii* 444
- Harold I, king of the English, *i* 165, 166, 310, *xiii* 406, *xiv.* 79
- Harold the Fair-haired, *i.* 29
- Haroun, in *Beckford's Vathek*, *xi.* 321
- Haroun Alraschid, *xii.* 546
- Harp of Caledonia*, *xi.* 488
- Harpagon, Molière's, *xiii* 496
- Harpalus, in *Owen's Epigrammata*, *iv.* 304
- Harper, Charles George, *xiv.* 598
- Harper, Thomas Norton (1821-1893), *xiv.* 530
- Harpfield, John (1516-1578), *iv.* 560, 561
- Harpur, Charles (1817-1868), *xiv.* 644 *Bushrangers, The*, *xiv.* 403 *Creek of the Four Graves, The*, *xiv.* 403 *Thoughts*, *xiv.* 403 *Tower of the Dream, The*, *xiv.* 404 *Words*, *xiv.* 403
- Harrington, James (1611-1677), *vii* 340, 411, 441, 476, 528, 529, 576, *also see* Add; *ix.* 225, 428, 622; *Oceana*, *vii.* 338, 339; *ix.* 429, *Political Aphorisms*, *vii* 339
- Harrington, John, 1st baron of Exton (d. 1613), *iv.* 201

Harrington, John, 2nd baron of Exton (1592-1614), iv. 247  
 Harrington, or Harrington, John (*f* 1550), trans. of Cicero *On Friendship*, iv. 6, 500  
 Harriot, in Colman's *Jealous Wife*, x. 100  
 Harriot, Thomas (1560-1621), iv. 63, 69, 518, 577  
 Harris, Benjamin, viii. 111  
 Harris, Edwin, xiii. 596  
 Harris, F., xiii. 517  
 Harris, Furlong Elizabeth Skipton, xii. 500  
 Harris, James (1709-1780), x. 567  
 Harris, James (*Hermes Harris*), xi. 277  
 Harris, James, 1st earl of Malmesbury (1746-1820), xiv. 561  
 Harris, James Howard, 3rd earl of Malmesbury (1807-1889), xiv. 561  
 Harris, John, alias Sirrahniho or Oxford Jack, vii. 552; *Anti Mercurius*, vii. 405; *Mercurius Militaris*, vii. 405  
 Harris, John (1667?-1719), vii. 301; ix. 585  
 Harris, John (1756-1846), xi. 418  
 Harris, John, xiv. 610  
 Harris, Joseph (1661-1702), viii. 457, 493; ix. 295  
 Harris, J F, xiii. 610  
 Harris, Thomas (d. 1820), xi. 496; xii. 77  
 Harris, Thomas Lake, xiv. 181  
 Harris, Willham (1675?-1740), x. 430, 576  
 Harrison, Elizabeth, x. 521  
 Harrison, Frederic (1831-1923), x. 338, 341, 353, 357; xiii. 523, 528, 561, 596, 602, 612, 627; xiv. 27, 525  
 Harrison, George, xiv. 665  
 Harrison, Ralph (1748-1810), xiv. 657  
 Harrison, Robert (d. 1585), iii. 119  
 Harrison, Thomas (1606-1660), vii. 249; viii. 528  
 Harrison, William (1534-1593), *Chronologie*, vi. 430; *Description of England and Scotland*, iii. 362, 364, 366, 367, 373, 377; iv. 353, 580; v. 381, 387, 389, 392 ff., 398, 399, 401 ff., 409, 415 ff., 524; vi. 444, 517  
 Harrison, William (1685-1713), viii. 180; ix. 140, 535; x. 158  
 Harrison, William (1802-1884), xii. 567  
 Harrison, Rev. William, xiii. 602  
 Harrovian, *The*, xiv. 596  
 Harrow school, vii. 369, 381, 550; ix. 159, 455; xii. 34, 45, 362, 366, 370, xiii. 307; xiv. 431, 435, 460, 470  
 Harrow-upon-the-Hill, vii. 381  
 Harrowby, earl of. *See* Ryder, Dudley  
 Harrowby, lady, xiv. 126  
 Harrowing of hell, in *Piers the Plowman*, ii. 31  
 Harrowing of Hell, *The*, i. 53, 279, 517; v. 3, 15, 16, 22, 29, 46, 435  
 Harruney, Luke, *i.e.* Henry Walker, vii. 399, 400, 556  
 Harry, Blind, or Henry the Minstrel (*f* 1460-1492), ii. 124 ff., iv. 470, 471; *Wallace*, ii. 124 ff., 143, 272, 285, 319, 454, 507, 509; xi. 225, 262

Harsnett, Samuel (1561-1631), iv. 606  
 Hart, Andro (d. 1621), iv. 174, 471, 619  
 Hart, Charles (d. 1683), viii. 211  
 Hart, John (d. 1574), iii. 626; *An orthographie*, iv. 454  
 Hart, S Hopgood, xiii. 618  
 Hart, W. H., *Index Expurgatorius Anglicanus*, v. 529  
 Harte, Bret, xiii. 596, xiv. 387, 409, 410; *Heathen Chinee, The*, xiv. 227  
 Harte, Walter (1709-1774), iv. 420; xi. 517, *Essay on Husbandry*, iv. 424  
 Hartington, marquess of. *See* Cavendish, Spencer Compton  
*Hartis Tale*, in *Tales of the Fyve Bestis*, ii. 319  
 Hartleborough, x. 436  
 Hartley, David (1705-1757), x. 391, 567; xi. 111, 152; xii. 185, 475; xiv. 6, 26, 439, 534, *Observations on Man*, x. 387, 388  
 Hartley, Elizabeth (1751-1824), xi. 302  
 Hartley, Thomas (1709?-1784), ix. 562  
 Hartlib, Samuel (d. 1670?), vii. 307, 351, 529, ix. 433, *Considerations.. of England's reformation*, ix. 434; *Macaria*, ix. 434, 622  
*Hartly House*, xiv. 371, 632  
 Hartmann, M., i. 113  
 Hartmann von Aue, i. 297, 312  
 Hartog, Philippe Joseph, xiv. 655  
 Hartop, Job, iv. 74  
 Hartshill, Warwickshire, iv. 193  
 Hartshorne, Charles Henry (1802-1865), xii. 410, 569  
 Hartson, Hall (d. 1773), x. 488  
 Hartwell, A (the elder?), vi. 336  
 Hartwell, Abraham (the younger) (*f* 1600), iv. 436, 510, 511  
 Harun-ar-Rashid, i. 168  
 Harvard, vii. 34; x. 436  
 Harvard, Elizabethan stage at, vi. 299  
 Harvard, John (1607-1638), vii. 384  
 Harvard college library, xii. 442, 446  
 Harveian oration, ix. 149  
 Harvey, Baldwin, *Bustorum Aliquot Reliquiae*, viii. 414  
 Harvey, Charles, vii. 403, 558  
 Harvey, Christopher (1597-1663), vii. 461; *Synagogue*, vii. 51, 462  
 Harvey, Clarence, in Miss Edgeworth's *Belinda*, xi. 328  
 Harvey, Gabriel (1545?-1630), iii. 213, 227, 228, 241, 243, 246, 248, 249, 259, 286, 309, 333, 335, 344, 347, 446, 447, 449, 460, 588, 595, 615, 616; iv. 8, 19, 21, 26, 62, 145, 152, 154, 369, 374, 411, 455, 583, 586, 587, 592; v. 137, 157, 415, 438, 524; vi. 245, 536, 551; vii. 358; ix. 35  
*A New Letter*, iii. 616  
*Advertisement to Papp-Hatchet*, iii. 448, 607  
*Gratulationes Valdenseses*, iii. 227  
*Have with you to Saffron-Walden*, iv. 373

- Harvey, Gabriel  
*Musarum Lachrymae*, vi. 345  
*Puerces Supererogation*, iii. 286, 615, iv. 370  
*Trimming of Thomas Nashe*, iii. 616; vi. 345, 346
- Harvey, Gilbert, vi. 345
- Harvey, John (d. 1592), iii. 615
- Harvey, John (fl. 1729), ix. 609
- Harvey, Joseph, xi. 418
- Harvey, Richard (d. 1623?), iii. 446, 447, 449, iv. 380, vi. 345, *Plaine Percevall the Peace-maker of England*, iii. 446, 447, 450, 613, *A Theologicall Discourse of the Lamb of God and his enemies*, iii. 449, 609
- Harvey, Thomas, translator of Owen's *Latin Epigrams*, iv. 571
- Harvey, William (1578-1657), iv. 319, 333, 335, vii. 356, 450, 535, 537; viii. 314, 401, 411, 413 ff., 535, ix. 436; xiv. 311, 313, 314, *Ezercitatio*, viii. 413, *Ezercitationes de Generatione Animalium*, viii. 414
- Harvey, William Henry, xiv. Add. 7
- Harvey-Nashe controversy, iii. 449, 615, 616, iv. 369, 380
- Harward, Simon (fl. 1572-1614), iv. 613
- Harwich, viii. 292
- Harwood, Edward (1729-1794), xii. 569
- Harwood, Sir Edward (1586?-1632), iv. 523
- Harwood, Isabella (pseud. Ross Neil, 1840?-1888), xiii. 200, 555, 572
- Harwood, Philip (1809-1887), xiv. 591
- Haselrigge, Sir Arthur, ix. 288
- Hasely, village of, iii. 432, 434
- Haslewood, Joseph (1769-1833), xii. 564
- Hassall, Arthur, xiv. 566
- Hasted, Edward (1732-1812), xi. 470, xii. 558
- Hastings, vii. 62
- Hastings, battle of, i. 122, 165 ff., 174, xi. 38
- Hastings, Charles, xiii. 567
- Hastings, lady Elizabeth (1682-1739), ix. 42
- Hastings, Francis Rawdon, 2nd earl Moura (1754-1826), xii. 112
- Hastings, Henry, lord, vii. 8, viii. 3
- Hastings, Lucy, countess of Huntingdon, iv. 186, 247
- Hastings, Selina, countess of Huntingdon (1707-1791), x. 412, 414
- Hastings, Warren (1732-1818), x. 294, 461; xi. 7, 16, 18 ff., 22, 28, 60, 87, 185, 432, 433, 440; xii. 381, 562; xiv. 69, 108, 368, 369, 549
- Hastings, William, lord (1430?-1483), iii. 381; x. 330
- Haswell, in Mrs Inchbald's *Such Things Are*, xi. 308
- Hatch, Edwin (1835-1889), xii. 512
- Hatch, F. H., xiv. Add. 7
- Hatcham, xiii. 67
- Hatcher, Henry (1777-1846), xii. 558
- Hatcher, Orme Latham, vi. 138
- Hatchett, William, *Rival Father*, x. 96
- Hatchway, lieutenant, in Smollett's *Peregrine Pickle*, x. 42
- Haterius, iv. 398
- Hatfield, vii. 491, x. 134
- Hatfield, Thomas of (d. 1381), xii. 558
- Hatfield Broadoak, ii. 226
- Hathaway, Agnes, v. 189
- Hatherton, lord See Littleton, Edward John
- Hathway, or Hathway, Richard (fl. 1602), v. 347, 355, 365, viii. 143
- King Arthur*, v. 369
- Hathwey or Hathaway, Anne, v. 189, 245
- Hatred, in *Pathomachia*, vi. 365
- Hatter, Richard (fl. 1649), vii. 402
- Hatteraick, Dirk, in Scott's *Guy Manner- ing*, xii. 23
- Hatto, bishop* (ballad), iii. 91
- Hatton, Sir Christopher (1540-1591), iv. 1, v. 81, vii. 223
- Hatton, Christopher, 1st viscount (1632-1706), vii. 223, ix. 385
- Hatton, Correspondence of the Family of*, vii. 223, 495
- Hatton, Joseph (1841-1907), xii. 471, xiii. 616, xiv. 589, 607
- Hatton, Warwickshire, xii. 362
- Hatton house, viii. 131
- Hattuanorum, pagus, i. 37
- Haughton, William (fl. 1598), v. 131, 347, 363, 365, 520, vi. 62, 109, 110, 246, 478
- Conquest of Spayne, The*, viii. 143
- English Men For My Money*, v. 365
- Grim the Collier of Croyden, or, The Devil and his Dame*, v. 365, viii. 140
- Roben Hood's penerthes*, v. 39
- Woman will have her Will, A*, v. 365 ff
- See, also, under Day, Dekker and Marlowe
- Haukin, John, in *The merry jests of the widow Edith*, ii. 372
- Haultain, Arnold, xiv. 555
- Hausted, Peter (d. 1645), vi. 529; *The Rival Friends*, vi. 366
- Hávamál*, i. 68
- Havard, William (1710?-1778), xi. 284; *Regulus*, xi. 302
- Havell, Ernest Bunfield (b. 1861), xii. Add. 5
- Havelok the Dane, Lay of*, i. 242, 308, 319, 320, 321, 337, 340, 344, 351, 392, 402, 406, 410, 447, 520, ii. 476, iii. 423, xii. 565
- Haverfield, Francis John (1860-1919), xii. 556, also see Add. 5
- Haverfordwest, x. 436
- Havergal, Frances Ridley (1836-1879), xi. 524, 525
- Haversham, lord See Thompson, Sir John
- Haviland, John, vii. 409
- Havisham, Miss, in *Great Expectations*, xiii. 370
- Havre, Le, xiii. 133
- Haward, Nicolas (fl. 1569), iv. 500

Haweis, Rev. Hugh Reginald, xiii 535  
Hawes, Stephen (d 1523?), ii 254, 256, 263, 302, 369, 375, 530, 531, iii. 189, 321, 332  
*Comfort of Lovers, The*, ii. 256  
*Conversion of Swearers, The*, ii. 256, 257, 262, 369  
*Example of Virtue, The*, ii. 255, 258, 259, 265, 266  
*Joyful Meditation to all England of the Coronation of Henry the Eighth*, A, ii. 255, 258, 369  
*Passeytyme of Pleasure, The*, ii. 260 ff., 369, vii. 198  
Hawes, William (1736-1808), x. 538  
Hawick, ix. 617  
Hawk, Sir Mulberry, in *Nicholas Nickleby*, xiii. 352  
Hawke, Sir John, *The Englishman's Right* (1680), viii 526  
Hawke, Michael, *The Groundes of the Laws of England* (1657), viii 526  
Hawker, Mary (pseud. Lanco Falconer, 1848-1908), xiii 616  
Hawker, Robert Stephen (1803-1875), xii 459  
'And shall Trelawney die?' xii. 147  
*Morwenna poems*, xii 147  
*Pater Vester Pascit illa*, xii 147  
*Queen Gwennydd's Round* ('Naïad for Grecian Waters'), xii 147  
*Quest of the Sangraal, The*, xii 147  
*Sea-Bird's Cry, The*, xii 147  
*Silent Tower of Botretau, The* (Bells of Botretau), xii. 147  
*Song of the Western Men*, xii. 147  
Hawkesworth, John (1715?-1775), viii 217, 499, ix. 139, 501; x 198, 212, 520, 521; xi. 502; xiv. 270, 610, *Account of Voyages*, xi 361  
Hawkesworth, Walter (d 1606), vi 529, *Labyrinthus*, vi 343; *Leander*, vi. 343  
Hawking, writers on, iv. 612  
Hawkins, Alexander (fl. 1601), vi 327  
Hawkins, Henry (1571?-1646), *Parthenia Sacra*, vii 100, 468  
Hawkins, Sir John (1532-1595), iii. 372; iv. 1, 79, 89, 98, 102; vii 346; *A True Declaration of the Troublesome voyage of Mr John Hawkins... in the years... 1567 and 1568*, iv. 84, 523  
Hawkins, Sir John (1719-1789), x. 177, 179, 181, 184, 243, 513, 521, 526, 528, xi. 369, xii. 537; *Life of Johnson*, x. 213, 214, 538  
Hawkins, Laetitia M., x. 528; xi 518  
Hawkins, Sir Richard (1562?-1622), iv 89 ff., *Observations of Sir R... H... in his voyage into the South Sea*, iv. 89, 91, 523  
Hawkins, William (d. 1554?), iv. 84  
Hawkins, capt William, iv. 116  
Hawkins, W., viii 517  
Hawkins, son-in-law of Izaak Walton, vii. 284  
Hawkshead grammar school, xi. 105

Hawkynd and Dawkynd and Tomkynd, in *The Turnament of Tutenham*, i. 409  
Hawley, Henry (1679?-1759), ix. 422  
Haworth, Yorkshire, xiii. 448 ff.  
Haworth, Miss Euphrasia Fanny, xiii 68  
Hawthorn, Jerry, in *Egan's Life in London*, xiv. 246, 250  
Hawthornden, iv. 174, 176, viii. 368  
Hawthorne, Nathaniel, xi. 484, 538  
Hawthorne, *The Testament of the*, iii. 550  
Hawtreay, Edward Craven (1789-1862), xiv. 460  
Haxey-hood contest, Lincolnshire, v. 33  
Hay, Sir Gilbert (fl. 1456), ii 324, 539; *Buke of King Alexander*, i 324, ii. 508; *Buke of the Law of Armys, The*, or *Buke of Bataillies*, ii 324, *Buke of the Order of Knichthood, The*, ii. 324  
Hay, James, 1st viscount Doncaster (d. 1636), iv 232, 233, vii. 494  
Hay, John Barras, xiv 653  
Hay, Thomas, 8th earl of Kinnoul (1710-1787), x 461, xi 389  
Hay, William, xiv Add. 5  
*Hay Now the Day dawis*, ix. 404  
Haydn, Joseph, xi. 257  
Haydocke, Richard (fl 1605), iv. 510  
Haydon, Benjamin Robert (1786-1846), xii 87, 89, 190, 191, 448, 476, xiv. 576, *Autobiography*, xiv. 172, 173, *Lectures on Painting and Design*, xiv. 172  
Hayes, Edward, xiv. 631  
Hayes, lord (fl 1607), iv. 165, 167  
Hayes Barton, Budleigh, iv. 59  
Hayley, William (1745-1820), xi. 101, 190, 195 ff., 199, 216, 444, 446, 447, 470, 471, 502, *Triumph of Temper*, xi. 195  
Hayman, Henry (1823-1904), xii. 530  
Hayman, Robert (d. 1631?), iv. 571, 590  
Haymo, i. 130  
Haynie, Henry, xiv. 591  
Hayward, Abraham (1801-1884), x. 528, 539; xi. 381, 435, xii. 450; xiv. 219, 548, 576, 577; *Art of Dining, The*, xiv. 152; *Faust* (trans.), xiv. 152, *More about Junius*, x. 461, 462; xiv. 153  
Hayward, Frank Herbert, xiv 537  
Hayward, Sir John (1564?-1627), iii. 362, 380, 384, 385, 598, iv. 347, 580  
*Henry IV*, iii. 385  
*Lives of the Three Normans, Kings of England*, iii. 384  
*The Beginning of the Reigne of Queene Elizabeth*, iii. 384  
*The Life and Reigne of King Edward the Sxt*, iii. 384  
Hayward, W., translator, vi. 538  
Haywood, Mrs Eliza (1693?-1756), ix. 20, 23, also see Add.  
Haywood, Ralph, iv. 185  
Hazard-Wilding plot, in *The Gamester*, vi. 228  
Hazlitt, John, brother of W. Hazlitt, xii. 183  
Hazlitt, Margaret, sister of W. Hazlitt, xii. 183

Hazlitt, Mrs (formerly Mrs Bridgewater),  
 XII. 184  
 Hazlitt, Sarah (born Stoddart), XII. 184,  
 208  
 Hazlitt, William (1778-1830), III. 290, IV.  
 152, V. 248, 263, 282, VI. 60, 313, VII.  
 118, IX. 78, 97, 500, X. 48, 132, XI. 110,  
 125, 132, 142, 167, 176, 186, 190, 314,  
 818, 434, 436, 437, 453, 461, 467, 484,  
 492, 506; XII. 85, 87, 114, 118, 130, 176,  
 184 ff. (main entry), 208, 212, 220, 224,  
 243, 248, 420, 451, 454, 473 ff., 481,  
 486, 487; XIII. 165, 286 ff., 345, 478,  
 566, 567; XIV. 152, 188, 218, 253  
*Cant and Hypocrisy*, XII. 196  
*Conversations of James Northcote*, XII.  
 192  
*Disagreeable People, On*, XII. 192  
*Essay on the Principles of Human*  
*Action*, XII. 185  
*Familiar Style, On*, XII. 192  
*Fear of Death, On the*, XII. 192  
*Feeling of Immortality in Youth, The*,  
 XII. 192, 194  
*Fight, The*, XII. 192, 193  
*Genius and Common Sense*, XII.  
 196  
*Going a Journey, On*, XII. 192, 195  
*Lectures on the Dramatic Literature of*  
*the Age of Elizabeth*, VII. 210  
*Lectures on the [English] Comic Writers*,  
 VIII. 184; X. 48  
*Letter to William Gifford*, XII. 194  
*Libet Amoris*, XII. 185  
*My First Acquaintance with Poets*, XII.  
 184, 192, 195  
*Past and Future*, XII. 196  
*Patronage and Puffing*, XII. 196  
*Persons One Would Wish to have Seen*,  
 OF, XII. 192  
*Reading New Books, On*, XII. 192  
*Reading Old Books, On*, XII. 192  
*Review of the English Stage, A*, XII.  
 188  
*Sick Chamber, The*, XII. 192  
*Spirit of the Age, The*, XI. 167; XII.  
 187  
*Taste, On*, XII. 192  
*Thought and Action*, XII. 196  
*Wit and Humour*, XII. 196  
*Writing and Speaking*, XII. 196  
 Hazlitt, William, unitarian minister, father  
 of above, XII. 182  
 Hazlitt, William Carew (1834-1913), XII.  
 476, 481, 569; *Remains of the Early*  
*Popular Poetry of England*, II. 561  
 Hazlitts, the, XII. 212  
 Head, Barclay Vincent (1844-1914), XII.  
 544  
 Head, Sir Francis Bond (1793-1875), XIV.  
 276, 610  
 Head, G. O. A., Disraeli's, XIII. 389  
 Head, Richard (1637?-1686?), VII. 574,  
 IX. 549  
 Hedda, or Hedda, I. 85  
 Headlam, Walter George (1866-1908),

Headlam, Walter George  
 XII. 530, 531, also see Add.; *A Book of*  
*Greek Verse*, XII. 370  
 Headley, Henry (1765-1788), X. 510  
 Headpiece, Sir Francis, in Vanbrugh's  
*Journey to London*, VIII. 184  
 Headrigg, Cuddie, in Scott's *Old Mortality*,  
 XII. 27  
 Headrigg, Mause, in Scott's *Old Mortality*,  
 XII. 27  
 Headstrong, Jonathan, VIII. 138  
 Healey, John (d. 1610), III. 554; IV. 450,  
 500, 506, 591; VII. 540, 546  
 Healfdene, in *Beowulf*, I. 24, 28, 34, 35  
 Health, in *The Pride of Life*, V. 58  
 Heardred, in *Beowulf*, I. 26  
 Hearn, Lafcadio (1850-1904), XIV. 152,  
 577, also see Add. 3  
*Glimpses of Unfamiliar Japan*, XIV. 182  
*Japan: an Attempt at Interpretation*,  
 XIV. 182  
*Karma*, XIV. 182  
*Two Years in the French West Indies*,  
 XIV. 182  
 Hearne, Thomas (1678-1735), I. 158;  
 VIII. 274, 521; IX. 63, 187, 191, 383,  
 390, 391 (main entry), 438, 461, 516,  
 585 ff., 593; X. 249, 402, 403, *Ductor*  
*Historicus*, IX. 390; *Reliquiae Bodle-*  
*anae*, IX. 390, 626  
*Hearniana, Bibliotheca*, XII. 563  
 Heart, king, in *King Hart*, II. 298  
 Heartfree, in Congreve's *Old Bachelor*,  
 VIII. 167  
 Heartfree, in Fielding's *Jonathan Wild*,  
 X. 30  
 Hearwell, in *Piers the Plowman*, II. 22  
 Heath, Benjamin (1704-1766), V. 305; IX.  
 526; XII. 405; XIV. 431; *A Reversal of*  
*Shakespeare's Text*, IX. 162, 163  
 Heath, Charles (1785-1848), XIV. 248  
 Heath, Douglas Denon, IV. 323  
 Heath, John (fl. 1615), IV. 589; VII. 544  
 Heath, Robert (fl. 1650), *Clarastella*, VII.  
 100, 468  
 Heathcliff, in Emily Brontë's *Wuthering*  
*Heights*, XIII. 456, 457  
 Heathbeardan, the, in *Beowulf*, I. 26, 28  
 Heaviness, in *The Golden Targe*, II. 288  
 Heavitree, Exeter, III. 460  
 Heavysege, Charles (1816-1876), XIV. 388,  
 640; *Saul*, XIV. 396  
 Hebbel, Christian Friedrich, V. 338  
 Heber, Reginald (1783-1826), XII. 405, 406,  
 459, 512; XIV. 634; *If thou wert by my*  
*side, my love*, XII. 152; *Morte d'Arthur*,  
 XII. 152; *Narrative of a Journey*, XIV.  
 372  
 Heber, Richard (1773-1833), XII. 6, 405,  
 406, 418, 569  
 Heberden, William (1710-1801), XI. 369  
 'Hebraism and Hellenism,' XIII. 113  
 Hebraists, XII. 290, 378  
 Hebrew, knowledge of, in Elizabethan  
 days, V. 404  
 Hebrew, study of, II. 420

Hebrew language and literature, vii. 60, 359ff, 378, 386, 394, 401, 547, 548, viii. 85, 127, 320, 328, 351, 370, 416, ix. 378, 426, 427, 430, 439, 450, 610, x. 259, 268; xi. 200, 393, xii. 378, 379, 401, xiv. 453, 512

Hebrew poetry, ii. 462

Hebrew professor at Cambridge, ix. 375

Hebrew prophets, xi. 35, xiii. 41

Hebrews, the, iv. 30 ff.

Hebrides, the, ix. 612; xi. 317; xiii. 480

Hebron, in *Absalom and Achitophel*, viii. 42

Hecate, in *Macbeth*, vi. 86

Hecate, in *The Witch of Edmonton*, vi. 86

Hecht, G., xiii. 521

Hecht, Hans, ix. 402, *Songs from David Herd's Manuscript*, ix. 418

Heckmondwike academy, x. 435

Hector, in Dryden's *Troilus and Cressida*, viii. 32

Hector, in *Iliad*, viii. 55

Hector, in *The Birth of Merlin*, v. 279

Hector, Edmund (fl. 1732), x. 180

'Hector of Sarum' (Burnet), ix. 244

Hedderwick, J., xiii. 555

Hedelin, François abbé d'Aubignac, vii. 419, 562

Hedon, in *Cynthia's Revels*, vi. 46, 47, 51

Hedwig, i. 254

Hedworth, Henry, x. 426

Heenan, John C., pugilist, xiv. 201

Heep, Uriah, in *David Copperfield*, xiii. 363, xiv. 487

Hegel, Georg Wilhelm Friedrich, v. 339, 367, 573; xi. 133, 154; xiv. 1, 9, 10, 12, 17, 44 ff., 51 ff., 536, 538, 540, *Encyclopaedia*, xiv. 49

Hegelian philosophy, xi. 63

Héger, Constantin, xiii. 449, 450

Heichen, Paul, xiii. 585

Heidegger, Gotthard, xiv. 235

Heidegger, John James (1659-1749), ix. 527

Heidelberg, iv. 183

Heidelberg, Mrs, in Colman's *Clandestine Marriage*, x. 101

Heimskringla, the, xiii. 142

Heine, Heinrich, xi. 340; xii. 186, 438; xiii. 10, 110, 111, 121, 606

Heinse, Johann J. W., xi. 335

Heinsius, Daniel, vi. 10, vii. 296, 348

Heinsius, N., vii. 348

Helen, in *Dr Faustus*, v. 174

Helen, in Goethe's *Faust*, xii. 38

Helen, in Shelley's *Rosalind and Helen*, xii. 69

Helen, in Tennyson's *Helen's Tower*, xiii. 197

*Helen of Kirkconnel*, ix. 406

Helen of Troy, vii. 115

Helena, in *A Midsummer-Night's Dream*, v. 203, 303

Helena, St, finder of the Cross, i. 61, 147, 148

Helfta, in Saxony, convent, i. 254

*Helgakviða Hiorvarðssonar*, Old Norse poem, i. 24

*Helgakviða Hundingsbana II*, Old Norse poem, i. 24

Helgi, son of Halfdan, i. 28

*Helvand*, i. 51, 52

Helas of Jerusalem, i. 150

*Helas, Knight of the Swan, The History of*, ii. 369, 546

Helicon, vi. 349; viii. 228

Hélie de Barron, i. 304

Helmand de Froimont, *Vers de la Mort*, ii. 161, 164

Heliodorus, iii. 400; ix. 588; *Aethiopian History*, iv. 3, 21, 500

Hell, xi. 208

*Hell, Eleven Pains of*, i. 252, 510

Hellena, in *A Challenge for Beauty*, vi. 117

Hellenic studies, society for the promotion of, xii. 377

Hellenism, xii. 38, 44; xiii. 28, 40, 113, 138

Hellfire club, x. 441

Hello, Ernest, v. 233, 235

Hellowes, Edward (fl. 1574-1600), iv. 509, 510, 523

Helm, William Henry, xiii. 596

Helmgsil, i. 96

Helmholtz, Hermann von, xiv. 298

Heloise, ix. 527, 589

Helps, Sir Arthur (1813-1875), xiv. 108, 560, 577, also see Add. 3

*Brevia*, xiv. 180

*Friends in Council*, xiv. 180

*Realmah*, xiv. 180

*The Spanish Conquest of the New World*, xiv. 108

Helston, vii. 97

Helston school, Cornwall, xiii. 393

Helstone, Caroline, in Charlotte Brontë's *Shirley*, xiii. 453, 454

Helstonleigh, Mrs Henry Wood's, xiii. 478

Helvétius, Claude Adrien, ix. 448; xi. 78; xii. 185, 475; xiv. 8, 9; *De l'Esprit*, xi. 70

Hemans, Felicia Dorothea (1793-1835), xi. 486; xii. 136, 138, 139, 142, 459, 460, xiii. 166, 195, 197; xiv. 343

*Better Land, The*, xii. 139

*Casabianca*, xii. 138, 139

*England's Dead*, xii. 139

*They grew in beauty side by side*, xii. 139

Heming, or Hemminge, or Heminge, John (d. 1630), v. 191; vi. 279, 310, 404

Hemingburgh. See Walter of Hemmingford, Walter de (fl. 1300), ix. 586

Hemming (fl. 1096), ix. 586

Hempstead, iv. 469

Henbury, Gloucestershire, x. 125

Henchman, Humfrey (1592-1675), bishop of London, viii. 345

Henderson, Alexander (1583?-1646), ix. 596

Henderson, Andrew (fl. 1734-1775), ix. 516, 517; x. 530, also see Add.



# HENDERSON

- Henderson, Archibald, xiii 567, 624  
Henderson, John (1747-1785), xi. 445, 498  
Henderson, May J S, xiii 624  
Henderson, Thomas Finlayson, ii 469, xi 484, 490, xii. 414, 494  
Hendley, William (1691?-1724), ix 623  
Hendon, ix. 174, x. 241  
Hendred, Dane William, prior of Leominster, ii 372  
*Hendyng, Proverbs of*, i 243, 405, 530  
Hengest, in *Finnsburh*, i 34, 35 *See, also*, i 115, 273  
Hengham, Ralph de (d. 1311), viii 522, 527  
Hengo, in Fletcher's *Bonduca*, vi 145, viii 35  
Henley, John (1692-1756), x 24  
Henley, Samuel (1740-1815), x. 477; xi 320, 322  
Henley, W E (1849-1903), x 473, xi 178, 482, 484, xii 185, 197, 250, 426, xiii. 216, 219, 231, 235, 237 ff (main entry), 528, 552, 555, 576, 624; xiv. 219, 577, 593  
*Beau Austin* (with R. L. Stevenson), xiv 179  
*Bric-à-Brac*, xiii. 237  
*Echoes*, xiii. 238  
*Essay in The Century Burns*, xiv. 163  
*Hawthorn and Lavender*, xiii 238  
*Hospital Verses*, xiii 237  
*I loved you once in Old Japan*, xiii. 237  
*In Hospital*, xiii. 238  
*In the year that's come and gone*, xiii 238  
*London Voluntaries*, xiii 238  
*Love, his flying feather*, xiii. 238  
*Lyra Heroica*, xiii 217  
*Out of the Night that covers me*, xiii. 238  
*Pro rege nostro*, xiii 238  
*Rhymes and Rhythms*, xiii 238  
*Song of the Sword, The*, xiii 238  
*Views and Reviews*, xiv 162  
*What is to come?* xiii. 237  
Henley, Walter of, iv. 613  
Henley-in-Arden, x 123, 125, 307  
Henman, Charles, xii. 559  
Hennell, Charles Christian (1809-1850), xii. 512, *Origin of Christianity, The*, xiii 424  
Hennell, Mrs Charles, xiii. 425  
Hennell, Sara, *Thoughts in Aid of Faith*, xiii 424  
Henneman, iv. 139  
Henning, Archibald S, xiv. 260  
Henning, F. W. J., xiv. 598  
Henri II, king of France, iii 176  
Henri III, king of France, iii 496; iv. 297, 430  
Henri IV (Henry of Navarre), king of France, iii. 277; iv. 164, 294, 297, 358, v 379; vii. 215, 217, viii. 424  
Henrietta, duchess of Orleans (1644-1670), daughter of Charles I, vii. 279; viii. 281, 302  
Henrietta, queen, in Shelley's *Charles I*, xii. 84

# HENRY

- Henrietta Maria (1609-1669), queen of Charles I, v. 388, vi 95, 168, 169, 222, 266, 269, 270, 294, 366 ff, 455, vii 15, 40, 61, 69, 215, 222, 248, 494, 495, 505, viii. 204, 298, 337, 410, 424, x. 553, xiv. 102  
Henriot, in Lytton's *Zanoni*, xiii 467  
Henrique, Don, in *The Spanish Curate*, vi. 157  
Henry I, king of England, i 168, 171, 174, 180, 247, 285, 310, 375, ii. 389, 476, iii 418, v 356, viii 355, xiv. 80  
Henry II, king of England, i. 173, 174, 186, 190 ff, 195, 200, 206, 208, 210, 212, 219, 220, 225, 265, 270, 286, 293, 303, 342, 376, 445, 499, ii 388, 565, iv. 209, vii. 234, viii. 356, 357, ix 586, x. 129, 330, 557, xiv 80, *Gesta Regis Henrici Secundi*, i 501  
Henry II, in *Looke about you*, v 356, 357  
Henry III, king of England, i 200, 204, 215, 258, 265, 376, 412, ii. 390, vi. 38, vii 438, x 325; xi. 333  
Henry IV, king of England, i 359, ii. 42, 80, 158, 159, 176, 177, 236, 247, 324, 327, 345, 478, iii. 359, 360, v. 44, 378  
Henry V, king of England, ii 46, 235, 327, 345, iv 343, v. 415, vi. 315, ix. 586, x 343  
Henry VI, king of England, ii 239, 337, 339, 403, 405 ff, iii. 381, iv 221, 280, 489; v. 10, 378, vii. 281, 370, x. 330  
Henry VII, king of England, ii 254, 255, 258, 260, 359, 369, 374, 383, 425, iii. 6, 8, 15, 18, 74, 76, 79, 109, 171, 197, 359, 370, iv. 258 ff; v 31, 55, vi 276, 315, 374; vii 231, 236, x. 320, 321, xiv 58, 91  
Henry VIII, king of England, ii. 185, 255, 369, 383, 402, 406, 425, 440, 442, iii 6, 8, 15 ff., 25, 29, 33, 35, 36, 40, 44, 46 ff, 51, 56, 64, 69, 74, 75, 77, 79, 87, 106, 108, 109, 124, 125, 180, 187, 188, 189, 194, 204, 206, 212, 359, 360, 364, 374, 378, 419, 458, 475, 543, 544; iv. 73, 77, 84, 127, 132, 225, 261, 336, 343, 456, 462, 467; v 11, 55, 60, 62 ff, 101 ff, 114, 122, 139, 277, 418, vi 104, 271, 288, 301, 315, 375, 376, 378, vii. 68, 117, 142, 219, 231, 377, 382, 498, viii. 142; ix. 220, 235, 397, x. 207, 328, xiv. 57, 65, 90, 92, 94, 363  
Henry VIII, in *When you see me, etc*, v. 371  
Henry VIII, *Book of Payments*, v. 101  
Henry VIII, *Household Book of*, vi 319  
Henry VIII, *Letters and Papers of*, ii 447  
Henry, Alexander (1739-1824), xiv 641; *Travels and Adventures*, xiv. 397  
Henry, Aurelia, vi 24  
Henry, D, xii 471  
Henry, duke of Gloucester (1639-1660), vii. 66, 435; viii 289  
Henry, Frederick, prince of Wales (1594-1612), iv 67, 68, 79, 104, 105, 156, 165, 175, 178, 181, 216, 247, 302, 304, 418,

## HENRY

- Henry, Frederick  
490, 492, vi 34, 35, 42, 209, 281, 357,  
359, 383, 389, 393, 395, 398; viii. 415,  
x 553
- Henry, James (1798-1876), *Aeneidea*, xii.  
375
- Henry, Robert (1718-1790), *History of  
England*, x 328, 556, 559, xi. 361
- Henry, William Charles, xiv. 615, 660
- Henry (Benedictine monk), iv. 476
- Henry de Bracton *See* Bracton
- Henry of Ghent (d. 1293), *Questones*, ii.  
414
- Henry of Huntingdon (1084?-1155), i.  
176, 177, 179, 184 ff., 188, 191, 193,  
212, 242, 286, 291, 375, 501, 505, 513,  
ii 454
- Henry of Saltrey (*fl* 1150), i 212, 505, 527
- Henry of Susa (d 1271), cardinal of Ostia,  
commentary of, ii 412
- Henry the Fifth, The Famous Victories of*,  
v 92, 172, 210, 246, 443
- Henry's (King) Mirth or Freemen's Songs*,  
iii. 94
- Henryson, Robert (1425?-1500?), ii 105,  
106, 132, 233, 272, 278-284 (main  
entry), 287, 289, 299, 533 ff., iii. 95,  
195, 550; iv. 471; xi. 224
- Age*, ii 283
- Bludy Serk, The*, ii 283
- Death*, ii. 283
- Hasty Credence*, ii 283
- Morall Fabillis of Esope*, ii 278 ff., 299;  
ix 401
- Orpheus and Eurydice*, ii 281, 296
- Prayer for the Pest*, A, ii. 283
- Robene and Makyne*, ii 279, 283; xi. 237
- Sum Practysis of Medecyne*, ii 283, 306
- Testament of Cresseid*, i. 185, 188, 274,  
279, 281, 287, 300, 303
- Uponlandis Mous and the Burges Mous*,  
*The*, ii 280
- Want of Wise Men*, ii. 283
- Hensel, P., xiii 523
- Henshaw, Thomas (1618-1700), vii 409,  
viii 281
- Henslow, John Stevens (1796-1861), xiv.  
320, 618
- Henslowe, Francis (*fl* 1593-1595), vi 312
- Henslowe, Philip (d 1616), v 39, 152,  
153, 161, 163, 177, 178, 180, 181, 264,  
281, 286, 344 ff., 352, 355, 358 ff., 364,  
365, 367 ff., 426, 521, vi 3, 4, 7, 14,  
18, 36, 37, 46, 51, 58, 60, 61, 94, 111,  
160, 165, 191, 202, 236, 238, 243, 277,  
281, 285 ff., 291, 294, 300, 303, 305,  
309, 313, 327, 446, 464, 508, viii. 140,  
142
- Hentzner, Paul, v. 397, 406, 411, 422, 529;  
*A Journey into England*, x 277
- Heoden (Heðinn), in *Deor*, i 40, 41
- Heodeningas, the, in *Deor*, i. 40
- Heorogar, in *Beowulf*, i 28
- Heorot, Hrothgaishall, in *Beowulf*, i. 24
- Heoroweard, in *Beowulf*, i. 28
- Heorrenda, minstrel, in *Deor*, i. 40

## HERBERT

- Hepburn, George (*fl*. 1695), ix 612
- Hepburn, John (d 1522), ii. 418, 419
- Hepburn, Patrick (d. 1508), 1st earl of  
Bothwell, ii. 286
- Hephaestion, *Manual of Greek Metre*, xii.  
364
- Hepple, Norman, xi 453
- Her Trippa, in Rabelais's *Pantagruel*, viii.  
75
- Heracitus, iv 34, viii 442; xiii 215
- Heracitus' Dream*, vii 433
- Heracitus, riddles of*, iii 555
- Herald, the, in *Horestes*, v. 72
- Heraldes, Debate Betwene the*, iv. 340
- Heraldry, writers on, iv 615
- Heraud, John Abraham (1799-1887), xii.  
141, 460, 472; xiii 572
- 'Heraudee, Jawbrahm,' xii. 141
- Herball, Grete*, iv 428
- Herbals, iv 613, 614
- Herbarium*, Old English, i. 150
- Herbarum, De virtutibus*, ii. 413
- Herbert, prosodist, xiii 268
- Herbert, Arthur, earl of Torrington (1647-  
1716), ix 540
- Herbert, Auberon E. W. M. (1838-1906),  
xiv 530
- Herbert, Charles, lord, vi 163
- Herbert, Edward, 1st baron Herbert of  
Cherbury (1583-1648), iv 336, 337,  
577; vii 18, 31, 33, 252, 313, 314, 320,  
468, 501, viii. 402, 403, 406; ix 322;  
xiii 36
- Appendix ad Sacerdotes*, iv 336
- Autobiography*, vii 232, 233
- De Causis Errorum*, iv 336
- De Religione Gentilium*, iv. 336
- De Religione Laici*, iv. 336, viii 47
- De Veritate*, iv. 336
- Dialogue between a Tutor and his Pupil*,  
iv. 337
- Life of*, x. 277
- Life and Reign of King Henry the Eighth*,  
vii 229, 232, 234
- Herbert, Sir Edward (1591?-1657), iv. 304
- Herbert, Edward, earl of Powis (1785-  
1848), xiv. 636
- Herbert, George (1593-1633), i. 257, iv  
143, 233, 275, 336; vii 17, 30 ff. (main  
entry), 48, 51, 54, 175, 185, 286, 456 ff.,  
481, 520, *also see* Add., viii. 261, 342;  
x 408, 417, xi. 88, xiii 189
- Aaron, vii 34
- Antiphon*, vii 37
- Avatrice*, vii. 35
- Church, The*, vii. 37
- Church Porch, The*, vii 37
- Collar, The*, vii 35, 37
- Dawning, The*, vii. 36
- Decay*, vii. 35
- Easter Song*, xiii. 155
- Heaven*, vii. 35
- Home*, vii. 35
- Hygasticon*, vii 37
- Jordan*, vii. 35
- Justice*, vii 35

- Herbert, George  
*Man*, vii 36  
*Odour, The*, vii 36  
*Outlandish Proverbs*, vii. 37  
*Parentage*, vii 31  
*Prayer*, vii. 35  
*Priest to the Temple, A*, vii. 30, 177, 178  
*Providence*, vii. 36  
*Pulley, The*, vii 35  
*Quip, The*, vii. 34  
*Temple, The*, ii 258; iv 250; vii. 30, 31, 33, 34, 37, 46, 51  
*Throw away thy rod*, vii 37  
*'Shaped' verses*, vii. 35
- Herbert, George Robert Charles, 13th earl of Pembroke (1850-1895), xiv 612
- Herbert, Henry, 2nd earl of Pembroke (1534?-1601), iii. 211; iv. 304
- Herbert, Sir Henry (1595-1673), iv. 437; vi 116, 167, 227, 276; viii 135
- Herbert, Henry Howard Molyneux, 4th earl of Carnarvon (1831-1890), x. 293
- Herbert, Lucy, vii. 52
- Herbert, Mrs Magdalen, afterwards lady Danvers (b. 1565), iv. 226, 233, 240, 242, 275; vii. 31
- Herbert, Mary, countess of Pembroke (1561-1621), iii. 273, 290; iv. 135, 143, 153, 156, 198, 446, 496, 512; v 70, 177, 372, 522; vi. 10; *Antonie*, iv. 154, *Dialogue between two shepherds*, iv. 143
- Herbert, Matthew, vii. 43
- Herbert, Sir Percy, vii. 573
- Herbert, Philip, earl of Montgomery and 4th earl of Pembroke (1584-1650), v 386, vi. 162, 163, 169; vii. 5, 33, 507, 571
- Herbert, Philip, 5th earl of Pembroke (1619-1669), vii 69
- Herbert, Sidney, lord Herbert of Lea (1810-1861), xiv. 144, 567
- Herbert, Thomas (*fl* 1642), iv. 445
- Herbert, Sir Thomas (1606-1682), vii. 507
- Herbert, Thomas Martin (1835-1877), xiv 531
- Herbert, William, 3rd earl of Pembroke (1580-1630), iv. 143, 153, 239, 446, 493; v. 196, 252, 386; vi. 162, 163, 169, 170; vii 249; viii. 431
- Herbert, William (1718-1795), ix. 581; xii. 567, 569
- Herbert, William (1778-1847), xiv. 329, 618
- Herbert family, the, iv. 181; v. 412; vi. 160
- Herbert of Bosham (*fl* 1162-1186), i 500
- Herbert's *Typographical Antiquities*, ii. 363
- Herbes, A Booke of the properties of*, iv. 453
- Herbier, Grand*, iv. 428
- Herculaneum, xii. 377, 455
- Hercules, viii. 77; ix 153, xiii. 89
- Hercules, in *Confessio Amantis*, ii 170
- Hercules, in *Dialogues of the Dead*, xi. 389
- Hercules, in *Pleasure Reconciled*, vi. 406, 407
- Hercules, in *Saturnalia*, vi. 360
- Hercules, in *The Masque of Christmas*, vi. 405
- Hercules, captain, in *The Champion*, x. 26
- Hercules, duke, in *Parastaster*, vi 55
- 'Hercules,' ship, xii 42
- Herd, David (1732-1810), ii. 464, ix 402, 404 ff, 417, 418, 618, x. 545; *Ancient and Modern Scottish Songs*, xi. 225, 240
- Herd ms, xi 253, 259
- Herder, Johann Gottfried von, v. 323, 331, 338; x. 262
- Here awa there awa*, ix 418
- Here Prophecy*, i 242, 511
- Herebald, in *Beowulf*, i. 27
- Hereford, ii 69, iii 31; iv. 151, 218, 481; vi. 247; vii. 48, 501; ix. 589, xii. 317, xiv 462
- Hereford, Henry of. See Henry V
- Hereford, Nicholas (*fl* 1390), ii. 69, 72, 83
- Herefordshire, ii. 247; xi. 474; xii. 556; xiii 78
- Heremod, in *Beowulf*, i. 25, 29
- Heresye's Testament*, iii. 549
- Hereward the Wake (*fl* 1070-1071), i. 123, 319, 406, 530; ii. 453, 486, 568; v 29; ix. 384
- Hereward the Wake, Kingsley's, xiii. 406
- Herford, Charles Harold, vi. 19; xi 453; xii 476, 572; xiii. 58, 62, 68, 88, 531, 536
- Herford, John (*fl* 1534), iv 466
- Hergest* See *Red Book of*
- Heriot, George (1766-1844), xiv 641; *History of Canada*, xiv. 397, *Travels through the Canadas*, xiv 397
- Heriarius, in *Waltharius*, i 35
- Herkomer, Sir Hubert von, xii 367
- Herman, Guillaume, v. 23
- Herman, Henry (1832-1894), xiii. 577
- Herman, Hugo, *Pra Desideria*, vii. 54
- Herman of Wied, archbishop of Cologne, iii. 35
- Hermann, Johann Gottfried Jakob, xii. 361
- Hermegild, in *D'Avenant's Gondibert*, vii. 81
- Hermenegild, St, i. 116 ..
- Hermes, iv. 51
- Hermes, Johann Timotheus, *Geschichte der Miss Fanny Wilkes*, x. 20
- Hermes, Trismegistus, vii. 546
- Herminia, in *Orlando Furioso*, iii 261
- Hermione, in *Horestes*, v. 73
- Hermione, in *The Winter's Tale*, v. 190, 213, 231
- Hermogenes, iii 477
- Hermesprong, Bage's, xi. 327
- Herne, Hierome, vi. 392, 394
- Hernishowe, in *Trevisa*, ii. 89
- Hero, in *Much Ado about Nothing*, v. 215
- Hero and Leander (Nashe's burlesque), iv. 375

Herod, *iii.* 87; *v.* 18, 51, 56, 97, 171; *vi.* 175, 333; *x.* 93  
 Herodas, *Mimes*, *xii.* 378  
 Herodian, *iv.* 500  
 Herodias, *vi.* 333  
 Herodotus, *iii.* 489, 491; *iv.* 5, 7, 501; *ix.* 43, 48; *x.* 152; *xii.* 365, 366, 371, 523, 524, 526, 529; *xiv.* 93  
 Heroic Virtue, in *The Masque of Queens*, *vi.* 394  
*Herocal adventures of the Knight of the Sea*, *iv.* 410  
 Herolt's *Promptuarium*, *iii.* 556  
 Heron, Robert (1764-1807), *x.* 501, 580; *xi.* 484, 517  
*Heron, The Vows of the (leus veus du haïron)*, *ii.* 477  
 Herondas, *xii.* 539  
 Herrenhausen, *ix.* 278  
 Herrera, Antonio de, *ix.* 551  
 Herrick, Nicholas (d 1592), *vii.* 5  
 Herrick, Robert (1591-1674), *ii.* 446; *iv.* 222; *vi.* 1, 12, 31, 242; *vii.* 1, 4, 5-18 (main entry), 19 ff., 26, 27, 92, 205, 453, 454, also see *Add*; *viii.* 3, 261, 263, *xi.* 352, 426; *xii.* 247; *xiii.* 547  
 'Alas! for me, that I have lost,' *vii.* 12  
 'Among the myrtles as I walked,' *vii.* 7  
*Apparition of his Mistress calling him to Elysium, The*, *vii.* 7  
*Canticles to Bacchus*, *vii.* 10  
*Cherry Ripe*, *iv.* 168; *vii.* 9  
*Christian Militant, The*, *vii.* 11  
*Corinna's Going a-Maying*, *vii.* 9, 14  
*Country Life: to his Brother, Mr Tho Herrick, A.*, *vii.* 5, 10, 12, 14  
*Cruel Maid, The*, *vii.* 10  
*Description of a Woman, The*, *vii.* 8  
*Durge of Jephthah's Daughter*, *vii.* 17  
*Farewell to Sack, A.*, *vii.* 6, 8  
*Hesperides*, *vii.* 1, 7 ff., 12, 15, 17, 22  
*His Age*, *vii.* 10, 12  
*His Content in the Country*, *vii.* 7  
*His Creed*, *vii.* 17  
*His Departure Hence*, *vii.* 13  
*His Farewell unto Poetry*, *vii.* 6  
*His Ode for Ben Jonson*, *vii.* 13  
*His Litany to the Holy Spirit*, *vii.* 17  
*His Request to Julia*, *vii.* 12  
*Hock-Cart, The*, *vii.* 14  
*Mad Maid's Song*, *vii.* 9  
*May-pole is up, The*, *vii.* 9  
*Night-Piece to Julia*, *vii.* 11, 15  
*Noble Numbers*, *vii.* 8, 11, 17  
*Nuptial Song on Sir Clipseby Crew, A.*, *vii.* 12  
*Oberon's Diet*, *vii.* 7  
*Ode to Endymion Porter upon his Brother's Death, An*, *vii.* 13  
*Panegyric to Sir Lewis Pemberton*, *vii.* 11  
*Primrose, The*, *vii.* 7  
*Thanksgiving to God for his House, A.*, *vii.* 7, 17  
*Tinker's Song, The*, *vii.* 9

Herrick, Robert  
*To Antihea*, *vii.* 15  
*To Daffodils*, *vii.* 14, 16  
*To his Book*, *vii.* 15  
*To Keep a true Lent*, *vii.* 17  
*To Phyllis to love and live with him*, *vii.* 9, 14  
*To Primroses filled with Morning Dew*, *vii.* 13, 14  
*To the reverend Shade of his religious Father*, *vii.* 11  
*Upon Himself*, *vii.* 15  
*Upon the Death of his Sparrow*, *vii.* 10  
 'When a daffodil I see,' *vii.* 16  
 Herrick, Sir William (1562-1653), *vii.* 5  
 Heries, John, *xi.* 277, *xiii.* 271  
 Herring, Thomas (1693-1757), *iv.* 289; *x.* 409, 570  
 Herringman, Henry, *viii.* 6, 448; *xi.* 353  
 Herrington, Sir Jasper, in *Fanny Burney's Wanderer*, *x.* 72  
 Herriott, Frank I., *Sir William Temple on the Origin and Nature of Government*, *viii.* 440  
 Herry, William, *vii.* 38  
 Herschel, Sir John Frederick William (1792-1871), *xiv.* 285, 318, 531, 613; *Discourse on the Study of Natural Philosophy*, *xiv.* 18  
 Herschel, Sir William (1738-1822), *xiv.* 285, 614  
 Hertford, *iii.* 376  
 Hertford, earl of. See Seymour, Edward  
 Hertford, lady. See Somerset, Frances  
 Hertford, marquis of. See Seymour-Conway, Francis Charles  
 Hertfordshire, *vi.* 33, 221; *vii.* 252; *ix.* 583, 590; *x.* 134, *xi.* 87; *xii.* 200, 201, 202, 222, 556; *xiv.* 86  
 Hertogenbosch, *iii.* 2  
 Hertz, Heinrich Rudolf, *xiv.* 298  
 Hervarar Saga, *i.* 38  
 Hervet, Gentian, *iv.* 505, 614  
 Hervey, Augustus John, 3rd earl of Bristol (1724-1779), *ix.* 281  
 Hervey, Carr (1691-1723), *ix.* 279  
 Hervey, James (1714-1758), *ix.* 556; *x.* 413 ff., 417  
*Contemplations*, *x.* 413  
*Meditations*, *x.* 139, 413; *xi.* 359  
*Reflections*, *x.* 413  
*Theron and Aspasia*, *x.* 413  
 Hervey, John, 1st earl of Bristol (1665-1751), *ix.* 279, 546  
 Hervey, John, lord (1696-1743), *ix.* 95, 279 ff., 497, 547  
*Letters from a nobleman*, *ix.* 95, 280  
*Memoirs*, *ix.* 279 ff.  
*Miscellaneous Thoughts*, *ix.* 281  
*Three Speeches*, *ix.* 281  
 Hervey, Mary, lady (1700-1768), *ix.* 95, 278, 280, *x.* 281  
 Hervey, Sir Thomas (1698-1775), *ix.* 279, 546; *xi.* 438  
 Hervies, the, *ix.* 277, 280  
 Hervier, Paul Louis, *xiii.* 585

- Hervor, x 252, 253  
Hesiod, i 85, iii 487; iv 501; ix. 247, 577, 578; xii 368, 529, 535  
Hesketh, Harriet, lady (born Cowper) (1733-1807), xi. 87, 98 ff., 102, 445, 448  
Hesperus, x 154  
Hesse-Cassel, x 521  
Hester, in Mrs Inchbald's *To Marry or not to Marry*, xi. 309  
Hesternut, in Mandeville, ii 96  
Hesychius, ix. 370  
Hétel (Heðinn), in *Kudrun*, i 41  
Hetherington, Henry (1792-1849), xiv. 592  
Heðinn, i 40  
Heton, Northumberland, ii 148  
Hettner, H, i vi  
Hetware (Chattuaru), in *Beowulf*, i 27, 29  
Heurodys, in *Sir Orfeo*, i 346  
Hew, Sir, of Eglintoun (c. 1376), ii. 118, 134, 135, 141, 510  
Hewer, William, viii 293  
Hewes, John, iv 195, 213, 215  
Hewett, Mrs, ix 277  
Hewitt, Bob, in Gissing's *The Nether World*, xiii. 509  
Hewlett, Esther, xi. 425, 530  
Hewlett, Henry Gray, xiv 575  
Hewlett, Maurice (1861-1923), xiii see Add. 1  
Hewson, the shoemaker, in the *Mercuries*, vii 404  
Hewson, John (d. 1662), viii 138  
Hexham, Henry (1585?-1650?), vii 510  
Hey, boys, *Up we go!* viii 109  
Heydon, Sir Christopher (d 1623), iv 605; vii 566, *A Defense of Judicial Astrologie*, vii 428  
Heydon, John (fl. 1667), vii 430, 568  
Heylyn, Peter (1600-1662), iii 543; iv. 521, vii 279 ff., 483, 501 ff., 537, 576  
*Aerius Redivivus*, vii 236  
*Cosmography*, vii 236  
*Cyprianus Anglicus*, vii 236  
*Ecclesia Restaurata*, vii 236  
*Examen Criticum*, vii 236  
*Geography*, vii 236  
*Mercurius Aulicus*, vii. 236  
*Microcosmus - a little Description of the Great World* (later edition *Cosmographie*), iv. 104  
Heyne, Christian Gottlob, xii 537; xiii 519  
Heyse, Paul, v. 337  
Heywood, Elizabeth (daughter of John Heywood), iv. 227  
Heywood, Elizaëus (1530-1578), v. 101  
Heywood, Jasper (1535-1598), iii. 213, 224; iv. 504; v. 100, 439  
Heywood, John (1497?-1580?), ii 307, 372; iii 140, 201, 318, iv. 227, 382, 588; v 28, 100 ff., 448 ff., 453, 454, and see Add. 2  
*Four P. P.*, *The*, v. 103, 107, 109  
*Johan the husbände Johan Tyb his wyfe*

- Heywood, John  
*and Syr Jhân the priest*, v. 103, 108, 110, 125  
*Pardoner and the frere, The*, v. 103, 108, 109, 122  
*Play of Love, A*, v 103 ff.  
*Proverbs*, v. 118  
*Wether, The*, v. 103 ff., 109  
*Witty and Wulless*, v 103 ff., 111  
Heywood, Oliver (1630-1702), xi. 532  
Heywood, Samuel (1753-1828), xiv 547  
Heywood, Thomas (d 1650?), ii 230; iv 5, 134, 496, 502, 504, 523; v. 163, 178, 248, 251, 272, 284, 289, 294, 347, 402, 412, 414, 416; vi 92-120 (main entry), 191, 229, 246, 427, 439, 460, 483 ff., 499, 543, and see Add. 2; viii. 193; xi. 316; xii 211  
*Actor's Vindication, The*, vi. 94, 460  
*Ambrosius Merlin, Life of*, vi. 101  
*Apology for Actors, An*, vi 94, 96, 97, 271, 452, 460, 516, 551  
*Blind eats many a fly, The*, vi 111  
*Bold Beachams, The*, vi 102  
*Brazen Age, The*, vi 105  
*Captives, or The Lost Recovered, The*, vi 116  
*Challenge for Beautie, A*, vi 93, 117  
*Christmas comes but once a year*, vi 111  
*Edward IV*, vi 95, 101, 102  
*England's Elizabeth*, v. 381; vi 98, 103  
*English Traveller, The*, v 391; vi 92, 96, 106, 111, 115; viii 195  
*Fair Maid of The West, The*, vi. 97, 111, 115  
*Fayre Mayde of the Exchange, The*, vi. 95, 98, 113  
*Fortune by Land and Sea*, vi. 78, 117  
*Four Ages, The*, vi 105  
*Foure Prentises of London, The, With the Conquest of Jerusalem*, vi 95, 101, 102  
*General History of Women, The*, vi. 98, 116, 156  
*Godfrey of Bulloigne*, vi. 101  
*Golden Age, The*, vi. 105, 111  
*Hercules*, vi 105  
*Hierarchy of the Blessed Angels*, vi 98, 99  
*If you know not me, You know no bodie: Or, The troubles of Queene Elizabeth*, v. 381, 382, 384, 395, 407; vi 95, 97, 103, 111, 338; viii 142  
*Iron Age, The*, vi 96, 105  
*Jew of Malta, The*, Heywood work in, vi 116  
*Joan and my Lady*, vi 111  
*Late Lancashire Witches, The*, vi. 118  
*Lives of all the Poets*, vi 98  
*Loves Maistrresse*, vi 95, 117  
*Marshal Osric*, vi 114  
*Mayden-Head well lost, A*, vi 96, 116  
*Nine Most Worthy Women of the World*, vi 104  
*Pleasant Dialogues and Drammas*, vi. 98 ff.

Heywood, Thomas

*Porta Pietatis*, vi 100

*Rape of Lucrece*, *The*, v 408, vi 21, 114  
*Royall King, The, and the Loyall Subject*, vi 92, 95, 111, 114, 115, 156

*Silver Age, The*, vi 105, 106

*Sovereign of the Seas, The*, pamphlet on, vi 95

*Troicus Britannicus, or Great Britain's Troy*, vi. 98

*Wise-woman of Hogsdon, The*, vi 94, 106, 111, 112

*Woman Kilde with Kindnesse*, A, v 282, vi 96, 105 ff., 110, 112, 114, x. 82

Hezekiah, English verse play on, vi 338

Hezekiah, in *Ezechias*, vi. 336

Hiarrandi, father of Heðinn, i 40

Hiaðningar, i 40

Hibernian society, xiv 443, 444

*Hibernica*, vii. 240

Hichyns (Tindale, William), iii 44

Hick, in *Piers the Plowman*, ii 18

*Hick Scornor*, v 60, 436

Hickathrift, xi 414

Hickeringill, Edmund (1631-1708), iv. 523, viii 460

Hickes, Francis (1566-1631), iv 503; vii 358

Hickes, George (1642-1715), i 34, 163, 427; vii. 49; viii 293, 350, 517; ix 237, 397, 587; x 249, 252, 254, 255, 259, 402, *Constitution of the Catholic Church*, ix. 346, 562; Icelandic grammar, x 251; *Linguarum veterum septentrionalium thesaurus grammatico-criticus et archaeologicus*, viii. 351; x. 251, 252, 254, 539

Hickes, William, *Coffee-house Jest*, vii. 442, 575

Hickes, Sir William, viii. 94

Hickford, R., x. 540

Hickman, Francis (fl. 1690), viii. 450

Hickman [? Henry], x 437

Hickman, Thomas, xiv. 254

Hickes, G Dawes, xiv. 523, 531

Hicks, Thomas, *Dialogue between a Christian and a Quaker*, viii. 126

Hickson, William Edward (1803-1870), xii 474

Hicky, James Augustus (fl. 1780), xiv 369

*Hicky's Bengal Gazette*, xiv. 369

Hidaspes, in *Cupid's Revenge*, vi. 144

Hiero (Mantuan's), iii. 254

Hierocles, x. 519

Hieroleander, in *Argenis*, iv. 297

Hieron Osorius, bishop, library of, iv. 64

Hieronimo, in *The Spanish Tragedie*, v 178, 183, 185, 268; vi. 14; viii 99

Hierophilus, pseud. See McHale, John

Higden, Betty, in *Our Mutual Friend*, xiii 373

Higden, Henry (fl. 1693), viii. 452

Higden, Ranulf (d. 1364), *Polychronicon*, ii. 81, 82, 84 ff., 356, 378, 380, 501;

iv. 366, 590; xii. 525

Higford, William (1581?-1657), *Institutions of a Gentleman*, ix. 442, 622

Higgins, John (fl. 1570-1602), iii. 221, 222; v. 452

Higgins, Matthew James ('Jacob Omnium,' 1810-1868), xiv. 263, 592

'Higgins, Mr. of St Mary Axe,' xi 48

Higgs, in Butler's *Erewhon Revisited*, xiii. 503

Higgs, Griffin or Griffith (1589-1659), *Thomas Tucker*, vi 359, 361, 529, 530

High Dutch, vii 356

High Ercall, Shropshire, vii. 31

High Wycombe, vii 61

Highland Scots, ix. 417

Highlanders, the, x 31, 205, 260

Highlands, the, ix. 240, xii. 20, 27, 29, 91, 92, 282, xiii 118, xiv 71, 484

'Highest thou Urse,' i 512

*Highwaymen, Lives of the*, xi. 390

Hilarion, i 82

Hilarus or Hilary (fl. 1125), i 212, 505; v. 7, 9, 12, 42, *Image of St Nicholas*, i. 212, *The Raising of Lazarus*, i. 212, v. 12

Hilda or Hild, St (614-680), abbess of Streonshalh, Whitby, i 46, 47, 50, 90

*Hildebrandshed*, the, i. 40

Hildeburh, in *Beowulf*, i. 35

Hildegard, St, of Bingen, i. 254

Hildesham, Hildersam, or Hildersham, Arthur (1563-1632), vii 365, 539

Hildlid, or Hildehtha, St, abbess of Barking (fl. 700), i. 81

Hildr, daughter of Hogni, i. 40

Hildreth, Richard, xi 75, 441

Hilgay, Norfolk, iv. 190

Hill, Aaron (1685-1750), ix 179, 210, 496, 535; x. 105, 489, 493; *Alzira*, x 91;

*Merope*, x. 91, 97; *Zara*, x. 91

Hill, Abigail (d. 1734), ix 146

Hill, Abraham (1635-1721), viii 339, 516

Hill, Constance, xi 405, 505; xii. 490

Hill, David Octavius (1802-1870), xi. 484

Hill, Eleanor M., xiv 4658

Hill, Frederic (1803-1896), xiv. 649, 660

Hill, George (1810-1900), xiv. 626

Hill, George Birkbeck (1835-1903), ix 345, 350, 365; x 204, 207, 209, 303, 316, 328, 336, 358; xi. 14, 381; xiv. 560, 665

Hill, John (d. 1765), ix. 504

Hill, John (1716?-1775), xi 517

Hill, Joseph, xi 97, 446

Hill, Richard (c. 1500), ii. 560

Hill, Richard, iii. 213

Hill, Rowland (1744-1833), xii 517

Hill, Sir Rowland (1795-1879), xiv. 660

Hill, Samuel Charles, xii. 480

Hill, Thomas ('Didymus Mountam') (fl. 1590), iii. 551; iv. 613; *A most briefe and pleasaunt treatysse, etc*, iv. 429

Hill, Thomas, uncle of Southey, xi. 171

Hill, Wills, 1st earl of Hillsborough (1718-1793), x. 455

- Hillard, George Stillman, XIII. 81  
 Hulher, Alfred P., XIV. Add 8  
 Hills, Henry, XI. 365  
 Hillsborough, earl of. *See* Hill, Wills  
 Hiltgund, in *Waldhere and Waltharius*, I. 35 ff  
 Hilton, Arthur Clement (1851-1877), XIV. 594, *Heathen Pass-ee, The*, XIV. 227; *Octopus, The*, XIV. 228, *Vulture and the Husbandman, The*, XIV. 228  
 Hilton, John (d. 1657), IV. 530  
 'Hinchinbroke, lord,' in *The Tatler*, IX. 38  
 Hinchingbrooke, X. 149  
 Hincks, Edward (1792-1866), XII. 380, 546  
 Hind, Arthur Mayger, XIV. 597  
 Hind, Henry Youle, XIV. 641  
 Hind, James (d. 1652), IX. 288  
*Hind Horn*, II. 466, 470  
 Hindley, Charles, XIV. 597, 602  
 Hindlip hall, near Worcester, VII. 51  
 Hindoos, the, XI. 19  
 Hindshaw, W., XIV. 650  
 Hindu religion, XIV. 108  
 Hindu romance, XI. 182  
 Hindustan, XI. 13  
 Hindustani language, XI. 267, XIII. 311  
 Hine, Henry George (1811-1895), XIV. 263  
 Hingston, Edward Perron, XIII. 567  
 Hinkson, Henry Albert, XIV. 631  
 Hinkson, Katharine Tynan, XIV. 349, 631  
 Hinnom, XII. 91  
 Hinton, James (1822-1875), XII. 512; XIV. 531  
 Hinton, John Howard (1791-1873), XIV. 649  
 Hinxman, John (fl. 1760), XI. 378  
 Hiorðis, in Morris's *Sigurd the Volsung*, XIII. 141  
 Hiorvarðr, brother-in-law of Hrólf, I. 28  
 Hippel, K. 476  
 Hippocrates, II. 413; III. 485, IV. 501; VII. 546, VIII. 400, 415; XII. 569  
 Hippolyto, in *Loves Cruelty*, VI. 224, 225  
 Hippolyta, in *A Midsummer-Night's Dream*, V. 206; VI. 240  
 Hippolyta, in *The Custome of the Countrey*, VI. 138, 147  
 Hippolytus, VI. 184  
 Hippomedon *See* Ipomedon  
 Hiram's hospital, in Trollope's *The Warden*, XIII. 469  
 Hislop, Andrew, XI. 261  
*Hispanus*, play, VI. 540  
*Hesperica Famula*, I. 76, 77, 486  
*Histoire Littéraire de la France*, XI. 191  
 Historia, in *Technogamia*, VI. 365  
*Historia Brittonum*. *See* Nennius  
 Historical mss. commission, IX. 132, 159; XIV. 98, 106  
 Histories and tragedies, early printed, and in mss., V. 439 ff.  
*History of Henry Earl of Moreland*, IX. 366  
*History of Savarambes*, IX. 118

- History of the Sixteen Wonderful Old Women*, XI. 428  
*History of the Union* (1698), X. 426  
*History of the Works of the Learned*, X. 199  
 Hitchcock, Robert (fl. 1580-1591), IV. 354, 513, 580  
 Hitchcock, Robert (d. 1809), X. 498  
 Hitchener, Elizabeth, XII. 443  
 Hitchin, V. 115, VI. 33, XIV. 479  
 Hitchman, Francis, XIII. 599, 600  
*Histopadesa*, the, XII. 381, 549, 550  
 Hnaef, in *Beowulf and Widsith*, I. 25, 34, 35, 38  
 Hoadley or Hoadly, Samuel (1643-1705), VI. 538  
 Hoadly, Benjamin (1676-1761), IX. 22, 45, 247, 345 ff., 476, 555, 556, 562; X. 400 ff., 404, 571  
*Nature of the Kingdom of Christ*, IX. 346, 347; X. 401  
*Plain Account of the... Sacrament*, X. 401  
*Preservative against the... Non-Jurors*, IX. 346; X. 401  
*Reasonableness of Conformity*, X. 422  
 Hoadly, Benjamin (1706-1757), X. 97, 489  
 Hoadly, John (1711-1776), X. 97, 487, 493  
 Hoare, Prince (1755-1834), X. 312, XI. 311, 502, XII. 518  
 Hoare, Sir Richard Colt (1758-1838), XII. 558, *Wiltshire*, XII. 384  
 Hoares, the, XI. 166  
 Hobbes, John Oliver, *pseud.* *See* Craigie, Pearl Mary Teresa  
 Hobbes, Thomas (1588-1679), IV. 335, 341, VII. 62, 79 ff., 96, 97, 247, 293, 294, 300 ff., 311, 312-338 (main entry), 464, 522, 526, 527, 529 ff., *also see* Add.; VIII. 519, 526, 532; IX. 84, 301, 335, 337, 338, 393, 428, 431, 443, 623, X. 368, 375, 379; XI. 8, 36, 63, 352, XIV. 18, 26, 31, 536  
*Behemoth*, VII. 327, 502, IX. 430  
*De Cive*, VII. 324, 329, 330  
*De Corpore*, VII. 325, 326, 329  
*De Corpore Politico*, VII. 322  
*De Homine*, VII. 325  
*Decameron Physiologicum*, VII. 328  
*Dialogue between a Philosopher and a Student of the Common Laws of England*, VII. 327  
*Elements of Law natural and politic*, VII. 322, 323, 329, 333  
*Heresy*, VII. 327  
*Historia Ecclesiastica*, VII. 327  
*Homer*, VII. 302, 328  
*Human Nature*, VII. 322  
*Latin works*, VII. 327, 329  
*Leviathan, The*, VII. 324 ff., 341, 422; IX. 430; X. 421  
*Of Liberty and Necessity*, VII. 326  
*Philosophical Rudiments concerning Government and Society*, VII. 324, 329

- Hobbes, Thomas  
*Short Tract on First Principles*, vii. 321  
*Thucydides*, vii. 322  
*Tractatus Opicus*, vii. 324  
Hobbinol, in *The Shepheards Calender*, iii. 254  
Hobby-horse, v. 36, 37  
Hobhouse, John Cam, lord Broughton de Gyfford (1786-1869), xii. 35, 37, 424, 425, 429, 434, 437, xiv. 454, 608  
Hobhouse, Leonard T., xiv. 525  
Hobhouse, Thomas, x. 527  
*Hobre Noble*, ii. 471  
Hoblyn, Robert (1710-1756), xii. 570  
Hobs, the tanner of Tamworth, in *Edward IV*, v. 416; vi. 103  
Hobson (a London character), iv. 411  
Hobson, Mrs Carey, xiv. Add. 8  
Hobson, Paul, x. 426  
Hobson, Thomas (1544?-1631), vii. 278  
Hoby, Sir Edward (1560-1617), iv. 508, 511  
Hoby, Sir Thomas (1530-1566), iii. 330, 492, 496, 505; iv. 4, *The Courtier*, iii. 496, 573, 620, iv. 4, 8, 453, 507  
Hoccleve. *See* Occleve  
Hocken, Thomas Morland, xiv. 645  
Hockenhull, prosodist, xiii. 271  
Hockley, William Browne (1792-1860), xiv. 374, 635; *Pandurang Haru*, xiv. 373; *Tales of the Zenana*, xiv. 373  
Hockliffe, or Hocelyve, in Bedfordshire, ii. 235  
Hocktide plays, v. 32 ff.  
Hocus, in Arbutnot's *History of John Bull*, ix. 150, 151  
Hoddesdon, John (fl. 1650), viii. 451  
Hodell, Charles W., xiii. 536  
Hodge, in *Cromwell*, v. 276  
Hodge, in *Horestes*, v. 71  
Hodge, in *Piers the Plowman*, ii. 18  
Hodge, D., xiii. 523  
Hodges, Anthony, vii. 546  
Hodges, Richard, xiv. 492  
Hodges, Sir William (1645?-1714), iv. 119, 524  
Hodgetts, John, *Terra Australis incognita*, iv. 118, 524  
Hodgkin, Thomas (1831-1913), xii. 521, *also see* Add.; *Italy and her Invaders*, xii. 357  
Hodgkins, John, iii. 434  
Hodgson, Francis (1781-1852), xii. 437  
Hodgson, George B., xiv. 590  
Hodgson, Geraldine Emma, xiv. 649  
Hodgson, John (d. 1684), xii. 17, 417  
Hodgson, Shadworth Hollway (1832-1912), xiii. 276; xiv. 43, 531  
*Metaphysic of Experience, The*, xiv. 43  
*Philosophy of Reflection, The*, xiv. 43  
*Theory of Practice, The*, xiv. 43  
*Time and Space*, xiv. 43  
Hodgson, William Ballantyne (1815-1880), xiv. 462, 658, 660, 665, 666  
Hodnet, xii. 406

- Hody, Humphrey (1659-1707), x. 400, 571  
*Hoefuðlausn* of Egill Skallagrimsson, i. 68  
Hoel, in *The Misfortunes of Arthur*, v. 87  
Hoel, king of Brittany, i. 288, 289  
Hoey, J. C., xiv. 568  
Hofding, H., xiv. 523  
Hoffmann, Ernst Theodor Wilhelm, xiii. 5, 516  
Hoffmann, F., ix. 491  
Hoffmanswaldau, Christian Hofman von, iii. 397  
Hofland, Mrs Barbara (1770-1844), xi. 525; *Clergyman's Widow*, xi. 426; *Son of a Genius*, xi. 426; *Theodore*, xi. 426  
Hofmeyr, J. H., xiv. Add. 8  
Hog, James (1658?-1734), ix. 571, 599, 600  
Hog (Hogaeus), Latin translations of Milton, vii. 134, 470  
Hogarth, David George, xiv. 609  
Hogarth, Georgina, xiii. 595  
Hogarth, William (1697-1764), ix. 136, 163; x. 24, 298, 401, 447, 483, 579; xii. 196, 201, 212, 478; xiii. 508; xiv. 234 ff., 597, 598  
*Beer Street*, xiv. 236  
*Calais Gate*, xiv. 236  
*England*, xiv. 236  
*Enraged Musician, The*, xi. 312; xiv. 236  
*France*, xiv. 236  
*Gin Lane*, x. 36, xiv. 236  
*Harlot's Progress*, x. 26, 84; xiv. 235  
*Marriage-à-la-Mode*, x. 101; xii. 475  
*Rake's Progress*, x. 26, xiv. 235, 236  
Hogben, John, xiv. 592  
Hogg, Alexander, xi. 360  
Hogg, Ethel M., xiv. 660  
Hogg, James (1770-1835), xi. 262 ff., 481, 488, *also see* Add.; xii. 6, 105, 172, 175, 176, 414, 421, 468, 488, 492; xiii. 121  
*Bonny Kilmeny*, xi. 266  
*Cam Ye by Athol*, xii. 267  
*Fate of Macgregor*, xi. 266  
*Forest Minstrel*, xi. 267, 268  
*Gathering of the Clans*, xi. 267  
*Haunted Glen*, xi. 267  
*Jacobite Relics*, ix. 415, 416, 418 ff., 618  
*Lock the Door Lauriston*, xi. 267  
*M'Kinnon*, xi. 267  
*Mador of the Moor*, xi. 266  
*Mountain Bard*, xi. 264  
*O Weel Befu'*, xi. 267  
*Pilgrims of the Sun*, xi. 266  
*Queen Hynde*, xi. 266  
*Queen's Wake*, xi. 266 ff.  
*Rise Rise Lowland and Highland Man*, xi. 267  
*Skylark, The*, xi. 267  
*Spy, The*, xi. 264  
*When the Kye comes Hame*, xi. 267  
*Witch of Fife*, xi. 265  
Hogg, Quintin (1845-1903), xiv. 660



- Hogg, Thomas Jefferson (1792-1862), xii 67, 87, 443, 445
- Hoggarty, Mrs, in Thackeray's *Great Hoggarty Diamond*, xiii 312
- Hoggins, Mary Ann, in Thackeray's Contributions to *Punch*, xiii 310
- Hogglestock, Trollope's, xiii 472
- Hogni, i 40, 41
- Hogsden See Hoxton
- Hogsflesh, in Lamb's *Mr H—*, xii 209
- Hohenstiel-Schwangau, prince, Brown-ing's, xiii 80
- Hoker, John, *Piscator, or The Fisher Caught*, vi 332
- Holberg, Ludwig, x 226
- Holborn, ii 265
- Holbroke, John (d. 1437), ii. 394, 411
- Holcot, Robert (d. 1349), iii 556
- Holcroft, Thomas (1745-1809), x 498, 535, xi 131, 209, 299, 306, 307, 311, 326, 498, 502, 506, also see Add, xii. 475
- Alwyn*, xi. 325
- Anna St Ives*, xi. 323, 325
- Autobiography*, xi 325
- Crisis, The*, xi 306
- Deserted Daughter, The*, xi. 306, 307
- Duplicity*, xi 306
- Hugh Trevor*, xi. 325
- Road to Ruin, The*, xi 306
- Holden, Hubert Ashton (1822-1896), xii. 368, 531
- Holdernes, earl of See D'Arcy, Robert
- Holdsworth, Dr, viii. 530
- Holdsworth, Philip Joseph (1849-1902), xiv 410, 644
- Holdsworth, Richard (1590-1649), iv. 486, 496
- Hole, Richard (1746-1803), x 542
- Hole, Samuel Reynolds, xiv 263, 560
- Hole, William (fl. 1600-1630), iv 193
- Holiday, Barten, *Technogamia, or The Marriage of the Arts*, vi 364, 530
- Holiness, house of, in *The Faerie Queene*, ii. 267; vi 379
- Holiness, in *Piers the Plowman*, ii 29
- Holmshed, Raphael (d. 1580?), i 189; ii. 119, 384; *Chronicles of England, Scotland and Ireland*, iii 125, 176, 268, 359, 362 ff., 498, 598, 599, iv 8, 221, 454, 455, 457; v. 112, 246, 247, 267, 269, 270, 273, 302, 414; vi 156, 339, xiv 340
- Holkot, Robert, *Moralitates*, i. 237, 505
- Holland, v. 113, 318, 319, 321, 342, vii 73, 204, 296, 323, 348, 408, 509, 512, 516, ix 3, 223, 227, 238, 239, 259, 285, 334, 342, 391, 566, x 229; xi 22, 28, 355, xii. 182, xiii. 98, 477, xiv 234, 471, 512
- Holland, Abraham (d. 1626), vii. 559
- Holland, Bernard, xiv 566
- Holland, earl of See Rich, Sir Henry
- Holland, Henry (d. 1604), *A Treatise against Witchcraft*, iv 372, 605, vii. 421, 564, 569
- Holland, Henry (1583-1650?), iii. 369; *Basilologia*, iv. 615
- Holland, Henry Scott, xii 496, 498, 502
- Holland, Henry Wilkinson, xiv 649
- Holland, John, duke of Exeter (1352?-1400), ii 194
- Holland, John (1794-1872), xii 463
- Holland, lords See Fox, Henry, Fox, Henry Richard Vassall
- Holland, Mary Sibylla, xiii 603
- Holland, Philemon (1552-1637), iii 369, 373, 596, iv 1, 3 ff, 17, 24, 305, 502 ff, 507, 511, 593, 597; vii. 544, ix 299; *Plutarch*, ix 297, *Plutarch's Morals*, vii 359, *Xenophon's Cyropaedia*, vii 359
- Holland, Sir Richard (fl. 1450-1482), *Buke of the Howlat*, ii 115, 129, 131, 132, 139, 310, 509
- Holland, lady Saba (d. 1866), xii 470
- Holland, Thomas (d. 1612), vii 354, 360
- Holland family, xiii 412
- Hollar, Wenceslaus (1607-1677), vi 294; vii 544
- Holles, Denzil, lord (1599-1680), vii 255, 507, 513, 514, ix 218
- Hollingford, in Mrs Gaskell's *Wives and Daughters*, xiii 412
- Hollingshead, John, xiii 567
- Hollway, H. C Schunke, xiv. Add. 4
- Hollyband, Claudius, iv 511
- Hollybush, J, iv 506, 614
- Holm, in Norway, i 199
- Holman, in Mrs Gaskell's *Cousin Phillis*, xiii. 412, 422
- Holme, Randle (1627-1699), *Academy of Armory*, ix 397, 587
- Holmes, Arthur (1837-1875), xii. 531
- Holmes, George (1662-1749), ix 545
- Holmes or Homes, Nathaniel (1599-1678), vii 564, 573
- Holmes, Oliver Wendell, xiv. 421, *The Last Leaf*, xiii. 182
- Holmes, Thomas Rice Edward, xiv. 553
- Holmes, William (fl. 1582), iv. 440
- Holofernes, i 157
- Holofernes, in *Love's Labour's Lost*, v. 201; vi 35, 379
- Holroyd, A, xiii 612
- Holroyd, John Baker, 1st earl of Sheffield (1735-1821), x. 338, 341, 350, 352, 563, 564
- Holroyd, Maria Josepha (lady Stanley of Alderley), x. 564
- Holt, Felix, George Eliot's, xiii. 379, 440
- Holt, Joseph (1756-1826), xii. 563
- Holt, L. H., vi 5
- Holwell, John Zephaniah (1711-1798), xiv. 635; *India Tracts*, xiv. 369, *Narrative of the . Black Hole*, xiv. 369
- Holy alliance, the, xi 120; xii. 43, 44
- 'Holy Club,' the, x. 411
- Holy Ghost, The Emission of the*, v 19
- Holy Grail, the, xii. 565
- Holy Island, xii. 11
- Holy land, the, iv 104
- Holy Roman empire, i. 354; iii. 277
- Holy Rood, The*, i 496

Holy Sepulchre, the, *rv* 231, 279  
 Holy week carols, *ii* 429  
 Holybourne, Hampshire, *xiii* 422  
 Holyhead, *ix* 110  
 Holyoake, George Jacob, *xiv* 535, 592  
 Holyoke, Francis (1567-1653), *Dictionary*,  
*vii* 357, 544  
 Holyoke, Thomas (1616?-1675), *vii* 544  
 Holyrood, *rv* 274, *vii* 491  
 Holyrood press, the, *xi* 515  
 Holywood *See* Johannes de Sacro Bosco  
 Home, Daniel D., *xiii* 80  
 Home, Henry, lord Kames (1696-1782),  
*ix* 599, 613, *x* 214, 567, 569, *xi* 277;  
*xiv* 665; *Elements of Rhetoric*, *xiv*.  
 444, *Loose Hints upon Education*, *xiv*  
 436  
 Home, John (1722-1808), *v* 330, *ix* 609,  
 613, 617; *x* 489; *xi* 494, 502, *Douglas*,  
*ii* 466, *ix* 601; *x* 97, 228, 260, 417,  
*xi* 302, *xiii* 286; *Siege of Aquileia*, *xi*  
 302  
*Home and Foreign Review, The*, *xiv* 130  
 Home office, the, *xiv* 362  
 Home Rule, *xiv* 150, 218  
 Homer, *i* 85, 189; *ii* 126, *iii* 24,  
 260, 309, 310, 347, 477, 487, 514,  
*rv* 24 ff., 37, 48, 49, 55, 472, 478, 490,  
 501, 586, 597, *v* 57, 79, 155, 240; *vi*  
 20, 35 41, 95, 98, 106, 115, 222, 341, 392,  
*vii* 80, 157, 302, 303, 310, 359,  
 378, 433; *viii* 232, 249, 251, 426,  
 429, 489; *ix* 49, 66, 75, 80, 83, 84, 98,  
 205, 286, 289, 379, 380, 492, 495,  
 497, 523, 531, 533, 534, 578; *x* 29,  
 144, 189, 203, 209, 248, 256, 262, 469,  
*xi* 88, 99 ff., 393, 447, 478, *xii* 108, 284,  
 345, 465, 525, 528, 530, 531, 533 ff.,  
 537, 538, 543, *also see* Add; *xiii* 39,  
 100, 103, 117, 346, *xiv* 149, 181, 279,  
 406, 417  
*Iliad*, *i* 326; *vii* 133, 328, *viii* 10, 28,  
 55, 72, *ix* 332, 416, 457; *x* 261, 262,  
 271; *xi* 99, 355, 356, 444, *xii* 60, 310,  
 368, 371, 522; *xiii* 500; *xiv* 363  
*Odyssey*, *vii* 328; *ix* 457; *xi* 355, 356;  
*xii* 209, 370, 371, 547; *xiii* 139 ff., 195,  
 500  
 Homeric hexameter, the, *xiii* 141  
 Homerides, by 'Sir Iliad Doggrel,' *ix* 289,  
 497  
 Homerton, *x* 434  
 Homes and Haunts of Famous Authors,  
*xiii* 506  
 Homicide, in *Two Lamentable Tragedies*,  
*v* 363  
 Homilies (1547 and later), *iii* 39; *iv* 349,  
 580  
 Homilies, Middle English, *i* 245, 526, 527  
 Homilies, Old English (*see, also*, Aelfric,  
 Wulfstan, etc.), *i* 242, 510, 511; *rv* 485  
 Hone, Percy F., *xiv* Add. 8  
 Hone, William (1780-1842), *xiv* 577;  
*Every-Day Book*, *xii* 200; *Table Book*,  
*xii* 221, 479, 480  
 Hone's Year-Book, *xiii* 159

Honeycomb, Will, in *The Spectator*, *ix* 57  
 Honeycombe, Polly, in Colman's drama,  
*x* 99  
 Honeyman, Charles, in *The Newcomes*,  
*xiii* 328  
 Honeyman, Martha, in *The Newcomes*,  
*xiii* 330  
 Honiton, *x* 437  
 Honor, in *The Masque of the Middle*  
*Temple*, *vi* 401  
 Honoria, in Dryden's *The Rival Ladies*,  
*viii* 5  
 Honoria, in *The Picture*, *vi* 176, 179  
 Honorius I., *ii* 394  
 Honorius of Autun, *Elucidarium* of, *i* 383  
 Honour, in *Portius of Noblines*, etc., *ii*.  
 324  
 Honour, in *The Faerie Queene*, *iii* 267  
 Honour, lady, in *Amends for Ladies*, *vi*  
 251  
 Honour, prince of, in *The Palace of*  
*Honour*, *ii*. 297, 298  
 Honourable society for the Advancement  
 of Experimental Philosophy, *ix* 434  
 Honeyman, Andrew (d 1676), *ix* 597  
 Hood, Edwin Paxton, *xiii* 523  
 Hood, Thomas (fl 1582-1598), *iv* 524  
 Hood, Thomas (1799-1845), *x* 151; *xi*  
 177, *xii* 117, 119 ff. (main entry),  
 131 ff., 142, 144, 152, 460, 472, 493;  
*xiii* 180, 256, 265  
*Bridge of Sighs, The*, *xii* 120, 121; *xiii*.  
 265  
*Clapham Academy*, *xii* 120  
*Comic Annual*, *xiv* 260  
*Death Bed, A*, *xii* 121  
*Desert Born, The*, *xii* 122  
*Elm Tree, The*, *xii* 121  
*Eugene Aram*, *xii* 121  
*Fair Ines*, *xii* 121  
*Farewell, Life*, *xii* 121  
*Giver of glowing light*, *xii* 121  
*Haunted House, The*, *xii* 120, 122; *xiii*.  
 265  
*Hero and Leander*, *xii* 121  
*It was not in the Winter*, *xii* 121  
*Lake and a Fairy Boat, A*, *xii* 121  
*Lycus the Centaur*, *xii* 121  
*Miss Kilmansegg*, *xii* 120, 122  
*Plea of the Midsummer Fairies, The*,  
*xii* 121, 122  
*Serious Poems*, *xii* 120  
*Song of the Shirt, The*, *xii* 120; *xiv*.  
 262, 263  
*Spring it is cheery*, *xii* 121  
*Stars are with the Voyager*, *xii* 121  
*United Family, The*, *xii* 133  
*Up the Rhine*, *xii* 133  
*Works*, *xii* 120  
 Hood, Thomas, the younger (1835-1874),  
*xiii* 564; *The Rules of Rhyme*, *xiii*.  
 275  
*Hood's Magazine*, *xiii* 77  
 Hooghe, Pieter de, *xiv* 234  
 Hook, Theodore Edward (1788-1841), *xii*.  
 113, 135, 472, 492, *xiii* 341 ff.; *xiv*.

- Hook, Theodore Edward  
221, *Gervase Skinner*, xii. 279; xiii. 343; *Sayings and Doings*, xii. 278
- Hook, Walter Farquhar (1798-1875), xii 303, 500, xiv. 111, 564, 649; *Lives of the Archbishops of Canterbury*, xiv 123
- Hooke, Nathaniel (d 1763), x 564; *Account of the... Duchess of Marlborough*, x 360; *Observations on the Roman Senate*, x 360, *Roman History*, x 360
- Hooke, Robert (1635-1703), viii 284, 416; xiv 619; *Micrographia*, viii 407, 535, xiv 313
- Hooker, Joan, iii. 461
- Hooker, John (1526?-1601), iii. 461 ff.
- Hooker, Sir Joseph Dalton (1817-1911), xiv 327, 330, 331, 607, 619
- Hooker, Richard (1554-1600), ii 331; iii. 363, 453-474, 522; iv 253, 259, 269 ff., 273, 308, 347, 469, 561, 580, v. 377; vii 143, 167, 180, 186, 269, 285, 316, 334, 520; viii 81, 353; x 196, 408; xi. 31, 36; xii. 280; *Christian Letter, The*, iii 472; *Of the Laws of Ecclesiastical Polity*, iii. 453-474 (main entry), 616 ff; vii 366; viii 384
- Hooker, Sir William Jackson (1785-1865), xiv 320, 619
- Hookham, Edward, xi 508
- Hoole, Charles (1610-1667), v 90; vii. 534; *New Discovery of the Old Art of teaching Schoole*, ix. 432, 621
- Hoole, John (1727-1803), x. 489, 490, 524, 528; xi. 273; *Cyrus*, x. 97, 489, 494; xi 290; *Timanthes*, xi. 290
- Hooley and Fairly, ix. 418
- Hooper, John (d. 1555), bishop of Gloucester and Worcester, sermons upon *Jonah*, iii. 40, 540; iv. 266, 561
- Hooper, Richard, vii 58
- Hoosier writers, xiv. 387
- Hope (Spec), in *Piers the Plowman*, ii. 31
- Hope, in prince Arthur's marriage pageant, vi. 375
- Hope, Thomas (1770?-1831), xi. 506; *Anastasius*, xi. 338, 339
- Hope, Sir William, iv. 421
- Hope, Sir William Henry St John (1854-1919), xii. Add 5
- Hope End, Herefordshire, xiii. 78
- Hopeful, in Bunyan's *Pilgrim's Progress*, vii 197
- Hope-Scott, James Robert (1812-1873), xii 497; xiv. 562
- Hopewell, the Rev. Mr. Haliburton's, xiv. 384
- Hopkins, Charles (1664-1700), viii. 493
- Hopkins, Ellice, xii. 512
- Hopkins, Gerard, xiii 231, 234
- Hopkins, J. Castell, xiv. 639
- Hopkins, John (d. 1570), iii. 51; *Psalms*, viii 46
- Hopkins, Matthew (d 1647), *The Discovery of Witches*, vii 427
- Hopkins, Richard (d. 1594?), iv. 509

- Hopkins, Robert Thurston, xiv 585
- Hopkins, William (1793-1866), xiv. 293, 619
- Hoppner, John (1758-1810), xii 359
- Hoppus, John, xiv. 649
- Hopton, Ralph, lord (1598-1652), vii 97, 279, 395, 510
- Horace, i 84, 214, 246; ii 300, iii 22, 126, 195, 263, 294, iv 2, 19, 26, 34, 144, 213, 227, 236 ff., 270, 284, 287, 376, 377, 380, 478, 501; v 73; vi 248, 352, 393, 409, 457; vii 2, 5, 14, 71, 78, 205, 299, 302, 378, 421, viii 49, 65, 69, 97, 101, 230, 243, 245, 251, 308, 464, 503, ix 44, 51, 64, 65, 80, 94 ff., 133, 164, 177, 295, 301, 310, 377, 378, 494, 497, 504, 505, 507 ff, 511, 522, 527, 532, 534, 547, 549, 576, 577, 579, 613, x. 131, 140, 144, 222, 227, 484, 511, 512, 518, *also see Add.*; xi. 2, 91, 92, 101, 148, 151, 446, 470; xii. 80, 353, 362, 373, 403, 462, 528, 530, 532, 533, 535 ff., 539 ff, 544, *also see Add.*; xiii 327, xiv 226
- Ars Poetica*, vi 6, 8; viii 252; ix. 77
- Beatus ille*, vii 10
- Coelum non animum*, vii. 113
- Carmina*, x 146
- Epistles*, xii 374
- Integer vitae*, vii. 3
- Odes*, xi 398
- Translations from, by Sir Richard Fanshawe, viii 308
- Horace, in *The Poetaster*, vi 20, 21, 45, 47, 48
- Horae Subsecivae*, iv 594
- Horant, in *Kudrun*, i 41
- Horatio, in Rowe's *Fair Penitent*, viii 222
- Horatio, in *The Dukes Mistress*, vi. 225
- Horatio, don, in *The Spanish Tragedie*, v. 178, 183, 268
- Horatius Cocles, in *The Rape of Lucrece*, vi 115
- Horm, Danish viking, i. 319
- Horman, William (d. 1535), ii. 365; iii. 626
- Horn, cape, xiii. 17
- Horn, John, ii 75
- Horn, The Gest of King*, i 242, 319, 320, 324, 326, 327, 334, 337 ff., 344, 520
- Horn Childe*, i 314, 324, 520
- Hornby, near Lancaster, xiv 59
- Horne, Andrew (d 1328), viii 522
- Horne, George (1730-1792), ix. 562; x 527; xii. 512
- Horne, John. See Tooke, John Horne
- Horne, Richard Henry or Hengist (1803-1884), xi. 453; xii 117, 129, 461, 472, 484, xiii. 523, 534, 536, 572, 596; xiv 405, 577, 644
- Australian Autobiography*, xiv 412
- Australian Facts and Fancies*, xiv 412
- Cosmo de' Medici*, xii. 129; xiii 291
- Death of Marlowe, The*, xii. 129; xiii. 291
- Gregory VII*, xiii. 291

- Horne, Richard Henry or Hengist  
*Judas Iscariot*, xiii 291  
*Laura Dibalzo*, xii 129  
*New Spirit of the Age*, A, xii. 129  
*Orion*, xii 129, xiv 404
- Horne, Thomas (1610-1654), vii 537
- Horne, Thomas Hartwell (1780-1862), iv. 487; xii. 517, 570
- Horneck, Anthony (1641-1697), viii. 345, 517
- Hornecks, Mrs and the Miss, x 240
- Horner, Francis (1778-1817), xii. 158, 469; 'The Paper credit of Great Britain,' xii. 159
- Horning, L. E., xiv. 639
- Horologium*, Old English, i. 150
- Horrocks, Jeremiah (d 1641), viii. 535
- Horsa, i. 115
- Horse, book on care of, iii 21
- Horse, the, in *Mum, Sothsegger*, ii. 42
- Horses, writers on, iv 611, 612
- Horshfield, Thomas Walker (d 1837), xii 558
- Horsham, Sussex, x. 427, xii. 65
- Horsham school, vii 387
- Horsley, John (1685-1732), *Britannia Romana*, ix. 396, 587
- Horsley, Samuel (1733-1806), xi. 442, xii. 309, 310
- Horsleydown, x. 431
- Horsman, Edward (1807-1876), xiv. 146, 189, 567
- Horstmann, Carl, i. 378, 379
- Hort, Fenton John Anthony (1828-1892), xii 378, 510, 512, also see Add.; *The Way the Truth the Life*, xii. 330
- Hort, Josiah (1674?-1751), ix 513, x 435
- Hortense, in Charlotte Bronte's *Shirley*, xiii 454
- Hortensio, in *The Bashful Lover*, vi. 175, 179
- Hortensius, in Grave's *Columella*, x. 313
- Horton, Bucks., vii 111, 112, 122, 128
- Hosack, John (d. 1887), xiv. 560; *Mary Queen of Scots and her Accusers*, xiv. 104
- Hosein, in Ockley's *History of the Saracens*, x. 318
- Hoskins, John (1566-1638), iv. 68, 239, 305
- Hoskins, Sir John (1634-1705), viii. 281
- Hoskins, William (fl. 1591), v. 359
- Hospital of incurable fools*, *The*, iii 548
- Hospitallers. See St John, knights of
- Host, the, in the *Canterbury Tales*, iii. 216
- Hôtel de Rambouillet, vii. 444
- Hotham, Charles (1615-1672?), ix. 566, 568, 569
- Hotham, Durant (1617?-1691), ix. 566, 569; *The Spie*, vii. 398
- Hotham, Sir John (d. 1645), vii. 398
- Hothbroddus, i. 28
- Hothead, in Crowne's *Sir Courtly Nice*, viii. 214
- Hotspur, ii. 471; v. 287

- Hotspur, in *Macbeth*, xi. 314
- Hotten, John Camden (1832-1873), xii. 554, xiii. 518, 585
- Hottentots, x 180, xiv. 418
- Houbraken, x. 553
- Houdancourt, Mlle La Motte, viii 297
- Houghton, x. 278
- Houghton, lord. See Milnes, Richard Monckton
- Houghton Conquest, Beds, ix 163
- Hounsloew heath, viii. 106
- Hour, The*, xiv. 216
- Hour before Marriage*, An, xi. 293
- Hours, Books of*, ii. 359, xv. 487
- House of Commons, ii 326, 345
- Household books, ii. 564
- Household Words*, xii. 245; xiii 198, 350, 358, 361 ff., 368, 371, 413, 416 ff., 420
- Housewifery, writers on, iv. 614
- Housman, Laurence, xi. 478
- Houyhnhams, in *Gulliver's Travels*, ix. 117
- Hoveden, John (d 1275), i. 215, 505
- Hoveden, Roger of (d 1201?), i 177, 179, 191 ff., 197, 501, iii. 357; iv. 79
- How, Frederick Douglas, xiv. 657
- How a man may chuse a good Wife from a bad*, vi. 106, 110, 485, 486
- How a Merchande dyd hys Wyfe Betray*, ii. 562
- How the Good Wife taught her Daughter*, ii. 562, 563
- How the Plowman lerned his Pater Noster*, ii. 562
- How the Wise man taught his Son*, ii. 562, 563
- How unhappy is Phyllis in love*, viii. 110
- Howard, Charles, of Effingham, admiral, 1st earl of Nottingham (1536-1624), iv. 95; vi. 280, 281
- Howard, Charles, 11th duke of Norfolk (1746-1815), xiv. 205
- Howard, Edward (fl. 1669), viii. 247, 478, *The Usurper*, viii. 23; *The Women's Conquest*, v. 308; version of Rochester's *British Princes*, vii. 303
- Howard, Sir Edward, lord high admiral (d. 1513), iii 72
- Howard, Edward Granville George (d. 1841), xii. 493
- Howard, lady Elizabeth, Dryden's wife, viii. 9
- Howard, Frances, countess of Essex (and Somerset), iv. 165, 167, 232, 297; vi. 35, 388
- Howard, Frederick, 5th earl of Carlisle (1748-1825), xi. 435
- Howard, Hennesetta, countess of Suffolk (1681-1767), ix. 91, 278, 519, 548, x. 291, *Letters*, ix 279
- Howard, Henry, earl of Surrey (1517?-1547), ii. 243, 376; iii. 26, 189, 191, 193, 196 ff. (main entry), 228, 238, 240, 257, 281 ff., 320 ff., 324, 327, 333, 334, 339, 342, 343, 345, 413, 415, 503,

- Howard, Henry, earl of Surrey  
509, 577, iv 127, 128, 135 ff., 151, 159,  
209, 225, 226, vii 1, viii 254  
*Aeneid*, v 175, vii 151  
*Beaute, Frailtie and hurtfulness of*, iii.  
198  
*Complaint of a dying lover*, iii 198  
*Complaint of the absence of her lover*,  
iii. 200  
*Complaint that his ladie after she knew  
of his love kept her face alway hidden  
from him*, iii 198  
*Liricks*, vii 306  
*Phylida was a fayer mayde*, iii 201  
*Richmond, Elegy on the Duke of*, iii. 201  
*Spring, wherein eche thing renews*, iii  
198  
*Vow to love faithfully howsoever he be  
rewarded*, iii. 198
- Howard, Henry, 1st earl of Northampton  
(1540-1614), vi 5, vii. 491
- Howard, James (*fl.* 1674), viii 478, *All  
Mistaken*, viii. 23, version of *Romeo  
and Juliet*, viii 23, 137
- H[oward], J., *Panegyric on King William*,  
viii 105
- Howard, John (1726?-1790), xi. 17, 307,  
468, 471
- Howard, lady Margaret, vii 27
- Howard, Philip, 1st earl of Arundel (1557-  
1595), *Fourfold Meditation, of the  
four last things*, iv. 150
- Howard, Sir Robert (1626-1698), viii 7,  
9, 29, 451, 454, 475, 501  
*Committee, The*, viii 23, 138  
*Four New Plays*, viii. 26  
*Great Favourite, The*, viii. 23, 27  
*Indian Queen* (with Dryden), viii. 140
- Howard, Thomas, 2nd duke of Norfolk  
(1443-1524), ii 564, iii 64, 197
- Howard, Thomas, 3rd duke of Norfolk  
(1473-1554), iii. 196
- Howard, Thomas, 1st earl of Suffolk  
(1561-1626), iv. 488, vi 388, vii 383
- Howard, Thomas, 2nd earl of Arundel  
and Surrey (1586-1646), vii 249, 348
- Howe, Frederick A., v 279
- Howe, John (1630-1705), x 427, 428, *Calm  
and Sober Enquiry*, x 427, *Some Con-  
siderations*, x. 422
- Howe, Joseph (1804-1873), xiv 383, 396,  
399, 640
- Howe, Miss, in Richardson's *Clarissa*, x  
9, 19
- Howe, Percival Presland, xiii. 567
- Howe Johan Splynter made his testament,  
*A mery gest*, ii 371
- Howell, James (1594?-1666), vii. 96, 112,  
224, 408, 495, 502, 514, 515, 522, 537,  
571; ix 464  
*Brief Character of the Low Countries*, A,  
vii. 228  
*Dendrologia, Dodona's Grove, or the  
Vocall Forest*, vii 227  
*England's Teares for the present Warres*,  
vii. 228

- Howell, James  
*Familiar letters*, vii 224 ff., xiv 185  
*Instructions for Forreine Travell*, vii.  
228  
*Londonopolis*, vii. 229  
*Perfect Description of the Country of  
Scotland, A*, vii. 228
- Howell, Thomas, translator of Ovid, iv.  
503
- Howell, Thomas (*fl.* 1568), iii. 577  
*A Dreame*, iii 211, xi 239  
*Arbor of Amitie, The*, iii 211  
*Devises*, iii 211, xi 239  
*Newe Sonets and pretie Pamphlets*, iii.  
211
- Howes, Edmund (*fl.* 1607-1631), vi 285
- Howgill, Francis (1618-1669), viii 472
- Howie, John (1735-1793), ix 600
- Howitt, Mary (1799-1888), xi 429, 525,  
536, xiii 413, xiv. 578
- Howitt, Samuel (1765?-1822), *The British  
Sportsman*, xiv. 256, 602
- Howitt, William (1792-1879), xi 429,  
453, 484, 525, xii 421, xiii 602, 603;  
xiv. 412, 578, 644, *A Boy's Adventures  
in the Wilds of Austraha*, xiv. 410
- Howleglass, Tyll Howleglas, ii 330, iii  
92, 105, 554
- Howson, Edmond W., xiv 656
- Howson, John Saul (1816-1885), xii 517
- Hoxton (Hogsden), iii 360, iv. 413, x.  
434, xii 202
- Hoy, Thomas (1659-1718?), viii 460
- Hoyden, Miss, in Vanbrugh's *Relapse*,  
viii 183
- Hoyden, Miss, in Vanbrugh's *Relapse* and  
Sheridan's *Trip to Scarborough*, xi 297
- Hoyden, Timothy, in *The Sparagus Gar-  
den*, vi. 255
- Hoyle, Joshua (d 1654), vii 365
- Hrethel, in *Beowulf*, i. 27
- Hrethric, in *Beowulf*, i 28
- Hroarr (Roe), son of Halfdan, i. 28
- Hroerekr (Roricus), i 28
- Hrólfr, i 28
- Hrólfr Kraki, i 28, 29
- Hrólfs Saga Kraka, i. 28, 29
- Hrothgar, in *Beowulf* and *Widsith*, i.  
22, 24 ff., 32, 35, 38; v 28
- Hrothwulf, in *Beowulf* and *Widsith*, i 25,  
28, 38
- Hrotsvitha, Roswitha, Benedictine abbess  
of Gandersheim, v. 6, 113; vii 561
- Huarte Navarro, J. de D., *Examen de  
Ingenios*, iv 510, vii 294
- Hubba, x 268
- Hubbard, Frank Gaylord, v. 95, 98
- Hubbard, John, x 434
- Huber, Victor Aimé, xiv. 652
- Hubert, in *King John*, v. 209
- Hubner, xii 570
- Huchon, R., xi. 462, 463, 519, *Un Poète  
Réahste Anglais*, xi 157
- Huchoun of the Awle Ryale (*fl.* 14th  
cent.), i 316, 371, ii. 115, 133 ff., 139,  
141, 509 ff.

Hucknall Torkard, xii. 43, 435  
 Huddesford, George (1749-1809), xii. 461  
 Huddesford, William (1732-1772), ix. 586, 593  
 Hudibrastic couplet, the, xi. 273  
 'Hudibrastics,' x. 170, xiii. 259  
 Hudson, Henry (d. 1611), iv. 115, 125  
 Hudson, Henry Norman, v. 309  
 Hudson, John (1622-1719), *Dionysius*, xi. 377  
 Hudson, Thomas (fl. 1610), iv. 508  
 Hudson, William Henry, xiii. 540, 541  
 Hue, François, xiv. 72  
 Hue de Rotelande (c. 1185), i. 211, 300, 317, 318, 522, *Ipomedon*, i. 211, 300, 312, 317, 318, 324, 349, 517, 520  
*Hue and Cry after those rambling protonotaries of the times, Mercurius Elencticus, Britanicus, Melancholicus and Aulicus, The*, vii. 407, 560, 573  
 Hueffer, Ford H. Madox, xiii. 552, 615, 628  
 Huel or Huel, king of Scotland, i. 291  
 Huff, Ruff and Snuff, in *Cambises*, v. 71  
 Hugel, baron von, xii. 304  
 Hugessen, Edward Hugessen Knatchbull, 1st lord Brabourne. *See* Knatchbull-Hugessen  
 Huggins, William (1696-1761), x. 547  
 Huggins, Sir William (1824-1910), xiv. 614  
 Hugh, in *Barnaby Rudge*, xiii. 355  
*Hugh, Sir*, ii. 470  
 Hugh de Campden's *Boctus and Sidrac*, ii. 244  
 Hugh of Kirkstall (fl. 1200), i. 501  
*Hugh Spencer's Feats in France*, ii. 470  
 Hughes, A. M. D., xiii. Add. 2  
 Hughes, Charles, vii. 228  
 Hughes, H. R., of Kimmel, iv. 300  
 Hughes, Jabez (1685?-1731), viii. 461  
 Hughes, John (1677-1720), viii. 451, 467, 493, ix. 63, 78, 161, 163, 203, 205, 486, 526, 527, *Apollo and Daphne*, viii. 220, *Calypso and Telemachus*, viii. 220; *The Siege of Damascus*, viii. 220; ix. 161, 206; x. 81  
 Hughes, J. L., xiii. 596  
 Hughes, Michael (fl. 1746), ix. 616  
 Hughes, Patrick, x. 222  
 Hughes, Thomas (fl. 1587), *The Misfortunes of Arthur*, v. 86 ff., 171, 267, 441  
 Hughes, Thomas (1822-1896), xi. 525, xiii. 394, 397, 600, 607; xiv. 455; *Tom Brown's School Days*, xiii. 410, 484; xiv. 460  
 Hughes, Thomas McKenny, xii. 556  
 Hughes, W., *Abridgment* (1660-1662), viii. 526  
 Hughes, William Richard, xiii. 596  
 Hugo, Herman, *Pia Desideria*, vii. 461  
 Hugo, Thomas, xiv. 598  
 Hugo, Victor, i. 310; v. 248, 263, 336; x. 250, xii. 230, 437; xiii. 144, 149, 152, 314, 473, 475, 476, 547  
*Art d'être Grandpère, L'*, xiii. 150

Hugo, Victor  
*Châtiments, Les*, xiii. 148  
*Cromwell*, v. 336, xiii. 148  
*Égout de Rome, L'*, xiii. 148  
*Les Misérables*, x. 54  
*Noire Dame de Paris*, x. 246, xiii. 467  
*Roi s'amuse, Le*, xiii. 297  
 Scott's *Quentin Durward*, xii. Add. 1  
 Hugo de Balsham (d. 1286), ii. 393, 394, 397, 399, 400, 403  
 Hugo de Petra, in *The Usurper*, viii. 22  
 Hugo de St Victor, i. 253, 257, 259, 396, ii. 414  
 Hugucio, bishop of Ferrara (d. 1213), *Dictionary*, ii. 412, 415  
 Huguenots, the, v. 318, vii. 347 ff., 365, viii. 198, 286, ix. 264, 268, xi. 393  
 Hugues of Saxe-Gotha, Master, *Browning's*, xiii. 75  
 Huish, Robert (1777-1850), xi. 436  
 Hull, iv. 123, 356, vii. 209, 254  
 Hull, Eleanor, xiv. 631  
 Hull, Thomas (1728-1808), x. 309, 310, 501, xi. 502  
*Hull Packet, The*, xiv. 223  
 Hull grammar school, vii. 204  
 Hulot, Richard (fl. 1552), iii. 625  
 Hulsean lectures, xii. 330  
 Hulton, Samuel Fletcher, xiv. 598  
 Humanities, the study of the, ii. 415, 420  
 Humanity, in *The Palace of Honour*, ii. 297  
*Humanum Genus*, in *The Castle of Perseverance*, v. 58  
 Humber, the, ii. 101, 115  
*Humble Address of the Atheists, The*, viii. 113  
 Humboldt, Alexander von, xiv. 276  
 Hume, Abraham (1814-1884), xii. 558  
 Hume, or Home, Alexander (1560?-1609), *Hymns and Sacred Songs*, iii. 155, 565  
 Hume, Alexander (fl. 1612), ix. 609  
 Hume, Alexander (1811-1859), xiii. 556  
 Hume, Anna (fl. 1644), ix. 607  
 Hume, David, of Godscroft (1560?-1630?), ix. 601, *History of Douglas and Angus*, ix. 607  
 Hume, David (1711-1776), iv. 66, 335; vii. 315, 328, viii. 375, 383, 384, 388, 529, ix. 320, 599, 613, 617, x. 45, 97, 214, 298, 317 ff., 326, 330 ff., 335, 336, 340, 342, 343, 345, 347, 353, 357 ff., 363 ff. (main entry), 381, 386 ff., 393 ff., 556, 557, 559, 560, 562, 565, 566; xi. 63, 78, 81, 82, 152, 154, 389, xii. 337, xiv. 6, 9, 19 ff., 45, 53, 525, 526, 530, 665  
*Dialogues concerning Natural Religion*, x. 366, 376, 377  
*Enquiry concerning Human Understanding*, x. 365, 371, 372, 375, 376  
*Enquiry concerning the Principles of Morals*, x. 365, 375  
*Essay on Miracles*, x. 376; xii. 316  
*Essays*, x. 365 ff., 410, xiv. 444  
*Four Dissertations*, x. 367  
*History*, xi. 359, 361

Hume, David

*History of England*, x. 44, 320 ff., 327, 328, 331, 366, 410, xiv. 55, 60*History of Great Britain*, x. 321 ff.*Letters to Strahan*, x. 328, 343*Natural History of Religion*, ix. 331, x. 376, 377

'Of Morals,' x. 365

'Of the Origin of Government,' x. 378

*Own Life*, x. 363, 366*Philosophical Essays*, x. 365*Political Discourses*, x. 366*Treatise of Human Nature*, ix. 318, x. 319, 364 ff., 373 ff., 379, 387, xi. 70, 71, xiv. 47

Hume, David (1757-1838), x. 367

Hume, Joseph (1777-1855), xiv. 218, 454, 567

Hume, Martin Andrew Sharp, xiv. 547

Hume, Hugh, 3rd earl of Marchmont (1708-1794), x. 208

Hume, Patrick (fl. 1695), vii. 124

Hume, Patrick, 1st earl of Marchmont (1641-1724), iii. 153, 155, ix. 406

Hume, capt Tobias (d. 1645), iv. 132, 530

Hunfrey or Humphrey, Laurence (1527?-1590), iii. 479, 480, 506, iv. 490; *Optimates*, iii. 506Humil, in *The two Maids of More-clacke*, vi. 244*Humilitas*, in *Psychomachia*, v. 57Humility, in *Piers the Plowman*, ii. 11Humility, in *The Example of Virtue*, ii. 258, 267Humilité, in *The Faerie Queene*, ii. 267, vi. 379

Humman's Turkish bath, ix. 294

*Humourist*, *The*, xiv. 246Humours, the four, in *Hymenaei*, vi. 390*Humours*, *The Comedy of*, v. 368

Humphrey, R., vii. 540

Humphrey, duke of Gloucester (1391-1447), ii. 226, 327, 328, 362, 410, 557, iv. 209, 491; v. 408

Humphrey, Master, in Dickens's *Master Humphrey's Clock*, xiii. 353Humphrey, squire, in Vanbrugh's *Journey to London*, viii. 184Humphris, E., and Sladen, D., *Adam Lindsay Gordon*, xiv. 406, 644

Huna, v. 33

*Hundred Merry Tales*, A, ii. 372, iii. 100, 104, 116, 122, 553 ff., iv. 375, 389, 411

Hundred Years' war, xi. 310

Hunferth (Unferth), king's "orator," in *Beowulf*, i. 25

Hungarian language, xiv. 511

Hungary, ii. 91, v. 343, vii. 90, 509

Hunger, in *Piers the Plowman*, ii. 16, 25

Hungerford, xiv. 254

Hungerford, Margaret Wolfe (1855?-1897), xiv. 626

Hungerford academy, x. 436

Hunnis, John, vi. 318

Hunnis, Thomas, vi. 318

Hunnis, William (d. 1597), iii. 213, iv. 140, 563, v. 456, vi. 318, 322, 325, 328, and see Add. 2

Huns, the, i. 37, 38, xiv. 333

Hunsdon, lords. See Carey, George, Carey, Henry; Carey, John

Hunt, F Knight, xiv. 589

Hunt, Henry (1773-1835), xiv. 138, 567

Hunt, James Henry Leigh (1784-1859), vi. 66, 87, viii. 189, 191, 194, ix. 495, x. 538, xi. 360, 434, 493, 499, xii. 77, 82, 87 ff., 172, 176, 178, 188, 189, 197, 212, 215, 220, 226, 227, 229, 243, 244 ff. (main entry), 252, 425, 437, 438, 440, 442, 445, 449, 472, 476, 481, 484 ff., also see Add., xiii. 165, 287, 341 ff., 364, 444, 445, 520, 536, 566; xiv. 188, 199, 211, 223

*Abou ben Adhem*, xii. 246*Autobiography*, xiv. 217*Captain Sword and Captain Pen*, xii. 247*Chat of the Week*, *The*, xii. 486*Companion*, *The*, xii. 486*Examiner*, *The*, xii. 486, 487*Feast of the Poets*, *The*, xii. 247*Feast of the Violets*, *The*, xii. 247*Glove*, *The*, xii. 247*Hero and Leander*, *The*, xii. 247*Indicator*, *The*, xii. 486*Jenny kissed me*, xii. 246*Journal*, xii. 487*Liberal*, *The*, xii. 40, 41, 486*Literary Examiner*, *The*, xii. 486*Literary Pocket-Book*, *The*, xii. 486*London Journal*, xii. 486*Man, Flesh and Spirit*, xii. 246*Monthly Repository*, *The*, xii. 483, 486*Old Court Suburb*, *The*, xii. 248*Palfrey*, *The*, xii. 247*Poetical Works*, xii. 246*Reflector*, *The*, xii. 248, 486*Story of Rimini*, *The*, xii. 246, xiii. 264*Tatler*, *The*, xii. 248, 486

Hunt, John (fl. 1805), xiv. 217

Hunt, John, D.D., *Religious Thought in England*, ix. 328

Hunt, Joseph, xiv. 221

Hunt, Mary, xiv. 547

Hunt, Thornton Leigh (1810-1873), xii. 486; xiv. 211, 216, 223

Hunt, Tufton, in Thackeray's *Adventures of Philip*, xiii. 332

Hunt, William, xiv. 91, 111, 589

Hunt, William Holman, xiii. 123 ff., 542

Hunter, Mrs Anne (1742-1821), xi. 489; *Adieu Ye Streams*, xi. 256; *My Mother bids me bind my hair*, xi. 257; *Poems*, xi. 256

Hunter, John (1728-1793), xiv. 316, 619

Hunter, Joseph (1783-1861), xii. 564, *Hallamshire*, xii. 384, *South Yorkshire*, xii. 384

Hunter, Mrs Leo, x. 314

Hunter, Sir William Wilson (1840-1900), xiii. Add. 2; xiv. 374, 547, 635

- Hunter, Sir William Wilson  
*Annals of Rural Bengal, The*, xiv. 375  
*History of British India, A*, xiv. 375  
*Imperial Gazetteer, The*, xiv. 375  
*Old Missionary, The*, xiv. 375  
*Thackerays in India, The*, xiv. 375
- Hunterian club, xii. 398
- Hunterian collection, xiv. 316
- Hunterian professor, xiv. 326
- Hunting, writers on, iv. 612
- Hunting of the Chevots*, xi. 237
- Hunting of the Hare*, ii. 562, iii. 549
- Huntingdon, xi. 89
- Huntingdon. *See* Henry of
- Huntingdon, countesses of. *See* Hastings, Lucy, Hastings, Selma
- Huntingdon grammar school, viii. 288
- Huntingdonshire, vii. 387
- Huntingford, George Isaac (1748-1832), xii. 536
- Huntly, in *Perkin Warbeck*, vi. 218
- Huntly, earl of (Holland's *Howlat*), ii. 130
- Hunton, Philip (1604?-1682), vii. Add
- Hunt's Up, The*, ix. 404
- Huon of Bordeaux, i. 326, ii. 366, 384, 385; v. 246
- Hupe, i. 383
- Hurault, Jacques, *Politicks, Moral and Martrall Discourses*, iv. 9, 24, 510
- Hurd, Richard (1720-1808), ix. 559; x. 272, 410, 571, xi. 147, 493; *Letters on Chivalry and Romance*, x. 272, 539
- Hurdiss, James (1763-1801), xi. 471
- Hursley, xii. 307
- Hurstmonceaux rectory, xii. 319
- Hurtado, Luis, iv. 510
- Hurwitz, Hyman (1770-1844), xi. 457
- Hus, John (1369-1415), ii. 67, 78; iii. 44, 78
- Husbandman, Song of the*, i. 413
- Husbandry, writers on, iv. 612, 613
- Husbands, J., *A Miscellany of Poems by Several Hands*, x. 179
- Husband's Message, The*, i. 5, 42, 43, 475, 479; runes in, i. 12
- Huskiisson, William (1770-1830), xiv. 144
- Hussey, Edward, xi. 192
- Hussey, Thomas (1741-1803), bishop of Waterford, xi. 6
- Hutcheson, William, xiii. 386, 600
- Hutcheson, Francis (1694-1746), ix. 336 ff., 556 ff., 600, x. 138, 375, 376, 379, 381; xi. 70, 74, *Essay on the Passions and Affections*, ix. 336, *Inquiry into... Ideas of Beauty and Virtue*, ix. 336; *System of Moral Philosophy*, ix. 336
- Hutcheson, Mrs., ix. 345
- Hutcheson, W. G., xiv. 545
- Hutchins, John (1698-1773), xii. 558
- Hutchinson, John (1615-1664), iv. 593, vii. 256 ff.
- Hutchinson, Julius, vii. 257
- Hutchinson, Lucy (b. 1620), vi. 454, vii. 256, 507, 508, viii. 307
- Hutchinson, Mary, xi. 114

- Hutchinson or Hutchenson, Ralph (1553?-1606), vii. 358
- Hutchinson, Roger (d. 1555), iv. 561
- Hutchinson, Thomas (1698-1769), xii. 537
- Hutchinson, Thomas (d. 1919), editor of Wordsworth and Lamb, xi. 449, 450, 453, 456, xii. 441, 477, 479
- Hutchinson, William (1732-1814), xii. 558
- Hutten, Leonard (1557?-1632), iii. 89; vi. 538
- Hutton, Arthur Wollaston, xiv. 567
- Hutton, Catherine (1756-1846), xi. 514; xiv. 578
- Hutton, Charles (1737-1823), xiv. 614
- Hutton, Hon. C. W., xiv. Add. 10
- Hutton, Henry (fl. 1619), iv. 590; vi. 524
- Hutton, James (1726-1797), xiv. 321, 323, 619
- Hutton, Luke (d. 1598), iv. 600, *The Blacke Dogge of Newgate*, iv. 400
- Hutton, Richard Holt (1826-1897), xi. 453; xii. 505, 512, xiii. 101, 211, 437, 523, 528, 536, 540, 541, 607; xiv. 217, 218, 572, 578, 592; *Aspects of Religious and Scientific Thought*, xiv. 155, *Essays, Theological and Literary*, xiv. 155
- Hutton, William (1723-1815), xi. 374, 376, 514; xii. 558, xiv. 578
- Hutton, William Holden, xi. 463; xiv. 543, 545, 556
- Huxley, Leonard, xiv. 662
- Huxley, Thomas Henry (1825-1895), iv. 48, 57; viii. 403; x. 566; xii. 330; xiv. 327, 331, 531, 665
- Collected Essays*, xiv. 330
- Ethics and Evolution*, xiv. 37
- Life of Hume*, xiv. 37
- 'On the Hypothesis that Animals are Automata,' xiv. 37
- 'Physical Basis of Life, The,' xiv. 37
- 'Science and Morals,' xiv. 37
- Huyche, William, translator of Calvin's *Common Prayers*, iv. 507
- Huygens, Christian, ix. 145
- Hwaetberct. *See* Eusebius
- Hwon holy church is under uote*, i. 251, 510
- Hyatt, Stanley Portal, xiv. Add. 8
- Hyberdine, parson, iv. 365
- Hyde, near Winchester, Benedictine abbey at, iv. 476
- Hyde, Anne, duchess of York (1637-1671), vii. 250
- Hyde, Douglas, xiv. 347, 631
- Hyde, Edward, 1st earl of Clarendon (1609-1674), v. 405; vi. 6, 264, vii. 18, 97, 171, 172, 208, 209, 241 ff. (main entry), 257, 260, 335, 490, 492, 495, 497, 499, 500, 505, 510; vii. Add.; viii. 8, 9, 26, 43, 92, 233, 308, 337, 352, 369, 421, 439, 539; ix. 233, 239, 248, 253, 265, 266, 388; x. 126, 356; xi. 13, 31
- A collection of Some of the Massacres and Murthers committed on the Irish*, vii. 242



Hyde, Edward

*Against Multiplying Controversies*, vii 247*An Active and Contemplative Life*, vii 247*Brief Survey of the dangerous and pernicious Errors to Church and State in Mr Hobbes's book*, vii 341*Concerning Education*, ix 442*Contemplations and Reflections upon the Psalms of David*, vii 244, 247*Essays Duane and Moral*, vii 247, 251*History of the Rebellion*, vii 214, 230, 241, 243, 245, viii 71, 445, ix 228 ff, 233, 440, x 317, xi 377*Life (autobiography)*, vii 242, 245 ff, 251, viii 369, ix 233*Miscellaneous Works*, vii 244, 247*Of Contempt of Death*, viii 445*Of Friendship*, viii 445*Of Human Nature*, vii 247*Of Liberty*, vii 247*Of Repentance*, vii 247; viii 445*Of the Want of Respect due to Age*, ix 442*On Education*, vii 247, 250*On the Reverence due to Old Age*, vii 247*Reflections upon several Christian Duties*, viii 445*Short View of the State and Condition of the Kingdom of Ireland*, A, vii 241*State Papers*, vii 214*Vindication*, vii 246

Hyde, Edward, 3rd earl of Clarendon (1661-1724), ix 181

Hyde, Henry, 2nd earl of Clarendon (1638-1700), viii 283, 284, ix 585

Hyde, Henry, viscount Cornbury and lord Hyde (1710-1753), ix 253, 254

Hyde, Jane, lady, ix 182

Hyde, Lawrence, 1st earl of Rochester (1641-1711), vii 248; viii 49, 110, 304

Hyde, Thomas (1636-1703), ix 580

Hyder Ali, xi 20, 21

*Hyd Way to the Spytel Hous*, *The*, ii 368, 546, 562; iii 559Hygd, in *Beowulf*, i 26Hygeia, in *Garth's Dispensary*, ix 202Hygelac, in *Beowulf*, i 25 ff, 32, 45

Hyland, Inez K. (1863-1892), xiv 644

Hylton, or Hilton, Walter (d 1396), ii 542; *Ladder of Perfection or The Devout book to a temporal man*, ii 340, 341; *The Treatise of the Song of the Angels*, ii 372Hymen, in *Hymenaei*, vi 390Hymen, in *The Hue and Cry after Cupid*, vi 392Hymen, in *The Jealous Lovers*, vi 366*Hymenaeus*, vi 342, 343, 369, 540

Hynd, James, vii 571

Hynde, S., *Iter Lusitanicum*, iv 524

Hyndluhóð, Old Norse poem, i 25

Hypatia, Kingsley's, xiii 402

Hyperides, xii 368, 378

Hyperion, in Keats's poem, xii 94

Hypermnestra, ii 202

*Hypochondriack*, *The*, x 534Hypocrisy, in *Ane Pleasant Satyre*, iii 143Hypocrisy, in *Medwall's interlude*, v 60Hypocrisy, in *Mirour de l'Omme*, ii 162'Hypolito, cardinall, of Est,' in *The Famous Whore*, iv 430Hyslop, James (1798-1827), xii 461; *Cameronian's Dream*, xi 269

Hyspanus (Petrus), iv 510

'I canna come every day to Woo,' xi 260

*I had a horse*, ix 418*I mak it kend, he that will spend*, ii 318

'I saw a Peacock with a fiery Tail,' xi 411

*I sing of a maiden*, iii 319Iachimo, in *Cymbeline*, v 231Iago, in *Othello*, iii 212; v 227, 228, 239; vi 308; xii 189Ianthé, in *The Siege (D'Avenant's)*, viii 134

Ibbitson, Robert (fl 1650), vii 400, 403

Ibbotson, J., viii 520

Ibburranes, in *Argens*, iv 297Ibrahim Mollac, in *Lyttelton's Persian Letters*, x 128

Ibrahim pasha, xiv 279

Ibsen, Henrik, x 86; xii 127, xiii 303

Iceland, iv 372; xiii 140; xiv 319

Icelanders, the, x 251

Icelandic language and literature, x 249, 251 ff, 544, 546, xiii 138 ff, xiv 511.

See, also, Norse and Scandinavian

Icelus, xiii 366

Icilus, in *Appius and Virginia*, vi 206

Ickworth, ix 279, 281

Ida, in *James IV*, v 154, 274

Iden, Henry, iv 509

Ider, i 331

*Idler*, *The*, xiv 652Idolatry, in *A True Inventory*, vii 434

Idumeans, the, vii 434

Ifley, river, xiv 230

Igernia, in Arthurian legend, i 287

Igernia, in *The Misfortunes of Arthur*, v 87Ignatius, St, vii 361, xii 378; *Epistles*, vii 169, viii 339; xii 379, 550Ignatius, *Epistles*, rendering by Grosse-teste, i 226

Ignatius of Antioch, ix 368

Ignorance, in *Medwall's interlude*, v 60Ignorance, in *The Nature of the Four Elements*, v 63Ignorance, in *The Tears of the Muses*, iii 273'Ignoto,' iv 61, 135, 136; v 251, *The Nymph's Reply*, vii 9

Ilchester, i 228, vii 61

Ilissus, river, iv 145

Ilum (i.e. Paris), in *Euphormio*, iv 293

'I'll tell thee, Dick,' viii 110

Iltyd, St, St Itut or Itutus (fl. 520) of Lantwit Major, Wales, i 73, 74, 77

*Illustrated London News*, *The*, xiv 212, 215, 222

- Illustrated Sporting and Dramatic News*,  
The, xiv 222
- Illustrated Times*, The, xiv. 215
- Illustrations of Northern Antiquities*, xii  
397
- Illyrians, the, iv. 49
- Ilmington, i. 139
- Ilsington (Devonshire), vi. 212
- Imaginative, in *Piers the Plowman*, ii 31
- Imlay, Gilbert (fl. 1793), xi. 49, 439
- Imma, in Bede, i 11
- Immalee, in Maturin's *Melmoth*, xi  
337
- Immerito, in *The Returne from Parnassus*,  
vi 353
- Immento and G. H., *Three proper and  
wittie familiar Letters*, vi. 438
- Immermann, Karl, v 340
- Imogen, in *Cymbeline*, v. 190, 213, 231,  
xii. 96
- Impartial Trimmer*, The, viii 105
- Impatient Poverty*, v 67, 437
- Imperial Dictionary of Universal Bio-  
graphy*, xiv 360
- Imperial Tragedy*, The (1669), viii. 491
- Impey, Sir Elijah (1732-1809), xi. 87
- In and In Medley, in *A Tale of a Tub*, vi.  
29
- In Diebus Dominicis*, i 252, 510
- In January last*, ix. 402
- In May in a morning*, ii 322
- Inamorato and Misogamos*, vii 570
- Incest, in *Confessio Amantis*, ii. 172
- Inchbald, Mrs Elizabeth (1753-1821), ix  
484; xi. 247, 299, 306, 311, 325-326  
(main entry), 498, 501, 502, 506  
*Every one has his Fault*, xi. 308  
*I'll tell you What*, xi. 307  
*Mogul Tale*, The, xi. 307  
*Nature and Art*, x 54, 65; xi. 326  
*Simple Story*, A, xi. 308, 323, 325  
*Such Things Are*, xi. 307  
*To Marry or not to Marry*, xi. 309  
*Wives as they Were*, xi 308
- Inchbald, Joseph (d. 1779), xi. 307
- Inchcolm, Firth of Forth, ii 148, 149
- 'Inche of Lowchlewyn,' ii. 151
- Inderwick, Frederick Andrew (1836-  
1904), xiv. 560
- Index Expurgatorius Anglicanus*, vii 488
- Index librorum prohibitorum*, xiv. 119
- India, ii 90; iv 107, 114, 115, 119, ix.  
155, x. 332, 461, 546 (poems), 558, 559;  
xi. 3, 6, 7, 12, 14, 15 ff., 30, 267, 422;  
xii 381, 390 ff., 401; xiii. 221; xiv.  
64, 67, 70, 86, 106 ff., 143, 146, 244,  
366 ff.
- India office, xii 549
- Indian alphabets, xii 391
- Indian antiquities, xii. 560
- Indian architecture, xii 556, 557
- Indian army, the, xiv. 280
- Indian civil service, xiii. 225
- Indian geography, xiv. 369
- Indian languages, xiv. 510, 512
- Indian law, xii 363
- Indian mutiny, the, xii. 251; xiv. 194,  
374
- Indian mythology, xiv 375
- Indian poetry, xiv. 376
- Indian princes, in *The Masque of the  
Middle Temple*, vi 400
- Indian rebels, xiii 45
- Indian sage, ix. 355
- Indians, in *The Moonstone*, xiii. 486
- Indians, the, in Cowley's *The Passions*,  
vii. 73
- Indicator*, The, xii. 215, 480
- Indolence, in Thomson's *Castle of Indo-  
lence*, x 120
- Ine, king of Wessex (d 726), viii 355
- Ine, laws of, i 107, 108
- Infant School society, xiv. 452
- Infida, in *Never too late*, iii 407
- Infidelity, in *The Faerie Queene*, iii.  
265
- Ingannati*, Gl', v 129; vi 343, viii 143
- Ingeld, in *Beowulf* and *Widsith*, i 26, 28,  
38
- Ingelend, Thomas (fl 1560), *The Dis-  
obedient Child*, v 122, 451; vi 107
- Ingelow, Jean (1820-1897), xi. 429, 532;  
xiii 556, *Divided*, xiii. 199
- Ingenioso, in *The Pilgrimage to Parnassus*,  
vi 349
- Ingenioso, in *The Returne from Parnassus*,  
vi. 350
- Ingialdr, i 28
- Inglesborough, x. 113
- Ingler, William (fl. 1643), *Certaine In-  
formations*, vii. 397
- Inghs, Sir James, abbot of Cambus Ken-  
neth, iii 173
- Inglis, Sir James, abbot of Culross (d  
1531), iii 147, 173
- Inglis, Sir Robert Harry, xiv. 654
- Ingoldsby, Lincolnshire, viii 513
- Ingram and Marlowe. See Frizer
- Ingram, David, iv 84
- Ingram, Herbert, xiv 222
- Ingram, J Forsyth, xiv. Add 5, 8
- Ingram, John H., xiii. 536, 552, 615
- Ingram, John Kells (1823-1907), xiv 626;  
*Who fears to speak of Ninety-Eight?*  
xiv 352
- Ingram, Robert Acklon (1763-1809), xiv.  
652; *Necessity of introducing divinity*,  
The, xiv. 429; *Remarks upon the enor-  
mous expense*, xiv. 429
- Ingram, Thomas Dunbar (1826-1904),  
xiv 547
- Ingram, William (fl. 1601), iv. 587
- Ingulph of Croyland, Chronicle of the  
pseudo, ii 557, iv 476
- Iniquity, in *Nice Wanton*, v. 123
- Inis Eogain, ix 326
- Inishowen, ix. 326
- Injunctions given by the Queenes Majestie*,  
iv 434, 436
- Inkle, in Colman's *Inkle and Yarico*, xi.  
309
- Innes, Alexander (fl. 1728), ix. 600

Innes, Cosmo (1798-1874), xii. 564, *Lectures on Scotch Legal Antiquities*, xii. 398  
 Innes, captain Robert, vii. 410  
 Innes, Thomas (1662-1744), ix. 605  
 Innholders' play, v. 51  
 Innocence, in Marvell's *The Garden*, vii. 206  
 Innocent III, i. 214; viii. 339; *De Contemptu Mundi*, iii. 235  
 Innocent IV, i. 223  
 Innocent VIII, iii. 6  
 Innocents, Boy bishop at the feast of the, v. 9  
 Innocents, murder of, in early plays, v. 56  
 Inns of Court, ii. 346, 348  
 Inns of Court Masque (1623), vii. 261  
 Innsbruck, v. 315  
 Inny river, x. 225  
 Inquisition, the, iii. 18, 182; xi. 457  
 Insolence, in *Respublica*, v. 66  
 Institutoris, H., vii. 418, 562  
 Institution of a Gentleman, *The*, iii. 621  
 Intellectus Agens, in *The Floating Island*, vi. 367  
*Intelligencer*, *The*, ix. 507  
 Interludes, anonymous, of Heywood's period, v. 453 ff.  
*Intermedii*, v. 77  
 Inverness, ii. 115; vii. 288  
 Inverquharity, ix. 420  
 'Invisible College,' the, ix. 434  
 Inwit, Sir (Discretion), in *Piers the Plowman*, ii. 22  
 Iolante, in *The Guardian*, vi. 178  
 Iona, i. 33, 46  
 Iona society, xii. 400  
 Ionian sea, xii. 42  
 Iphigenia, vii. 421  
 Iphigenia, in *The Bugbears*, v. 130  
*Iphigenia*, schoolboy play, v. 138  
 Iphis, in *Confessio Amantis*, ii. 175  
 Ipreswel, or Hipswell, near Richmond, Yorkshire, ii. 56  
 Ipsden, lord, in Reade's *Christie Johnstone*, xiii. 473  
 Ipsen, A., xiii. 585  
 Ipswich, ii. 179; iv. 466; x. 402; xi. 155, 462; xiv. 209  
 Ipswich, queen Elizabeth's school, xii. 368  
 Ipswich, Wolsey's school at, ii. 406, iii. 487, 488  
*Ipswich Journal*, *The*, xiii. 489  
 Ira, in *Psychomachia*, v. 57  
*Ira seu Tumulus Fortunae*, vi. 361, 530  
 Irato, in *The Floating Island*, vi. 367  
 Irby, Adeline P., xiv. 611  
 Irby, Sir Antony, iv. 191  
 Ireland See John of  
 Ireland, i. 79, ii. 480, iv. 79; v. 153, 383, 386; vi. 222; vii. 53, 67, 89, 90, 130, 169, 216, 236, 238 ff., 253, 255, 265, 287, 403, 406, 492, 498, 499, 508, 514; viii. 139, 192, 193, 215, 304, 391; ix. 101 ff., 122, 127 ff., 135, 138, 141, 146, 149, 156, 186, 187, 192, 313 ff., 324; x. 65, 221, 225, 227, 229, 261, 332, xi. 1, 3,

Ireland  
 5, 6, 14 ff., 22, 379, 380, xii. 182, 37 382, 390, 400, 401, 476; xiii. 230, 38 396, 404; xiv. 94, 126, 140, 146, 22 333 ff., 380, 436, 437, 465, 484, 487  
 Ireland, Alexander (1810-1894), xii. 48  
 Ireland, Annie E. (d. 1893), xiii. 57, 5.  
 Ireland, John (d. 1808), xi. 498, *Letter Henry Brougham*, xiv. 453, 663  
 Ireland, Richard (fl. 1600), vii. 31  
 Ireland, Samuel (d. 1800), xii. 537  
 Ireland, William Henry (1777-1835), x. 457, 502, xii. 404, xiv. 223  
 Ireland, Anglo-Irish political relation viii. 24  
 Ireland, books printed in, xi. 515  
 Ireland, church of, x. 405, xii. 302  
 Ireland, National University, xiv. Add  
 Ireland, poems on, ii. 563, 569  
 Ireland, printers in, iv. 619  
 Ireland, *Ancient Laws of*, xii. 400, 401  
 Ireland, *English Conquest of*, ii. 543  
 Ireland, *Good News from*, iv. 445  
 Ireland, *The Glories of*, xiv. 339  
 Ireland's Eye, xiv. 361  
 Irena, a Tragedy, x. 181  
 Irenaeus, Aelfric's homily on, i. 130  
 Irenaeus (i.e. Edmund Spenser), vii. 20  
 Irene, Middleton's, xiii. 245  
 Irene, St. i. 82  
 Ireton, Henry (1611-1651), vii. 435, 57  
 Iris, in Beaumont's masque, vi. 402  
 Iris, in *The Vision of the Twelve Goddesses* vi. 381  
 Irish airs, xiv. 347  
 Irish archaeological society, xii. 400  
 Irish archaeology, xii. 390, 400  
 Irish bar, the, xiv. 139  
 Irish booksellers, x. 12; xi. 379  
 Irish catholics, x. 65, xi. 7, 120  
 Irish channel, ix. 141  
 Irish church, the, xiv. 139  
 Irish clergy, ix. 440  
 Irish cronan, ix. 405  
 Irish dances, xiv. 362  
 Irish dialect, xiv. 499  
 Irish drama, xiii. 293; xiv. 364  
 Irish education, xiv. 362, 438  
 Irish expedition, Essex's, v. 385  
 Irish folk-songs, xiv. 362  
 Irish harpers, xiv. 343  
 Irish history, vii. 360; x. 317; xi. 16, xi. 400; xiv. 106, 115, 362  
 Irish land acts, xiv. 106  
 Irish language and literature, vii. 360 x. 221, xii. 399 ff.; xiv. 333 ff., 611  
 Irish literary societies, xiv. 352  
 Irish literary theatre, xiv. 364  
 Irish manners, xiii. 474  
 Irish music, x. 263  
 Irish national anthem, xiv. 355  
 Irish orators, xiv. 140, 141  
 Irish Ossianic poems, x. 261  
 Irish parliament, ix. 324, 325; xi. 6, 6' 381; xiv. 438  
 Irish people, the, xiv. 140

## IRISH

Irish place names, xiv 362  
 Irish poets and poetry, xii 126, xiii 209, 211, 260; xiv. 233, 333 ff.  
 Irish policy, x. 454  
 Irish politics, xiv 233, 343, 350  
 Irish potato famine, xiv. 352, 353  
 Irish rebellions, xiv 268, 351  
 Irish 'revolution,' xi 27  
 Irish saints, xiv 334  
 Irish scenery, xiii. 315  
 Irish scholars, x. 261  
 Irish sea, xiii. 460  
 Irish sees, the, xii. 285  
 Irish State papers, vii. 492  
 Irish stories, xi 329, xiii. 46, 460, 469  
 Irish Texts society, xii 564, 565, xiv. 337, 341  
 Irish trade, xi 6  
 Irish university system, xiv. 482  
*Irish Citizens, The*, xiv. 359  
*Irish Hudibras, The*, ix. 288, 552  
*Irish Libel Hymnorum*, xii 562  
*Irish Monthly, The*, xiv 363  
*Irish Penny Journal, The*, xiv 344, 348  
*Irish People, The*, xiv 355  
 Irish-Canadians, xiv 382  
 Irishman, the stage, xi 284  
 Irishmen, xiii. 315, 448  
 'Irishmen, the Society of United,' xiv. 343, 359  
 Irnerius, of Bologna, ii 397; viii. 357  
 Irnham, Simon, lord, xiv 240  
 Ironmongers' company, vii 283  
 Ironsides, Cromwell's, vii. 516  
 Irus, in *Ulysses Redux*, vi. 341  
 Irvine, Christopher (*A.* 1638-1685), vi. 538; ix 603  
 Irving, David (1778-1860), xi. 484, 490; xii. 570; *History of Scottish Poetry*, xii. 411; *Lives of Scottish Poets*, xii 411; *Memoirs of... George Buchanan*, xii. 411  
 Irving, Edward (1792-1834), xii. 517, xiii 3 ff., 518, 520  
 Irving, Sir Henry (1838-1905), v. 340, xi 493; xiii. 525, 566, 567  
 Irving, Washington, x. 538; xii 421, 450, *Bracebridge Hall*, xiii 358; *The Sketch Book*, xiii 478  
 Irwin, in Mrs Inchbald's *Every one has his Fault*, xi 308  
 Irwin, Sidney, x 227  
 Irwin, Sidney Thomas, xiii. 552; xiv 160, 578  
 Irwin, Thomas C (1823-1892), xiv. 626  
 Irvine, Mr, in *Adam Bede*, xiii 432  
 Isaac, i. 50, 135  
 Isaac, Arabian physician, ii 413  
 Isaac, in the religious plays, ii. 481, 483, 484  
 Isaac, in *Jacob and Esau*, v. 125, 126  
 Isabel, in *The Decameron*, xii. 91  
 Isabel, in *Misogonus*, v. 124  
 Isabel of Castille, duchess of York, ii. 194  
*Isabel, Lady, and the Elf-Knight*, ii. 466

## ITALIAN

Isabella, in Emily Brontë's *Wuthering Heights*, xiii 456  
 Isabella, in Keats's poem, xii. 95, 97  
 Isabella, in *Laelia*, vi 344  
 Isabella, in *Measure for Measure*, i. 2; v 214, 274  
 Isabella, in Southerne's *Fatal Marriage*, viii 216, 217  
 Isabella, in *The White Duel*, vi 199, 200  
 Isabella, countess of Swevia, in *The Insatiate Countesse*, vi 52, 56  
 Isabella, queen, in *A Challenge for Beautie*, vi. 117  
 Isabella, queen, in *Edward II*, v. 173  
 Isabella of France (1292-1358), queen of Edward II, ii. 384  
 Isabella of France (1389-1409), queen of Richard II, iv. 194, 208, 209  
 Isaiah, ii 122, ix 77; x. 258  
 Isenbarth, M, xiii 607  
 Iseo, Lago di, ix 273  
 Iseult, i 303, 304, 331, 345 *See, also*, Tristram  
 Isidora, in Maturin's *Melmoth*, xi 337  
 Isidore of Seville, i 78, 83, 89, 249, 383, 486, ii. 98, 363, 414, iii 122; *Etymologies* of, i. 131; ii. 98, 412  
 'Isis Idols,' xiv. 230  
 Isis river, vii 371  
*Isis, The*, xiv. 230, 595  
 Islam, ix 206; xiii. 14; xiv. 280, 374  
 Island of Sorcerers, in *Gulliver's Travels*, ix. 116  
 Islands expedition (Azores, 1597), iv. 121, 230, 231  
 Isle of Birds, i 379  
 Isle of Man, in *Horn*, i 338  
 Isle of Wight, xii. 557  
 Isleworth, iv 477  
 Isley, Henry, vi. 127  
 Isley, Ursula (wife of Beaumont), vi 127  
 Ishington, iii. 360, 423  
 Ishup, John (d. 1532), iii. 77  
 Ismael, in *The Loyal Brother*, viii 216  
 Ismail, siege of, in Byron's *Don Juan*, xii. 60  
 Isocrates, iii. 487; iv. 501, 502, x. 228  
 Isola, Agostino, ix. 460, xiv. 430  
 Isola, Charles, xii. 221  
 Isola, Emma. *See* Moxon, Mrs Emma  
 Ispahan, x 128  
 Israel, in Cowley's *Davidess*, vii 76  
 Israel, people of, iv 34; viii. 88; xii. 332  
 Israel, royal house of, in *Absalom*, vi. 333  
 Istakar, in Beckford's *Vathek*, xi. 320, 321  
*Isumbras, Sir*, i. 322, 326, 351, 517, 523  
 Isyphena, in Amory's *Memoirs of Several Ladies*, xi 317  
*It cannot rain but it pours*, ix. 148  
*It was a' for our Rightfu' King*, ix 420  
*It was a lover and his lass*, ii. 446  
 Italian art, xii. 36  
 Italian characters, xiii. 496  
 Italian epic, xi 44  
 Italian historians, ix. 254  
 Italian history, xiv. 109

Italian humanists, xiv. 110  
 Italian interest in Shakespeare, v. 322, 323  
 Italian language and literature, v. 68, 69, 77, 84, 86, 98, 128 ff., 350, 402; vi. 72, 109, 142, 340, 349, 358, 377, 413, 437; vii. 2, 4, 8, 11, 40, 177, 299 ff., 303, 304, 307, 309, 349, 360, 495, viii. 65, 66, 143, 145, 154, 272, 403; ix. 61, 239, 428, 430, 449 ff., 460; x. 179, 288, 343, xi. 200, 384, 393, 398; xii. 3, 57, 91, 150, 223, 342; xiii. 123, 131, 132, 257, xiv. 141, 149, 430, 436, 484, 510 ff.  
 Italian medley-poets, xii. 56, 57  
 Italian novella, xii. 58  
 Italian novels attacked, vi. 427  
 Italian opera, viii. 152, ix. 64, 98, 183, x. 78, 79, 93, 94; xiii. 284, xiv. 235  
 Italian oratory, xii. 297  
 Italian peasantry, xiii. 503  
 Italian poets and poetry, ix. 75; xi. 149, xii. 4, 36, 37, 60, 79, xiii. 130, 132, 262  
 Italian renaissance, xiii. 287, xiv. 118  
 Italian romances, v. 142, 284, 356, 390, 457  
 Italian sonnet writers, v. 195, 258  
 Italian sonnets, xiii. 51, 130, 131, 280  
 Italian sources and influence, v. 140, 142, 177, 203, 204, 215, 246, 253, vi. 52, 107, 116, 197, 245, 342 ff., 362 ff., 390, 411 ff., 426; viii. 16. *See, also, under* Boccaccio, Bandello, etc.  
 Italian theatre, xi. 294  
 Italian theology, xii. 281  
 Italian, the, in *A Woman will have her Will*, v. 367  
 Italianate Englishman, vi. 246  
 Italians, the, xiii. 340  
 'Italomania,' xiii. 178, 199  
 Italy, ii. 271, 353, v. 68, 71, 113, 124, 136, 138, 143, 157, 319, 320, 335, 339, 341, 348, 390, 400; vi. 175, 179, 180, 198, 224, 228, 304; vii. 25, 114, 132, 175, 204, 229, 296, 320, 360, viii. 234, 278, 339, 417; ix. 7, 155, 159, 273, 286, 313, 334, 441; x. 21, 46, 47, 52, 117, 129, 144, 226, 249, 282, 311, 331, 344; xi. 334, 381; xii. 36 ff., 46 ff., 53, 55, 57, 59, 61, 69, 70, 74, 90, 102, 276, 376, 465, xiii. 43, 51, 66, 67, 77 ff., 82, 83, 92, 93, 147, 148, 289, 359, 413, 435, 485, 490, 499, 512; xiv. 84, 111, 118, 130, 166, 203, 240, 323, 325, 356 ff.  
 Italy and Byron, xii. 434, 437 ff.  
 Italy, Hazlitt in, xii. 475  
 Italy and Landor, xii. 483 ff.  
 Italy and Shelley, xii. 443, 444  
 Item, in Holcroft's *Deserted Daughter*, xi. 306, 307  
 Ithaca, ix. 85; xii. 376  
 Ithamore, in *The Jew of Malta*, v. 362  
 Ithodes, in *The Broken Heart*, vi. 215  
*Itinerarium Regis Ricardi*, xiv. 82  
 Itis, vi. 360  
 Ivan the Terrible, in Milton's *Moscow*, vii. 146

Ive, Paul (*fl.* 1602), iv. 508  
 Ivernian society, *Journal*, xii. 390, 400  
 Ivory, duchesse d', in *The Newcomes*, xiii. 328  
*Iwain and Gawain*, i. 520  
 Izarde, John, vi. 323  
 Izoulet-Loubatières, J., xiii. 517  
 J B, *Heroick Education*, vii. 446, 575  
 J. C. R., *The*, xiv. 595  
 J. D. (1597), iv. 6, 499  
 J. D. (1656), viii. 53, 270, 505  
 J. H. (John Hoskins), 'Absence, hear thou my protestation,' iv. 239  
 J. K. S. *See* Stephen, James Kenneth  
 Jacinta, in *Alls Lost by Lust*, vi. 81  
 Jacinta, in *The Brothers*, vi. 229  
 Jack, in Arbuthnot's *History of John Bull*, ix. 152  
 Jack, in *Damon and Pithias*, v. 133  
 Jack, in Swift's *Tale of a Tub*, ix. 111  
 Jack, A. E., ii. 39, 495  
 Jack, Chaffing, Disraeli's, xiii. 389  
 Jack, Sir T. Gresham's nephew, in *If you know not me*, vi. 104  
 Jack and Jill, xi. 335, 427  
 'Jack in the Box,' iii. 90  
 Jack of Dover, iv. 602  
 'Jack of Lent,' iii. 90  
 Jack of Newbery, xi. 370  
 Jack Napes, *The Dirge of*, ii. 328, 481  
 Jack Presbyter, vii. 435  
 Jack Straw, v. 171, 441, 470  
 Jack the Giant Killer, xi. 415  
 Jacke Drums Entertainment, vi. 46  
 Jacke Jugeler, v. 120, 456  
 Jacke Upland, ii. 45, 46, 186, 491, 494  
 Jacke Upland, *The Reyonder of*, ii. 45  
 Jackman (traveller), iv. 102  
 Jacks, Lawrence Pearsall, xiv. Add 2  
 Jackson, Andrew, xi. 362  
 Jackson, B. D., xiv. 624  
 Jackson, chaplain, in Foote's drama, x. 98  
 Jackson, Henry (1586-1662), vii. 354, 544  
 Jackson, Henry, xiii. 590  
 Jackson, John (1686-1763), ix. 557  
 Jackson, John (*fl.* 1761-1792), x. 498; xi. 497  
 Jackson, John, pugilist, xiv. 246, 254, 255  
 Jackson, Mason, *The Pictorial Press*, xiv. 221, 589, 598  
 Jackson, Thomas (1579-1640), vii. 481  
 Jackson, Thomas (d. 1646), viii. 315  
 Jackson, Thomas (1783-1873), *Life of Charles Wesley*, ix. 363  
 Jackson, William Hatchett, xiv. 332, 621  
 Jacob, xiii. 232  
 Jacob, Edward (1710?-1788), v. 268  
 Jacob, Giles (1686-1744), viii. 180, 427, 484; ix. 290; *The Poetical Register*, 1719-1720, xi. 469  
 Jacob, Hildebrand (1693-1739), ix. 210, 535  
 Jacob and Esau, v. 44, 125, 126, 455, 456  
 Jacobean dramatists, x. 121

Jacobean essayists, ix 31, 41  
 Jacobean poets, xii 245, xiii 264  
 Jacobi, Karl Gustav Jacob, xiv. 286, 292  
 Jacobinism, xi. 1, 7, 28 ff, 34, 36, 131, 153, 172, 183, 421  
 Jacobins, x 134, xi 45, 108, 131, 153, 174  
 Jacobite literature, ix 614 ff  
 Jacobite rising, x 284; xii 1, 29, xiv 104  
 Jacobite songs, ix 414, 415, 418 ff, xi. 258, 267 ff, 488; xiii. 211  
 Jacobites, viii 105, 113, 139, 219; ix. 12, 14 ff, 123, 130, 225, 236, 245, 250, 253, 277, 363, 454, 460, x. 31, 65, 284, 319, 340, 379, 382, 399, 407  
*Jacobites' Journal, The*, x. 31, 471  
 Jacobitism, xi. 258  
 Jacobs, Joseph, xi 525, 536  
 Jacobs, J and Wolf, L., *Bibliotheca Anglo-Judaea*, xi 472  
 Jacobus a Voragine *See* Voragine  
 Jacobus de Cessolis, *Liber de ludo scachorum*, ii 355  
 Jacomo, in *The Gratefull Servant*, vi 229  
 Jacques de Vitry (d 1240), ii. 91, 565  
 Jacquier, Nicholas (fl. c. 1458), vii. 418, 562  
 Jacuppus, in *Machnavellus*, vi. 343  
 Jaffa, ii 90  
 Jaffier, in *Otway's Venice Preserv'd*, viii. 208, 209  
 Jaffray, Alexander (1614-1673), ix. 603  
 Jaggard, Isaac, iv. 451  
 Jaggard, William (1567?-1623), iii. 303; iv 449, 451, 620; v. 248, 250, 251, 262  
 Jagers, Mr, in *Great Expectations*, xiii 370  
 Jago, Richard (1715-1781), x. 123, 307 ff., 311, 503  
*Adam*, x. 126  
*Edge-Hill*, x. 125 ff.  
*Goldfinches, The*, x. 126  
*To William Shenstone, esq.*, x 126  
 Jahangir, court of, xiv. 368  
 Jahaziel, iv 49  
 Jamaica, iv 523; viii. 180; x. 40, 521; xi. 41, 245; xiv. 267, 268  
 James I of England and VI of Scotland, ii 107; iii 38, 153, 154, 170, 180, 185, 223, 309, 429, 564, 565, 570; iv. 62, 66, 68, 72 ff, 110, 153, 154, 156, 158, 172, 177, 179, 185, 186, 188, 190, 211, 215 ff, 233, 272, 274, 290, 291, 293, 297, 305, 317, 320, 321, 336, 346, 349, 351, 356 ff, 382, 401, 428, 448, 460, 462, 463, 488, 489, 601; v. 62, 245, 283, 292, 370, 378, 380, 388, 389, 392, 394, 399 ff., 406, 417, 420, 525 ff., vi. 5, 8, 43, 53, 93, 114, 121, 123, 166, 169, 195, 244, 247, 264, 274 ff., 281, 285, 287, 290, 294, 304, 306, 313, 318, 327, 336, 354, 356, 357, 359, 362 ff., 369, 375, 379, 380, 386 ff, 404, 407, 408, 452, 454, vii. 5, 24, 56, 61, 180, 189, 215, 217, 218, 226, 231, 234, 235, 237, 249, 254, 351, 354, 356, 370, 375, 382, 385, 389, 416, 442, 447, 488, 491, 492, 494,

James I of England and VI of Scotland 495, 497, 506, 508, 510, 515, 564, *also see* Add; viii 145, 146, 148, 150, 162, 315, 361, 365, 370, 407, 415, 528, ix. 227, 249, 263, 400, 401, 610, *also see* Add, x 94, 321, 324, 328, 333, 553, 554, 556 ff, xi 240, 260, xii 20, 23, 417, xiii 284, xiv 61, 91, 92, 102, 104, 368, 442  
*Ane Schort Treatise*, ii 325  
*Basileon Doron*, iv 438  
*Counterblast to Tobacco*, A, iv. 399, 601, vi. 358  
*Demonology*, iv. 605; vii 422, 424  
*Essays of a Prentice in the Divine Art of Poetry*, i 324; iii 154, 309  
*King's Majesties Declaration to his Subjects concerning Lawful Sports to be used*, *The*, iv 387  
*Poetical Exercises*, iii. 154  
*True Lawe of Free Monarches, The*, iv. 345, 349, 580  
*Secret History of*, xii 17  
 James II, king of England, ii 88; iv. 487, 524; vii. 109, 208, 223, 414; viii 12, 34, 44, 51, 54, 93, 103, 105 ff, 113, 128, 214, 229, 245, 246, 252, 260, 283, 289, 290, 291, 303, 345, 348, 349, 509, 510, ix 4, 5, 7, 166, 196, 223, 224, 226, 227, 232, 261, 263, 264, 283, 545; x. 325, 334, 397, 421, 556, 558; xi. 346, 439, xiv. 61, 70, 71, 107  
*Memoirs*, ix. 238, 239, 543  
 James I (1394-1437), king of Scotland, ii 148, 195, 272 ff, 323, 324, 417; iii. 156, 174, 222, *The Kings Quair*, ii 105, 107, 177, 195, 250, 273 ff., 277, 278, 284, 287, 304, 307, 320, 531 ff  
 James II (1430-1460), king of Scotland, ii 130, 325; iii. 167  
 James III (1451-1488), king of Scotland, ii 324  
 James IV (1473-1513), king of Scotland, ii 108, 286, 288, 295, 418; iii. 69, 78, 171, 222; vii 237, x. 218  
*James IV and Flodden Field, The Lamentation of*, iii. 222  
 James V (1512-1542), king of Scotland, ii. 307; iii. 131, 139, 147, 149, 156, 168, 176, 179, 180; iv 369; v. 65  
 James VI, king of Scotland. *See* James I, king of England  
 James (1688-1766), prince of Wales (the Old Pretender), ix. 168, 225, 236, 238, 244, 249, 250, 258; x 399  
 James, in *Witty and Willless*, v. 104  
 James, C C., xiv. 639  
 James, George Payne Rainsford (1799-1860), i. 319, xii. 277, 493; xiii. 341; *Richelieu*, xii 277  
 James, Henry (1843-1916), xiii. 551, 607, 612, 621, 627, *also see* Add. 3; xiv. 584, 606, *also see* Add 2  
 James, John (d 1680), viii. 292  
 James, John, xiv. 654  
 James, John, seaman, iv. 88

- James, Montague Rhodes, iv 484, 485, xii. 564
- James, Richard (1592-1638), vii. 359, 546
- James, Robert (1705-1776), x 522
- James, R A Scott, xiv. 539
- James, St, i 130, 257; ii 14, iv. 272
- James, St, shrine of, at Compostella, ii 356
- James, Stephen (d. 1725), x 436
- James, Thomas (1573?-1629), iv. 493, 622, *Catalogus. .T. Bodleus*, iii. 622
- James, Thomas (1593?-1635?), *The Strange and Dangerous Voyage of Captain Thomas James in his Intended Discovery of the North West Passage*, iv 123, 125, 524
- James, Thomas (1748-1804), ix. 455, xiv. 431
- James, William (1635?-1663), vii 544
- James, William (d. 1827), xiv. 547
- James the Sext, The History and Life of*, iii. 168
- James's powder, x. 242
- Jameson, Mrs Anna Brownell, born Murphy (1794-1860), xi. 532; xiv. 560, 578, 626, 641
- Characteristics of Women*, xiv. 173
- Diary of an Ennuyée, The*, xiv. 357
- Loes of the Poets, The*, xiv. 173
- Winter Studies and Summer Rambles*, xiv 357, 397
- Jameson, Robert, xiv. 357
- Jameson, William (fl 1689-1720), ix. 597
- Jámi, *Salámán and Absál*, xiii. 161
- Jamie, Don, in *The Spanish Curate*, vi 157
- Jameson, John (1759-1838), xiv. 669, *Barbour's Bruce*, xii. 564
- Jamieson, Robert (1780?-1844), xii. 397, 564; *Popular Ballads and Songs*, xii 397
- Jamnes, legend of, i 149
- Jane, in *A Chast Mayd*, vi. 85
- Jane, dame, v. 36
- Jane (Seymour) (1509?-1537), queen of Henry VIII, iii. 197
- Jane, servant of S. Pepys, viii 288
- Janet, in George Eliot's *Janet's Repentance*, xiii. 429, 430
- Janeway, James (1636?-1674), xi. 525; *Token for Children*, xi. 412
- Janeway, Richard, viii. 111
- Janin, Jules, v 336
- Janina, in Albania, xii. 47
- Januarius, saint, xiv. 273
- Janus, xii. 152, xiii 511
- Janus, temple of, i. 105
- Janusa, in Chamberlayne's *Pharonnda*, vii. 85
- Japan, iv. 87, 107, 116, 117; x. 47, xiv. 152, 181, 182
- Japan wares, ix 303
- Japanese language, xiv 470, 512
- Japp, Alexander Hay, xii 488; xiii. 528
- Jaques, in *Alls Lost by Lust*, vi. 80
- Jaques, in *As You Like It*, iii. 397; v. 216, 217
- Jardine, David (fl 1750), x 436
- Jardine, Sir William (1800-1874), x Add.
- Jarley, Mrs, in *The Old Curiosity Shop*, xiii 354
- Jarrow, i 5, 80, 86, 88, 91, 94, 98, iv 477
- Jarvie, Bailie Nicol, in Scott's *Rob Roy*, xii 27
- Jasher, the lost book of, xii 367
- Jason, William Morris's, xiii. 137, 149
- Jason, in *Confessio Amantis*, ii. 174
- Jason, or Joshua, in *Parlement of the Thre Ages*, i 372
- Jason, *The History of*, ii 356, 363
- Jatūka*, xii 535
- Javanese language, xiv. 512
- Jawleyford, Mr, Surtees's, xiv. 258
- Jay, Harriet, xiii 552, 570
- Jeaffreson, John Cordy (1831-1891), xiii. 621, xiv 561
- Jeake, Samuel (1623-1690), ix 587, *Charters of the Cinque Ports*, xi. 357
- 'Jeames,' Thackeray's, xiii 310, 316
- Jean à la Barbe See Jehan de Bourgoigne
- Jean de Hauteville (fl. 1184), i 214, 505
- Jean de Meun, i. 109, ii 193, iii 101; vii. 417
- Jean d'Outremeuse, *Myreur des Histors*, ii. 92, 93
- Jean de Vignay, ii 355
- Jean de Waurin, ii 569
- Jeanroy, Alfred, ii 445
- Jeany where has thou been*, ix 402
- Jebb, John (1736-1786), xiv. 429, 651
- Jebb, John (1775-1833), bishop of Limerick, xii. 283, 501
- Jebb, Sir Richard Claverhouse (1841-1905), xii 361, 531, 532, 538, xiii 528; xiv 550
- Attic Orators, The*, xii 369
- Bentley*, xii. 369
- Introduction to Homer*, xii 369
- Pindaric Odes*, xii. 369
- Jebb, Samuel (1694?-1772), i 230
- Jed valley, x. 104
- Jedburgh, x. 104; xi. 488
- Jefferies, Richard (1848-1887), xi. 525; xiv 578, 579
- Field and Hedgerow*, xiv 183
- Gamekeeper at Home, The*, xiv 183
- Hodge and his Master*, xiv. 183
- Story of my Heart, The*, xiv. 183
- Wood Magic*, xiv 183
- Jefferson, Samuel (1809-1846), xii 558
- Jeffery, John (1647-1720), viii. 515
- Jeffes, Abel (fl. 1595), iv. 438; v. 178
- Jeffrey, Alexander (1806-1874), xii 558
- Jeffrey, Francis, lord Jeffrey (1773-1850), ix. 142; x. 212, 467; xi. 165, 484; xii 9, 46, 101, 113, 156 ff., 167, 168, 171, 174, 177, 179, 419, 421, 425, 426, 453, 469, 470; xiii 9, 518, xiv. 123, 152, *Contributions to the Edinburgh Review*, xii 161, 'Don Cevallos, and the French Usurpation in Spain,' xii. 163

Jeffrey, in *Edward IV*, vi. 103  
 Jeffrey or Jeffreys, Sarah, vii 109  
 Jeffreys, George, 1st baron Jeffreys (1648–1689), vii 414, viii 467, ix 6, 7, 263; x 311, xiii 483  
 Jeffreys, John Gwyn (1809–1885), xiv. 327, 619  
 Jehan de Bourgoigne (John ad barbam), in the *Mandeville myth*, ii 92, 94  
 Jehan de Bel, i. 530  
 Jehovah, xi. 215, 220  
 Jekyll, Sir Joseph (1663–1738), x. 435  
 Jena, xiv 463  
 Jennings, Edward (*f*. 1593), iv 354, 580  
 Jenkin Careaway, in *Jacke Jugeler*, v. 120  
 Jenkin, Henry Charles Fleeming (1833–1885), xiii. 276  
 Jenkins, Elijah. *See* Mottley, John  
 Jenkins, Herbert, xiv. 573  
 Jenkins, J., x 436  
 Jenkins, Sir Leoline (1623–1685), ix. 238  
 Jenkins, Mrs Winifred, in Smollett's *Humphrey Clinker*, x. 47; xiii 310  
 Jenkinson, Anthony (d 1611), iv 98, 102  
 Jenkinson, Ephraim, x 227  
 Jenkinson, Robert Banks (1770–1828), 2nd earl of Liverpool, xi 171, xii 483; xiv. 454  
 'Jenks,' *pseud.* *See* Beckford, William  
 Jenkyns, Patheryke, or Patrick, vii. 101, 468  
 Jenner, Thomas, *Sea Coasts of England*, *The*, iv. 524  
 Jenner, Sir T., *Speech to his Wife and Children*, viii 110  
 Jennings, David (1691–1762), x. 434  
 Jennings, John (d. 1723), x. 434  
 Jennings, Mrs, in Jane Austen's *Sense and Sensibility*, xii. 263  
 Jennings, Theodore (*f*. 1647), vii 573  
 Jenny, Jenny, ix. 406  
 Jenyns, Soame (1704–1787), x. 516, 577, 579; xi. 388; *Free Enquiry into the Nature and Origin of Evil*, x. 199  
 Jephson, Henry, xiv. 594  
 Jephson, Robert (1736–1803), xi. 502; *Count of Narbonne*, xi. 303  
 Jephthah, ii. 174  
 Jeppe, Carl, xiv. Add 8  
 Jerdan, William (1782–1869), xi. 509; xii. 460; xiv 195, 220, 592  
 Jeremiah, i 82  
 Jeremy, in Congreve's *Love for Love*, viii 171  
 Jermyn, Henry, 1st earl of St Albans (d. 1684), vii 25, 26, 72, 79, 249  
 Jerningham, Edward (1727–1812), vii 95; x. 542  
 Jeron, in *Witty and Witless*, v. 104  
 Jerome, Don, in Sheridan's *Duenna*, xi 296  
 Jerome, Jerome K, xiii 596  
 Jerome, St, and writings of, i 73, 78, 83, 114, 130, 133, 210, 396; ii 334, 414; iii. 4; iv. 40, 42; vii. 345; xii. 542; *Vitae Sanctorum Patrum*, ii. 361, 367

Jerome, St, in *The Example of Virtue*, ii. 258  
 Jeronimo, in *The Spanish Tragedie*, v. 180 ff.  
 Jeronimo, *The First Part of*, v 178 ff; vi 26; viii. 142  
 Jerrold, Wm Blanchard, xiv 598  
 Jerrold, Douglas William (1803–1857), xiii 298, 573; xiv. 212, 216, 260 ff, 602, 606  
*Blackey'd Susan; or, 'All in the Downs,'* xiii 295; xiv 261  
*Catspaw, The*, xiii 299  
*Men of Character*, xiv 261  
*Mrs Caudle's Curtain Lectures*, xiv. 261  
*Punch's Complete Letter-writer*, xiv 261  
*Punch's letters to his son*, xiv 261  
*Prisoner of War, The*, xiii 299  
*Time Works Wonders*, xiii 299  
 Jerrold, Walter, xiii. 582, 586, 624, xiv. 606  
 Jerrold, William Blanchard (1826–1884), xiii 617; xiv 212  
 Jersey, vii. 223, 243, 244, 246, 248, 358; xiii 51  
 Jersey, earl of. *See* Villiers, Edward, 1st earl  
 Jerusalem, i 148, ii 90 ff., 97, 131, 341, 366; iii. 261; iv. 105, 370, 371; v 54; vi. 95, 101; viii. 25; xii. 117, 276, 288, 356, 562; xiv 278  
 Jerusalem, in *The Faerie Queene*, iii 261  
 Jerusalem, *Battle of*, i. 398  
 Jervas, Charles (1675?–1739), ix. 190, 192, 493, 580; x. 44  
 Jervois, Miss, in Richardson's *Sir Charles Grandison*, x. 12, 20  
 Jespersen, Otto, xiv 669  
 'Jessamy Bride,' the, x 240  
 Jesse, Edward (1780–1867), x. Add; xiv. 602  
 Jesse, John Heneage (1815–1874), xiv. 561  
 Jessica, in *The Merchant of Venice*, v. 206  
 Jessopp, Augustus (1824–1914), ix 222, 267, 544; xiv. 547; *Arcady for better for worse*, xiv. 86  
 Jest-books, iii. 544 ff; iv. 602, 603; vii. 574, 575  
*Jesu Christ, The Seven Sheddings of the blood of*, ii 369  
 Jesuit printing press, iv. 469  
 Jesuits, the, iii 182; iv. 116, 147, 192, 232, 250, 252, 281, 293, 340, 341, 490; v 100, 102, 382, 384, 407, 413; vi 170, 178, 340, 365, 425; vii 38, 41, 54, 100, 172, 268, 346, 350, 352, 363, 379, 380, 400, 445; viii. 97, 98, 100, 199, 303, 344, 349, 506; ix. 221; x. 320, 331, 340, 360, 365; xiii. 234, 405, 484; xiv. 111, 140, 280, 340, 348, 363, 426  
 Jesus, Orm's treatment of the name of, i. 249. *See*, also, *Childhood of*, and under *Christ*  
 Jesus (a Samaritan), in *Piers the Plowman*, ii. 31



Jesus, in Cowley's *Davidides*, vii. 75  
 Jesus, in Douglas's *Aeneid*, ii. 300  
 Jesus, in *Mirour de l'Omme*, ii. 162  
 Jesus, in transition songs, ii. 434  
 Jesus, in Wyclif's *Dialogus*, ii. 74  
*See, also, under Christ and Child Christ*  
 Jesus Christ, ix. 31, 33, 349, 363, 366,  
 x. 419, 427; xi. 205, 215, 217 ff., 360,  
 410, xii. 43, 72, 74, 284, 287, 302, 314,  
 318, 321, 327 ff.; xiii. 114; xiv. 495  
*Jesu's Psalter*, v. 359  
*Jeuz*, v. 5, 29  
 Jevons, Harriet A., xiv. 531  
 Jevons, William Stanley (1835-1882),  
 xiv. 531  
*Principles of Science, The*, xiv. 25  
*Pure Logic*, xiv. 25  
*Substitution of Similars, The*, xiv. 25  
*Theory of Political Economy, The*, xiv.  
 25  
 Jew, in *Machiavellus*, vi. 343  
 Jew, the, in Sheridan's *Duenna*, xi.  
 296  
 Jewel, John (1522-1571), bishop of Salis-  
 bury, iii. 461, 618; iv. 271, 495, 561;  
 Challenge sermon, iv. 269  
*Jewell for Gentrie*, A, 1614, iv. 612  
 Jewish antiquities, ix. 439  
 Jewish Christians, ix. 325  
 Jewish church, xii. 350, 523  
 Jewish doctor, in *The Duke of Millaire*,  
 vi. 180  
 Jewish faith, xii. 16  
 Jewish history, ix. 254  
 Jewish religion, xi. 54  
 Jewish writers, i. 530  
 Jewitt, Llewellyn Frederick William  
 (1816-1888), x. 528, xii. 558  
 Jewkes, Mrs, in Richardson's *Pamela*, x.  
 5  
 Jews, the, i. 69, 147, 195; ii. 27, 389, 391,  
 397, 411, 414; v. 49, 55, 407, vi. 98,  
 175; vii. 116, 168, 225, 228, 318, 340,  
 362; viii. 312; ix. 331; x. 410;  
 xii. 353, 522, 523, xiii. 387, 392,  
 426, 443; xiv. 2, 73, 149, 341  
*Jews, the Council of the* (Coventry Mys-  
 teries), v. 21  
 Jews, queen of the, in *Gyre Carling*, ii.  
 314  
 Jewsbury, Geraldine Endors (1812-1880),  
 xiii. 617  
 Jhan, Sir, the priest, in *Johan Johan*, v.  
 110, 111  
 Jingle, Alfred, in Dickens's *Pickwick*  
*Papers*, x. 45; xiii. 344, 389  
 Jo, in *Bleak House*, xiii. 364, 365  
 Joab, iv. 264  
 Joab, in Cowley's *Davidides*, vii. 76  
 Joan, in *The Devil and his Dame*, v. 366  
 Joan, pope, ii. 151, vii. 273  
 Joan Go-to-t, in *The Birth of Merlin*,  
 v. 279, 281  
 Joan of Naples, vii. 281  
 Joan of Navarre (1370?-1437), queen of  
 Henry IV, ii. 247

Joanna, in Holcroft's *Deserted Daughter*,  
 xi. 306, 307  
 Joanna, in Middleton's *Changeling*, xii.  
 246  
 Joannes de Garlandia *See* Garlandia  
 Joannides, A., xiii. 567  
 Job, vii. 420; xii. 70  
 Job, in school plays, v. 115  
 Jobson, Richard (*fl* 1620-1623), iv. 524  
 Jocelin of Brakelond (*fl* 1200), i. 195,  
 501, 503, xiii. 16  
 Jocelyn, Rose, Meredith's, xiii. 474  
*Jock o' the Side*, ii. 471  
 Jockey club, x. 215  
 Jockie, in *Edward IV*, vi. 103  
*Jocky Fou and Jenny Farn*, ix. 402  
*Jocky met with Jenny fair*, ix. 402  
*Jocky said to Jeany*, ix. 402  
*Joculatores See* Jongleurs  
 Jodelle, Étienne, iv. 144, *Cléopâtre Cap-*  
*tive*, v. 70  
 Joel, ii. 122  
 Joffred, abbot of Crowland, ii. 389  
*Johan Baptiste, Enterlude of*, v. 435  
*Johan the Evangelist*, v. 67, 435  
 Johannes de Hese's *Itinerarius*, ii. 375  
 Johannes de Sacro Bosco (d. 1252), or  
 John of Holywood, i. 222, 507, ii. 212  
 Johannes Secundus, iv. 303, xii. 247  
 Johannesburg, xiv. 423  
 Johannicius, *Isagoge*, ii. 413  
 John, in *Witty and Wileless*, v. 104  
 John, in *The Wowing of Jok and Jynny*,  
 ii. 313  
 John, Don, in *The Chances*, vi. 139, 152  
 John, Don, in *The two Mards of More-*  
*clacke*, vi. 244  
 John, Dr, in Charlotte Bronte's *Villette*,  
 xiii. 454  
 John, king of England, i. 194, 216, 220,  
 ii. 388, iv. 209, v. 354, vii. 221  
 John, king (Shakespeare's), v. 172, 239,  
 354  
 John, king, in *Robert, Earle of Huntington*,  
 v. 360  
*John, king of England, The Troublesome*  
*Raigne of*, v. 92, 151, 165, 172, 265, 266,  
 383, 441, 479  
 John, king of France, ii. 350  
 John II, king of Portugal, iv. 80  
 John III, king of Portugal, iii. 182  
 John XXII, pope, i. 235  
 John XXIII, pope, ii. 395  
*John, Passion of*, by Pseudo-Melito, i. 83  
 John, prince, in *Looke about you*, v. 357,  
 360  
 John, prior of Hexham (*fl* 1180), i. 178,  
 501  
 John, St, the Baptist, i. 82, 139, vi. 332, 333  
 John, St, the Baptist, tragedy on, iii. 159  
 John, St, the Baptist, in *Baptistes*, iii.  
 181  
 John, St, of Beverley, i. 90  
 John, St, evangelist, i. 82, 220, 395; ii.  
 90, 434; v. 41, 53  
 John, Sir, the priest, in *Misogonus*, v. 124

John, Sir, the priest, in *The Merry Devil*, v. 282  
*John Bull*, xiv. 220  
 John Chrysostom, St. See Chrysostom  
*John come kisse me*, ix. 404  
 John de Cella, i. 198  
 John de Janua, *Catholicon*, ii. 412  
 John de Oxenedes, or Oxnead (d. 1293?), i. 501  
 John de Tayster or Taxster (d. 1265), i. 201, 502  
 John George, elector of Saxony, vii. 509  
 John Lemouicensis, *Pharaoh's Dream*, ii. 412  
*John Ochultree*, ix. 402  
*John Uponlandis Complaint*, ii. 320  
 John of Basingstoke (d. 1252), i. 226, 229  
*John of Bridlington*, ii. 503  
 John of Bury (fl. 1460), ii. 558  
 John of Corbie, abbot of Aethelney, i. 98, 101  
 John of Cornwall, ii. 80, 566  
 John of Doesborch. See Doesborch  
 John of Doncaster, i. 398  
 John of Dunstable, iv. 528, 529  
 John of Gaddesden (d. 1361), i. 504  
 John of Gaunt, duke of Lancaster (1340-1399), ii. 62, 69, 83, 155, 180, 181, xi. 437  
 John of Gaunt, in *Richard II*, iv. 91  
 John of Glastonbury (fl. 1400), ix. 586  
 John of Guildford, i. 264  
 John of Hanault, Sir, ii. 384  
 John of Hildesheim, *Historia Trum Regum*, ii. 368, 564  
 John of Ireland, ii. 108, 111; *Opera Theologica*, ii. 324, On the Passioun, ii. 324  
 John of Leyden, iv. 599  
 John of Lindebergh, i. 383  
 John of Salisbury (d. 1180), i. 192, 196, 203 ff., 224, 238, 240, 501, 506; iv. 309, vii. 428, 563  
 John of Trokelowe (fl. 1330), i. 201, 502, ix. 586  
 John of Usk (fl. c. 1360), abbot of Chertsey, ii. 61  
 John of Worcester, i. 179  
 John the Common Weill, in *Ane Pleasant Satyre*, iii. 144, 145  
 John the Common Weill, in *The Dreame*, iii. 133  
*John the Reeve*, i. 521; ii. 145, 320  
*Johnie Cock*, ii. 472  
*Johnnie Cope*, ix. 416  
*Johnny Armstrong*, ii. 469, ix. 186  
 Johns, Claude Hermann Walter (1857-1920), xii. Add 4  
 Johnson, in Buckingham's *Rehearsal*, ix. 165  
*Johnson, Memoirs of the Life and Writings of*, x. 200  
 Johnson, Abraham, vii. 385  
 Johnson, Charles (1679-1748), vi. 526, x. 99, 490; *Caelia*, x. 89, 469  
 Johnson, Charles (fl. 1724-1736), ix. 549, 550  
 Johnson, Charles Plumtre, xiii. 584, 587

Johnson, Esther (1651-1728) (Swift's 'Stella'), ix. 103 ff., 107 ff., 134, 138, 141, 186, x. 189, xi. 367, xiv. 217  
 Johnson, E. Pauline (1862-1913), xiv. 640, *A Prodigal*, xiv. 397  
 Johnson, James (1757-1803), *Scots Musical Museum*, ix. 402, 403, 412, 416, 417, 420, 421, 618, xi. 249, 250, 255 ff., 479, 488, xii. 15  
 Johnson, James (1850), xiv. 208  
 Johnson, John, father of Aphra Behn, viii. 159  
 Johnson, John (1662-1725), x. 571; *The Unbloody Sacrifice*, x. 408  
 Johnson, John, LL.D. (d. 1833), xi. 446 ff., 471  
 Johnson, Joseph (1738-1809), xi. 209, 362  
 Johnson, Joseph (1905), xiii. 618  
 Johnson, J. P., xiv. Add. 8  
 Johnson, Laurence or Laurentius Baricona of Ketteringe (fl. 1603), *Cometographia*, v. 123  
 Johnson, Lionel Pigot (1867-1902), xiii. 556, also see Add. 2; *Postliminium*, xi. 30  
 Johnson, Michael, father of Samuel Johnson, xi. 376  
 Johnson, Nathaniel, brother of Samuel Johnson, x. 180  
 Johnson, Richard (1573-1659?), iv. 602, 607; *Anglorum Lachrymae*, iv. 401; *Looke on me, London*, iv. 600; *Seven Champions*, v. 37  
 Johnson, Reginald Brimley, xiii. 529  
 Johnson, Robert (1540-1625), iv. 506, 595; vii. 385; *Essaies or Rather Imperfect Offers*, iv. 394, 594, *The Traveller's Breviat*, iv. 103, 524  
 Johnson, Samuel (1649-1703), rector of Corringham, ix. 557; x. 402, 518; *Julian the Apostate*, x. 397; *Reflections on the History of Passive Obedience*, x. 397  
 Johnson, Samuel (1691-1773), x. 494; *Hurlothrumbo*, x. 518  
 Johnson, Samuel (1709-1784), iii. 177; iv. 284, 289, v. 234, 235, 248, 263, 298, 301, 304 ff.; vi. 8; vii. 35, 82, 101, 131, 135, 153, 200, 267; viii. 45, 47, 52, 53, 58, 166, 171, 173, 181, 222, 223, 238, 242, 247, 251, 263, 268, 370, 418, 441; ix. 149, 154, 158, 161, 162, 164, 184 ff., 192 ff., 200 ff., 208, 210, 212, 213, 271, 283, 350, 363, 369, 380, 399, 424, 589, also see Add., x. 40, 43, 53, 70, 71, 73, 106, 107, 134, 140, 156, 159, 164 ff., 169, 177 ff. (main entry), 223, 226, 232 ff., 237, 239 ff., 261, 286, 290, 294, 295, 297 ff., 302 ff., 310, 323, 327 ff., 352, 356, 402, 411, 442, 448 ff., 458, 459, 492, 506, 508, 513 ff., 537, 539, 577, also see Add.; xi. 2, 3, 31, 35, 36, 43, 159, 160, 162, 272, 274, 277 ff., 288, 366, 369, 383, 384, 387 ff., 393, 394, 399, 401, 402, 404, 405, 492 ff., 517, 518, 520; xii. 242, 396, 403, 537; xiii. 14, 108, 248, 251,

## Johnson, Samuel

- 258, 277, 517, 519; xiv 67, 132, 135, 158, 176, 185, 186, 230, 238, 487, 489, 490, 500, 504, 507, 515 ff., 560, 610, 612, 665  
*Account of the Harleian Library*, x. 187  
*Charles of Sweden*, x. 182  
*Choice of Life, The*, x. 201  
*Compleat Vindication of the Licensers of the Stage*, x. 186  
*Considerations on the Corn Laws*, x. 204  
*Dictionary of the English Language*, vii 349, x. 188, 190, 195 ff., 199, 200, 207, 211, 231, 396, xi. 359, xii 551, xiv. 442, 489, 499, 516  
*Dictionary* (abridgement), x. 200  
*'Dissertation on Pope's Epitaphs,'* x. 206  
*'Easy Writing,'* x. 200  
*'Engaging in Politicks with H—n,'* x. 204  
*Essay on Epitaphs*, x. 185  
*Essay on . . . Small Tracts*, x. 187  
*Falkland's Islands*, x. 204  
*False Alarm, The*, x. 204  
*Friendship, An Ode*, x. 189  
*Γράμματα αὐτῶν ποτὶ Λεξικὸν Anglicanum auctum et emendatum*, x. 199  
*'Grammar of the English Tongue,'* x. 198  
*'Hard Words,'* x. 200  
*'History of the English Language,'* x. 198  
*Idler, The*, x. 193, 200 ff., 207  
*Irene*, x. 96, 181, 191, 203  
*Journey to the Western Islands of Scotland*, x. 204, 218  
*Life of Collins*, x. 141  
*Life of Cowley*, vii 79, viii. 433  
*Life of Denham*, vii 69; x. 189  
*Life of Dryden*, viii. 42  
*Life of Gray*, x. 212  
*Life of Hammond*, x. 530  
*Life of Milton*, vi 340, x. 181; xi. 93  
*Life of Pope*, x. 190, 209  
*Life of Prior*, x. 182  
*Life of Savage*, x. 182, 186, 187, 190, 191, 206  
*Life of Thomson*, x. 108  
*Lives of the Poets*, ix 190, 487, 496, 501, 515, 527, 529; x. 186, 194, 205 ff., 330, xi. 360; xii. 150, xiii. 539; xiv 500  
*London*, x. 153, 190, 193, xi. 358  
*Marmor Norfolciense*, x. 185, 186  
*Miscellaneous Observations on the Tragedy of Macbeth*, x. 188  
*Patriot, The*, x. 204  
*Plan of a Dictionary of the English Language*, x. 188, 194, 196, 198, 199  
*Prayers*, x. 191  
*Prince of Abyssinia. See Rasselas*  
*Proposals* (for an edition of Shakespeare), x. 188, 199, 515  
*Proposals* (for printing the Harleian Catalogue), x. 187  
*Proposals* (for printing the Harleian

## Johnson, Samuel

- Miscellany*), x. 187  
*Rambler, The*, x. 12, 177, 181, 192 ff., 197, 201, 203, 210, 212, 217, 231; xi. 280, 394, 404  
*Rasselas*, x. 54, 179, 193, 200, 201  
*Shakespeare*, x. 194, 202, 203, 209, xi. 354, 390  
*'Sufficiency of the English Language,'* x. 200  
*Taxation no Tyranny*, x. 204  
*To Miss Hickman, playing on the Spinnet*, x. 189  
*Trans. of Pope's Messiah*, x. 190  
*Urbane, nullis fesse laboribus*, x. 184  
*Vanity of Human Wishes, The*, iv. 376, ix 214, x. 181, 189 ff., 201  
*Verses* (on the opening of Garrick's theatre), x. 153  
*Vision of Theodore, the Hermit of Tenebriffe*, x. 192  
*Voyage to Abyssinia*, x. 180, 198, 201, 210  
*Written at the request of a gentleman*, x. 189  
*'Young Authour, The,'* x. 189  
*See, also*, the bibliography by Courtney, W. P., revised by Smith, D. Nichol  
 Johnson, Samuel (of New York), x. 518  
 Johnson, Samuel (of Shrewsbury), x. 518  
 Johnson, Thomas (d. 1644), iv. 428  
 Johnson, T. (fl. 1649), vii 419  
 'Johnson, Will' (viscount Bolingbroke), ix. 246  
 Johnson, William, *Valetudinarium*, vi 530  
 Johnson, William (fl. 1574), actor, vi 277  
 Johnson, William (fl. 1774), bookseller, xi 360  
 Johnson, William (1784–1864), xi 449  
 Johnson, William *See* Cory, William  
 Johnson  
 Johnson, William Savage, xiii 523  
 Johnson's literary club, xi. 383  
 Johnston, Alexander Keith, xiv. 541  
 Johnston, Arthur (1587–1641), ix. 602, 606, 607  
 Johnston, Sir Harry Hamilton, xiv 212  
 Johnston, James (1643?–1737), ix 228  
 Johnston, Robert (1567–1639), ix 601  
*Johnston's Edinburgh Magazine*, xii 473  
 Johnstone, Charles (1719?–1800?), xi. 506, *Chrysal*, x. 578  
 Johnstone, Christian Isobel (1781–1857), xiii. 617  
 Johnstone, Christie, Charles Reade's, xiii. 473  
 Johnstone, John (1768–1836), xii. 536; xiv. 660  
 Johnstone, Maggie, ix. 409  
*Johnny's Escape from Bonny Dundee*, ix. 405  
*Joys et Sales. . . ab Ottomaro Luscinio*, iii. 104  
 Joinville, John, Sieur de, iv. 34  
 Jolles, Sir John (fl. 1617), vii 384  
 Jollie, Timothy (1659?–1714), x. 436

Jolly, colonel, in *Cutter of Coleman Street*, viii 139  
 Jolly, William, xiv 667  
*Jolly Beggar, The*, ii 470, ix. 406, xi. 240, 241  
*Jolly Beggars*, tune of, viii. 110  
 Jolly's academy, ix 439  
 Jolter, in *Peregrine Pickle*, ix 457  
 Joly, Charles Jasper (1864-1906), xiv. 291, 614  
 Jonah, xiv 312  
 Jonah, in *Pearl and Patience*, i 361, 363  
 Jonathan, in Cowley's *Davids*, vii. 75  
 Jones, D., viii. 435  
 Jones, Ebenezer (1820-1860), xiii. 556  
*Face, The*, xiii 175  
*Hand, The*, xiii. 175  
*Rain*, xiii. 175  
*Studies of Sensation and Event*, xiii 174  
 Jones, Ernest Charles (1819-1869), xiii 173 ff., 556, *Poet's Parallel, The*, xiii 174, *Song of the Lower Classes, The*, xiii 174, *Songs of Democracy*, xiii. 174  
 Jones, Evan Rowland, xiv. 591  
 Jones, Henry (1721-1770), *The Earl of Essex*, x. 96, 490  
 Jones, Henry, Sr, xiii 529, 536  
 Jones, Henry Arthur, xiii 567  
 Jones, H. Bence, xiv. 615  
 Jones, Henry Festing, xiii. 500, 626, also see Add. 1  
 Jones, Inigo (1573-1652), v. 141, 415, 527; vi. 7, 29, 34, 304, 367, 375, 378, 386, 392, 395, 399, 400, 407, 408, ix 396, 587; *Britannia Triumphans*, vii. 488  
 Jones, Jeremiah (1693-1724), x. 576  
 Jones, John, of Neyath, Brecon, vii. 573  
 Jones, John, servant (*fl.* 1827), xi. 466  
 Jones, col. John (d. 1660), viii. 528  
 Jones, Oliver (*fl.* 1740), x. 221  
 Jones, Richard (*fl.* 1564-1602), iv. 445; v. 163  
 Jones, Richard (1790-1855), xiv. 531  
 Jones, Robert (*fl.* 1616), iv. 131, 530; *Second Book of Songs and Airs*, iv. 128  
 Jones, Rufus Matthew, *Studies in Mystical Religion*, ix. 342, 344  
 Jones, Samuel (1680?-1719), ix. 439, x. 436, 437  
 Jones, Stephen (1763-1827), *Biographia Dramatica*, xi 497, 502  
 Jones, Sir Thomas (d. 1692), viii. 102  
 Jones, Tom, in Fielding's novel, x. 33 ff., 98  
 Jones, William (1559), iv. 438  
 Jones, William (1593), v. 163  
 Jones, William (1690), x. 427  
 Jones, William (1726-1800), ix. 562; xii. 497  
 Jones, Sir William (1631-1682), viii. 357; ix. 219  
 Jones, Sir William (1746-1794), xi 471; xii. 381, 390, 549; xiv. 370, 635, 660, *Asiatic Researches*, xii. 363; *From the Persian*, xi. 199; *Ode in imitation of Alcaeus*, xi. 199

Jones, William Basil (1822-1897), xiv 544  
*Jongleurs*, v. 3, 29, 46  
 Jonson, Benjamin (1573?-1637), iii. 76, 91, 128, 258, 306, 309, 327, 350, 354, 504, 521, 548, iv 52, 64, 68, 73, 134, 150, 159, 167, 176, 177 152, 213, 227, 228, 237, 240, 245, 247, 248, 255, 305, 395, 446, 448, 450, 463, 496, 501, 548, 569, 587, 590, 591, 594, 600, 604. v. 141, 161 ff, 167, 178, 181, 185, 187, 188, 193, 231, 248, 251, 284, 346 ff., 350, 351, 360, 365, 367, 368, 372, 376, 382, 383, 387, 396, 402, 410, 412 ff.; vi. 1-32 (main entry), 34, 36, 40, 41, 43, 50, 53, 59 ff., 66, 79, 97, 108, 109, 121, 126, 131, 133 ff., 146, 150, 151, 156, 163, 171, 200, 212, 221, 223, 227, 232, 237, 239, 240, 246 ff., 260 ff., 266, 267, 269, 279, 281, 300, 304, 308, 327, 328, 352, 353, 371, 372, 374, 382-400 (masques), 420, 424, 466 ff., 475, 476, 481, 512, 544, 546, 548, also see Add. v. 2 ff., 8, 10, 16, 18 ff., 26, 29, 30, 38, 43, 44, 56, 88, 92, 93, 97, 200, 210, 284, 293, 295 ff., 307 ff., 320, 379, 439, 468, 522, 523, 534, 559, also see Add., viii 14, 18 ff., 28, 36, 133, 139 ff., 144, 150, 151, 156, 160, 161, 165, 167, 171, 177, 179, 197, 243, 258, 261, 266, 270, 421, 500, 505, ix. 393; x. 56, 248, 560; xi 188, 275, 294; xii. 115, 137, 196, 248, xiii. 36, 121, 258, 547, xiv 496, 584  
*Alchemst, The*, v 407, 411; vi 5, 25, 26, 30, 32, 250, viii 409, 419  
*Apologetical Dialogue*, vi 4  
*Ars Poetica* (trans of), with commentary from Aristotle, vi 7  
*Bartholomew Fayre*, v. 178, 407, 419; vi. 2, 4, 5, 21, 25 ff., 30, 31, 248, 252, 294, 380, viii. 137  
*Case is Altered, The*, v. 357; vi. 5, 6, 14, 18, 327  
*Catiline*, vi. 5, 21, 22, 126, 248, 265; viii. 97; xiv. 500  
*Celebration of Charis, A*, vi. 11  
*Celia, To* ('Drink to me only with thine eyes'), vi. 12  
*Challenge at Tilt, A*, vi. 403  
 'Come, leave the loathed Stage,' vi. 28  
 'Come, my Celia, let us prove,' vii. 19  
*Conversations with William Drummond*, iii 306; v. 382, vi. 8; viii. 271, 368  
*Cooke Laurell*, iii. 548  
*Court Worm*, vi. 10  
*Cynthia's Revels*, iv 386; v. 178, 400; vi. 4, 20, 28, 46, 47, 193, 194, 248, 327, 380, vii. 21; viii. 134  
*Discourse of Poesy*, viii 272, 273  
*Divell is an Asse, The*, v. 282, 399, vi. 6, 27, viii. 140  
*Dreame*, vi 11  
*English Grammar, An*, ii. 175; vi. 6, 7, 9; viii 271  
*Epicœne*, x 483  
*Epigrams*, vi. 6, 10

## Jonson, Benjamin

- Epistle to a Friend, An, to perswade him to the Warres (Master Colby)*, vi. 11  
*Eupheme, or, the faire fame . . of . . Lady Venetia Digby*, vi. 11  
*Every Man in His Humour*, iv. 159, v. 245, 368, 390; vi. 2, 3, 14, 17, 18, 23, 30, 32, 45, 279, x. 487  
*Every Man out of His Humour*, iv. 381, 409, v. 399, vi. 4, 18 ff., 45, 193, 253, viii. 18  
*Execration upon Vulcan, An*, vi. 6, 11  
*Expostulation with Inigo Jones*, v. 415  
*Fall of Mortimer, The*, vi. 7, 21  
*Fit of Rhyme against Rhyme*, vii. 3  
*For the Honour of Wales*, vi. 407, 419  
*Forest, The*, vi. 6, 10, vii. 20  
*Fortunate Isles, The*, vi. 409  
*Golden Age Restored, The*, vi. 404  
*Gypsies, The*, iv. 412  
*Henry V, A history of*, vi. 6  
*Hesperus's song in Cynthia's Revels*, vi. 12  
*Hot Anger Soon Cold*, vi. 14  
*Hue and Cry after Cupid, The*, marriage masque for lord Haddington, vi. 391, 392  
*'Humbler gleanings in divinity'*, vi. 6  
*Hymenaei*, vi. 388, 390, 392  
*Induction, The*, iv. 381  
*Irish Masque, The*, vi. 403, 407, 419  
*Jerónimo, Jonson's additions to*, v. 347  
*Love freed from Ignorance and Folly*, vi. 395, 396  
*Love Restored*, vi. 396, 403, 404, 418  
*Lovers Made Men*, vi. 406  
*Magnetic Lady, The. Or Humors Recon-cul'd*, iv. 381, vi. 7, 28  
*Magnificent Entertainment, The: Given to King James*, vi. 62  
*Masque of Augures, The*, vi. 389, 396, vii. 3  
*Masque of Beauty, The*, vi. 388  
*Masque of Blacknesse, The*, vi. 5, 385, 388, 392  
*Masque of Christmas, The*, vi. 401, 403, 404  
*Masque of Lethe, The, i.e. Lovers made Men*, vi. 406  
*Masque of Owls, The*, vi. 408  
*Masque of Queens, The*, vi. 388, 389, 391, 393, 418  
*Masque of the Metamorphos'd Gypsies, A*, vi. 408; vii. 12  
*May Lord, The*, vi. 12, 417, 419  
*Mercury Vindicated from the Alchemists*, vi. 403; vii. 3  
*Miscellanies*, xi. 200  
*Neptune's Triumph*, vi. 408<sup>1</sup>  
*New Inn, The*, iv. 412; vi. 7, 28, 149, 158, 418  
*News from the New World discovered in the Moone*, vi. 408  
*Nymphs Passion, A*, vi. 11  
*Oberon the Faery Prince*, vi. 384, 395, 396; x. 483  
*Ode to Himself*, vi. 2

## Jonson, Benjamin

- Pan's Anniversarie*, vi. 401, 408  
*Penates, The*, vi. 384  
*Penshurst, To*, vi. 10, vii. 11, 22  
*Philological collections*, vi. 6  
*Pindaric ode on the death of Sir H Monson*, vi. 11  
*Pleasure Reconciled to Virtue*, vi. 406, 408, 410  
*Poetaster*, v. 211, 268; vi. 4, 20, 45, 46, 60, 188, 194, 195, 248, 327  
*Proserpine, a poem on the rape of*, vi. 6  
*Prosodia*, viii. 272, 273  
*'Queen and huntress' in Cynthia's Revels*, vi. 13  
*Richard Crookback*, vi. 14, 21  
*Sad Shepherd, The*, v. 38, vi. 7, 12, 13, 413, 416 ff., 548  
*Satyr, The*, vi. 383  
*Scotland, poetical narrative of his journey to*, vi. 6  
*Sejanus*, v. 414; vi. 5, 21, 23, 32, 49, 173, 265, 279  
*Shakespeare, poem to*, vi. 11  
*Shift, Lieutenant, epigram on*, vi. 10  
*Silent Woman, The (Epiccene)*, vi. 5, 24, 27, 32, 126, 173, vii. 311, viii. 137, 409, 457  
*'Slow, slow, fresh fount, keep time with my salt tears'*, vii. 21  
*Spanish Tragedie, The, additions to*, vi. 14, 18, 21, 417  
*Staple of News, The*, iii. 91, iv. 159; vi. 7, 28, vii. 391  
*Tale of a Tub, A*, vi. 5, 7, 29, 327  
*Timber. or, Discoveries made upon men and matter*, iv. 28, 385, 398, 594, vi. 2, 7 ff., vii. 296, 297, 307, 348, 522  
*Time Vindicated*, vi. 409  
*'To my Bookseller'*, xi. 371  
*Twelfth Night Masque*, vi. 403  
*Underwoods*, vi. 7, 10, 11, vii. 20, xi. 200  
*Vision of Delight, The*, vi. 406  
*Volpone*, iii. 306, vi. 5, 23 ff., 32, 126, 219, 248, 251, 393, vii. 295, 310  
*Voluptuous Beast, Sir, epigram on*, vi. 10  
*Wroth, sonnet to Lady Mary*, vi. 11  
*See, also, under Beaumont and Fletcher, Chapman, Dekker and Middleton*  
*Jonson and Porter's Hot Anger soon Cold*, v. 388  
*Jonson's son*, vi. 252  
*Jonsonus Vrbius*, vi. 7, 264, 267; vii. 3, 295, 308, 456, 522  
*Jónsson, Arngrim*, i. 35  
*Jonston, Arthur (1587-1641), Delitiae Poetarum Scolorum*, iv. 300  
*Joppa*, iv. 79  
*Jordan, in Absalom and Achitophel*, viii. 42  
*Jordan, Denham ('A Son of the Marshes')*, xiv. 183, 579  
*Jordan, Dorothea or Dorothy, born Bland (1762-1816)*, xi. 496, 498

Jordan, Thomas (1612?-1685), vii 468, 572, viii 478, *The Plotting Papists' Litany*, viii 111  
 Jordanes, i 38  
 Jorrocks, Mr, Surtees's, x. 125, xiii 344, xiv 258, 263  
 Jortin, John (1698-1770), ix 83, xii 512  
 Joseph, i. 82, ix 47  
 Joseph, in Emily Brontë's *Wuthering Heights*, xiii 456  
 Joseph, in the mysteries, v. 47, 53  
 Joseph I, emperor, ix. 255  
 Joseph of Arimathea, i 147, 301, 302, 514, 521  
*Joseph of Arimathea*, v. 16  
 Joseph of Exeter (*fl* 1190), *Flos Regum Arthurus (Antiocheus)*, i. 217, 504, 521  
 Josephine, empress of the French, xiii 405  
 Josephus, i 249, ii 380; iii. 195, 473; iv 488, 502, vi. 232, ix. 305, 308, 330, 466, xi 360  
 Joshua, ii. 263  
 Joshua, in *The Silver Age*, vi. 106  
 Josian, in *Beves*, i. 339, 340  
 Josselin, in *Edward IV*, vi. 103  
 Josselin, or Joscelyn, John (1529-1603), secretary to Matthew Parker, iii. 61, 62  
 Josselyn, John (*fl*. 1675), iv 524  
 Joubert, André, xiii 585  
 Joubert, Joseph, ix. 196; xii. 575, xiii. 110, 111  
 Joule, James Prescott (1818-1889), xiv. 289, 614  
 Jourdan, Philip, xiv. Add. 8  
*Journal Britannique*, x. 195  
*Journal Encyclopédique, Le*, v. 325  
*Journal littéraire, Le*, v. 319  
*Journal of Anatomy and Physiology, The*, xiv 319, 624  
*Journal of Association, The*, xiii. 397  
*Journal of Horticulture, The*, xiv. 319  
 Journalism, the beginnings of English, vii 551 ff., also see Add.  
 Journalism, English, viii. 468  
 Jove, in *Gismond of Salerne*, v. 84  
 Jovall Crew, A, v. 419  
 'Jovian Ferreri Piedmontese,' iii. 363  
*Jouis et Junonis nuptiae*, vi 540  
 Jovius, Paulus, iii. 543, vi 155; vii. 461  
 Jowett, Benjamin (1817-1893), xii 324, 325, 370, 371, 485, 511, 512, 524, 527; xiv. 561, 666; *The Epistles of St Paul*, xii. 325  
 Joy for another's grief, in *Confessio Amantis*, ii. 169  
 Joyce, in Greene's *Tu Quoque*, vi 246  
 Joyce, in the *Mercuries*, vii. 404  
 Joyce, Patrick Weston (1827-1914), xii 564; xiv. 627  
*Ancient Irish Music*, xii 401  
*Irish Music and Song*, xii. 401  
*Irish Names of Places*, xii. 401  
*Irish Peasant Songs*, xii. 401  
*Old Celtic Romances*, xii. 401; xiv. 338, 363

Joyce, Patrick Weston  
*Social History of Ancient Ireland*, xii. 401, xiv. 362  
 Joyce, Robert Dwyer (1836-1883), xiv. 627, *Blacksmith of Limerick, The*, xiv 355, *Blanard*, xiv. 355; *Deirdre*, xiv 355  
 Joye, George (d 1553), iii 43, 45, 48, 539  
 Joyner, Wilham (1622-1706), viii. 494  
 Juan, Browning's, xiii 80  
 Juan, Don, in Byron's poem, xii 51, 59 ff.  
 Juan, G., xiv 610  
 Juan Fernandez, xiv 26S, 269  
 Juba, in Addison's *Cato*, ix. 71  
 Juby, Ed., v. 151  
 Judaea, ix 306  
 Judaic law, viii. 84  
 Judaism, xii. 569  
 Judas, xiii 221  
 Judas, in *The Second Part of Absalom and Achitophel*, viii 46  
 Judas, in *The York Plays*, v. 52  
 Judas (ballad), ii 222, 463  
 Judas Iscariot, i 379; viii 98, ix. 261, xiv 338  
 Judd, John W., *The Coming of Evolution*, xiv 329, 331, 332  
 Jude, St, i 395  
 Judge, the, in *The Daunce and Song of Death*, iii. 98  
 Judicio, in *The Returne from Parnassus*, iv 160, vi 351  
*Judicium Esomorum*, viii. 522  
 Judith, iv. 196  
*Judith*, i. 52, 54, 85, 121, 138, 151, 156 ff., 166, 255, 496  
 Judith, in Amory's *Memoirs of Several Ladies*, xi 317  
 Judith, in Biblical plays, v. 114, 115  
 Judith, daughter of Charles the Bald, i. 97  
*Judy*, xiv 264  
 Jugge, Richard (*fl*. 1531-1577?), iv. 439, 456  
 Juigné, Antoine É. L. Leclerc de, archbishop of Paris, xi. 209  
 Julia, in Morton's *Way to get Married*, xi. 310  
 Julia, in *The Dutchesse Of Malfy*, vi. 205  
 Julia, in *The Poetaster*, vi 20  
 Julia, in *Two Gentlemen of Verona*, v. 202; vi 177, viii. 143  
 Julia (Herriek's), vii 7, 10, 19  
 Julian, in Aldhelm's treatise on virginity, i. 82  
 Julian, in Landor's *Count Julian*, xii 234  
 Julian, coffee-house haunter, viii. 102  
 Julian, emperor, ix. 557; x. 30, 359; xii. 458, 544  
*Julian, Epistle to Mr*, viii. 450  
 Julian, J., xiii 550  
 Julian house, the (*Aeneid*), iii. 347  
 Julian of Toledo, i. 84  
 Juliana, lady, in Susan Ferrier's *Marriage*, xii. 272  
 Juliana, St, i. 58, 255, 510

Juliana of Norwich (1342-1442), *Revelations of Divine Love*, II. 342, 542  
 Julianus, in *Alls Lost by Lust*, VI. 87  
 Julie, XII. 67  
 Juliet, in *Romeo and Juliet*, V. 190, 218, 368, VI. 298, 378, XII. 59  
 Julio, Don, in *Mrs Cowley's Bold Stroke for a Husband*, XI. 304  
 Julius Agricola, IX. 604  
 Julius Caesar, XII. Add.  
 Julius Caesar (Shakespeare's), II. 382  
 Julius Caesar, translation of, IV. 5, 24, 499  
 Julius Valerius, I. 149  
 Julleville, L. Petit de, I. VII  
 Jullien, A., *L'Histoire du Costume au Théâtre*, XI. 286  
 'Jumping Jenny,' the, in *Scott's Red-gauntlet*, XII. 23  
 Junge, H., XIII. 612  
 Jungfrau, the, XII. 52  
 Jung-Stilling See Stilling  
 Junia, in *Racine's Britannicus*, X. 133  
 Junius, I. 84  
 Juniper hall, x. 70, 295  
 Junius, x. 150, 204, 564, XI. 38; XII. 59, XIV. 370, 533  
 Junius, *Letters of*, x. 345, 450 ff., 510, 580 ff., XI. 61, XIII. 57, 385, XIV. 205  
 Junius, Francisus (1589-1677), VII. 135, 537, IX. 397, 587, x. 251, 253, XII. 551, Caedmon, edition of, VII. 349, *De Pictura Veterum*, VII. 348, Moeso-Gothic text of *Ulfilas*, VII. 349  
 Juno, VII. 421  
 Juno, in *Hymenaeæ*, VI. 390, 391  
 Juno, in *Troiane*, v. 77  
 Juno (Herrick's), VII. 15  
 Jupiter, II. 315, III. 79, 492, VI. 352, XII. 71, 89  
 Jupiter, in *Alfred's Boethius*, I. 111  
 Jupiter, in *Amphitruo*, v. 120  
 Jupiter, in *Shelley's Prometheus Unbound*, XII. 72, 73  
 Jupiter, in *The Four Ages*, VI. 105, 106  
 Jupiter, in *The Play of the Wether*, v. 105, 106  
 Jupiter's satellites, VIII. 400  
 Jupps, Mrs, in *Butler's The Way of all Flesh*, XIII. 505  
 Jusserand, J. J., I. vii, 3; II. 2, 3, 28, 33 ff., 37, 40, IV. 283; v. 5, 19, 318, 322, 326, VI. 2; XIV. 575  
 Justamond, John Obadiah, x. 549  
 Justice, in *Fortescue's De Natura Legis Naturae*, II. 338  
 Justice, in *Pathomachia*, VI. 365  
 Justice, in *The Example of Virtue*, II. 258, 259  
 Justice, in *The Faerie Queene*, II. 266, III. 264; VII. 238  
 Justice, in *The Passetyme of Pleasure*, II. 261, 266  
 Justin, IV. 502; XIV. 637; *The abridgement of the Histories of Trogus Pompeius*, IV. 24  
 Justina, St, I. 82

Justinian, VIII. 357, XII. 534, 539  
*Codex*, II. 412, III. 126  
*Digestum*, II. 412  
*Pandects*, II. 397  
*Parvum Volumen*, II. 412  
*Institutes*, IV. 174  
 Justiniano, in *West-Ward Hoe*, VI. 194 ff  
 Justitia, in the *Coventry Plays*, v. 23  
 Juvenal, I. 75, 84, III. 76, 488, IV. 17, 236, 237, 267, 367, 377, 379 ff., 398, VII. 380, 544, 561, VIII. 65, 69, 97, 99, 101, 188, IX. 70, 96, 287, 301, 522, x. 23, XI. 45, 91, 436, XII. 533, 539, *Third Satire*, x. 191, 515  
 Juvenus See Cyprianus  
 Juxon, William (1582-1663), IV. 352, 486, VI. 359, VII. 182  
*Jyl of Breynthorpe's Testament*, II. 368, 546, III. 94, 95, 549, 550  
 Kabbalah, the, XII. 548  
 Kaermerdin, I. 295  
 Kaffirs, the, XIV. 419  
 Kai or Kay, Sir, a knight of Arthur, I. 277, 278, 283, 284, 289, 347, 348  
 Kaisersberg. See Geiler von  
 Kaled, in *Byron's Lara*, XII. 50  
 Kalenborowe, *The Parson of*, II. 374, 547  
*Kalendar of Shepherds*, II. 265, 368, 373, 546  
*Kalendar of the new legend of England*, II. 366  
 Kalendrier des Bergers, II. 373, III. 251, 256, IV. 403  
 Kalidasa, *Sakuntala*, XIV. 370, *Vikramorvasi*, XII. 549  
 Kallah, in *Beckford's Episodes*, XI. 322  
 Kalote, in *Piers the Plowman*, II. 39  
 Kaltoff, mechanician, VIII. 410  
 Kaluza, Max, XIII. 564, XIV. 669  
 Kames, lord See Home, Henry  
 Kant, Immanuel, IV. 335, VIII. 380; x. 377, 394, 566; XI. 133, 151 ff.; XIV. 9, 10, 12, 41, 44, 46, 47, 50, 450, 523, 525, 535, 540  
 Kantian philosophy, XI. 63  
 Kapur-di-Giri rock-inscription, XII. 391  
*Karlsmagnus Saga*, I. 315  
*Karlemeyne and the Duzeper*, I. 251  
 Karolin, in *The Sad Shepherd*, VI. 418  
 Karroo, the, XIV. 414  
 Kashinath Trimback Telang, XIV. 378  
 Kastrell, in *The Alchemist*, VI. 25  
 Kate, in *Cocke Lorell's bote*, III. 94  
 Kate, Corinthian, in *Egan's Life in London*, XIV. 249  
 Katharine, in *A Woman is a Weather-cocke*, VI. 249  
 Katharine, in *The Taming of the Shrew*, v. 204  
 Katharine, in *The Womans Prize*, VI. 152  
*Katharine, St, Life of*, I. 255, 510, 512  
*Katharine, the, a ship*, VIII. 229  
*Katharine Jaffray*, II. 467  
 Katherine, in *Perkin Warbeck*, VI. 218  
*Katherine of Senus, The life of St*, II. 372

- Katrine, loch, XII 12, 14  
 Kaufmann, Moritz, *Charles Kingsley*, XIII. 395, 397, 602  
 Kavanagh, Julia (1824-1877), XIII. 617, XIV 627; *French Women of Letters*, XIV 358, *Natalie*, XIV 358, *Summer and Winter in the Two Sicilies*, A, XIV 358  
 Kavanagh, Morgan Peter (d. 1874), XIV 357  
 Kavanagh, Rose, XIV. 363  
 Kay, in *Golagros and Gawane*, II 142  
 Kay, Joseph (1821-1878), XIV. 665  
 Kay-Shuttleworth, Sir James Phillips (1804-1877), XIV 467, 468, 605  
 Kaye, Sir John William (1814-1876), XII. 493, XIV 548, 552, 635, 637, *A History of the Sepoy War*, XIV 373  
 Keach, Benjamin (1640-1704), X 576, *Travels of True Godliness*, XI 370, *War with the Devil*, XI 370  
 Keach in the Creel, *The*, II 470  
 Kean, Charles John (1811?-1868), XIII. 69, 283, 566  
 Kean, Edmund (1787-1833), V. 336, VIII 211, 479, IX 212, XI. Add; XII 189, 464; XIII 283, 288  
 Kearney, John (d. 1600?), *ABC and Catechism*, IV. 439, 440, 453, 466, 472  
 Kearsley, George (fl. 1785), X 514  
 Keary, Annie (1825-1879), XI. 525; XIV. 627  
   *Castle Daly*, XIV. 358  
   *Doubting Heart*, A, XIV 358  
   *Heroes of Asgard*, *The*, XIV. 358  
   *York and Lancaster Rose*, A, XIV 358  
 Keate, George (1729-1797), XI 471  
 Keate, John (1773-1852), XIV 431  
 Keating, Geoffrey (1570?-1644?), XIV 341, 627; *Geoffrey Keating to his Letter*, XIV. 341; *The History of Ireland*, XIV 335, 341  
 Keatly, Joseph (fl. 1704), VIII 179  
 Keats, George (1797-1842), XII 93, 99  
 Keats, Georgiana (born Wylie), wife of Keats, George, XII. 89  
 Keats, John (1795-1821), I. 305; III. 279; VII. 84, 86, 88, 124, VIII 259; X. 138; XI. 113, 129, 143, 166, 189, 201, 213, 223, 454, 484; XII. 44, 63, 64, 87 ff (main entry), 116, 117, 125, 129, 139, 153, 173, 176, 178, 227, 245, 246, 436, 441, 442, 445, 447 ff. (main entry), 476, 481, 489, also see Add. 2; XIII. 27, 28, 30, 49, 113, 137, 205, 219, 220, 231, 243, 254, 256, 262, 278, 467; XIV. 343, 388, 415, 506  
   *Adonais*, XIII 58  
   *Autumn*, To, XII 80, 90, 98, 100  
   *Bards of Passion and of Mirth*, XII. 98  
   *Belle Dame sans Merci*, La, XI. 202, XII 96, 97, 103; XIII 265  
   *Bright star*! XII. 101  
   *Cap and Bells*, *The*, XII 97  
   *Endymion*, VI. 415; VII 87; XII. 64, 89 ff., 96, 98; XIII. 263, 264, 266, 278

- Keats, John  
   *Eve of Saint Agnes*, *The*, XI. 145, XII 90, 95 ff., XIII 127, 263, 264  
   *Eve of St Mark's*, *The*, XII. 96; XIII. 263, 264, 280  
   *Fall of Hyperion*, *The*, XII. 94  
   *Fancy*, XII 95  
   *Fanny*, *Ode to*, XII 101  
   *Grecian Urn*, *Ode on a*, XII. 64, 80, 99  
   *Homer*, To, XII. 101  
   *Hymn to Pan*, XII 90  
   *Hyperion*, XII. 82, 92 ff., 101, 103, 339, 522, XIII 263, 264  
   *I stood tiptoe*, XII. 88  
   *Isabella*, XII 64, 91, 97; XIII. 264  
   *June's sea*, XII 101  
   *King Lear*, *On sitting down to read, once again*, XII. 64, 92, 101  
   *Lamia*, IV. 290, VIII 270, XI 146, XII 96, 97, 215, XIII 150, 263, 264, XIV. 487  
   *Mara*, *Ode to*, XII. 98  
   *Melancholy*, *Ode on*, XII 99  
   *Mermaid Tavern*, *Lines on the*, XII. 98  
   *Nightingale*, *Ode to a*, XII 101; XIV 390  
   *O Sorrow*, XII 90  
   *Otho the Great*, XII. 97  
   *Oxford*, *On*, XII. 223  
   *Psyche*, *Ode to*, XII 98, 99  
   *Robin Hood*, XII 98  
   *Sleep*, To, XII 101  
   *Sleep and Poetry*, XII. 88, 89, 94  
   *Spenser*, *Imitation of*, XII. 87  
   *Stephen*, XII. 97  
   *Teignmouth*, XII 223  
   *The Day is gone, I cry you mercy*, XII. 101  
   *To . . .*, XII. 101  
   *To some ladies*, XII 88  
   *When I have fears*, XII 101  
 Keibel, Thomas Edward, XIII. 523, 562, 600, XIV. 565, 566  
 Keble, John (1792-1866), VII. 168; VIII 352, X. 417, 573; XII 168, 280, 282, 284, 292 ff. (main entry), 300, 303, 307, 421, 497, 498, 500, 501, XIII. 165, 186 ff. (main entry), 556  
   *Christian Year*, *The*, XII. 284, 289, 292, 293, XIII. 187, 189, 190  
   *Evening Hymn*, XIII 189  
   *O for a sculptor's hand*, XIII. 189  
   *Praelections*, XIII. 188  
   *Red o'er the forest peers the setting sun*, XIII. 189  
   *See Lucifer like lightning fall*, XIII 189  
   *What went ye out to see*, XIII 189  
 Keble, Thomas (1793-1875), XII 498, 501  
 Keeling, William (d. 1620), IV. 116  
 Keene, Charles Samuel (1823-1891), XIV. 263, 606  
 Keene, Henry George (1825-1915), XIV. 374, 375, 635, 636  
 Keepsake, *The*, XIV. 164  
 Keightley, Thomas (1789-1872), XII. 339, 521; XIV. 627  
   *Fairy Mythology*, XI 522; XII 409  
   *History of Greece*, XII 336



- Keightley, Thomas  
*History of the War of Greek Independence*, xii 336  
*Mythology of Ancient Greece and Italy*, xii 336  
*Outlines of General History*, xii 336  
Keill, John (1671-1721), viii 531  
Keith, George (1639?-1716), ix 598  
Keith, Sir George, of Cowburn, iv 174  
Keith, Robert (1681-1757), x 521  
Keith of Ewern, in Rossetti's *Sister Helen*, xiii 129  
Keith-Falconer, Ion Grant Neville (1856-1887), xii. 546  
Kelke, Roger (1524-1576), vi. 335  
Keller, W., v 91  
Kelllett, Ernest Edward, xiv. 594  
Kellner, Leon, xiv 586, 667  
Kelly, Charles Arthur, xiv 375, 636  
Kelly, Cornelius (*fl.* 1740), x 222  
Kelly, Edward (1555-1595), v. 420, vii 420, viii 401  
Kelly, Francis Maria (Fanny) (1790-1882), xii 214  
Kelly, Hugh (1739-1777), x. 100 ff, 490, xi 495  
*Clementina*, x. 102  
*False Delicacy*, x 102, 103, 238, 239, xi 291  
*Man of Reason*, x 102  
*School for Wives*, x 102, xi 291  
*Word to the Wise*, x. 102  
Kelly, Michael (1764?-1826), xi. 498  
Kelmscott manor-house, xiii 134  
Kelmscott press, the, xii. 447, xiii. 141, 543, 544  
Kelsall, Thomas Forbes, xii. 127, 456  
Kelso, xi 379, 488, xii. 5, xiv 415  
Kelso, A. P., xiii 540  
Kelvin, lord, *See* Thomson, Sir William  
Kemble, Charles (1775-1854), v 336, viii. 211, 222  
Kemble, Frances Anne (Fanny) (1809-1893), xiii 158, 197, 549, 556, xiv 561  
Kemble, John Mitchell (1807-1857), xiii 158, 197; xiv. 57, 75, 548; *Codex Diplomaticus Aevi Saxonici*, xii 382, xiv 76, *Horae Ferales*, xii 385, *Saxons in England*, *The*, i 470; xii 382, xiv 76  
Kemble, John Philip (1757-1823), viii 209, 222, 494, 496, 497, 499; ix. 484, x. 513, xi 287, 290, 313, 472, 498, 501, 502; xiii 283, xiv. 352, 491, *Coriolanus*, xi 303, *The Tempest*, xi 303  
Kembles, the, xii. 130, 189  
Kemerton, near Evesham, ii. 76  
Kemnay, Aberdeenshire, viii 396  
Kemp, in *The Returne from Pernassus*, vi 50, 352  
Kemp, Flora van, in Le Fanu's story, xiii 462  
Kemp, William (*fl.* 1600), v 349, 352, 366, vi 244, 278, 279, 307, 310, 522, *Kemp's nine days wonder*, iv 412, 604  
*Kemp Owyne*, ii 469  
*Kemp's Jigge*, iv. 414

- Kempe, Alfred John, *Losely Manuscripts*, iv. 253  
*Kempe, ancesse of Lynn, The book of Margery*, ii 371  
Kempis, Thomas à, i 110, ii 342, iii 331, viii 515, ix. 570, *Imitatione Christi*, *De*, ii 542  
Ken, Anne, wife of Isaac Walton, vii 284  
Ken, Thomas (1637-1711), bishop of Bath and Wells, vii. 274, 284, viii. 517, 518, *Ichabod*, viii 351, Sermon for the Funeral of the Right Hon the Lady Margaret Mainard, viii 351  
Kendal, v 62, xi 452, xiv 223  
Kendal, duchess of *See* Schulenburg, countess Ehrengard  
Kendal academy, x 435, 437  
Kendall, Edward Augustus (1776?-1842), xi 525  
Kendall, Henry Clarence (1841-1882), xiv. 409, 410, 644  
*Leaves from an Austrahan Forest*, xiv. 405  
*Poems and Songs*, xiv 404, 405  
*Songs from the Mountains*, xiv 405  
*To a Mountain*, xiv 405  
Kendall, Thomas (*fl.* 1601), vi 327  
Kendall, Timothy (*fl.* 1577), *Floweres of Epigrammes*, iv 26, 503, 588  
Kendals, the, xiii 568  
Kenealy, Edward Vaughan Hyde (1819-1880), xiv 217, 262  
Kenelm, St, i 375, 379  
Kenilworth, iii 234, 238, iv 208, v 33  
Kennedy, Benjamin Hall (1804-1889), xii. 366, 368, 369, 374, 461, 532, *Between Whiles*, xii 366; *Latin Primer*, xii 366, *Public School Latin Grammar*, xii. 366  
Kennedy, Charles Rann (1808-1867), xii. 366, 461, 532, xiii 194, 556  
Kennedy, Edward Shurley, xiv 611  
Kennedy, Gilbert, 2nd earl of Cassillis (d 1527), iii 173  
Kennedy, Gilbert, 3rd earl of Cassillis (1517?-1558), iii. 178, 179  
Kennedy, H. A., xiv 261  
Kennedy, James (1406?-1465), bishop of St Andrews, ii 417 ff  
Kennedy, John (1789-1833), xii 461  
Kennedy, Patrick (1801-1873), xiv 627  
*Banks of the Boro'*, xiv 348  
*Bardic Stories*, xiv 348  
*Evenings in the Duffrey*, xiv 348  
*Fireside Stories*, xiv. 348  
*Legendary Fictions of the Irish Celt*, xiv 348  
Kennedy, Quintin (1520-1564), iii 135, 173, 570; iv 369, 470; *The Compendius Tractate*, iii. 173; *Reasoning*, iii 173  
Kennedy, Rann (1772-1851), xii 461; xiii 194  
Kennedy, Walter (1460?-1508?), ii. 285, 297, 302, 305, xi. 224

Kennedy, Walter  
*Ane agns Manas invective against Mouth-thankless*, II 302  
*Ane Ballat in praise of Our Lady*, II 302  
*Pious Counsals*, II. 302  
*The Passoun of Christ*, II 302  
*The Praise of Aige*, II. 302  
Kennett, Basil (1674-1715), x. 360  
Kennett, White (1660-1728), bishop of Peterborough, VII 493, IX. 237, 261, 262, 543, 587, 590, 592; x 403, 571, *Compleat History of England*, VIII 439, IX. 161, *Parochial Antiquities of Ambrosden, The*, x 400, *Register and Chronicle*, IX. 262  
Kenney, James (1780-1849), XIII 573, XIV 627  
Kenrick, John (1788-1877), XII. 558; *Ancient Egypt*, XII 386, *Phoenicia*, XII 386, *Primeval History*, XII 386  
Kenrick, William (1725?-1779), v. 305, x. 510, 529, 534, XI 496, 502, 517, *Duellist*, XI 293  
Kensington, VII 409  
Kent, II 155, 181, 354, 481, III 366, 392; IV. 218, v 381, VI 127, VII 27, 32, 61, 94, 200, 387, 409, VIII 354, 355, IX 26, 27, 585, 587, 590, XIII 497, XIV 140, 244, 329  
Kent, laws of, I 108  
Kent, Maid of, II. 376  
Kent, William (1684-1748), IX. 182  
Kent, William Charles Mark, XIII. 596  
*Kentish Chronicle*, I 123, 124. *See, also, under Chronicle*  
Kentish petitioners, IX 9  
*Kentish Sermons, Old*, I. 246, 510  
Kenulph, bishop of Winchester, I 138  
Kenwises, the, in *Nicholas Nickleby*, XIII. 352  
Kenyon, Sir Frederick G., XIII. 531 ff., 536, 537, 554  
Kenyon, John (1784-1856), XII 461; XIII. 77, 80, 83  
Keper, John (fl. 1580), III 497; IV 512  
Kepler or Keppler, Johann, IV 319, 333; VIII. 413  
Keppel, Arnold Joost van, 1st earl of Albemarle (1669-1718), VIII 229  
Keppel, George Thomas, 6th earl of Albemarle (1799-1891), XIV 558, 657  
Ker, John, of Kersland (1673-1726), IX. 543, *Memoirs*, XI 363  
Ker, John, 3rd duke of Roxburgh (1740-1804), XII. 405  
Ker, Robert, 1st earl of Roxburgh (1570?-1650), VI. 413  
Ker, William Pater (1855-1923), I. 470; VIII 55, XI. Add.; XIII 265, 529, 536; XIV. 544  
Keroualle, Louise Renée de, duchess of Portsmouth (1649-1734), VIII. 106, 113, 304  
Kerr, John, x. 435  
Kerr, J. (1887), XIII. 523

Kerr, Robert (1755-1813), XI. 484, 515  
Kerr, Robert (fl. 1811-1824), XIV 610  
Kersal moor, Manchester, XIII 414  
Kersey, John, *Dictionary Anglo-Britannicum*, x 266  
Kester, in Mrs Gaskell's *Sylvia's Lovers*, XIII 421  
Kestevene, I 384  
Keswick, x. 150; XI 170, 178; XII 92  
Kethe, William (d. 1608?), III 52  
Kett, Francis (d. 1589), v 161  
Kett, Rev George, XIV. Add. 5  
Kettering, v. 123  
Kettlewell, John (1653-1695), VIII. 350, 351, 518, 519; IX. 626  
Kettner, Gustav, VII. 201  
Kew, IV 428  
Kew, earl of, in *The Newcomes*, XIII. 328  
Kew, lady, in *The Newcomes*, XIII 328  
Kew gardens, XIV 317, 319  
Key, Thomas Hewitt (1799-1875), XII 532; *Latin Dictionary*, XII 372, *Latin Grammar*, XII 372  
Keyber, Conny, x 465  
Keymor or Keymer, John (fl. 1610-1620), IV 354, 581  
Keynes, Geoffrey, XI 475  
Kharosthi alphabet, the, XII 391  
Khatmanda, XIV 181  
Kuartan, in Morris's *The Lovers of Gudrun*, XIII. 140  
Kibworth academy, x 434  
Kickham, Charles Joseph (1826-1882), XIV. 355, 627; *Irish Peasant Girl, The*, XIV 355; *Knocknagow*, XIV 355  
Kidd, Dudley, XIV. Add. 8  
Kidd, Thomas (1770-1850), x. 562, XII. 363, 532, 537, 538  
Kidder, Richard (1633-1703), VIII. 517  
Kidderminster, VII 166  
Kidderminster school, VII 387  
Kidwelly, VIII. 425  
Kiel, v. 318  
Kiffin, William (1616-1701), XII. 570  
Kiftgate, Gloucestershire, x. 125  
Kilbarchan, I 323; IX 407  
Kilburne, Richard (1605-1678), IX. 587  
Kilburne, William, VII. 554  
Kilby or Kilbye, Richard (1561?-1620), VII 360  
Kilcolman castle, III 259, 277  
Kildare, earl of. *See Fitzgerald, Gerald*  
Kildare. *See Michael of Kildare, Sature on the people of*, II. 563  
Kilima-njaro, XIV 212  
Kilkenny, VII. 492; VIII. 166; XII. 557; XIV 349  
Kilkenny, Roman Catholic council of 1650, VII. 216  
Kilkenny archaeological society, XII. 390  
Kilkenny school, IX 101, 313  
Kilkenny West, x. 221, 234  
Killaloe, bishopric of, x. 291  
Killearn, Stirlingshire, III. 177  
*Killiecrankie*, IX. 416, 421

- Killigrew, Anne (1660-1685), viii. 452, 501, ix. 188
- Killigrew, Henry (1613-1700), vi. 510, viii. 475; *Conspiracy, The*, viii. 136; *Pallantus and Eudora*, first published as *The Conspiracy*, viii. 136, 158
- Killigrew, Thomas, the elder (1612-1683), vi. 270, 510, viii. 135, 136, 234, 475 *Cecilia and Clorinda*, viii. 136 *Claraculla*, viii. 136 *Parson's Wedding, The*, viii. 136, 147 *Princess, The*, viii. 136 *Prisoners, The*, viii. 136 *Thomaso the Wanderer*, viii. 160
- Killigrew, Thomas, the younger (1657-1719), viii. 136, *Chit-Chat*, xi. 356
- Killigrew, Sir William (1606-1695), viii. 475, 491 *Ormasdes, or Love and Friendship*, viii. 136 *Pandora*, viii. 136 *Selindra*, viii. 136 *Siege of Urbin, The*, viii. 136
- Killing no Murder, vii. 406
- Killychrankie, xi. 240
- Kilmarnock, xi. 378, 479, 482 ff
- Kilmarnock, earl of *See* Boyd, William
- Kilmore, vii. 360, 498
- Kilner, Dorothy, xi. 525, 526; *Adventures of a Pincushion*, xi. 420, *Jemima Placid*, xi. 420; *Memoirs of a Peg-top*, xi. 420
- Kilner, Mary Jane, xi. 526
- Kilpin, Ralph, xiv. Add 8
- Kilroot, ix. 103
- Kilwardby, Robert (d. 1279), i. 233, 506; ii. 411
- Kilyŕ, i. 282
- Kimber, Isaac (1692-1755), viii. 516
- Kimcote, near Lutterworth, x. 126
- Kimbelin, in Layamon, i. 264
- Kincardineshire, ix. 145
- Kinch, Horace, in Dickens's *Uncommercial Traveller*, xii. 130
- Kind (God), in *Piers the Plowman*, ii. 22
- Kind-Wit (Natural Intelligence), in *Piers the Plowman*, ii. 11, 24
- 'Kinde-Kit of Kingstone,' iv. 413
- Kindred, in *Every-man*, v. 59
- King, Charles William (1818-1888), xii. 373, 544
- King, Daniel (d. 1664?), ix. 587
- King, Edward (1612-1637), vii. 130, 150, 470, xii. 82
- King, Henry (1592-1669), vii. 93, 94, 468, 481, also see Add *Dirge, The*, vii. 93 *Exequy, The*, vii. 93 *Legacy, The*, vii. 93 *Poems*, vii. 93 *Sic Vita*, vii. 94 *Silence*, vii. 93 'Tell me no more how fair she is,' vii. 93
- King, John (1559?-1621), iv. 106, 107, 233, 438, vii. 284
- King, John (1696-1728), ix. 578
- King, J. E., xiv. 655

- King, Leonard William (1869-1919), xii. Add 4
- King, Richard John (1818-1879), xii. 564; xiv. 672
- King, Thomas, actor (1730-1805), xi. 284
- King, Tom, prizefighter (1835-1888), xiv. 255
- King, William (1650-1729), archbishop of Dublin, viii. 396, 531, ix. 108, 142, 156, 157, 187, 509, 557, *Origin of Evil*, x. 388
- King, William (1663-1712), ix. 195, 527, 528 *Art of Cookery*, ix. 156, 198 *Dialogue showing the way to Modern Preferment*, ix. 156 *Dialogues of the Dead*, ix. 156 *Journey to London*, ix. 156 *Miscellanies in Prose and Verse*, ix. 156 *Molly of Mountdown*, ix. 156 *Orpheus and Eurydice*, ix. 198 *Rufinus*, ix. 157 *Transactioner, The*, ix. 156 *Useful Miscellanies*, ix. 157 *Useful Transactions in Philosophy*, ix. 157
- King, William (1685-1763), ix. 195; *The Toast*, ix. 156
- King, W., bishop of Rochester, xi. 431
- King, Zoe, xii. 128
- King and the Barber, *The*, ii. 511, 561
- King and the Cobbler, *The*, xi. 370
- King and the Miller, *The*, ii. 511, 561
- King Arthur, or the British Worthy, viii. 34
- King Darius, v. 437
- King Estmere, x. 263
- King James and Brown, ii. 470
- Kingcote, Bernard, in Gissing's *Isabel Clarendon*, xiii. 508
- Kinghorn, ix. 409
- Kinglake, Alexander William (1809-1891), xi. 339, xiv. 219, 548, 610, *Eothen*, xiii. 384; xiv. 103, 265, 278, 279; *Invasion of the Crimea*, xiv. 103
- King's Book, *The*, iii. 40
- King's Chiffe, ix. 345, 364
- King's College Miscellany, *The* (Aberdeen), xiv. 231
- King's companies, the, vi. 248, 278, 287, 288, 290, 308, 310
- 'King's Friends,' the, ix. 258
- King's Head society academy, x. 434
- King's pamphlets, the British Museum, vii. 512
- Kingsborough, lady, xi. 49
- Kingsford, William (1819-1898), xiv. 548, 641; *History of Canada*, xiv. 397, 398
- Kingsland, W. G., xiii. 535, 536
- Kingsley, Charles (1819-1875), xi. 430, 526, xii. 112, 295, 322, 474, 504, 513, xiii. 164, 177, 178, 377, 382, 392 ff. (main entry), 419, 426, 440, 600 ff., xiv. 94, 357, 455, 610, 665 *Alexandria and her Schools*, xiii. 402 *Alton Locke*, xiii. 210, 397 ff. *Ancien Régime, The*, xiii. 409 *Andromeda*, xiii. 272, 408

- Kingsley, Charles  
*At Last*, XIII 410  
*Cheap Clothes, and Nasty*, XIII. 397, 398  
*Friends of Order, The*, XIII 398  
*Glaucus*, XIII. 403  
*Hereward the Wake*, XIII 406  
*Hypatia*, XIII 401, 402, 404, 437  
*Hypotheses Hypochondriacae*, XIII 394  
*Lectures delivered in America*, XIII 410  
*Letters and Memories*, XIII 393, 394, 397, 405  
*Life and Works*, XIII 408  
*Limits of Exact Science as applied to History*, XIII 408  
*Nun's Pool, The*, XIII 397  
*Phaethon*, XIII. 402  
*Plays and Puritans*, XIII 394, 409  
*Prose Idylls*, XIII 405, 409  
*Psyche, a Rhapsody*, XIII 394  
*Roman and the Teuton, The*, XIII 408  
*St Maura*, XIII 408  
*Saint's Tragedy, The*, XIII. 394, 395, 474  
*Sands of Dee, The*, XIII 408  
*Three Fishers, The*, XIII 408  
*Two Years Ago*, XIII 404, 405, 442  
*Village Sermons*, XIII. 409  
*Water-Babies, The*, XIII 410  
*Westward Ho!* XIII 403, 404, 406, XIV. 92, 283  
*Who causes Pestilence?* XIII. 404  
*Why should we fear the Romish Priests*, XIII. 395  
*Yeast*, XIII. 398 ff., 402, 468; XIV 92
- Kingsley, George Henry (1827-1892), XIV. 610, 612
- Kingsley, Henry (1830-1876), XIII 617;  
*Austin Elliot*, XIII 481; *Geoffrey Hamlyn*, XIII 481; XIV. 410; *Ravenshoe*, XIII 481
- Kingsley, Mary Henrietta (1862-1900), XIV. 285, 610, *Travels in West Africa*, XIV 282
- Kingsmill, Sir William (*fl.* 1661), IX. 188
- Kingston, dukes of. *See* Pierrepont, Evelyn; Pierrepont, William
- Kingston, Felix, IV. 457
- Kingston-on-Thames, III. 431, 435, 437, *also see* Add.; X. 339
- Kingswood school, IX 350
- Kingussie, X 260
- Kinneder, lord. *See* Erskine, William
- Kinnoul, 8th earl of. *See* Hay, Thomas
- Kinross, IX. 604
- Kinsale prison, XII. 182
- 'Kinsayder' (Marston), VI 44, 49
- Kintyre, Scotland, XII. 561
- Kinwelmarsh or Kindlemarsh, Francis (d. 1580?), III. 229; IV. 4, 132, 500, V. 79; *A Vertuous Gentlewoman in the praise of her love*, III. 213; *Ode to Concord*, V 80
- Kiomi, Meredith's, XIII. 491, 496
- Kipling, Rudyard, XIV. 229, 233, 415, 423
- Kippis, Andrew (1725-1795), X. 434; XI. 517; XIV 651. *See, also, Biographia Britannica*
- Kirby, Margaret (Margaret of Ainderby), II 51, 54
- Kirby, Thomas Frederick, XIV 657
- Kirby, William (1817-1906), XIV. 639; *Le Chien d'Or*, XIV 399
- Kirbye, George (d. 1634), IV. 131, 530
- Kirchhoff, Gustav Robert, XIV 295
- Kirchmayer, Thomas (Naogeorgos), *Pam-machius*, II. 33; V. 114, 437, VI. 333, 448, 530
- Kirchner, E., XIV 547
- Kirk, John Foster, XII. 567
- Kirk, Robert (1641?-1692), IX 611
- Kirk of Field, XIII 148
- Kirk Michael, X. 405
- Kirkbride, XI 515
- Kirkby, J. (1705-1754), VIII. 534
- Kirkby, T., artist, XII 359
- Kirkcaldy, X. 379, 380, XIII 3
- Kirkcaldy, Sir William, of Grange (d. 1573), III 570, *Ane Ballad of the Captains of the Castell*, III 169
- Kirkcudbrightshire, XI. 258
- Kirke, Edward (1553-1613), III. 249, 256, 257, 272, 346, 595
- Kirkham, Edward (*fl.* 1601), VI. 327, 329
- Kirkham, monastery of, I 381
- Kirkham's children of the queen's revels, IV. 153
- Kirkman, Francis (*fl.* 1674), V. 279, 281; VI. 78, 97, 209, 519; VIII. 132, 474, *The Wits*, VI. 299
- Kirkman, James Thomas, *Memoirs of Charles Macklin*, XI. 285
- Kirkpatrick, John, X 435
- Kirkpatrick, Mr, in *Mrs Gaskell's Wives and Daughters*, XIII 423
- Kirkstall. *See* Hugh of
- Kirkstall abbey, X. 148
- Kirkton, James (1620?-1699), IX. 603; XII. 566
- Kirkwood, Sidney, in *Gissing's The Nether World*, XIII. 509
- Kirsteen, Mrs Oliphant's, XIII. 479
- Kit, in *The Old Curiosity Shop*, XIII 354
- Kiteat club, the, VIII. 182; IX. 170, 504; XI 354
- Kitchener, Francis Elliot, XIV. 661
- Kitchin, George William (1827-1912), XII. 393, 564; *History of France*, XII. 387
- Kitchin, John, *Juradictions*, 1605, VIII. 526
- Kitely, in *Every Man in His Humour*, VI. 18
- Kitte, in *Piers the Plowman*, II 39
- Kitto, John (1804-1854), XII 517
- Kitton, Frederick George (1856-1908), XIII. 584 ff., 592, 593, 597, 627; XIV. 606
- Kittredge, George Lyman, I vii; II 454, 460, 464; XIV. 669
- Kiuprili, in *Coleridge's Zepelya*, XI. 458
- Klaas Gerwint en Zyn Paert, XIV. 419

Kleist, H von, v 337  
 Klesmer, in *Daniel Deronda*, xiii. 444  
 Klinger, Friedrich Maximilian von, v. 338  
 Klopstock, Friedrich Gottlieb, x. 20, 263  
*Knack to Know a Knave*, A, v 349, vi 244  
 Knapdale, Scotland, xii 561  
 Knapp, Andrew, and Baldwin, William,  
*The Newgate Calendar*, xiv 252, 253;  
*The New Newgate Calendar*, xiv 252  
 Knapp, William Ireland, xiv 573  
 Knapton, James, xi. 357  
 Knapton, J. and P., ix 84  
 Knaresborough, vii. 254, xii 463, xiii 306  
 Knatchbull, Sir Norton (1602-1685), vii  
 387  
 Knatchbull-Hugessen, Edward Hugessen,  
 1st lord Brabourne (1829-1893), xi 532  
 Knebworth, xiii. 464  
 Kneller, Sir Godfrey (1646-1723), viii.  
 55, 56, ix 533; xi 353  
*Knackhood, the Buke of the Order of*, ii 324  
 Knight, Charles (1791-1873), v 312,  
 xii 488; xiv 102, 456, 548, 552, 592,  
 671, 672, *English Cyclopaedia*, xii. 383,  
*Penny Cyclopaedia*, xii 341; *Shadows*  
*of the Old Booksellers*, xi 373, 511  
 Knight, Ellis Cornelia (1757-1837), x  
 516, xii 493  
 Knight, Henrietta, lady Luxborough (d  
 1756), x 307, 309, 311, 314, 315, 551  
 Knight, Joseph, xii 471, xiii 542, 567;  
*David Garrick*, xi 285, 498  
 Knight, Richard Payne (1750-1824), xii.  
 537, xiii. 268; *Progress of Civil Society*,  
 xi 46  
 Knight, Robert. See Catherlough, earl of  
 Knight, Robert, lord Luxborough, ix 243  
 Knight, Samuel (1675-1746), ix 580  
 Knight, the, in the *Canterbury Tales*, iii.  
 216  
*Knight, The Baffled*, ii 470  
 Knight, William, editor of Wordsworth,  
 xi 449 ff., 453, 455, 459, 467, xiii 539,  
 559, xiv. 528, *Memorials of Coleorton*,  
 ix 367  
*Knight and Shepherd's Daughter*, ii 468  
 Knight of Arts and Industry, in Thom-  
 son's *Castle of Indolence*, x. 120  
*Knight of Courtesy*, i 334, 521  
*Knight of the Red Shield*, i 328  
*Knight of the Sea, The*, iv 604  
 Knightley, in Jane Austen's *Emma*, xii.  
 266  
 Knightley, Sir Richard (1533-1615), iii.  
 432, 433, 435  
 Knighton, or Cniththon, Henry (fl. 1363),  
 ii. 34, 44, 67, 558  
 Knighton, Sir William (1776-1836), xiv.  
 561  
*Knight's Quarterly Magazine*, x. 361; xiv  
 66  
 Knock, Duncan, in Scott's *Heart of Mid-  
 lothian*, xii. 20  
 Knolles, Richard (1550?-1610), ix. 276;  
*Generall Historie of the Turkes*, iv. 67,  
 103, 524; x 181

Knott, Edward (1582-1656), vii 172  
 Knowell, in *Every Man in His Humour*,  
 vi. 17, 18  
 Knowle, x 169  
 Knowledge, in *Every-man*, v 59  
 Knowles, Sir Charles (d 1777), x 44  
 Knowles, Herbert (1798-1817), xii. 461  
 Knowles, James Sheridan (1784-1862),  
 xiii 297, 298, 573, xiv 342, also see  
 Add 3  
*Beggar's Daughter of Bethnal Green, The*,  
 xiii 298  
*Cavus Gracchus*, xiii 290  
*Hunchback, The*, xiii 298  
*Virginus*, xiii 290  
*Wife, The*, xiii 290  
*William Tell*, xiii 290  
 Knowles, Sir James Thomas (1831-1908),  
 xiv 592  
 Knowles, John (fl 1646-1668), x 426  
 Knowles, Mrs Mary (1733-1807), x 527  
 Knox, Alexander (1757-1831), xi. 465;  
 xii 283, 501  
 Knox, Isa, born Craig, xiii 199, 553;  
*The Woodruff*, xiii 199  
 Knox, John (1505-1572), iii 50, 131, 138,  
 149, 156, 158 ff (main entry), 173 ff.,  
 177, 438, 570, 571, iv 266, vii 238, ix.  
 401; xii. 564; xiii 14, 148, 298, 518,  
 521; xiv. 548, 550  
*Answer to a great Number of blasphemous*  
 *cavillations, An*, iii 164  
*Declaration of the True Nature and Ob-*  
*ject of Prayer, A*, iii 162  
*Epistle on Justification, The*, iii 162  
*Epistle to the Congregation of the Castle*  
*of St Andrews, An*, iii 161  
*Exposition upon the Sixth Psalm of*  
*David, The*, iii 162  
*Faithful Admonition to the Professors of*  
*God's Truth in England, A*, iii 162  
*First Blast of the Trumpet against the*  
*Monstruous Regiment of Women, The*,  
 iii 163, 438, iv 348, 581  
*First Book of Discipline, The*, iii. 165  
*Harborowe for Faithfull and Trewe Sub-*  
*jects agaynst the late blowne Blaste con-*  
*cerning the Government of Women*, iii.  
 164  
*History of the Reformation in Scotland*,  
 The, ii. 325, iii 149, 160, 165, 167, 168  
*Narrative of the Proceedings and Troubles*  
*of the English Congregation at Frankfurt*,  
 iii. 163  
*Ressoning*, iii. 173  
*Summary according to the Holy Scrip-*  
*tures of the Sacrament of the Lord's*  
*Supper, A*, iii. 162  
*Two comfortable Epistles to his afflicted*  
*Brethren in England*, iii. 162  
*Vindication of the Doctrine that the Sacri-*  
*fice of the Mass is Idolatry, A*, iii 162  
 Knox, Robert (1640?-1720), ix 543  
 Knox, Vicesimus (1752-1821), viii 263;  
 xi. 517, xiv 429, 651, 658, 666, *Essays*,  
*Moral and Literary*, xiv. 428; *Letter to*

- Knox, Vicesimus  
*Lord North*, A, xiv 428, *Liberal Education*, xiv 428, 433, 445  
 Knutsford, xiii. 412  
 Knyveth, Sir Henry, iv 581  
 Koeppel, Emil, v. 95, 267, 407, vi 158; xiii 532  
 Kogel, R., i. 23  
 Kok, Abraham, v. 342  
 Kolax, in *The Muses Looking-Glasse*, vi. 262  
 Kolbe, F. C., xiv. Add. 5  
 Kolbing, E., i vii  
 Königsberg, v 315  
 Koran, the, iv. 48; viii. 331, xii. 546  
 Korea, ix 276  
 Korting, G. E., i 470, iv 295  
 Kosciusko, in *Campbell's Pleasures of Hope*, xii. 109  
 Koszue, A., xi Add.  
 Koszul, A H., xii 445  
 Kottabos, xiv. 233  
*Kottabos, Echoes from*, xiv. 233  
 Kotzebue, August F. F. von, xi 46, 311, 457, 500, xii. 574, 575; xiii 288, 289  
 Kraszewski, J. I., v. 343  
 Krebs, H., i 116  
 Kretschmar, A. von, xiii. 515  
 Kreyssig, Friedrich, v 339  
 Kritchev, Russia, xi. 64  
 Kruger, S. J. P., xiv. Add. 8, 10  
 Ktesias, the Knidian, xiv. 637  
 Kuchler, F., xiii 516  
*Kudrun*, Austrian poem, i. 41  
 Kuffler, Dr, viii 406  
*Kulhwch and Olwen*, i. 274, 278 ff.  
 Kunzelsau, v 53  
 Kuster, Ludolf, ix. 375  
 Kyd, Benjamin, vi 352  
 Kyd, Francis, v 176  
 Kyd, John, v 178  
 Kyd, Thomas (1558?-1594), v. 70, 90, 95, 142, 151, 155, 160-185 (main entry), 268 ff., 361, 364, 372, 412, 414, 468, 469; vi. 15, 190, 201, 202, 356, also see Add.; viii 151  
*Cornelia*, vii. 139  
*Hamlet*, v. 177 ff., 185; vi. 201, 202  
*Householders Philosophie*, *The*, v 177  
*Murdering of John Brewer*, *The*, v. 178  
*Pompey the Great*, v. 177  
*Richt Fontane of hailfull Sapience*, *The*, iii. 148  
*Solomon and Perseda*, v 178, 179, 182, 183  
*Spanish Tragedie*, *The*, v. 151, 155, 160, 165, 176 ff., 268; vi. 4, 52, 201, 338, 356, 417; viii. 142  
 See, also, under *Jeronimo* and *Jonson*  
 Kyffin, Maurice (d. 1599), rv. 504  
 Kylie, Edward, i. Add.  
 Kyllour, friar, his play against the Papists, iii 138; *The History of Christ's Passion*, iii. 159, 571  
 Kymry, early poetry of, i. 276  
 Kynaston, Sir Francis (1587-1642), ii. 186, 534; vii 83, 89 ff., 96, 99, 468, 544

- Kynaston, Sir Francis  
 'April is past, then do not shed,' vii 93  
*Cynthrades or Amorous Sonnets*, vii. 92  
 'Dear Cynthia, though thou bear'st the name,' vii. 93  
 'Do not conceal those radiant eyes,' vii 93  
*Leoline and Sydanis*, vii. 89  
 'Look not upon me with those lovely eyes,' vii 93  
*Troilus*, Kynaston's version of, ii. 189; vii 89, 90, 356  
 'When I behold the heaven of thy face,' vii. 93  
 Kynaston, Herbert (1835-1910), xii. 532  
 Kynŷylan, hall of, i. 305  
 Kyng, John (d. 1561?), iii 101  
 Kyngeston, Richard (fl 1403), vi 315  
 Kyrle, John (1637-1724), x 314  
 Kyteler or Kettle, Alice (fl 1324), ii. 561  
 'L E L' See Landon, Laetitia Elizabeth  
 Laban, ii 334  
 Labbé's *Concilia*, i 211  
 Labeo (Hall's), rv. 380  
 Labouchere, Henry, xiv 190, 209, 221  
 Labourers, statutes of, ii. 70  
 Labrador, iv 78, 85  
 La Broue, Solomon de, *Le cavalierice François*, iv. 421  
 La Bruyère, Jean de, rv 592; xiii. 497; *Caractères*, viii. 427, 444, *Des Ouvrages de l'Esprit*, viii. 430  
 La Butte, René, ix 460  
 La Calprenède, G. de C de, vii. 444; *Cassandra*, viii. 210, 425, 491; *La Cléopâtre*, vii. 495, viii. 16, 28, 210, 425; *Pharamond*, viii. 425, ix 61, 299, 550  
*La Chances, Father, Project for the Extirpation of Heretics*, viii. 114  
 La Chalotais, Louis René de, ix. 448; xiv. 426  
 La Chapelle, Jean de, *Les Carrosses d'Orléans*, viii. 195  
 La Chaussée, Pierre Claude Nivelle de, x. 76, 88  
*Lachrymae Musarum*, vii. 204; viii. 451  
 Lackington, James (1746-1815), xi. 373, 374, 376, 513, *Confessions*, xi. 361, 517; *Memoirs*, xi 361, 373, 374  
 Lacordaire, Jean Baptiste Henri, xii. 281  
 Lacroix, P., xii. 421  
 Lactantius, i 64, 84, iii. 473; vii. 562; ix 539  
 Lacy, in *Frier Bacon*, v 154  
 Lacy, in *The Shomaker's Holiday*, v. 285  
 Lacy, Alexander, rv. 445  
 Lacy, earl of Kent, in *The Devil and his Dame*, v 366  
 Lacy, J., *The Steelers* (1714), ix. 491  
 Lacy, John (d. 1681), viii 476  
*Dumb Lady*, *The*, viii. 158  
*Old Troop*, *The*, viii 139, 159  
*Sawny the Scot*, viii 158  
*Sir Hercules Buffoon*, viii. 159

Lacy, Margaret de, countess of Lincoln (c 1240), iv. 422  
 Lacy, T H, xiii. 569  
*Ladder of Perfection*, The, ii. 340, 341  
 Ladies Collegiages, the, in *The Silent Woman*, vi. 24  
 Ladislaus, in *The Picture*, vi. 179  
 Ladislaw, Will, in *Middlemarch*, xiii. 442  
*Lads of Wamphray*, The, ii. 471  
 Lady, the, in *Comus*, vii. 128, 155  
 Lady, the, in *Hudibras*, viii. 88  
*Lady Jane*, vi. 191  
*Lady of the Fountain*, i. 281, 304  
*Lady's Magazine*, The, x. 231, 232; xiii. 478  
 Ladysmith, South Africa, xiv. 213  
*Laelia*, vi. 343, 344, 369, 540  
 Laertes, in *Hamlet*, v. 227, 292  
 Laertius, Diogenes, iv. 6, 500  
 La Fayette, countess de, *La Princesse de Clèves*, viii. 16, 211, 427, x. 64  
 Lafeu, in *All's Well that Ends Well*, v. 203  
 La Flèche, x. 320, 365  
 La Flechère, J. W. See Fletcher, John William  
 La Fontaine, Jean de, viii. 427, 430, 434; ix. 182, 188; x. 227, xi. 42, 193, 537  
*Laga Eadwardi*. See *Leges*  
 Lagado, in *Gulliver's Travels*, ix. 118  
 Lagden, Sir Godfrey, xiv. Add 8  
 Lagrange, Joseph Louis, comte, xiv. 286  
 La Harpe, v. 326, 336  
 Lahore, iv. 105  
*Lai du Corn*, La, i. 516  
 Laidlaw, William (1780-1845), xi. 262, xii. 6, xiii. 556; xiv. 307; *Lucy's Flutten*, xi. 267  
*Laily Worm*, The, ii. 469  
 Laing, David (1793-1878), ii. 132, 145, 315, iv. 470; xi. 488, 490, xii. 398, 413, 564, 567  
 Laing, John (1809-1880), xii. 412, 569, 570  
 Laing, Malcolm (1762-1818), x. 259, 262, 542, 556; xiv. 548  
 Laing, Samuel, the elder (1780-1868), xiv. 610  
 Lairesse, Gerard de, xiii. 93  
 Lake, Sir Francis (fl. 1556), vi. 272  
 Lake, J. W., xii. 425, 437, 452  
 Lake, Osmund, *A Probe Theologicall*, vi. 424, 551  
 Lake, William Charles (1817-1897), xii. 497  
 Lake poets, xi. 341  
 Lake school, x. 410  
 Lakes, the, x. 150; xi. 334; xiv. 243, 244, 322  
 Laleham, xii. 335, xiii. 97  
 Lamarck, Chevalier de, xiii. 500  
 Lamartine, A. M. L. de, v. 336  
 Lamb, lady Caroline (1785-1828), xii. 424, 439, 493  
 Lamb, Charles (1775-1834), iii. 290; iv. 178, 179, 184, 289, 375; v. 163, 248, 267, 282; vi. 51, 62, 66, 70, 82, 86, 113, 146,

Lamb, Charles  
 vii. 82, 211, 259, 269; viii. 441, ix. 24, 26, 96, 310, 335; x. 87, 244, 274, 405, xi. 45, 102, 130, 139, 222, 314, 316, 451, 453, 456, 461, 498, xii. 121, 125, 143, 144, 148, 181, 184, 190 ff., 194, 197, 199 ff. (main entry), 243, 245, 246, 248, 313, 464, 476 ff., also see Add., xiii. 10, 150, 158, 159, 165, 177, 209, 220, 332, 340, 478, xiv. 120, 152, 176, 177, 187, 188, 206, 218, 345, 402, 572, 649, 655  
*Adventures of Ulysses*, The, xii. 209, 210  
*Album Verses*, xii. 223  
*Blakesmoor in H-shire*, xii. 201  
*Blank Verse*, by Charles Lloyd and Charles Lamb, xii. 204  
*Confessions of a Drunkard*, xii. 213, 214  
*Conalescent*, The, xii. 221  
*Curious Fragments*, xii. 207, 208  
*Dissertation on Roast Pig*, xii. 176  
*Dream Children*, xii. 201, 223  
*Essays of Elia*, iv. 250; xii. 176, 202, 213, 217, 218, 223  
*Extracts from the Garrick plays*, viii. 213  
*First Going to Church*, xii. 211  
*Genuus and Character of Hogarth*, The, xii. 213  
*Gypsy's Malison*, The, xii. 223  
*Going or Gone*, xii. 223  
*Hester*, xii. 214  
*Hypochondriacus*, xii. 207  
*Imperfect Sympathies*, xii. 219  
*In His Own Album*, xii. 223  
*In the Album of Lucy Barton*, xii. 223  
*John Woodvil (Pride's cure)*, xii. 206 ff., 211, 215; xiii. 307  
*King and Queen of Hearts*, The, xi. 427  
 'Lady Blanch', xii. 206  
*Last Essays of Elia*, xii. 221, 223  
*Macbeth*, in *Tales from Shakespear*, xii. 208  
*Mr H—*, xii. 208, 209, 215  
*New Year's Eve*, xii. 218  
*Newspapers Thirty-five years ago*, xii. 207, xiv. 202  
*Old China*, xii. 206  
*Old Familiar Faces*, The, xii. 204, 223  
*On the Artificial Comedy of the Last Century*, viii. 178  
*On the Inconveniences Resulting from being Hanged*, xii. 213  
*Othello*, in *Tales from Shakespear*, xii. 208  
*Oxford in the Vacation*, xii. 206  
*Poems*, xi. 427  
*Popular Fallacies*, xii. 218, 221  
*Pride's Cure*, xii. 206  
*Prince Dorus*, xi. 427; xii. 211  
*Quaker's Meeting*, A, xii. 219  
*Recollections of Christ's Hospital*, xii. 213, 217  
*Recollections of the South-Sea House*, xii. 215  
*Shakespeare, Tragedies of*, xii. 213

- Lamb, Charles  
*Specimens from the Writings of Fuller*,  
 xii 213  
*Specimens of English Dramatic Poets*,  
 xii. 210, 211  
*Starkey, Captain*, xii 200  
*Superannuated Man, The*, xii. 221  
*Table-Talk*, xii 213  
*Tale of Rosamund Gray and Old Blind*  
*Margaret*, xii 205, 206, 215  
*Theses quaedam theologicae*, xii 204  
*Two Races of Men, The*, xii 219  
*Wife's Trial, The*, xi 164  
*Witch Aunt, The*, xii. 211  
*Witches and other Night Fears*, xii 211  
*Works* (1818), xii. 215  
*See, also, Tremebundus*
- Lamb, Charles and Mary, xii 477 ff ;  
*Mrs Leicester's School*, xi 427, xii 201  
 211; *Poetry for Children*, xi 426, xii  
 211; *Tales from Shakespeare*, xi 427,  
 526; xii 208 ff
- Lamb, Mrs Elizabeth (born Field), xii 200
- Lamb, Sir James *See* Burges, Sir James  
 Bland
- Lamb, John, father of Charles Lamb,  
*Poetical Pieces on Several Occasions*, xii.  
 199
- Lamb, John, brother of Charles Lamb,  
 xii 200 ff., 215
- Lamb, Mary Ann (1764-1847), xii. 184,  
 191, 200 ff. (main entry), 476 ff., xiv  
 218; 'Highborn Helen,' xii. 202, 205,  
 208; *Visit to the Cousins*, xii. 211,  
*Young Mahometan, The*, xii. 201, 211
- Lamb, Mary Montgomerie. *See* Currie,  
 lady
- Lamb, Sarah (d 1797), xii 203
- Lamb, William, 2nd viscount Melbourne  
 (1779-1848), xiv. 67, 126, 136, 138,  
 199, 214, 467, 568
- Lambarde, William (1536-1601), iii 599,  
 viii 524; ix 393  
*Archaeologia*, viii. 361  
*Archeion*, viii. 361  
*Eirenarcha*, viii 361  
*Perambulation of Kent*, iv 98
- Lambe, John (d. 1628), vii. 420, 566
- Lambert, Hetty, in *The Virginians*, xiii.  
 331, 333
- Lambert, John (1619-1683), vii. 261, 400;  
 viii 138
- Lambert, lady, viii 138
- Lambert, Martin, in *The Virginians*, iv.  
 290
- Lambert, Theo, in *The Virginians*, xiii.  
 331, 333
- Lambeth palace, ii. 63; vii. 404
- Lambinus, vii. 348; xii 363
- Lambton, lady Betty, in *Kelly's False*  
*Delicacy*, xi. 291
- Lambton, John George, 1st earl of Dur-  
 ham (1792-1840), xiv. 137, 566
- Lambwell, Sir, i 329
- Lamennais, Hugues Félicité Robert de,  
 xii. 281

- Lament of Gudrun, The*, x. 258
- Lamentable Lory*, viii 110
- Lamentation of Souls*, i 398
- Lami, E., xii 573
- Lamia, in Keats's poem, xii 97
- Lamia, in *Promos and Cassandra*, v 134
- Lamia, in *The Glasse of Government*, v. 127
- Lamha, in *A Groatworth of Wit*, iii 407;  
 iv 367
- Lamkin, ii 468
- Lamont, John (fl. 1671), ix 603
- Lamont, L. M., xiii 616
- Lamont, T. R., xiii 482
- La Motte Fouqué, F. H. C. de, baron, xi.  
 537; xii. 453
- Lamp, *The*, xiv. 360
- Lampatho, in *What You Will*, vi 49
- Lampe, John Frederick (1703?-1751), x.  
 481, 494
- Lampman, Archibald (1861-1899), xiv.  
 380, 388 ff., 640  
*Alyone*, xiv 392  
*Among the Millet*, xiv. 389  
*April, April in the Hills*, xiv. 390  
*Atheman Reverie, An*, xiv 389  
*Between the Rapids*, xiv. 392  
*By an Autumn Stream*, xiv 391  
*City of the End of Things, The*, xiv. 392  
*Comfort of the Fields, The*, xiv 390  
*Frogs, The*, xiv. 391  
*Heat*, xiv 391  
*June*, xiv 391  
*Land of Pallas, The*, xiv. 392  
*Lyrics of Earth*, xiv 392  
*Meadow, The*, xiv. 390  
*Monk, The*, xiv 389  
*Morning on the Lièvre*, xiv. 390  
*September*, xiv. 391  
*Snow*, xiv 391  
*Solitude*, xiv. 391
- Lampranus, in *Perfidus Hetruscus*, vi. 340
- Lanarkshire, ix 409; xiv. 73
- Lancashire, iii 243, 509; iv. 218, 266;  
 vi. 118; vii 387, 424; x. 405; xi. 514;  
 xii. 374, 384, 394, 554, 561, 567; xiii.  
 412, 414, 417; xiv. 204, 215
- Lancashire and Cheshire Record society,  
 xii. 554
- Lancashire witches, vii. 425
- Lancaster, ii. 370; xi 424, xiv 59
- Lancaster, duke of, in *Richard II*, v. 208
- Lancaster, house of, ii 337; v. 378, x. 288
- Lancaster, Henry Hill (1829-1875), xiii.  
 518; xiv. 666
- Lancaster, Sir James (d 1618), iv. 98, 107,  
 114, 115
- Lancaster, John of, duke of Bedford  
 (1389-1435), ii 381
- Lancaster, John, v. 86
- Lancaster, Joseph (1778-1838), xiv. 450,  
 452, 648, 649, 660, 666, 669; *Improve-*  
*ments in Education*, xiv. 435, 438, 447 ff.  
 'Lancaster,' pseud. of lord de Tabley, xiii.  
 228
- Lancastrian court, the, viii. 359
- Lancastrian kings, ix. 248



Lancastrian system of education, xi. 147  
 Lancastrian writers, x. 329  
 Lancelot, i. 262, 290, 297, 300, 349; ii. 382; iii. 76, vii. 85  
 Lancelot, Tennyson's, xiii. 41  
 Lancelot, prose romance of (*Lancelot de Lahe, du Lac*), i. 211, 293, 300, 301, 406, 514  
*Lancelot and Guinevere*, ii. 199  
*Lancelot of the Laik*, i. 521, ii. 105, 107  
*Land of Cockayne*, i. 407, 529, x. 254  
 Landells, Ebenezer (1808-1860), xiv. 260  
 Lander, Richard Lemon (1804-1834), xiv. 610  
 Landon, Laetitia Elizabeth, 'L. E. L.' (1802-1838), xii. 136, 138, 139, 142, 421, 461, 493; xiii. 195, 197; *Ethel Churchill*, xii. 274  
 Landor, Robert Eyres (1781-1869), xii. 253 ff. (main entry), 485  
*Count Arezza*, xii. 253  
*Earl of Brecon, The*, xii. 253  
*Faith's Fraud*, xii. 253  
*Fawn of Sertorius, The*, xii. 253, 255  
*Ferryman, The*, xii. 253  
*Fountain of Arethusa, The*, xii. 253, 255  
*Impious Feast, The*, xii. 254  
 Landor, Walter Savage (1775-1864), vii. 156; ix. 179; xi. 169, 181, 439, 453, 467; xii. 226 ff. (main entry), 248, 250 ff., 446, 449, 482 ff. (main entry), xiii. 64, 81, 144, 147, 166, 202, 208, 209, 215, 253, 256, 364, 514; xiv. 515, 656  
*Acts and Scenes*, xii. 233, 234, 236, 239  
*Andrea of Hungary*, xii. 234  
*Browning sonnet*, xii. 237  
*'Cenci' scenes*, xii. 235  
*Citation and Examination of Shakespeare, The*, xii. 238, 240, 243  
*Coresus and Callirhoe*, xii. 235  
*Count Julian*, vi. 80, xii. 231, 233 ff., 238  
*Dirce*, xii. 237  
*Dream of Boccaccio*, xii. 250  
*Dry Sticks*, xii. 237  
*Duke de Richelieu, Sir Firebrace Cotes, etc.*, xii. 240  
*Essex and Spenser*, xii. 243  
*Euthymedes*, xii. 240  
*Gebir*, xi. 332; xii. 231 ff., 254  
*Guidone and Lucia*, xii. 237  
*Gunlaug*, xii. 237  
*Hamadryad*, xii. 236  
*Heleneas*, xii. 235, 236  
*Ianthe poems*, xii. 237  
*Imaginary Conversations*, xii. 227, 231, 233, 238, 241, 255  
*Menelaus and Helen*, xii. 235  
*Miscellanies*, xii. 227  
*Neapolitan trilogy*, xii. 234, 235  
*Pentameron, The*, xii. 238  
*Pericles and Aspasia*, xii. 238, 240  
*Poems*, xii. 227, 234, 241  
*Rose Aylmer*, xii. 237, 243  
*Rose the Third*, xii. 238  
*Sensible Girl's Reply, A*, xii. 238  
*Works*, xii. 234

Landors, the, xii. Add.  
 Landrecy, siege of, iii. 197  
 Landseer, Sir Edwin (1802-1873), xiv. 603  
 Land's End, xiii. 227  
 Lane, Edward William (1801-1876), xii. 379, 546  
 Lane, John (*fl.* 1620), v. 525  
 Lane, John, xiii. 622  
 Lane, Theodore (1800-1828), xiv. 249  
 Laneham, John (*fl.* 1574), vi. 277, 280  
 Laneham, Robert (*fl.* 1575), iii. 563, 586; iv. 539; v. 33, 430, vi. 521, 551  
*Lanercost Chronicle*, ii. 558  
 Lanferth, letter of, i. 133  
 Lanfranc (1005?-1089), archbishop of Canterbury, i. 141, 165, 170, 247, 497  
 Lanfranc's *Chirurgia Para*, ii. 543; v. 524  
 Lang, Andrew (1844-1912), ii. 452, 463, 470, xi. 415, 482 ff., 526, 537; xii. 169, 402, 414, 415, 421, 473, 476, 479, 539; xiii. 231, 233 ff., 518, 529, 556, 557, 562, 583, 586, 590, 597, 619, xiv. 210, 227, 231, 548, 579, 584, 596  
*Ballade of his Choice of a Sepulchre*, xiii. 233  
 'Bibliomania in France,' xii. 412  
*Books and Bookmen*, xii. 412  
*Colonel Burnaby*, xiii. 233  
 'Elzevirs,' xii. 412  
*Helen of Troy*, xiii. 233, 234  
*History of Scotland*, xiv. 105  
*Library, The*, xii. 412  
*Life and Death of Jeanne D'Arc*, xiv. 105  
*Lockhart, Life of J. G.*, xii. 178  
*Odyssey, The*, xiii. 233  
*Orange Faery Book*, xiv. 181  
 Lang, John, xiv. 375, 636  
 Lang, John Dunmore (1799-1878), xiv. 644; *Aurora Australis*, xiv. 402, *Historical Account of New South Wales*, xiv. 412  
 Langar, Nottingham, xiii. 499  
 Langbaine, Gerard, the elder (1609-1658), vii. 358, 542, 546; ix. 587  
 Langbaine, Gerard, the younger (1656-1692), iv. 429; vi. 79, 137, 225, 227; viii. 149, 160, 207, 480; *Account of the English Dramatic Poets*, ix. 158, 399, 528  
 Langcake, Thomas (*fl.* 1764-1781), ix. 355, 561, 563, 565, 566  
 Langdale, lord See Bickersteth, Henry  
 Langelye, Robertus, alias Robertus Parterick, ii. 40  
 Langer, Ernst Theodor, x. 352  
 Langford Magna, ix. 321  
 Langham, W., *The garden of health*, iv. 614  
 Langhorne, John (1735-1779), x. 510  
 Langhorne, William (1721-1772), x. 510  
 Langland or Langley, William (1330?-1400?), i. 325; ii. 2, 39, 40, 44, 492 ff.; xi. 408; xiii. Add. 2 See, also, *Piers Plowman*  
 Langley, Francis (*fl.* 1589), vi. 292  
 Langley, Henry (1611-1679), x. 437

- Langres, i 37  
 Langrishe, Sir Hercules (1731-1811), xi. 6, 432  
 Langtoft. *See* Peter of  
 Langton, Bennet (1737-1801), x. 233, 242; xi 369, 383, 405, xiv 648, 652  
 Langton, Robert, xiii 585  
 Langton, Stephen (d. 1228), archbishop of Canterbury, i 222, 506; ii. 414; v 23, 73, 171  
 Language, the English, from Chaucer to Shakespeare, iii 499 ff., 625 ff., since Shakespeare, xiv 484 ff., 669, 670  
 Languet, Hubert, iii 399; *Vindiciae contra Tyrannos*, vii 400, 557  
 Languish, Lydia, in Sheridan's *Rivals*, x 99, xi 294  
 Langwith, Benjamin (1684?-1743), ix. 518, 522  
 Lanieri, Nicholas (1588-1666), vii 5  
 Lanier, Sidney, xiii 607  
 La Noue, François de, iv 9, 510  
 Lanquet, Thomas, iii 599  
 Lansdowne, baron *See* Granville, George  
 Lansdowne, marquises of. *See* Petty-Fitzmaurice, Henry, Petty, William  
 Lanson, G., xii 573  
 Lantwit Major (Wales), i. 73  
 Lanum, iv 411  
 Lantol, i 329  
 Laocoon, xi 477  
 Laodamia, Wordsworth's, xi 119  
 Laon, in Shelley's *Revolt of Islam*, xii. 67  
 Laon, monks of, i 277  
 La Pérouse, J F G. de, xiv. 611  
 Lapidaries, i. 512  
 La Place, P. A. de, v. 323 ff., 329  
 Laplace, Pierre Simon, marquis de, xiv. 286, 288; *Mécanique Céleste*, xiv. 456  
 Lapraik, John (1727-1807), *Jenny was Frail and Unkind*, xi. 258, *Poems*, xi 258; *When I upon thy Bosom Lean*, xi. 258  
 La Primaudaye, Pierre de, iv. 9, 510  
 Laputans, the, in *Gulliver's Travels*, xiii. 502  
 Lär, i 162  
 Lara, in Byron's poem, xii 50  
 Laracor, ix. 104  
 La Ramée, Louise de. *See* Ouida  
 Lardner, Dionysius (1793-1859), xiv. 614, 672  
*Cabinet Cyclopaedia*, xii. 336, 417, 454; xiv 65  
*Critical Library*, xii 336  
*Cyclopaedia*, xii. 342  
*Edinburgh Cabinet Library*, xii. 336  
 Lardner, Nathaniel (1684-1768), ix 557; x 429, 430, 568, *Credibility of the Gospel History*, x. 391, 576  
 Large, Robert (fl 1438), ii. 354  
 Larihe, Benjamin, v 336  
 Lark, The, ix 417, 618, xi. 227, 256  
 Larkbeare, Devon, xiii. 307  
 Larkins, Miss, in *David Copperfield*, xiii. 362

- Larminie, W., i 327  
 Larmor, Sir Joseph, xiv. 297  
 La Roche, Sophie, *Geschichte des Frauleins von Sternheim*, x. 20  
 La Rochefoucauld, François, duc de, iv. 593; v. 190; viii. 440, 442; xii. 107; *Maximes*, viii 427  
 La Rochelle, vii. 347  
*Larum for London or the sledge of Antwerp*, A, iv 371; v. 165, 383  
 Lascelles, Anne, wife of Smollett, x. 40  
 Lasco, Albertus, vi 341  
 Las Coveras, *Don Fenise*, viii. 160  
 Lashmar, Dyce, Gissing's, xiii 511  
 Laska, in Coleridge's *Zapolya*, xi 458  
 Lassalle, Ferdinand, xiii 494  
 Lasseran-Massencone, B de, ix 549  
 Last, Joseph, xiv 260  
*Last Judgment, The*, i. 479, xi. 219  
 'Last Sorrowful Lamentations,' xiv. 251  
*Last Will and Testaments*, iii 549  
 Latey, John (1842-1902), xiv. 592  
 Lathacan, Laidcenn or Loding, Irish prince, i 76  
 Latham, Robert Gordon (1812-1888), xii. 551, xiii 272  
 Latham, Simon (fl. 1618), *Falconry*, iv. 427, 612  
 Lathbury, near Newport Pagnell, ii. 69  
 Lathbury, Daniel Conner, xii 499  
 Lathom almshouse, x 405  
 Latimer, Hugh (1435?-1555), bishop of Worcester, ii 379; iii. 30, 34, 40 ff., 47, 57, 91, 537, 564, 601; iv. 260, 262, 263, 273, 345, 371, 434, 561; vii 269, x. 413; xiii 204; *Conferences*, iii 42; *Sermon on the Plough*, iv 269; *Sermons on the Card*, iii 40; iv. 262  
 Latimer, William (1460?-1545), iii 7, 13  
 Latin, early study of, ii. 80, 323, 407, 416, 419, 420  
 Latin, on the medieval stage, v. 42, 44, 48, 52  
 Latin, written in Britain (to the time of Alfred), i. 72 ff., 483 ff  
 Latin chroniclers, i. 173 ff., 499 ff.  
 Latin drama, v. 2, 26, 28, 42, 68, 69, 77 ff., 84, 90, 92, 113 ff., 121 ff., 132 ff., 438, 439; vi. 16, 23, 29, 72, 330 ff., 338, 449; xi. 294  
 Latin grammar, ix. 426, 435, 614  
*Latin Heptateuch*, xii 534  
 Latin hymns, xi. 239; xii. 302; xiii. 151, 192, 193  
 Latin hymns and carols, ii. 426 ff., 434  
 Latin language and literature, vii. 3, 4, 8, 10, 20, 89, 102, 142, 188, 228, 232, 235, 250, 251, 261, 268, 269, 270, 274, 296 ff., 302, 303, 307, 317, 319, 320, 343, 349, 350, 355 ff., 362, 365 ff., 369, 376, 380, 384 ff., 510; viii. 55 ff., 65, 66, 69, 99 ff., 127, 308, 316, 318, 320 ff., 355, 358, 359, 365, 379, 403, 433, 436; ix. 48, 75, 84, 85, 282, 283, 295, 297, 302, 326, 368 ff., 377, 378, 381, 426, 429, 430, 432, 435, 436, 439, 442, 449 ff., 456, 457; x. 15,

## Latin language and literature

108, 149, 154, 178, 179, 184, 200, 211, 231, 254, 292, 312, 327, 348, 379, xi. 2, 60, 64, 93, 101, 200, 369, 380, 384, 393, 394, 398, xii. 44, 116, 147, 231, 247, 255, 293, 307, 342, 352, 362, 363, 367, 372 ff., 381, 393; xiii. 25, 32, 49, 50, 58, 138, 183, 184, 188, 194, 195, 277; xiv. 100, 132, 231, 276, 333, 334, 338, 340, 341, 349, 361, 416, 427, 429, 430, 433, 436, 439, 451, 453, 456, 461, 473 ff., 506, 507, 510, 511, 513, 515

## Latin poets, x. 133

*Latin Prayer Book*, vii. 370

Latin terms, on the stage, v. 286; vi. 106, 184, 252, 253, 257, 399, 420

Latin verse, x. 179, 199; xii. 65, 293, 339, 366

Latmus, in *The Faithfull Shepheardesse*, vi. 416

La Tour Landry, G., ii. 543, 546, 569 *See*, also, Caxton, *Knight of the Tower*

Latria, shrine of (Day's), vi. 243

Latta, Robert, xiv. 536

Laube, Heinrich, v. 340, 385

Laud, William (1573-1645), archbishop of Canterbury, iii. 441, 477; iv. 234, 273, 274, 352, 469, 484, 487, 493; v. 406; vi. 221, 359, 367, 368, 456, vii. 40, 111, 130, 167, 169, 171, 173 ff., 179 ff., 184 ff., 207, 214, 236, 246, 248, 253 ff., 378, 396, 481, 483, 497, 501, 516, 556, also *see* Add.; viii. 312, 335, 344, 519, ix. 343; *Diary*, vii. 182, 508; *Relation . . . Pretended Answer to T. C.*, viii. 344

Lauder, George (*fl.* 1677), ix. 607

Lauder, Sir John, lord Fountainhall (1646-1722), ix. 605, xii. 418

Lauder, Sir Thomas Dick (1784-1848), xii. 493

Lauder, William (1520?-1573), ii. 558, iii. 565; *Tractate concerning the office and dewtie of Kynge, etc.*, iii. 149

Lauder, William (d. 1771), vii. 124, 134, ix. 609; x. 198, 523

Lauderdale, duke of. *See* Maitland, John  
Lauderdale, earls of. *See* Maitland, James; Maitland, John

Laudian movement, the, xii. 280

Laudian statutes, at Oxford, ix. 427

Laudine, in *Yvann and Gawan*, i. 348

Laughter, in *The Tears of the Muses*, iii. 274

Laughton, Sir John Knox (1830-1915), xii. 470; xiv. 548

Launce, in *The Two Gentlemen of Verona*, v. 203, 214; xiii. 71

Launcelot, in Kingsley's *Yeast*, xiii. 399, 400

Launcelot, in *The Merchant of Venice*, v. 214

Launceston, vii. 395

Launfal (Landavall), i. 328

*Launfal, Sir*, i. 313, 324, 328, 329, 334, 346, 514, 523

'Launsknights,' v. 34

Laura, in *Pendennis*, xiii. 322, 323, 325, 328, 329

'Laura,' Della Cruscan poet, xi. 196

Laura (Petrarch's), iii. 285, 287, 289, 302, 306, 310, iv. 240

Laura, the, in Kingsley's *Hypatia*, xiii. 402

Laurence (actor), vi. 280

Laurence, friar, in *Romeo and Juliet*, v. 397

Laurence, French (1757-1809), xi. 39, 431, 434

Laurence, R. V., xiv. 541

Laurence, St., v. 55

Laurentian manuscripts, xii. 360, 364

Laune, Simon Somerville (1829-1909), xiv. 531, 532, 666

Laune, William Ferguson Beatson, xiv. 632

Lausanne, ii. 358; x. 337, 341, 342, 344, 351, 352

Lavater, J.-G., xi. 476

Laveleye, Emile de, xiv. 534

Lavenham, Richard (*fl.* 1380), i. 506, ii. 70

Lavensforth, in Mrs Inchbald's *To Marry or not to Marry*, xi. 309

Lavington, John (1690?-1759), x. 434

Lavinia, in Thomson's *Autumn*, x. 116

Lavoisier, Antoine Laurent, xiv. 300, 302, 307

Law, in *Piers the Plowman*, ii. 12

Law, Edmund (1703-1787), viii. 531; ix. 557; x. 147, 388

Law, Edward, 1st earl of Ellenborough (1790-1871), xii. 443, xiv. 137, 143, 559

Law, John, of Lauriston (1671-1729), ix. 541, 611

Law, Robert (d. 1690?), ix. 603; xii. 566

Law, Thomas Graves (1836-1904), xiv. 111, 548; *Collected Essays*, xii. 412

Law, William (1686-1761), iv. 391, 592; vi. 551; vii. 176; viii. 490; ix. 341 ff. (main entry), 451, 557, 560 ff., 565, 570, 571, 621; x. 401, 402; xii. 314, 315  
*Absolute Unlawfulness of the Stage, The*, x. 78

*Appeal to all that Doubt*, ix. 356 ff., 367

*Case of Reason*, ix. 338, 347, 348

*Malebranche, and the Vision of All Things in God*, ix. 351

*Practical Treatise upon Christian Perfection*, ix. 349, 356, 361, 363

*Remarks on the Fable of the Bees*, ix. 337, 338, 347, 360 ff.

*Serious Call*, vi. 460; ix. 345, 349, 350, 356, 359 ff., 448; x. 396, 409; xii. 312

*Some Animadversions upon Dr Trapp's late Reply*, ix. 350, 364

*Spirit of Love*, ix. 351

*Spirit of Prayer*, ix. 357, 358, 360 ff., 364

*Three Letters to the Bishop of Bangor*, ix. 347

*Way to Divine Knowledge*, ix. 344, 356 ff.

Law, William John (1787-1869), xii. 544

- Lawder, Mrs (Jane Contarine), x 536  
 Lawes, Henry (1596-1662), vi 367; vii. 5, 26, 60, 128, 132, 140, 465, 469, viii 133  
 Lawes, William (d. 1645), vii. 5  
 Lawford, Essex, xii 338  
 Lawkerry, Neh., vii 557  
 Lawless, Emily (d 1913), xiv. 627  
*Granna*, xiv 358  
*Hurrish*, xiv. 358  
*With Essex in Ireland*, xiv. 358  
*With the Wild Geese*, xiv. 358  
 Lawley, Francis, xiv 601  
 Lawrence, bishop of Durham (d. 1154), i. 212, 506  
 Lawrence, George Alfred (1827-1876), xiii 617; *Guy Livingstone*, xiii. 484  
 Lawrence, Sir Henry (1806-1857), xiv. 552  
 Lawrence, John (1753-1839), xiv 602  
 Lawrence, John Laird Mair, 1st baron Lawrence (1811-1879), xii 351, 523  
 Lawrence, Leonard, *Arncliffe and Lucenda*, vii 91, 468  
 Lawrence, Polly, of Bath, xi 193  
 Lawrie, Sir Archibald Campbell (1837-1914), xii. 565, *Annals of Malcolm and William*, xii. 399; *Early Scottish Charters*, xii 399, *Index to the Scots Acts*, xii. 399  
 La Writ, in *The Little French Lawyer*, vi. 151  
 Laws, Old English, i. 143. *See, also*, the chapter on Alfred, i. 107 ff., 487, 488, 491  
 Laws, Bute ms of, ii 324  
 Lawson, Edward Levy, lord Burnham, xiv. 211  
 Lawson, George (d 1678), vii. 530  
 Lawson, Sir John (d. 1665), viii. 12, 247  
 Lawson, William (fl 1618), *A New Orchard and Garden*, iv. 427, 429, 613  
*Laxdæla saga*, xiii 139  
*Lay by your pleading*, viii. 110  
*Lay Folk's Mass Book*, i. 394; ii. 54  
 Layamon (fl. 1200), i. 151, 154, 189, 242, 246, 260 ff., 293, 294, 309, 320, 325, 376, 419, 420, 422, 440, 445, 510, 511, 514; ii. 118, 216, 476; v. 7; *Brut*, xii. 396, 565  
 Layard, Sir Austen Henry (1817-1894), xii. 376, 544; xiv. 610; *Early Adventures in Persia, Susiana and Babylonia*, xiv. 280; *Popular account of Discoveries at Nineveh*, A, xiv. 280  
 Layard, George Somes, xii. 484; xiv. 606  
*Lays of Helgi*, x. 258  
 Layton, in *Strype's Ecclesiastical Memorials*, i. 235  
 Lazarillo, in *Blurt Master-Constable* (Middleton), viii. 144  
*Lazarillo de Tormes*, iii. 105, 389, 414; viii. 144  
 Lazarus, in school plays, v. 115  
 Lea, James, iv. 524  
*Leabhar Breac*, the, xii. 401, 562

- Leabhar na g-Ceart*, the Book of Rights, xii 565  
 Leach, Arthur Francis, vii 380, xiv. 649, *History of Warwick School*, iv 300  
 Leach, Edmund, vii 573  
 Leach, Francis (fl 1643), vii 394  
 Lead, Jane (1623-1704), ix. 344, 564, 565, 574  
 Leadbeater, Mary, born Shackleton (1758-1826), xiv 627  
*Annals of Ballitore*, xiv 357  
*Cottage Dialogues*, xiv. 356  
*Extracts and Original Anecdotes*, xiv. 356  
*Leadbeater Papers, The*, xiv 357  
*Leader, The*, xiii. 426; xiv. 219  
*Leader-Haughts and Yarrow*, ix. 407  
 Leadhills, Lanarkshire, ix. 409  
 Leaf, Walter, xiv 579  
 League, the (French), iii. 452; iv. 164; vi 197  
 Leake, William Martin (1777-1860), xii 545; xiv 610  
*Numismata Hellenica*, xii 376  
*Researches in Greece*, xii. 376  
*Topography of Athens*, xii 376  
*Travels*, xii 376  
 Leakey, Caroline Woolmer (1827-1881), xiv. 645  
 Lean, Florence (born Marryat). *See* Marryat, Florence  
 Leanchops, in *Wilson's Projectors*, viii 139  
 Leander, Hero and, in *Nash's Prayse of the Red Herring*, iv 375  
 Leandro, in *The Spanish Curate*, vi. 151, 157  
 Leante, in *Farquhar's Love and a Bottle*, viii. 192  
 Leapor, Mary (1722-1746), xi. 191, 471  
 Lear, in *Shakespeare's play*, xii. 52  
 Lear, Edward (1812-1888), xi. 428, 526; xiii 186, 557; *Book of Nonsense*, xi. 429, xiii. 182; *Jumbles*, xiii. 182, *Owl and the Pussy-Cat*, *The*, xiii. 182  
 Lear, Garrick as, x. 300; xi 399  
 Lear or Leir, in *The Bruts and Chronicles*, i. 189, 261, 264, 376. *See, also*, Leir, Llŷr  
 Learning (Clergy), in *Piers the Plowman*, ii. 23  
 Learning-with-Money, in *All for Money*, v. 64  
 Learning-without-Money, in *All for Money*, v. 64  
 Leask, W. Keith, xiv. 595, 652  
 Leasowes, x. 169, 308, 311, 312, 511  
 Leathley, Mrs, xi. 532  
 Lebanon, iv. 37  
 Le Blanc, abbé, v. 322, 323  
 Le Bossu, René, viii. 428, 429; *Du poème Épique*, viii. 428; ix. 66  
 Le Brun, N., iv. 305  
 Lecher, in *Piers the Plowman*, ii 14  
 Lechery, in *Confessio Amantis*, ii. 169  
 Lechery, in *Piers the Plowman*, ii 23  
 Lechery, in *The Example of Virtue*, ii. 266  
 Lecky, William Edward Hartpole (1838-1903), viii. 191, 332, 333; x. 557; xi

- Lecky, William Edward Hartpole  
439; xii. 508; xiii. 606; xiv. 94, 98,  
105, 113 ff (main entry), 548, 549, 566 ff.  
*Declining Sense of the Miraculous, The*,  
xiv. 114  
*Democracy and Liberty*, xiv. 116  
*History of England in the Eighteenth*  
*Century*, xiv. 94, 115, 116  
*History of European Morals*, xiv. 114  
*History of the Spirit of Rationalism in*  
*Europe*, xiv. 114  
*Leaders of Public Opinion in Ireland*,  
xiv. 114  
*Map of Life, The*, xiv. 116  
*Religious Tendencies of the Age, The*,  
xiv. 114  
*Memoir of, by his Wife*, xiv. 114  
Leclerk, George Louis. *See* Buffon, comte  
de  
Le Clerc, Jean, or Johannes Clericus, viii.  
529; ix. 376, 483, 545, 575; x. 199;  
*Bibliothèque universelle*, viii. 377  
L'Ecluse (Clusius), iv. 428  
Leconte de Lisle, Charles-Marie, *L'Épée*  
*d'Angantyr*, x. 252; *Poemes barbares*,  
x. 252  
Lecount, Mrs, in Wilkie Collins's *No*  
*Name*, xiii. 486  
Lediard, Thomas (1685-1743), x. 557;  
*History of the Reigns of William III and*  
*Mary, and Anne*, ix. 263, *Life of John*  
*Duke of Marlborough*, ix. 263; *Naval*  
*History of England*, ix. 263  
Lee, Edward (1482?-1544), archbishop of  
York, iii. 22, 47  
Lee, Elizabeth, xiii. 618  
Lee, Francis (1661-1719), ix. 344, 564,  
565  
Lee, Harriet (1757-1851), xi. 338, 506  
Lee, Sir Henry (1530-1610), iv. 131  
Lee, Henry (fl 1712), viii. 396, 531  
Lee, Miss Jane, v. 145, 151  
Lee, John (1779-1859), xi. 514  
Lee, John Edward (1808-1887), xii. 558,  
*Imperial Profiles*, xii. 385  
Lee, Nathaniel (1653?-1692), vi. 55; viii.  
18, 24, 33, 210 ff, 215, 219, 268, 451,  
454, 456, 457, 494; x. 75, 81  
*Alexander the Great*, viii. 203  
*Brutus*, x. 91  
*Caesar Borgia*, viii. 210  
*Constantine the Great*, viii. 211  
*Gloriana*, viii. 210  
*Guise, Duke of* (with Dryden), viii. 17,  
33, 34, 211  
*Lucius Junius Brutus*, viii. 210, 212  
*Massacre of Paris, The*, viii. 211  
*Mithridates, King of Pontus*, viii. 210  
*Nero, Emperor of Rome*, viii. 210  
*Oedipus, King of Thebes* (with Dryden),  
viii. 33, 210  
*Princesse of Cleve, The*, viii. 211  
*Rival Queens, The*, viii. 210, 211, 297,  
483  
*Theodosius, or the Force of Love*, viii.  
210

- Lee, Samuel (18th century bookseller),  
xi. 365  
Lee, Samuel (1783-1852), xii. 378, 548;  
xiv. 651, 660  
Lee, Sir Sidney, v. 186, 195, 252, 258,  
409, xi. 427, 492, *Elizabethan Sonnets*,  
iv. 27, *Memoir of George Smith*, xiv. 121  
Lee, Sophia (1750-1824), xi. 338, 506  
Lee, Sophia and Harriet, *Canterbury*  
*Tales*, xii. 41, 54  
Lee, William (1869), ix. 14, 17 ff, 26, 466;  
xii. 570, xiv. 555  
Lee Priory press, xii. 404, 568  
Lee-Hamilton, Eugene (1845-1907), xiii.  
557  
Leech, H. J., xiv. 565  
Leech, John (fl 1623), vii. 544  
Leech, John (1817-1864), xiv. 222, 256,  
258, 260, 262, 263, 599, 603 ff  
*Leech-book, The*, i. 117, 150  
Leeds, ix. 591, xi. 376, 377, xii. 303, 554,  
561, xiv. 123  
Leeds, Yorkshire college, xiv. 481  
*Leeds Mercury, The*, xiv. 186, 219, 587,  
590, 592  
Leeds school, vii. 374  
Lees, Abraham, x. 434  
Leesehung, L. F., xiv. 580  
Leeu, Gerard, of Antwerp, ii. 357, 363  
*Chronicles of England, The*, ii. 363  
*Dialogue or communing between the wise*  
*king Solomon and Marcolphus*, ii. 363  
*History of Jason, The*, ii. 363  
*History of Paris and Vienne, The*, ii.  
363  
Leeward islands, x. 107  
Lee-Warner, Sir William, xiv. 636  
Le Fanu, Joseph Sheridan (1814-1873),  
xiii. 452, xiv. 342, 627  
*A Chapter in the History of a Tyrone*  
*Family*, xiii. 460  
*Beatrice*, xiv. 342, 343  
*House by the Churchyard, The*, xiv. 342  
*Legend of the Glaiive, The*, xiv. 343  
*Phaudrug Crohoore*, xiv. 343  
*Purcell Papers, The*, xiii. 460, 609  
*Room in the Dragon Volant, The*, xiv.  
342  
*Shamus O'Brien*, xiv. 343  
*Song of the Bottle, The*, xiv. 343  
*Uncle Silas*, xiv. 342  
*Watcher, The, and other Weird Stories*,  
xiii. 460, xiv. 342  
Le Fanu, W., xiv. 627  
Lefebvre, Denys (Syned), xiv. Add. 5  
Le Felure, viii. 405  
Le Fevre, in Sterne's *Tristram Shandy*,  
x. 60  
Le Fèvre, Jean, iii. 101  
Lefèvre d'Étaples, Jacques, iii. 22  
Leffmann, H., xiii. 597  
Lefroy, Edward Cracroft (1855-1891),  
xiii. 240, 557  
Le Gallienne, Richard, xiii. 624  
Legate, John (d. 1620), iv. 468  
Legeay, U., xiv. 542

*Legenda Aurea*. See *Golden Legend* and *Voragine*  
*Legendaries*, i. 354, 374 ff., 526, 527. See, also, under various saints  
*Legendary*, *South English*, i. 148, 374 ff., 381  
*Légende de St Julien l'Hospitalier*, ix. 43  
*Legendre*, Adrien Marie, *Elements of Geometry and Trigonometry*, xiii. 4, 515  
*Leger*, Augustin, *John Wesley's Last Love*, x. 416  
*Leges Edwards Confessoris*, viii. 356, 522  
*Leges Henrici*, viii. 355, 356, 523  
*Leges Willelmi I*, viii. 355, 523  
*Legge*, Cantrell, iv. 189, 468  
*Legge*, George, 1st baron Dartmouth (1648-1691), viii. 292  
*Legge*, James (1815-1897), xii. 380, 547  
*Legge*, Thomas (1535-1607), *Richardus Tertius*, v. 91, vi. 339, 343, 369, 530  
*Legge*, William, 1st earl of Dartmouth (1672-1750), ix. 234, 242, 532  
*Legh*, Gerard (d. 1563), *Accedens of Armory*, iv. 429, 615  
*Leghorn*, x. 47, 48, xii. 40, 42  
*Legion*, *Smec*, in *Butler's Hudibras*, viii. 81  
*Legouis*, Emile, xi. 453; xiii. 624, *The Early Life of Wordsworth*, xiii. 465  
*Legrand*, Antoine, vii. 344, 531  
*Legrand*, Jacques, *Le livre de bonnes meurs*, ii. 359  
*Legrand*, Joachim, ix. 221, 538; x. 180, 514  
*Le Grice*, Charles Valentine (1773-1858), xii. 462  
*Le Grys*, Sir Robert (d. 1635), iv. 569  
*Lehmann*, Max, xiv. 101  
*Lehmann*, Rudolph Chambers, xiii. 595, xiv. 594  
*Leibbrandt*, Hendrick Carel Vos, xiv. Add 8  
*Leibniz*, Gottfried Wilhelm von, iv. 299, 335, viii. 56, 343, 413; ix. 224, 324, 326, 332, 336, 446, 555; x. 249, 352; xiv. 8; *Annales imperii occidentis Brunsvicensis*, x. 352; *Nouveaux Essais*, viii. 396; *Reflexions*, viii. 396  
*Leicester*, ii. 76, iii. 383, vii. 5, 385; ix. 102, 583; xi. 475; xii. 559  
*Leicester*, earl of, in *Robert, Earle of Huntington*, v. 354, 360  
*Leicester*, earls of. See *Dudley*, Robert; *Sidney*, Philip, *Sidney*, Robert  
*Leicester play*, v. 435  
*Leicester's company*, vi. 277, 280, 282, 433  
*Leicestershire*, vi. 126; x. 179  
*Leicht*, A., i. 112  
*Leigh*, Sir Amyas, in *Westward Ho!* xiii. 403, 404  
*Leigh*, Augusta, xii. 37  
*Leigh*, Edward (1602-1671), vii. 537, 542; *Advice on Travel*, vii. 356; *Critica Sacra*, vii. 362, 539, 547  
*Leigh*, Elizabeth Medora, xii. 437  
*Leigh*, George (fl. 1788), xi. 372

*Leigh*, Henry Sambrooke (1837-1883), xiii. 181, 557, xiv. 606  
*Leigh*, John (1689-1726), viii. 201  
*Leigh*, Percival (pseud. Paul Prendergast, 1813-1889), xiii. 181, 557; xiv. 263, 606, *The Comic Latin Grammar*, xiv. 261  
*Leigh*, Richard (b. 1649), viii. 459  
*Leigh on Thames*, iv. 106  
*Leighton*, Alexander (1568-1649), vi. 454  
*Leighton*, Robert (1611-1684), viii. 341, 342, 518, ix. 216, xi. 458, xii. 313, 315  
*Leighton*, Sir William (fl. 1603-1614), vii. 462  
*Leighton Ecclesia*, prebend of, vii. 33  
*Leinster*, viii. 439  
*Leinster, Book of*, xii. 401, 562  
*Leipzig*, iv. 307, v. 316, 323; vii. 23, 25, 349, xii. 310  
*Leir, King, The True Chronicle History of*, v. 93, 346, 443, 479, vi. 105  
*Leire*, Danish royal residence, i. 30  
*Leith*, siege of, iii. 206  
*Leith*, South, xi. 269  
*Leitrim*, county, xiv. 394  
*Le Kain*, Henri Louis, x. 299  
*Le Keux*, John Henry, xii. 396  
*Lekpreuk*, Robert (fl. 1561-1588), Scots printer, ii. 145, iii. 169; iv. 470; ix. 401  
*Leland* or *Leyland*, John (1506?-1552), i. 145, ii. 56, 453; iii. 54, 61, 356, 366, 373 ff., 534, 599; iv. 526; v. 116, ix. 386, 393, 585, 586, 593; *Collectanea*, iii. 373; ix. 390, *Itinerary*, iii. 373, 375; iv. 77, 353, 581; ix. 390; xii. 566; *Journey and Serche*, iii. 374  
*Leland*, John (1691-1766), ix. 552, 557; x. 575, 576  
*Leland*, Thomas (1722-1785), *History of Ireland*, x. 332, 557  
*Relia*, in *The Captain*, vi. 138, 145  
*Le Long*, Gautier, *La Veuve*, iii. 99  
*Lely*, Sir Peter (1618-1680), ix. 269  
*Lembcke*, E., v. 342  
*Lemercier*, N., v. 335  
*Le Moine*, *Peintures Morales*, iv. 593  
*Lemoine*, Henry (1756-1812), xi. 517  
*Lemon*, Mark (1809-1870), xi. 429, 532; xiii. 569, xiv. 260, 262, 605 ff.  
*Lemoynne*, P., *Saint Louis*, vii. 304  
*'Lend me Half-a-Crown'*, x. 232  
*Le Neve*, John (1679-1741), ix. 587; *Fasti Ecclesiae Anglicanae*, xii. 395, 564  
*Le Neve*, Peter (1661-1729), ix. 395, 400  
*Leng*, Sir John (1828-1906), xiv. 592  
*Leng*, Sir William Christopher (1825-1902), xiv. 592  
*Lennox*, in *Barbour's Bruce*, ii. 123  
*Lennox*, Charles, 3rd duke of Richmond, xi. 40  
*Lennox*, Charlotte (1720-1804), x. 521, 524; xi. 507, *The Female Quixote*, x. 198, 523; *Shakespeare Illustrated*, x. 198, *The Sister*, xi. 304  
*Lennox*, earls of. See *Stewart*, Esmé; *Stewart*, Matthew

- Lennox, lord William Pitt (1799-1881),  
 XIII. 617, XIV. 262  
 Le Noir, Elizabeth Anne (1755?-1841),  
 XII. 493  
 Lent, in Christmas carol, II. 430  
 Lenthall, William (1591-1662), VII. 216,  
 495, 499  
 Lenz, V. 331, 338  
 Leo IV, pope, I. 97  
 Leo X, pope, IV. 382, XIV. 109  
 Leo XII, pope, XIV. 59  
 Leo, emperor, II. 133  
 Leo Africanus (Leo, John), IV. 510  
 Leofric (d. 1072), 1st bishop of Exeter,  
 I. 167, IV. 482  
 Leon, count Reginald de St, XI. 437  
 Leonard, St, V. 109  
 Leonardo da Vinci, XII. 206  
 Leoni, Michele, V. 341  
 Leonid shooting stars, XIV. 292  
 Leonides, Nicolaus, III. 6  
 Leonora, in Fielding's *Joseph Andrews*,  
 X. 33  
 Leonora, in *The Devils Law-case*, VI. 207,  
 211  
 Leonora, in *The Gratefull Servant*, VI. 229  
 Leonora, in *The Parliament of Love*, VI. 174  
 Leonore, in *The Gamester*, VI. 228  
 Leontes, in *The Winter's Tale*, V. 232  
 Leontius, in *The Humorous Lieutenant*,  
 VI. 138  
 Leopardi, count Giacomo, XII. 80, 435,  
 437, 438, 444, 446, 573, 574, XIII. 541  
 Leopold, prince, of Coburg, XII. 258  
 Leosthenes, in *The Bond-Man*, VI. 175, 179  
 Leoven, my Lady of, VI. 328  
 Lepanto, XII. 42  
 Lepell, Mary. *See* Hervey, lady Mary  
 Lepidus, I. 105  
 Lepointe, E. L., XIII. 521  
 Leprohon, Rosanna Elenora (1832-1879),  
 XIV. 639, 640; *Antonette de Murecourt*,  
 XIV. 399  
 Leric, XII. 40  
 Leroy, Loys (*du* Regius), IV. 3, 6  
 Le Sage, Alain-René, VIII. 184; IX. 39;  
 X. 19, 243, XII. 186; *Gil Blas*, X. 40, 41, 474  
 Le Sage, J. M., XIV. 211  
 Lesbia, in *The Returne from Parnassus*,  
 VI. 350  
 Lesbia (Catullus's), VII. 3, 10  
 Lescarbot, M., IV. 521  
 Lescurel, Jehannot de, XIII. 234  
 Leslie, Alexander, 1st earl of Leven  
 (1580?-1661), VII. 25  
 Leslie, Charles (1650-1722), IX. 12, 524;  
 557, 616; X. 402, 403; *Rehearsal*, IX. 6;  
*Short and Easy Method*, IX. 322, *Snake*  
*in the Grass*, IX. 225, 571  
 Leslie, Charles Robert (1794-1859), XII  
 421  
 Leslie, Forbes, XII. 558  
 Leslie or Lesley, John (1527-1596), bishop  
 of Ross, II. 325, 452, 471, *De Origine*,  
*Morbis et Rebus Scotorum*, III. 174,  
 571  
 Leslie, Mary E., XIV. 375, 636  
 Leslie, Thomas Edward Chiffe (1827?-  
 1882), XIV. 532, *Essays in Political*  
*Economy*, XIV. 39  
 Lesse, Nicholas (*f.* 1550), IV. 506  
 Lessing, Gotthold Ephraim, IV. 304, 306,  
 V. 320, 321, 323, 326 ff., 334, 508, 509,  
 VI. 94, VIII. 195, 486, IX. 68, 498, 515,  
 XI. 133, 493, XII. 574, 575, *Laocoon*, XI.  
 3; *Minna von Barnhelm*, XI. 290; *Miss*  
*Sara Sampson*, X. 85, 89  
 Lessingham, Mrs, XI. 495  
 Lessius (1564-1623), VII. 457  
 Lester, John Ashby, V. 70  
 L'Estrange, Alfred Guy, XIII. 619  
 L'Estrange, Hamon (1605-1660), VII.  
 502, 503  
 L'Estrange, Sir Roger (1616-1704), VII.  
 225, 412, 414, 442, 472, 554, *also see*  
*Add*, VIII. 76, 443, 444, 468, 502, 539,  
 IX. 2, 4, 296, 306 ff., 463 ff.; XI. 346,  
 511, XIV. 514  
 Bona's *Guide to Eternity*, IX. 307  
*Colloques of Erasmus*, IX. 305, 307  
*Considerations. . . Regulation of the Press*,  
 IX. 2  
*Discourse of the Fishery*, IX. 3  
*Fables and Storyes Moralized*, IX. 4  
*Fables of Æsop*, IX. 4, 308  
*Intelligencer, The*, VII. 414  
*Josephus*, IX. 305, 308  
*L'Estrange has Apology*, IX. 2  
*News, The*, VII. 414  
*No Blinde Guides*, IX. 2  
*Observer, The*, VII. 414, IX. 3 ff.  
*Seneca's Morals*, IX. 306, 308  
*Spanish Decameron*, IX. 307  
*Tully's Offices*, IX. 307  
*Visions of Quevedo*, IX. 3, 307  
 Le Sueur, Gordon, XIV. *Add* 8  
 Le Tourneur, Pierre Félicien, V. 325,  
 329, 335  
*Let us a' to the Bridal*, IX. 424  
 Leti, Gregorio, X. 329  
*Letter concerning Libels, Warrants, etc.*,  
 X. 451  
*Letter from a Blacksmith*, XI. 238  
*Letter from a friend of the universities*, IX.  
 459  
*Letter from Avignon*, IX. 244  
*Letter to a schoolmaster in the country*, A,  
 XIV. 443  
*Letter to Henry Brougham. . . from an M.A.*  
*of Queen's College, Oxford*, XIV. 453  
*Letter to Lord John Russell*, A, XIV. 464  
*Letter to The Public Advertiser*, X. 451  
*Letters between the Hon. Andrew Erskine*  
*and James Boswell, Esq.*, X. 215  
*Letter from a Tutor to his Pupils*, XI. 412  
*Letters from Corsica*, XIV. 199  
*Letters of the Insurgent Leaders*, II. 491, 493  
*Letters, private and domestic, in Jacobean*  
*times*, VII. 494, 495  
*Letters. to Sir Joseph Williamson*, IX. 237  
 Lettou, John (*f.* 1480), II. 361; VIII. 360  
 Leucippus, in *Cupid's Revenge*, VI. 144

- Leusden, Jan, iv. 53  
 Levant, the, iv. 78, 93, 98, 114, vii. 228  
 Levant company, vii. 350  
 Levantine traveller, in *The Fair Maid Of The West*, vi. 116  
 Le Vayer, François de la Mothe, *Liberty and Servitude*, viii. 279  
 Lee, Antoine De, *Testament of*, iii. 549  
 Levellers, the, vii. 217  
 Leven, loch, xi. 270  
 Leven, vale of, x. 39  
 Lever, Charles James (1806-1872), xiii. 341; xiv. 283, 346, 627, *Cornelius O'Dowd*, xiv. 346, *Lord Kilgobbin*, xiv. 346  
 Lever, Christopher (*f.l.* 1627), vii. 462  
 Lever or Leaver, Ralph (d. 1585), *Arte of Reason rightly termed Witcraft*, vii. 312, 531  
 Lever, Robert (*f.l.* 1641), vii. 387  
 Lever or Leaver, Thomas (1521-1577), iii. 476, 539; iv. 266, 267, 561  
 Leverrier, Urbain J. J., xiv. 291  
 Leveson-Gower, Granville George, 2nd earl Granville (1815-1891), xiv. 144, 567  
 Levett, Robert (1701?-1782), x. 210, 520, 522, 534  
 Levey, R. M., xiii. 567  
 Levi, Leone (1821-1888), xiv. 532  
 Levi-Lawson family, xiv. 211  
 Levidolche, in *The Ladies Triall*, vi. 219  
 Levins, Peter, iii. 625  
 Levis, Howard L., xiv. 598  
 Levison, Sir Richard, vii. 494  
 Levitt, William, vii. 573  
 Levy, Amy (1861-1889), xiii. 202, 557  
 Levy, Joseph Moses (1812-1888), xiv. 592  
 Lévy-Bruhl, L., xiv. 534  
 Lewes, battle of, i. 411  
 Lewes, George Henry (1817-1878), v. 308; xiii. 434, 435, 439, 445, 566, 567, 569, 612; xiv. 188, 219, 532, 561  
*Aristotle*, xiv. 36  
*Biographical History of Philosophy, The*, xiv. 35, 125  
*Comte's Philosophy of the Sciences*, xiv. 36  
*Foundations of a Creed, The*, xiv. 36  
*Life of Goethe*, xiii. 427; xiv. 125  
*On Actors and Acting*, xiii. 286  
*Problems of Life and Mind*, xiv. 36  
 Lewine, J., xiv. 598  
 Lewinsky (German actor), v. 340  
 Lewis, Charles Lee, xiii. 606  
 Lewis, David (1683?-1760), ix. 210, 493; *Miscellany*, x. 164; *My Winifreda*, xii. 152  
 Lewis, Erasmus (1670-1754), ix. 115, 504  
 Lewis, Sir George Cornewall (1806-1863), xii. 334, 345, 469, 545  
*Astronomy of the Ancients*, xii. 376  
*Credibility of Early Roman History*, xii. 338, 376  
*Essays on the administration of Great Britain*, xi. 439  
 Lewis, Sir George Cornewall  
*'Legislation for the Working Class,'* xii. 168  
 Lewis, John (1675-1747), ii. 62; ix. 587, 588  
 Lewis, Leopold David (1828-1890), xiii. 573  
 Lewis, Matthew Gregory ('Monk' Lewis) (1775-1818), i. 320, x. 252; xi. 177, 313, 316, 332, 335 ff., 457, 502, 507; xiii. 289, 293; *Alonzo the Brave*, xii. 336; *Monk, The*, xi. 335, 336, xiii. 465; *Tales of Wonder*, xii. 5, 414, 446  
 Lewis, William Thomas (1748?-1811), xi. 287  
*'Lewis Baboon' (Louis XIV)*, xiv. 234  
 Lewis of Bavaria, i. 235  
 Lewis de Bretaylles, ii. 356  
 Lewis the Pious, i. 51  
 Lewkenor, Lewis, iv. 508  
 Lewte, in *Piers the Plowman*, ii. 29, 37  
*Lex Ecclesiae*, in *The Passetyme of Pleasure*, ii. 227  
*Lexicon rhetoricum Cantabrigiense*, xii. 365  
 Ley, John (1583-1662), vii. 365  
 Leybourn, William (1626-1700?), iv. 524; vii. 567  
 Leycester, Sir Peter (1614-1678), ix. 588  
 Leyden, iv. 459, vii. 265, 348, 349, 352; ix. 324; xiv. 311, 321  
 Leyden, John (1775-1811), xi. 488, xii. 6; xiv. 370, 636  
*Cout of Keeldar, The*, xi. 267  
*Lord Soules*, xi. 367  
*Mermard, The*, xi. 267; xii. 146  
*Ode to an Indian Gold Coin*, xiv. 370, 376  
*Ode to Scottish Music*, xi. 267  
*Scenes of Infancy*, xi. 26; xii. 146  
 Leyden riddle, i. 67  
 Leyden, university, viii. 396; x. 23, 24, 225, 441  
 Leyds, Willem Johannes, xiv. Add. 8  
 Leyland, Francis A., xiii. 611, 612  
 Leyser, Polycarp, xiii. 192  
 Lhwyd, Edward (1660-1709), ix. 459, 588  
 Liancourt, duc de, x. 73  
 Liar, in *Piers the Plowman*, ii. 9  
 Libanius, vi. 24  
*Libeanus Desconus*, or *Sir Libeanus*, or *Libnus Disconus*, i. 314, 316, 322, 329, 348, 521  
*Label of English Policy, The*, ii. 480; iv. 78, 98  
*'Libell' (Otway's)*, viii. 107, 108  
*Liber Hymnorum (Irish)*, xii. 401  
*Liber Monstrorum*, i. 29  
*Liber Niger Domus Regis*, vi. 314, 315  
*Liber Vagatorum*, xiii. 476  
 Liberal, Letitia, xiv. 649  
*Liberal, The*, xii. 40, 431, 433  
 Liberal Theology, Growth of, xii. 508 ff.  
*Liberate Rolls*, xii. 394, 563  
 Liberton, ii. 127  
 Liberty, in *Cooper's Hill*, vii. 68  
 Liberty, in Thomson's poem, x. 117, 120  
*Liberty vindicated against slavery*, vii. 440  
*Libido*, in *Psychomachia*, v. 57



- Labrus Disconius*, x. 264  
 Libraries, the foundation of, iv. 474 ff., 621 ff.  
*Library of Entertaining Knowledge*, The, xiv. 456  
*Library of the Fine Arts*, The, xiv. 597  
*Library of the Fathers*, The, xii. 303, 497  
*Library of Useful Knowledge*, The, xiv. 456  
 Licensing act (1662), viii. 102; xi. 345  
 Licensing act (1737), x. 25, 26; xi. 370  
 Licensing act, ix. 5  
*Licentiousness of the Times*, The, viii. 102  
 Lichfield, iv. 258, 481, 538; v. 43, vii. 314; ix. 219, 581; x. 178 ff.; xi. 376; xii. 136, 365, xiii. 499  
 Lichfield, Henry, iv. 530  
 Lichfield, John, iv. 469  
 Lichfield, Nicholas, iv. 507, 513  
 Lichfield school, vii. 374  
 Lichtenberg, G. C., ix. 515  
*Lichtourus Dreame*, ii. 316, 317  
 Liddell, Henry George (1811-1898), xii. 370, 533  
 Laddesdale, xii. 4, 20  
 Liddon, Henry Parry (1829-1890), xii. 281, 302, 498, 501, 502, 506  
 Lidia, in *The Great Duke of Florence*, vi. 176, 179, 184, 186  
 Lidrus, in *The Lovers Progress*, vi. 148  
 Liebermann, Felix, xiv. 551  
 Liège, ii. 92  
 Lien Chi Altangi, x. 232, 234  
 Lieven, princess, xiv. 126, 189  
 Life, in *Death and Life*, ii. 46  
 Life, king of, in *The Pride of Life*, v. 3  
 Life (lady Anima), in *Piers the Plowman*, ii. 22, 25, 32  
 Life, in *The Playe of Playes and Pastimes*, vi. 442  
*Life in London* (Catnach's), xiv. 250  
*Life in Paris*, xiv. 248  
*Life of James the Second*, ix. 238; x. 334  
*Laggan Waters*, The, ix. 405  
*Light Green*, The, xiv. 227  
 'Light Within,' the, viii. 119, 125, 127  
 Lightfoot, John (1602-1675), vii. 361, 539, 547  
 Lightfoot, Joseph Barber (1828-1889), xii. 330, 378, 513, 548  
 Lighthall, William Douw, xiv. 640  
 Lightwood, James T., xiii. 597  
 Ligon, Richard, *History of Barbadoes*, xi. 309  
 Lilburne, John (1614?-1657), vii. 512, 515, 567; viii. 84  
 Lilius Giraldus, ii. 183  
 Lilley, Alfred Leslie, xiv. 660  
*Lilliburlero*, x. 263  
 Lillie, Charles (*fl.* 1725), ix. 63  
 Lilliput, ix. 115, 144  
*Lilliput, Account of the state of learning in the Empire of*, ix. 149  
*Lilliputian Magazine*, The, xi. 417  
 Lillo, George (1693-1739), vii. 200; x. 76, 82 ff., 103, 490, 491  
*Arden of Feversham*, x. 87, 94

- Lillo, George  
*Britannia and Batavia*, x. 87  
*Christian Hero*, The, x. 86  
*Elmerick, or Justice Triumphant*, x. 87  
*Fatal Curiosity*, x. 86, 89, 93, 94, 469, 483  
*London Merchant, or The History of George Barnwell*, ix. 182, x. 82 ff., 88, 89, 94  
*Marina*, x. 87  
*Silva*, x. 82  
 Lilly, William (1602-1681), vii. 405, 420, 447, 502, 503, 559, 567, 568, *Observations*, vii. 235  
 Lilly, W. S., xii. 503; xiii. 523  
 Lily, William (1468?-1522), iii. 12, 14, 75, 80, 488, 534, 622, iv. 369, vii. 380; ix. 384, *Eton Latin Grammar*, ii. 416; iii. 13, *Latin Syntax*, vii. 376  
 Lumber Magna, Lincolnshire, i. 384  
 Lumborch, Philip van, viii. 377  
 Lumerick, x. 332, xiii. 404; xiv. 140, 344  
 'Lumerick,' the, xiii. 182  
 Lunacre, Thomas (1460?-1524), ii. 416; iii. 2, 3, 6, 7, 12 ff., 17, 22, 178, 534, 535, 601; iv. 489, *Grammar*, iii. 178  
 Lunche or Lynche, Richard (*fl.* 1596-1601), *Diella*, iii. 292, 303, 592  
 Lincke, O., xiii. 516  
 Lincoln, ii. 56, 65, 134, 350, 387, 390, 391, 394, 406; iv. 218, 257, 261, 422, 437, 482, 489; v. 43, 53, 55, 62; vii. 317, 383; x. 437; xii. 199, 366, 378, 554  
 Lincoln, Abraham, iv. 57  
 Lincoln, countess of. *See* Lacy, Margaret de  
 Lincoln, earl of. *See* Clinton, Henry Fiennes  
 Lincoln, earl of, the mad lord, viii. 435  
 Lincoln castle, in *Havelok*, i. 392  
 Lincoln cathedral, vii. 33  
 Lincoln grammar school, iv. 316  
 Lincolnshire, v. 33, 36; vi. 94; vii. 374; xiii. 25, 51; xiv. 111  
*Lincolnshire, Rebellion in* (1470), ii. 344, 543  
 Lincus, in *The Queenes Arcadia*, vi. 358  
 Lindelof, i. 146  
 Lindsay or Lindsay, Robert, of Pitseottie (1500?-1565?), *The Historie and Cronicles of Scotland*, ii. 325, iii. 166, 167, 572  
 Lindsarne, i. 5, 91, 95, 98; xii. 11  
*Lindsarne Gospels*, The, i. 15, 79, 145, 146  
 Lndley, John (1799-1865), xiv. 320, 619, 620  
 Lindsay, lady Anne. *See* Barnard, lady Anne  
 Lindsay, James Ludovic, earl of Crawford (1847-1914), xii. 568; xiv. 598  
 Lindsay, lord, in *Scott's Abbot*, xii. 29  
 Lindsay family, xi. 255  
 Lindsays of Balcarres, the, xii. 418  
 Lindsey, Theophilus (1723-1808), x. 429, 574  
 Lingard, John (1771-1851), vii. 403, xiv. 57 ff., 78, 549; *Antiquities of the Anglo-Saxon Church*, xiv. 58; *History of*

Lingard, John  
*England*, xiv. 58 ff.; *Vindication*, A, xiv 60  
 Linger, Sir John, in *Swift's Complete Collection of . . . Conversation*, ix. 119  
 Linlathen, ix 367  
 Linley, Elizabeth Anne, afterwards Mrs Sheridan (1754-1792), x. 98  
 Linley, Thomas (1732-1795), x. 300  
 Linlithgow, iii. 139, ix. 604  
 Linnæan society, xiv 317, 624  
 Linnæan system, xiv 317, 320  
 Linnæus (Carl Linné), x. 152; xiv. 317  
 Linnell, John (1792-1882), xi. 476  
 Linschoten, John Huighsen van, iv. 90, 526  
 Linskill, Mary (1840-1891), xiii. 617  
 Linton, in *Emily Bronte's Wuthering Heights*, xiii 456  
 Linton, A., iv. 524  
 Linton, Elizabeth Lynn (born Lynn) (1822-1898), xiii 617, xiv. 219  
 Linton, Kent, x 282  
 Linton, William James (1812-1898), xii. 466; xiii. 207, 557; *A Dream*, xiii. 208; *Epicurean*, xiii. 208  
 Lintot, Barnaby Bernard (1675-1736), ix 181, 493; xi. 352, 354 ff., 362, 371, 516; *Miscellaneous Poems and Translations*, ix. 78, 180; xi 355; *Monthly Catalogue*, xi 375  
 Lintot, Henry (1703-1758), xi. 357  
 Linwood, William (1817-1878), xii. 533  
 Lintz, iv. 188  
 Lion and the Mouse, in *Henryson's Fables*, ii. 279  
 'Lion of the fold of Judah, The,' xiv 363  
*Leon, The book of the*, ii. 184  
 Lionardi, Alessandro, *Dialogi della Invenzione Poetica*, ix 67  
 Lionel, duke of Clarence, son of Edward III (1338-1368), ii 179, 194  
*Lionel, Sur*, ii. 470  
 Lipscomb, George (1773-1846), xii. 558  
 Lipsius, Justus, iv. 286, 287, 298; vi 10; vii 296, 357  
 Lisbon, x. 38, 102, 521; xi. 172  
 Lisbon inquisition, iii. 18  
 Liskeard, x. 346  
 Lisle, William (1569?-1637), i. 136, 493; ix. 588  
 Lismahago, captain, in *Smollett's Humphrey Clinker*, x. 42, 47  
 Lismore's Book, the Dean of, x 543  
 Lisobeta, in *The Decameron*, xii. 90  
 Lissoy, in *Westmeath*, x. 221, 236, 239  
*List of goods for Sale*, viii. 113  
 Lister, Joseph Lister, lord, xiii. 237  
 Lister, Martin (1638?-1712), ix. 156, 527  
 Lister, Thomas Henry (1800-1842), *Granby*, xii. 274, 494  
 Litany, the, iii. 34, 35; vi 458  
 Litchfield, William (d. 1447), ii 558  
 Literary club, x. 101, 204, 233  
*Literary Garland, The*, xiv. 399

*Literary Gazette, The*, xii. 386, 570; xiv. 195, 220  
*Literary Journal, The*, xii. 334  
*Literary Magazine*, x. 199, 204, 229, 517, 521  
*Literary Miscellany* (Ollier's), xii. 83  
 Literature of dissent, the (1660-1760), x. Add.  
 Lithgow, William (1582-1645?), ix 408, 607  
 Lithuanians, rebel, in *Brennoralt*, vi. 268  
 Little, A. G., *Grey Friars at Oxford*, i. 232, 234 *See, also*, Add. to third impression  
 Little, Richard, *Mercurius Academicus*, vii 399  
 Little Easton, Essex, viii. 351  
 Little Endians, ix 257  
 Little Gidding, iv. 463, 620; vii. 37, 39, 175 ff.; xiii. 484  
 Little Gidding story books, vii. 176, 483  
 Little Horkeley, Essex, vii. 67  
 Little John, in legend of Robin Hood, ii. 127, 457; v 38, 121; xii. 3  
 Little Leighs park, Essex, viii. 305, 306  
*Little Musgrave and Lady Barnard*, ii 468  
*Little Pretty Pocket Book*, xi. 417  
 Little Sister, in *Thackeray's Adventures of Philip*, xiii. 320, 332  
 Little Sodbury, iii. 44  
 Littlebury, Isaac, vii. 508  
 Littledale, H., xiii. 529  
 Littlemore, Oxfordshire, xii. 288, 289  
 Littleton, Adam (1627-1694), ix. 574  
 Littleton, Edward John, 1st baron Hatherton (1791-1863), xiv. 357  
 Littleton, Sir Thomas (1402-1481), ii. 558; viii 360; *Tenures*, viii. 359, 363, 523  
 Littlewit, in *Bartholomew Fayre*, vi. 26  
 Litton, Edward Arthur, xii 517  
 Lively, Edward (1545?-1605), vii. 360  
 Liverpool, xi. 374; xiii. 99, 115, 386, 413; xiv. 127, 134, 147, 461  
 Liverpool, earl of. *See* Jenkinson, Robert Banks  
 Liverpool, University college, xiv. 481  
 Liverpool Athenaeum, xi. 479  
*Liverpool Courant, The*, xiv. 186  
*Lives of the English Saints*, xiv. 92  
 Livia, in *Women beware Women*, vi. 89  
 Livia (Lily's), iii. 393  
 Livingston, Luther S., xii. 477  
 Livingstone, Christian, vii 287  
 Livingstone, David (1813-1873), xiii. 607; xiv. 280, 418, 610, *also see* Add. 8  
 Livingstone, Guy, in *Lawrence's novel*, xiii. 484  
 Livingstone, James, 1st earl of Callander (d. 1674), ix. 608  
 Livingstone, John (1603-1672), ix. 598  
 Livingstone, Michael (fl. 1680), ix. 608  
 Livio, in *The Fancies*, vi. 218  
 Livy, iii. 148, 175, 176, 185, 357, 384, 487, 491; iv. 1, 5, 7, 15, 17, 502; vi. 55, 206, 252, x. 133, 222; xii. 539; xiv. 100, 107, 117

*Llze Wan*, II 468  
 Llanbedr, XII 483  
 Llandaff, IV 481; IX. 592  
 Llangattock, VII. 43  
 Llangynwyd, X 437  
 Llansantffread, VII. 43, 48  
 Llongborth (viz. Portsmouth), I 278  
 Lloyd, Charles (1735-1773), X. 450, 577, 578, 581  
 Lloyd, Charles (1775-1839), XI 456, 461; XII. 206, 462, 477, 479, 481, 482, XIV 203; *Blank Verse*, by Charles Lloyd and Charles Lamb, XII 204, Edmund Oliver, XII. 204, *Nugae Canorae*, XII. 215  
 Lloyd, David (1635-1692), IX. 543, *Statesmen and Favourites of England*, IV. 63  
 Lloyd, Edward (1745), XI 87  
 Lloyd, Edward (1815-1890), XIV. 212, 592  
 Lloyd, Lodowick (fl. 1573-1610), III. 213  
 Lloyd, Lucy C., XIV. Add 8  
 Lloyd, Pierson, X. 444  
 Lloyd, Robert (1733-1764), X. 444, 446, 510, 579  
 Lloyd, Robert, XII 200, 204, 213  
 Lloyd, William (1627-1717), VIII. 340; IX 219, 368, 374, 578  
*Lloyd's Illustrated London Newspaper*, XIV. 212  
*Lloyd's Weekly London Newspaper*, XIV. 212, 588, 591, 592  
*Lloyd's Weekly Newspaper*, XIV. 212  
*Lluŷ and Llewelys*, I. 280  
 Lluelyn, Martin (1616-1682), IV. 565  
 Llwyd, Humphrey (1527-1568), III. 599; IV. 501, 510  
 Llwyd, Morgan (1619-1659), IX. 565  
 Llwynllwyd, X. 436  
 Llŷr, I. 280, 283 See, also, Lear  
 Llywarch Hen (496?-646?), I. 276, 277, 305, 513  
 Llywelyn, in Mannyng, I 393  
 Llywelyn, prince of Wales, I. 199  
 Llywelyn ap Gruffudd (d. 1282), I. 292  
 Lobb, Stephen (d. 1699), X 425, 436  
 Lobb, Theophilus (1678-1763), X. 435  
 Lobban, John Hay, XI. 518; XIII. 527  
 Lobeira, Vasco de, IV. 510; *Amadis of Gaul*, XI. 466  
 L'Obel, Matthias de, IV 428  
 Löber, Valentine, IV. 305  
 Lobo, Jerome, X. 180, 201, 514  
 Locabara, X. 268  
 Local Education authorities, XIV. 483  
 Locher, Jacob, III 66, 67  
 Lochlee, IX 415  
 Lochleven castle, XII. 29  
 Lochlin, king of, X. 261  
*Lochmaben Gate*, IX 421  
 Lochnagar, XII. 34  
 Locke, Alton, Kingsley's, XIII. 174, 178  
 Locke, John (1632-1704), VII. 301, 340, 341, 450; VIII. 338, 375-398 (main entry), 420, 425, 439, 440, 528 ff., also see Add.; IX. 68, 165, 168, 179, 202, 261,

Locke, John  
 312, 316, 320, 321, 327, 332 ff., 335, 351, 371, 433, 436, 453, 459, 621, 626, X. 137, 334, 367, 368, 375, 387, 389, 392, 394 ff., 426, 428, 435, XI. 25, 63, 72, 150; XIV. 9, 19, 45, 47, 427, 429, 437 ff., 443, 445, 451, 469, 477, 514, 529  
*Commentary on the Pauline epistles*, VIII. 380  
*Common-Place Book*, VIII. 393  
*Conduct of the Understanding*, The, VIII. 380, 395, IX. 446  
*Discourse on Miracles*, VIII. 380  
*Epistola de Tolerantia*, VIII 377  
*Essay concerning Human Understanding*, VIII 375, 377 ff., 384, 395, 396; IX. 65, 316, 318, 324, 439, 446 ff., 459; XIV. 18, 52  
*Examination of Father Malebranche's Opinion of Seeing all things in God*, An, VIII. 380  
*Further Considerations on Value of Money*, VIII 379, 393  
*Letter on Toleration, First*, VIII. 393  
*Letter on Toleration, Second*, VIII. 378  
*Letter on Toleration, Third*, VIII 378  
*Letter on Toleration*, fragment of a fourth, VIII. 380  
*Letter to the Bishop of Worcester*, VIII. 380  
*Letters on Toleration*, X. 421  
*Reasonableness of Christianity*, The, VIII. 379, IX 323, 324  
*Some Considerations of the Consequences of the Lowering of Interest*, VIII 379, 392  
*Some Thoughts concerning Education*, VII 386; VIII. 379, 395; IX 442, 443, 445, XIV 441  
*Two Treatises of Government*, VIII. 378, 389  
*Vindication*, A, VIII. 379  
 Locke, Matthew (1630?-1677), *Psyche*, VIII. 153  
 Locke, owner of Norbury Park, X 295  
 Locker, John (1693-1760), IX. 580  
 Locker-Lampson, Frederick (1821-1895), XII. 133, XIII. 557, 612  
*London Lyrics*, XIII. 182  
*My Guardian Angel*, XIII. 183  
*My Neighbour Rose*, XIII. 183  
*Our Photographs*, XIII. 183  
*Patchwork*, XIII 182, 183  
*To My Grandmother*, XIII. 182  
 Lockhart, Charles Stewart Montgomery, XII. 421  
 Lockhart, George (1673-1731), IX. 543  
 Lockhart, John Gibson (1794-1854), IV. 51; XI 183, 337, 454, 463, 481, 483, 484, 503, also see Add.; XII 2, 8, 11, 21, 22, 28, 30, 168 ff., 172 ff., 177 ff., 413, 414, 417, 418, 421, 425, 468, 473, 476, 492, also see Add. 2; XIII. 28, 230, 391, 482, 529, 617; XIV. 257, 345, 361, 548  
*History of Napoleon*, XIV. 117  
*History of the late War*, XIV. 117  
 Life of Scott, XIV. 116, 307

Lockhart, John Gibson  
*Peter's Letters to his Kinsfolk*, xii. 173  
*Valerius*, xiii. 466  
 Lockhart, John Hugh, xii. 417  
 Lockhart, Laurence William Maxwell  
 (1831-1882), xiii. 617  
 Lockhart, Milton, xii. 473  
 Lockier, Lionel, vii. 576  
 Lockit, in *Gay's Beggar's Opera*, ix. 183  
 Lockwood, in Emily Brontë's *Wuthering Heights*, xiii. 456  
 Lockwood, Edward, xiv. 656  
 Lockwood, Sir Frank (1846-1897), xiii. 597  
 Lockyer, Sir Norman, xiii. 529  
 Lockyer, Winifred L., xiii. 529  
 Locrine, v. 94 ff., 145, 165, 172, 264, 266 ff., 442, 462, 486, 487  
 Loda, spirit of, x. 257, 258  
 Lodge, Thomas (1558?-1625), i. 332; iii. 128, 223, 283, 286, 292, 297 ff., 301, 340, 388, 389, 398, 399, 403, 407, 408, 413, 417, 421, 592, 595, 603, iv. 3, 6, 28, 100, 135 ff., 141, 142, 160, 364, 502, 504, 509, 537, 539, 586 ff., 591, 593, 599; v. 79, 95, 136, 150, 155-159 (main entry), 359, 394, 414, 464, 465, 476; vi. 46, 280, 281, 427, 460, 557; ix. 308  
*Alarum against Usurers*, An, iii. 412; iv. 363, 581; vi. 443  
*Barginet of Antimachus*, vii. 2  
*Defence of Poetry, Music and Stage-Plays*, A, vi. 438, 441, 452  
*Euphues Shadow*, iii. 398; v. 156  
 'Fatall starre that at my birthday shined, The,' iv. 135  
*Fug for Momus*, A, iv. 207, 376; v. 156; xii. 562, 563  
*Forbanus and Prisceria*, iii. 407; v. 156  
*Honest Excuses*, vi. 439  
 'Like desert woods,' iv. 135  
*Looking Glasse for London and England*, A, v. 150, 151, 156  
*Margarte of America*, iii. 408; iv. 90, 137; v. 156  
 'My bonnie Lasse thine eie,' iv. 135  
*Phyllis*, iii. 298, 592; iv. 135, 137, v. 156  
*Prosopopeia*, iv. 408  
*Robert, Second Duke of Normandy, Surnamed Robyn the Dwell*, v. 156  
*Rosalynde*, iii. 403, 407; iv. 90, 137; v. 156, 217, 246; vi. 412, 438  
*Scillaes Metamorphosis*, v. 156, 157  
*Seneca*, ix. 297  
*Tragical Complaynt of Elstred*, The, iii. 223; v. 267  
*William Longbeard*, iii. 417; v. 156  
*Wounds of Civill War*, The, v. 156; vi. 21  
 Lodovico, in *The White Dwell*, vi. 199, 200  
 Lodowick, in *Edward III*, v. 273  
 Lodowick, in *The Gratefull Servant*, vi. 229  
 Loe, William (d. 1645), vii. 462  
 Loft, Capel, the younger (1806-1873), xiii. 557  
*Lofsong of ure Lefdi*, On, i. 257, 510  
*Lofsong of ure Louerde*, On, i. 259, 511

Loftus, Adam (1533?-1605), archbishop of Armagh and Dublin, iii. 484  
 Loftus, Smyth, *Reply to the Reasonings of Mr Gibbon*, x. 348, 562  
 Lofty, in *The Good-Natur'd Man*, x. 238, 239  
 Logan, George (1678-1755), ix. 613, 614  
 Logan, James (1794?-1872), xii. 558; *Clans of the Scottish Highlands*, xii. 389; *The Scottish Gael*, xii. 389  
 Logan, John (1748-1788), ix. 609; xi. 487, 488; *Braes of Yarrow*, The, xi. 269; *Cuckoo*, The, xi. 269, *Runnemed*, xi. 270  
 Logan, Sir Robert, of Restalrig (d. 1606), ix. 602  
 Logan Water, ix. 405  
*Logan Water*, xi. 260  
 Logic, in *The Passetyme of Pleasure*, ii. 256  
 Logic, Bob, in *Egan's Life in London*, xiv. 246, 247, 249, 254  
 Logic land, in *The Pilgrimage to Parnassus*, vi. 349  
 Logie, Margaret, ii. 149  
 Logres, in Arthurian legend, i. 311  
 Lohenstein, Daniel Caspar von, iii. 397  
 Loir, river, x. 320; xiv. 333  
 Lok or Lock, Henry (1553?-1608?), iii. 592; iv. 183; *Sundrie Sonets of Christian Passions*, iii. 309  
 Lok, Michael (fl. 1615), iv. 95, 98, 525  
 Loliée, Frédéric, xiii. 621  
 Lollards, i. 407, 415, ii. 45, 49, 53, 54, 56, 61, 65, 71, 72, 75 ff., 186, 328 ff., 395, 478, 479, 500 ff., iii. 28 ff., 51, xiv. 91  
*Lollards, An Apology for the*, ii. 56  
 Lollards, poems against, ii. 503, 563  
 Lollo, in Hall's *Virgilemiarum*, iv. 379  
 Lollius, in Chaucer's *Troilus and Criseyde*, ii. 197  
 Lomas, Mrs S. C., vii. 215, 216, 490  
 Lomazzo, G. P., iv. 510  
 Lombard, Peter (c. 1100-1164), Master of the Sentences, i. 223, 234, 235; ii. 53, 397, 414, 420; *Sentences*, i. 230; ii. 397, 414, iii. 56, 454  
 Lombards, the, v. 26, 278  
 Lombards, the, in *Confessio Amantis*, ii. 170  
 Lombardy, viii. 278; xii. 69  
 Lombart, Pierre (1620?-1681), vii. 544  
 Londesborough, xii. 557  
 London, i. 344, 362, 364, 366, 557, 566, 569; iii. 3, 4, 17, 20, 44, 45, 71, 206, 241, 277, 304, 360, 365, 366, 375, 409 ff., 417, 418, 420, 423, 431, 433 ff., 438, 447, 449, 453, 461, 462, 485, 495, 496, 500; iv. 3, 89, 93 ff., 114, 123, 174, 178 ff., 185, 193, 218, 219, 227, 231, 233, 237, 238, 257, 268, 279, 290, 292, 336, 345, 356, 357, 362 ff., 367, 368, 370, 371, 374, 375, 382, 386, 390 ff., 399, 412 ff., 432, 434 ff., 459, 464 ff., 484 ff., 583 ff., 602 ff., 615 ff.; v. 33, 38, 39, 42, 49, 63, 76, 78, 89, 116, 123, 144, 150, 156, 161, 187, 191 ff., 278,

## London

283 ff., 322, 326, 340, 345, 348, 351, 357, 359, 362, 367, 381, 393, 399, 403, 407, 408, 413, 419, 421, vi 5, 15, 16, 18, 25, 30, 31, 57, 59 ff., 69, 82, 105, 118, 121, 125, 152, 153, 160, 169, 171, 221, 226, 237, 247, 262, 272, 273, 280, 282, 283, 292 ff., 317, 364, 373, 374, 389, 408, 412, 424, 427, 430 ff., 435, 437 ff., 448, 450 ff., vii. 6, 8, 10, 62, 89, 100, 104, 111, 136, 172, 179, 208, 214, 216, 228, 229, 257, 262, 320, 322, 324, 325, 328, 347, 357, 365, 389, 392, 395, 431, 435, 493, 509, viii 3 ff., 14, 41, 59, 67, 92, 94, 101, 107, 123, 128, 133, 135, 139, 145, 152, 182, 193, 204, 207, 212, 215, 239, 281, 283, 284, 299, 302, 326, 340, 345, 349, 377, 380, 415, 427, 432, ix. 4, 6, 7, 12, 27, 29, 30, 34 ff., 40, 48, 49, 52, 56, 59, 64, 65, 69, 71, 72, 74, 104, 105, 107 ff., 124, 133, 141, 145 ff., 164, 167, 172, 179, 190, 191, 217, 226, 237, 238, 240, 246, 262, 268, 274, 278, 286, 292 ff., 310, 313 ff., 324, 370, 376, 386, 394, 395, 399, 401, 405, 412, 439, 454, 588, 591, x. 2, 23, 25, 31, 38 ff., 43, 46, 86, 97, 105, 134, 168, 177, 180, 181, 190, 205, 216, 217, 225, 267, 296, 297, 312, 314, 335, 343, 345, 347, 351, 352, 366, 389, 403, 405, 424 ff., 431, 435 ff., 442, 445, 456, 460, 462, 515, xi. 41, 49, 64, 66, 90, 106, 115, 144, 147, 164, 172, 200, 216, 291, 292, 294, 298 ff., 307, 313, 316, 348, 360, 374, 376 ff., 384, 399, 400, 402, xii 20, 34, 35, 41, 42, 63, 90, 156, 164, 165, 181, 184, 190, 200, 224, 258, 260, 322, 344, 359, 361, 366, 379, 385, 387, 559, xiii. 5, 13, 15, 20, 21, 61, 80, 85, 93, 119, 120, 158, 225, 240, 288, 289, 295, 327, 360, 396, 397, 414, 425, 426, 454, 470, 505, 508, xiv 15, 25, 38, 84, 100, 110, 131, 184 ff., 191, 195, 197, 205, 208, 213, 215, 219, 223 ff., 227, 236, 237, 239, 242, 248, 249, 279, 284, 290, 308, 323, 326, 329, 344, 357, 361, 368, 382, 383, 402, 410, 416, 452, 454, 457  
 Adelphi, the, xi. 401  
 Aldermanbury, vi. 313  
 Aldermay churchyard, xi. 414  
 Aldersgate, iv. 455; vii. 114  
 Aldgate, Chaucer's house in, ii. 180, 182  
 All Hallows, Lombard street, iii. 65  
 Angel sign, xi. 371  
 Antelope, sign of the, iv. 445  
 Antiquities, xii. 554, 560  
 Arcade (the New Exchange), viii. 157  
 Arches, court of, iv. 486  
 Arlington street, x. 275, 279  
 Artillery garden, vi. 102  
 Artillery row, vii. 122  
 Axe yard, Westminster, viii. 288  
 Baldwin's gardens, xiv. 450  
 Bankside, Southwark, vi. 125, 286, 290, 292 ff.; x. 226  
 Barbican, vii. 118, 132

## London

Barbican chapel, x. 430  
 Bartholomew fair, ix. 294  
 Bedford college, xiv. 478  
 Bedlam, vi. 195, viii. 211  
 Bell, the, Gracechurch street, vi. 282  
 Bell Savage, the, Ludgate hill, vi. 282  
 Berkeley square, x. 279, 281  
 Bible, sign, xi. 368  
 Billingsgate, iii. 423, iv. 413; vii. 147; viii. 108, 426, ix. 288, 294, 304  
 Birkbeck college, xiv. 454  
 Birkbeck schools, xiv. 462  
 Bishopsgate, vi. 282; ix. 294  
 Bishopsgate street, ix. 439, 520  
 Black Boy, sign, xi. 371  
 Blackfriars, vi. 282, 288, 289, 397, viii. 135, xi. 365  
 Blackfriars bridge, x. 202, 522  
 Black Swan, Tower street, viii. 235  
 Blue Coat school. *See* Christ's hospital  
 Bolt court, x. 210  
 Bolton row, xi. 383  
 Bond street, xiv. 246  
 Bow, vii. 384  
 Bow street, viii. 38, 226; xii. 141, xiv. 207  
 Branford, iv. 413  
 Bread street, vii. 109, 121  
 Bread street, the Mermaid, iv. 105, 106  
 Brick court, x. 239  
 British museum, iii. 214, iv. 136, 490; ix. 12, 138, 262, x. 106, 147, 148, 287, 334; xi. 327, xii. 221, 377, 378, 380, 384, 385, 396, 409, 413, 424, 569, 570; xiii. 60, 156, 505, 535, 538, 559, 584, 609, 624 ff., xiv. 57, 88, 168, 250, 311, 314, 326, 582, 597, 616, 618, 624, 638, 669  
 Broad street, Golden square, xi. 477  
 Bromley-St-Leonard, vii. 384  
 Bryanstone square, xiii. 328  
 Buckingham palace, viii. 409, xiv. 462  
 Bunhill fields, vii. 122, ix. 27  
 Burlington gardens, ix. 183  
 Burlington house, xiv. 310, 318  
 Calf's Head club, vii. 141  
 Camberwell, xiii. 56  
 Camden town, xiii. 338  
 Cannon street, vii. 378  
 Caversham house, iv. 165  
 Chancery lane, vi. 400; vii. 284; xii. 207  
 Channel row, ix. 164  
 Chapel Royal, the, v. 138  
 Chapel street, xii. 203  
 Chapter coffeehouse, xi. 359  
 Charing Cross, vii. 571; viii. 465, ix. 164, 291  
 Charles street, xi. 157  
 Charterhouse, the, v. 19, viii. 29, 42, 219, 333, 459; ix. 50; x. 411; xiv. 245, 470  
 Charterhouse school, vii. 27, 38, 383, 549, 550  
 Cheapside, iii. 423; v. 10, 408, vi. 373; vii. 109, 434; xi. 368, 445

# LONDON

## London

Chelsea, vii. 351; ix. 141, 148; x. 43, xiii. 11, 489  
 Chelsea, college at, iii. 444; iv. 485  
 Chelsea physic garden, xiv. 316  
 Chester's inn, Strand, ii. 235  
 Cheyne row, xiii. 11, 23  
 Cheyne walk, xiii. 412  
 Chiswick mall, xiii. 307  
 Christ church, vii. 409  
 Christ's hospital (Blue Coat school), iii. 372, vii. 163, 369, 382, 550, viii. 508, xi. 130; xii. 200, 202, 477  
 Clapham, x. 435  
 Clarges street, xi. 383, 398  
 Clerkenwell, vi. 294; x. 435, 441; xiii. 507  
 Cleveland row, ix. 188  
 Clifford's inn, iv. 181; xiii. 499  
 Clink liberty, Southwark, the, vi. 286  
 Colebrook row, xii. 219  
 College street, x. 339  
 Colonial office, xiv. 120  
 Conduit close, vii. 381  
 Cork street, ix. 149  
 Cornhill, ix. 7; x. 130, xi. 157, 368, 371  
 Counter in the Poultry, the, vi. 58  
 Coutts old bank, Strand, vii. 412  
 Covent garden, vii. 279; viii. 38, 196, 247; ix. 180, 389, xi. 369, 372, xii. 206, 214  
 Cripplegate, vi. 283, 285, 290  
 Crosbie house, vi. 95  
 Cross Keys inn, Gracechurch street, vi. 277, 282  
 Cross Keys, sign, xi. 355  
 Crown inn, Islington, x. 239  
 Crown Office row, xii. 200  
 Curtain close, vi. 285  
 Curtain road, Shoreditch, vi. 283, 285  
 Denmark house, vi. 117  
 Devereux court, xi. 417  
 Devil tavern, xi. 361  
 Devil tavern, Temple Bar, Apollo room in, vi. 6; vii. 3  
 Doctors' Commons, ix. 156; xiii. 338, 362  
 Dog tavern, vii. 5  
 Dover street, ix. 148; xi. 385  
 Downing street, viii. 288; x. 40  
 Drury lane, vi. 294, ix. 70; xi. 362  
 Duck lane, xi. 366, 371  
 Dulwich college, xii. 374  
 Dulwich gallery, xiii. 57  
 Earl street, xiv. 250  
 East India house, xii. 202, 212, 219, 221  
 Essex street, xii. 310  
 Eyebright, iv. 413  
 Fetter lane, xii. 200  
 Finsbury, xiv. 360  
 Finsbury fields, vi. 282, 287, 289  
 Finsbury pavement, xii. 87  
 Finsbury square, xi. 373  
 Fire, the Great, iv. 495; viii. 10, 11, 12, 284, 287, 366  
 Fish lane, ix. 294

## London

Fish-market, the Old, ii. 40  
 Fish street hill, x. 226  
 Fishmongers' company, iv. 441  
 Fleet prison, the, ii. 239, iii. 197, 442; v. 158, 357; vii. 224, 226, ix. 157; x. 444, 446; xiii. 357  
 Fleet street, ii. 182; iii. 423; iv. 445, 454; vi. 245, vii. 70, 137, 284; x. 232, 233, 448; xi. 357, 375; xii. 208, 227; xiv. 204  
 Fleet street, sign of the Sun in, iii. 219  
 Fleet tavern, the, v. 357  
 Flesh-shambles, the, ii. 40  
 Free-masons hall, xi. 445  
 Freemasons' tavern, xiv. 318  
 Fulham, x. 12; xii. 222  
 Fulwood rents, ix. 290  
 Furnival's inn, iii. 17  
 Gatehouse prison, Westminster, vii. 27, 405; viii. 293  
 Gerrard street, x. 239  
 Globe tavern, vii. 44  
 'Globe,' Paternoster row, xi. 357  
 Gloucester place, xiii. 78  
 Goldsmiths' alley, vii. 379  
 Goldsmiths' company, iv. 211  
 Goldsmiths' row, Cheapside, v. 408; vii. 5  
 Gore house, xiv. 356  
 Gough square, x. Add.  
 Gower street, xiv. 320, 458  
 Gracechurch street, vi. 277, 282  
 Gray's inn, 228, 359; v. 64, 79, 86, 87, 128, 245, 397, 409, vi. 127, 221, 401; vii. 25, viii. 422, ix. 236, 246  
 Gray's-inn-gate, ix. 306  
 Gray's inn gateway, xi. 368  
 Great Coram street, xiii. 309  
 Great Eastern street, vi. 283  
 Great George street, ix. 274  
 Great Portland street, xiv. 250  
 Great St Andrew street, xiv. 250  
 Green Arbour court, x. 230  
 Greenstreet house, East Ham, iv. 469  
 Gresham college, iii. 484; vii. 350, 363; viii. 69, 283, 407, 417, ix. 430, 431, 435, 581, 626; xiv. 314  
 Grosvenor chapel, ix. 274  
 Guildhall, iii. 369  
 Gunpowder alley, vii. 28  
 Guy's hospital, xiii. 58  
 Hackney, ix. 438; xii. 203  
 Hammersmith, xiii. 134, 143  
 Hampstead, ix. 149; x. 239  
 Hanson street, ix. 186  
 Haymarket, x. 98  
 Heralds' college, vii. 235  
 Hickford's dancing-room, ix. 532  
 Highgate, vi. 384; xi. 134; xii. 222; xiii. 126  
 Highgate academy, x. 435  
 Hill street, x. 297; xi. 385, 388  
 Holborn, vi. 190; vii. 118; x. 215; xi. 364, 368; xii. 202  
 Holywell lane, vi. 283

## LONDON

## London

Holywell, priory of, vi. 283, 285  
 Homer's Head, Fleet street, xi. 357  
 Howard house, vii. 383  
 Hoxton, xiii. 507  
 Hoxton academy, xi. 48  
 Hoxton square academy, x. 435  
 Hyde park, xiii. 21  
 India office, Westminster, viii. 288; xii. 339, xiv. 16  
 India office library, xiv. 632  
 Inner Temple, iv. 181; v. 76, 79, 80, 82, 86, vi. 127, 401, vii. 251, viii. 132, 162, ix. 57, xii. 199, 200, 202  
 Inner Temple lane, x. 233, xii. 212  
 Inns of Court, iii. 431, iv. 238, v. 410; vi. 245, vii. 71  
 Islington, ix. 292, 438, x. 233, 239; xii. 203, 217, 219, 221, 222  
 Islington academy, x. 435, 436  
 Jermyn street, xiii. 326  
 Jermyn street museum, xiv. 323, 325  
 Jewin street, x. 435  
 Kelmscott house, xiii. 143  
 Kennington, manor of, vi. 373  
 Kensington, xii. 368, 483, 487, xiii. 326, 333  
 Kensington gardens, ix. 533  
 Kent street, ix. 300  
 King's Bench prison, xiv. 240  
 King's college, xii. 321, xiii. 393; xiv. 90, 458, 478  
 Kingsland, viii. 288  
 Knight rider street, iv. 455  
 Knightsbridge, viii. 239  
 Lambeth, iv. 482, 486; xi. 209, 476, 477; xii. 554, 555, xiii. 507  
 Lambeth palace, x. 252, 553  
 Lambeth palace library, viii. 520; xii. 408, xiv. 82, 87  
 Lant street, xiii. 335  
 Latine coffee-house, vii. 442  
 Leadenhall, iii. 419, xii. 219, 221  
 Leadenhall street, xii. 202  
 Leathersellers' company, iv. 446  
 Leicester fields, xi. 369, 404  
 Limehouse, iv. 85, 116  
 Lincoln's inn, iii. 17; iv. 228, 233, 251, 275; v. 305, vi. 456, vii. 53, 67, 257, viii. 366, 423; x. 409; xii. 393, xiv. 278  
 Lincoln's inn fields, vi. 295, vii. 118; viii. 171, 174, 221  
 Lindsay row, Chelsea, xiii. 412  
 Little Bartholomew's Well-yard, xi. 370  
 Little Britain, iv. 445, ix. 306, x. 435; xi. 366, 367, 371  
 Little Old Bailey, x. 230, 232  
 Little Queen street, xii. 202  
 Lombard street, xi. 365  
 London academy, x. 436  
 London bridge, iv. 445, 455, 618; vi. 373; vii. 384, viii. 12, xi. 368, 371, 512  
 London institution, xii. 359  
 London library, xii. 567  
 London wall, iv. 477

## LONDON

## London

Lower mews, xi. 369  
 Ludgate hill, vi. 282  
 Maiden lane, vi. 287  
 Mall, the, ix. 286, 295  
 Marshalsea, the, iv. 178, 179, xiii. 338, 367, xiv. 214  
 Marylebone gardens, ix. 412  
 Mechanics' institution, xiv. 454, 455, 462  
 Mercers' company, iii. 12, 13  
 Mercers' school, the, vii. 377  
 Merchant Taylors' school, iii. 241, 487, 494, iv. 273, v. 115, 130, 138, 176, vi. 221, 248, 277, 325, vii. 369, 378, 379, 550, xiv. 470  
 Mermaid tavern, vi. 1, 5, 126, viii. 368; xii. 98  
 Middle Temple, the, iv. 93, 163; v. 246, vi. 43, 213, vii. 18; viii. 166, 522, x. 26, xi. 2, xiii. 308  
 Miles's coffee-house in Palace-yard, vii. 441  
 Milk street, ii. 350  
 Mitre court buildings, xii. 207  
 Monmouth court, xiv. 250  
 Monmouth house, x. 43  
 Moorfields, ix. 27, 290; x. 435, 436  
 Moorfields academy, x. 434  
 Moorgate, vi. 283  
 Mulberry gardens, viii. 10, 157  
*Munimenta Gildhallae Londoniensis (Liber costumarum)*, ii. 485  
 National gallery, xiv. 169, 263  
 National Portrait gallery, xiv. 98  
 New Bond street, xi. 357, 368  
 New Exchange, Strand, vii. 412; viii. 7, 157  
 Newgate (prison), ii. 381, iv. 180, 435, v. 60, vi. 373  
 Newgate, ix. 2, 10, 11, 33, 183, 294, 305, x. 30, 397, xiv. 196, 251  
 Newington butts, vi. 66  
 Newington green, ix. 438  
 Old Bailey, xii. 309  
 Old Kensington palace, x. Add.  
 Onslow square, xiii. 326  
 Palace green, xiii. 333  
 Palace yard, vii. 441  
 Pall Mall, x. 301; xi. 358, 368, 369  
 Paper office, ix. 220  
 Paris garden, vi. 247, 287, 292, 432, 443, 453  
 Park lane, xiii. 328  
 Park street, vi. 287  
 Parliament, houses of, xii. 555  
 Parson's dock, ix. 288  
 Parson's green, x. 13  
 Paternoster row, ii. 350; iv. 454; x. 227, 228; xi. 357, 360, 362, 368, 376; xii. 227  
 Paul's Cross, ii. 328, 329, 345, iii. 461; iv. 269; vi. 423, 427, 435; vii. 167, 168  
 Peacock, sign, xi. 375  
 Pelican, sign, xi. 371

# LONDON

## London

Pentonville, **xii.** 203, 206, 207, 214; **xiv.** 57  
 Petre house, Aldersgate, **vii** 28  
 'Petty France,' or York street, **vii** 118  
 Pewter Platter inn, **xi** 364  
 Physicians, royal college of, **iii** 6, 121  
 Pimlico, **iv.** 413, **xii.** 406  
 Pinners' hall, **x.** 426  
 Pipe office, the, **vi.** 289  
 Poor Jewry lane, **x.** 430  
 Pope's Head alley, Cornhill, **vi.** 404, **vii.** 390  
 Portman square, **x.** 297  
 Poultry, **vi.** 58; **xi.** 361, 368  
 Primrose hill, **xiii.** 299  
 Prince's Arms, sign, **xi.** 352  
 Priory, the, Regent's park, **xiii** 439  
 Pudding lane, **vi** 405  
 Quaker's tavern, **ix** 294  
 Queen-hive, **iv.** 413  
 Queen's college, **xiii** 394, **xiv** 478  
 Ram-alley, **vi** 245, 246, **ix.** 300  
 Ranelagh, **xi** 287, 390  
 Ranelagh house, **x.** 480  
 Record office, **xiv.** 95, 122  
 Red Lion square, **xiii.** 133  
 Red Pale, Westminster, sign of the, **ii.** 356  
 Regent's park, **xiv** 318  
 Rhemish tavern, **ix.** 164  
 Rolls chapel, **ix** 218, 222  
 Ropemakers' alley, **ix.** 27; **x.** 435  
 Rota club and coffee-house, **vii** 411, 441  
 Royal Caledonian asylum, **xiii** 119  
 Royal Cockpit, the, **xiv** 245  
 Royal college of surgeons, **xiv** 316, 326  
 Royal Exchange, **iii.** 448; **vi.** 95, 113, 338, **ix.** 55, 291; **xi** 157, 362, 368  
 Royal institution, **xii** 381, **xiii.** 409, **xiv.** 286 ff.  
 Rummer tavern, **ix** 164  
 Russell street, **viii.** 38; **xi.** 369; **xii.** 214, 219  
 St Andrew's, Holborn, **iv** 163; **vi.** 190  
 St Augustine's, **x.** 426  
 St Bartholomew's hospital, **vii** 409  
 St Clement Danes, **rv.** 271; **ix.** 218  
 St Dunstan's church, **xii.** 211  
 St Dunstan's churchyard, **xi** 353  
 St Dunstan's in the West, **iv.** 166, 251; **vii.** 284  
 St Giles's in the Fields, **vi.** 34  
 St Giles without Cripplegate, **vi.** 290; **vii.** 122  
 St Giles, Cripplegate, **ix.** 6  
 St Helen's, **ii.** 349  
 St James's, **xiii** 299  
 St James's, court of, **xiv.** 386  
 St James's coffeehouse, **ix.** 275, 512, 520  
 St James's palace, **viii.** 303; **ix.** 86, 278, 279, 371  
 St James's park, **viii.** 8; **xiv** 314  
 St James's street, **xiii.** 326  
 St John street, Clerkenwell, **vi.** 294  
 St John's, Westminster, **x.** 444

# LONDON

## London

St Lawrence, Jewry, **iii** 17, **viii.** 423  
 St Leonard's, Eastcheap, **vii.** 253  
 St Magnus, church of, **xi** 512  
 St Margaret Pattens, **x** 333  
 St Margaret's church, **xii** 354  
 St Martin's, Ludgate, **iv** 106  
 St Martin in the Fields, **viii.** 284  
 St Martin's lane, **viii** 196  
 St Martin's vintry, **vii** 403  
 St Mary's, Aldermanbury, **vi** 313  
 St Mary's, Westminster, Chaucer's house at, **ii.** 182  
 St Mary Overy, **vi** 251  
 St Matthew's, Friday street, **vii** 513  
 St Michael-le-Quern, Cheapside, **vii.** 264  
 St Mildred, Poultry, parish of, **iii** 207  
 St Olave's school, **vii** 384  
 St Pancras, **ix** 288  
 St Paul's cathedral, **ii.** 238, 413, 416, **iii.** 9, 12, 206, **iv** 233, 234, 251, 258, 266, 275, 304, 367, 378, 380, 407, 419, 443, 454, 617, **v** 101, 138, 285, 409, 417; **vi.** 64, 95, 282, **vii.** 67, 93, 392, 514; **viii.** 342, 348, 423; **ix** 369, 384, 584, **x.** 404; **xi.** 368; **xii** 301, 302, 354, 355, 523, **xiii.** 38, 289; **xiv.** 14, 449  
 St Paul's churchyard, **iii** 12; **iv** 449, 454, 460; **vii** 167; **x.** 231; **xi.** 352, 359, 367, 375, 417  
 St Paul's school, **ii** 549; **iii.** 14, 486, 494; **v.** 64, 114, 141; **vi.** 46, 277, 324, 325; **vii** 110, 369, 373, 376, 378; **viii.** 288, **ix** 625, **x** 461; **xiv** 470  
 St Paul's, Covent garden, **viii.** 344  
 St Peter's, Cornhill, **viii** 344  
 St Saviour's church, Southwark, **vi.** 125, 164  
 St Saviour's school, Southwark, **iii.** 487; **vii.** 384  
 St Stephen's, Westminster, **ii.** 238  
 Salisbury court, **x.** 226  
 Salisbury court in Whitefriars, theatrical company at, **viii.** 135  
 Salisbury square, **x.** 13  
 Salter's hall, **x.** 426, 428, 429  
 Savoy, the, **vii.** 71; **viii.** 365  
 Savoy chapel, **vii.** 278, 279, **viii.** 345  
 Savoy hospital, **viii.** 283, 432  
 Savoy hospital, church of the, **rv.** 180  
 'Saynt Magnus Corner,' **rv.** 455  
 Seething lane, **viii.** 289  
 Seven Dials, **xi.** 514, **xiv** 250  
 Seven Stars, Strand, **vii.** 412  
 Shakespear's Head, sign, **xi.** 354  
 Shoreditch, **iii.** 360; **vi.** 283, 285  
 Sion college, **rv.** 477, 495  
 Skinner street, **xii** 211  
 Smithfield, **ii.** 478; **vii.** 345; **ix.** 294  
 Smyrna coffee-house, **ix.** 520  
 Snow hill, **vii.** 409  
 Soho square, **x.** 537  
 Somerset house, **vi.** 413; **vii.** 401; **xiv.** 314



# LONDON

## London

Somerset place, x 301  
 South Audley street, ix. 274  
 South Kensington museum, xiv. 313, 314  
 South Molton street, xi. 477  
 Southampton buildings, xii. 207, 212  
 Southampton street, Camberwell, xiii. 56  
 South-Sea house, xii. 202, 215  
 Southwark, iv 413, 428; vi 125, 164, 277, 281, 286, 287; vii. 384, ix 300  
 Spencer house, xii. 395  
 Spital, the, iv. 258, vii. 167  
 Spread Eagle, the, Bread street, Cheap-side, vii 109  
 Staining-lane, ii 40  
 Stationers' hall, iii 446, 450; iv 195, 196, 206, 211  
 Stationers' register and court, iii. Add.  
 Stepney, iv. 619  
 Stock exchange, xiv 2  
 Stocks market, xi. 368  
 Stoke Newington, ix. 438  
 Strand, ii 235, iv. 232; v 10, 408; vii. 44, 410; xi. 354, 357, 360, 368, xii. 200, 208  
 Stratford, vii. 384  
 Stratford-le-Bow school, vii. 384  
 Sun tavern, vii. 5  
 Surgeon's hall, x. 229  
 Swan tavern, xi 363  
 Synagogue, the Great, St James's place, Aldgate, xi. 457  
 Taverns, vi. 115  
 Temple, the, iii 461; iv. 270, 271; vi. 245; vii. 94; x. 239, 404; xi. 88; xii. 202, 207, 214  
 Temple bar, xi. 361, 368  
 Temple church, vi 43; vii. 225; viii. 285, 348, 423; x 242; xii 211  
 Tenter alley, x. 434  
 Thames, the, ii. 166, 265, iii 269, 431, 432; iv. 84, 89, 203, 447, 603, vi. 283, 290, vii. 44, 68, 69, 378, viii. 26  
 Thames embankment, iv 477  
 Thames street, ii. 179; v. 110  
 Thavies's inn, iv. 228  
 Threadneedle street, xi. 309  
 Three-legs, sign, xi. 368  
 Three Pigeons, sign, xi. 368  
 Tottenham Court road, xiii. 500; xiv. 253  
 Tottenham cross, ix. 449  
 Tower, the, iii. 18, 189, 198, 489; iv. 62, 66 ff., 120, 165, 208, 264, 486; vi. 103; vii. 231, 256, 288, 510; viii 40, 122, 235, 287, 292, 294, ix. 196, 389, 398, x 398, xii. 555, 556  
 Tower hill, vii. 254  
 Tower street, viii. 236  
 Triple Tun tavern, vii. 5  
 Tully's Head, sign, xi. 358  
 Turk's Head coffee-house in Palace yard, vii. 411  
 Turk's Head inn, x. 242

# LONDON

## London

Tuttle fields, iii 420  
 Tyburn, iv 148, 435; vii. 2; viii. 186; ix 300, x. 397  
 University, xii. 389, xiv. 458, 459, 461, 465, 478, 479, 481, 482  
 University college, xii. 329, 343, 372, 374; xiii 58, xiv. 26, 320, 459, 475, 478  
 University College hospital, xiii. 120  
 Vauxhall gardens, xi 390  
 Victoria and Albert museum, x 298; xiii. 533, 535, 583, 584; xiv. 597  
 Walpole house, xiii 307  
 Walworth, xiii 57  
 Wapping, xii 402  
 Wapping academy, x 435  
 Warwick lane, xi. 357  
 Watling street, v. 285  
 Well Close square, x 434; xi. 496  
 Westminster, ix. 156, 164, 165, 444, 591; x. 32, 36, 398, 444, 445, 448, 525; xii 302, 304, 325, 453, 555, 560; xiv. 199  
 Westminster abbey, ix. 61, 172, 184, 584; x. 210, 262, 300; xi. 200, xii 346, 354, 406, 424, 523, 555; xiii. 22, 94, 409, xiv. 245, 326  
 Westminster hall, ix. 179, 275; xi. 368, 512; xiv. 136  
 Westminster school, ix 177, 211, 279, 372, 435, 452, 455 ff., 462, 532, 625; x. 339, 444; xi. 87, 93, 171, 173, 363, 465, 467; xii. 371; xiv. 249, 312, 431, 470  
 White Horse tavern, Strand, viii 303  
 Whitefriars, vii. 396; viii 198, ix 300  
 Whitefriars monastery, vi. 295  
 Whitehall, iv. 251, v. 72, 78, 283, vi. 41, 127, 267, 385, 393, 395, 400, 401, 408, 455; vii. 1, 4 ff., 15, 18, 19, 22, 118, 244, 288; viii. 12, 131, 225, 234, 283, 304, 305, 409; ix 241; x. 347  
 Williams library, vii. 34  
 Willis's rooms, xiii. 327  
 Will's coffee-house, viii. 38, 181, 195, 241, 424, 431  
 Wimpole street, xiii. 78  
 Winchester house, vi. 401  
 Wine Office court, x. 232, 233  
 Wits' coffeehouse, ix. 294  
 Wood street, Cheapside, vii. 5  
 York buildings, Buckingham street, viii. 293  
 York house, iv. 319  
 York street, xi 372  
 York street, or 'Petty France', vii. 118  
 Young street, xiii. 326  
*See, also, under Islington, Lambeth, Southwark, Westminster, etc*  
*London, xiv. 179*  
 London, William (fl. 1658), vii. 537; viii. 522, *Catalogue of the most vendible Books*, xi. 375, 516  
 London and the development of popular literature, iv. 362 ff., 583 ff.

*London Chanticleer* (1659), vii 570  
*London Chronicle*, iii. 601; x. 200, 522  
*London Corresponding society*, xiv 133  
*London Crues*, xi 533  
*London Daily Chronicle, The*, xiv 212  
*London Evening Courier, The*, xiv 193  
*London Gazette, The*, vii. 411 ff.; ix. 1; xi. 368; xiv. 184  
*London Journal*, ix 247  
*London life*, vi. 253, 254, 256  
*London Magazine, The*, x 216, 217, 522, 529, 534; xi. 375; xii 155, 176-177 (main entry), 188, 214 ff., 220, 221, 471; xiii 5, 286, 516  
*London Magazine, The, or Gentleman's Monthly Intelligencer*, xii 471  
*London Magazine, The, and Monthly Chronologer*, xii. 471  
*London merchant, a, in A Woman will have her Will*, v 367  
*London Missionary society*, xiii 57  
*London Monthly Miscellany, The*, xiv. 164  
*London Packet*, x. 529  
*London Post*, ix. 481  
*London Prodigall, The*, v. 264, 266, 284, 369; vi. 110  
*London Review, The*, xii. 473, 474, 484, xiv. 219  
*London Star, The*, xi. 260  
*London theatres*, xii 555  
*Adelphi*, xii. 188; xiii. 295, 300; xiv. 248  
*Aquatic*, xii. 189  
*Astley's*, xiv. 245, 248  
*Blackfriars*, v. 286, vii. 67  
*Coburg*, xii. 188  
*Cockpit, Drury lane*, viii. 131, 132, 134, 135, 204  
*Covent garden*, x. 99, 101, 102, 238, 241, 479 ff., 499; xi 270, 287, 289, 292, 301, 306, 307, 313, 492, 495 ff.; xii. 77, 188; xiii 284, 286, 287; xiv 251, 352  
*Dorset garden*, viii 135, 206, 218; x. 78  
*Drury lane*, viii. 153, 168, 171, 214, 456; x. 23, 44, 78, 82, 95, 97 ff., 102, 182, 188, 236, 238, 300, 479 ff.; xi. 286, 287, 289, 290, 292, 300, 301, 306, 313, 337, 437, 445, 494 ff., 498, 500, 501; xii 39, 188, 209, 214, 428, 432, 478; xiii. 284, 294, 566, 568; xiv. 369  
*Drury lane Theatre Royal, Covent garden* (1663), viii. 136  
*Duke's*, viii. 456  
*East London*, xii. 189  
*Globe*, v. 245, 271  
*Goodman's fields*, x. 23, 481, 486, 495  
*Haymarket*, viii. 185; ix. 520; x. 23, 25, 480 ff., 498; xi. 287, 307, 309, 495, 496, 498; xii. 188; xiii. 284  
*King's*, xii. 188  
*Lincoln's Inn fields*, x. 481, 482, 484, 489, 490, 493, 494; xi 285  
*Little theatre in the Haymarket*, x. 25, 98; xi 497, 498  
*Lyceum*, xii. 188; xiii. 566 ff.  
*Newington*, v. 286

*London theatres*  
*Olympic*, xiv 248  
*Portugal row, Lincoln's Inn fields*, vi. 295, viii. 135, 173, 456  
*Prince of Wales's*, xiii 301  
*Red Bull playhouse*, viii. 131; theatrical company at, viii. 135  
*Rose*, v 352  
*Royalty*, xi 496  
*Sadler's wells*, viii 209; xiii. 293  
*Salisbury court, Fleet street*, viii. 135  
*Surrey*, xii 188; xiii. 293, 295  
*Whitefriars*, v 385; vi. 247, 282  
*Winter*, xi 496  
*London Topographical society*, xii 554  
*London and Westminster Review*, xi. 442; xii 474  
*Londonderry*, viii. 139, 193; ix. 324  
*Long, Mrs Anne* (1681?-1711), ix 140, 505  
*Long, George* (1800-1879), xii 533, also see Add.; *Decline of the Roman Republic, The*, xii 340, 372  
*Long, Kingsmill*, translator of *Barclay His Argenis*, iv. 569  
*Long, loch*, xi. 261  
*Long, Roger* (1680-1770), *Life of Mohammed*, x. 318  
*Long Life*, i 254, 510  
*Long Meg of Westminster*, in *Richard Casteler*, iii. 419, 420, 553  
*Long Meg of Lincoln*, ix. 300  
*Long parliament*, the, iii. 450; iv. 343; vi. 264; vii 6, 25, 28, 61, 234, 253, 254, 262, 322, 392, 496, 497, 513, 514; viii. 89, 91, 369; ix. 432; xi. 344  
*Longcastell (Lancaster)*, in *Wallace*, ii. 127  
*Longe, Julia G.*, ix. 102  
*Longfellow, Henry Wadsworth*, i. 163; xiii. 272, 273; xiv. 405, 421; *Children of the Lord's Supper*, xiii 271; *Evangeline*, xiii 267, 271  
*Longford county*, x. 221  
*Longing, the land of*, in *Piers the Plowman*, ii 28  
*Longinus*, vii. 96, 358, 546; ix. 57, 66, 211, 578; x 163; xii. 360; *On the Sublime*, v. 263  
*Longland, John* (1473-1547), bishop of Lincoln, iii. 40, 43; iv. 261, 561; *Tres Conciones*, iv. 259  
*Longleat*, ix. 172, 492  
*Longleat Papers*, ix. 165, 175, 492, 532. See, also, Bath, marquis of, *Papers*  
*Longman, Thomas* (1699-1755), xi 357  
*Longman, Thomas Norton* (1771-1842), xi. 361  
*Longman and Rees*, publishers, xii. 156  
*Longmore, George*, xiv. Add 5  
*Longmuir, John* (1803-1883), xii. 564  
*Longside*, ix. 415  
*Long-tongue*, in *The Disobedient Child*, v. 122  
*Longueville, Charles*, viii 69  
*Longueville, William* (1639-1721), viii. 68, 70

Longus, iv 502; vii. 547  
 Longwood, St Helena, xiii 307  
 Looke about you, v 39, 356, 365, 366, 522  
 Looking Glass for George Fox, ix. 343  
 Looking Glass for the Mind, xi 424  
 Looking glasse for all proud, ambitious, covetous and corrupt Lawyers, A, vii 440  
 Lope de Vega, Don Lope de Cardona, vi 230, *El Mayordomo de la Duquesa de Amalfi*, vi. 204; *El Peregrino en su patria*, vi. 157  
 Lopes, Duarte, iv. 510  
 Lopez, in *The Merchant of Venice*, v. 204  
 Lopez, in *The Spanish Curate*, vi 157  
 Lopez, Trollope's, xiii 470  
 Lopez de Gomara, Francisco, *Istoria de las Indias y conquista de Mexico*, iv 81  
 Lorain, P, xiii 599  
 Loram, Charles Templeman, xiv Add 8  
 'Lord Fanny,' in Pope's *Imitations of Horace*, ix 95, 280  
 Lord Governauce, v. 64  
 Lord Love went maying, xiii. 148  
 Lord Lorel, ii 468  
 Lord Maxwell's Last Good Night, ii 469  
 Lord Randal, ii 462, 468  
 Lord Thomas and Fair Annet, ii 468  
 Lord's Prayer, xi. 408  
 Lord's Prayer, exposition on the, in *Speculum Christiani*, ii 363  
 Lord's Prayer, Rolle, ii 54  
 Lords, house of, iii. 13; iv. 320; ix 218, 280, x. 216, 278, 449, xi. 19, 33, 38, 88, 349, 363; xii. 35, 316  
 Loreau, Mme H., xiii. 603  
 Lorens, frère, i. 395  
 Lorenz, Theodor, xiv 589  
 Lorenzo, in Keats's *Isabella*, xii. 95  
 Lorenzo, in *May Day*, ii. 224  
 Lorenzo, in *The Bashful Lover*, vi 172  
 Lorenzo, in *The Decameron*, xii 91  
 Lorenzo, in *The Merchant of Venice*, v 206  
 Lorenzo, in *The Spanish Tragedie*, v 268  
 Lorenzo, in *The Traytor*, vi 224  
 Loreto, litany of, iv. 150  
 Loretto, vii. 41, 72  
 Lorica, or Cuirass, i. 75 ff.  
 Lorimer, of Hoxton square academy, x. 435  
 Lorraine, Claude, viii 247  
 Lorraine, duke of, ix. 167  
 Lorrington, Mrs, in Marston's *Favourite of Fortune*, xiii. 299  
 Lorraine, in *The Tragedy of Hoffman*, v. 364  
 Loris, Guillaume de, ii 193, 250  
 Lort, Michael (1725-1790), x Add.  
 Los, Blake's, xi. 214, 215, 217, 220  
 Loseley mss, the, v. 452  
 Losely, iv. 230  
 Loserth, J, ii. 62, 78, 501  
 Losinga, Herbert de (1054?-1119), ii 558  
 Lot, F, i. 291  
 Lot, Parson (Charles Kingsley), xiii. 397

Loth, or Lot, in Arthurian legend, i. 288, 364  
 Lothair, Disraeli's, xiii. 390  
 Lothario, xiii 419  
 Lothario, in Rowe's *Fair Penitent*, viii. 221  
 Lothian, xi. 269  
 Lothians, the, ii 102 ff., 110, 294, 417, 420  
 Loti, Pierre, ix. 276  
 Lotos Eaters, i. 417  
 Lot's wife, in Bunyan's *Pilgrim's Progress*, vii. 197  
 Loudon, John Claudius (1783-1843), xiv 620; *Magazine of Natural History*, xiv 164  
 Loughborough, vii. 103  
 Loughborough, Alexander Wedderburn, lord See Wedderburn, Alexander  
 Louis IX (St Louis), king of France, i 375, 395, iii. 180; iv 34  
 Louis XI, ii 324; vi. 103; xii. 23, 28  
 Louis XII, v. 104  
 Louis XIII, iv. 292, 295 ff.; vii 233  
 Louis XIV, vii 28, viii. 15, 150, 221, 279, 282, 297, 299, 309; ix. 166, 168, 170, 172, 436; x. 118; xi. 394; xiv. 121, 234  
 Louis XVI, x. 346, 561; xi. 32, 209, 475; xiv. 72  
 Louis XVII, xiii. 380  
 Louis XVIII, x 295  
 Louis-Philippe, king of the French, xiii. 314; xiv. 67  
 Louisa, in Dickens's *Hard Times*, xiii. 365, 366  
 Louisa, princess, ix. 182  
 Louise de Gonzague, queen of Poland, v. 226  
 Lounger, *The*, x 61, xi 484, 493, xiv. 649, 658  
 Lounsbury, Thomas R., xiii 529, 536; xiv. 670; *Shakespeare and Voltaire*, x. 90, 92, *The first editors of Shakespeare*, ix. 85, 87  
 Louth, Robert, xiv 666  
 Louth grammar school, xiii. 25, 50  
 Louth school, Lincolnshire, vii 374  
 Louvain, ii 279, 355; iii. 75; iv 459; v. 102, x. 226; xiv. 346  
 Louverture, Toussaint, xi. 127  
 Louverture, Toussaint, in Martineau's *The Hour and the Man*, xiii. 380  
 Lovat, lord See Fraser, Simon  
 Lovato de' Lovati, v. 68  
 Love, in *Complaint upon Love to Reason*, iii. 211  
 Love, in *Filistrato e Panfila*, v. 69  
 Love, in *Love Restored*, vi. 397  
 Love, in *Pathomachia*, vi. 365  
 Love, in *Piers the Plowman*, ii. 11, 12, 31, 32  
 Love, in *The Shepheards Calender*, iii. 252  
 Love, in prince Arthur's marriage pageant, vi. 375  
 Love, *Prety parables and proverbs of*, iii. 213

- Love, Sir Anthony, in *Southerne's Sir Anthony Love*, viii. 216
- Love, the king of, in *The Example of Virtue*, ii. 259
- Love Prevented*, v. 368
- 'Lovechild, Mrs.', xi. 418, 420
- Loveday, Robert (*f.* 1655), vii. 495; ix. 63
- Lovel, in Lamb's *Elia*, xii. 199
- Lovel, lord, in *The New Inn*, vi. 28
- Lovelace, in Richardson's *Clarissa Harlowe*, viii. 222; x. 9, 19
- Lovelace, Dudley, vii. 27
- Lovelace, earl of. See Milbanke, Ralph
- Lovelace, Richard (1618-1658), vii. 4, 27 ff. (main entry), 203, 454
- Althea from Prison*, To, vii. 27 ff.
- Ellinda's Glove*, vii. 29
- Going to the Wars*, vii. 29
- Grasshopper*, The, vii. 29
- Loose Saraband*, A, vii. 20
- Lucasta*. *Epodes*, *Odes*, *Sonnets*, *Songs*, etc., vii. 28
- Lucasta going beyond the Seas*, To, 29
- Lucasta Posthume Poems*, vii. 28
- Lucasta Weeping*, vii. 29
- Lucasta's Muff*, vii. 29
- Pastoral to Amarantha*, vii. 28
- Poems*, vii. 204
- Scholar*, The, vii. 27
- Snail*, The, vii. 29
- Soldier*, The, vii. 27
- To Lucasta*, xiv. 487
- Lovelace, Sir William, vii. 27
- Loveless, in Vanbrugh's *Relapse*, viii. 183; xi. 296, 297
- Loveless, in Sheridan's *Trip to Scarborough*, xi. 296, 297
- Loveless, in *The Scornful Ladie*, vi. 150
- Lovelich, Henry, i. 521
- Lovell, Robert (1770?-1796), xi. 178, 464
- Lovely Lass of Inverness*, ix. 421
- Lover, Samuel (1797-1868), xi. 484, xiv. 346 ff., 354, 627, 631; *Gridiron*, The, xiv. 346; *Handy Andy*, xiv. 346; *Paddy's Pastoral Rhapsody*, xiv. 346
- Lover, the, in *Confessio Amantis*, ii. 168 ff., 175
- Lover Loved, the, in Heywood's *Love*, v. 104, 105
- Lover not Loved, the, in Heywood's *Love*, v. 104, 105
- Lovere, ix. 273
- Loves of the Triangles*, The, xi. 46, 194
- Love's Garland*, iv. 534
- Lovett, William (1800-1877), xiv. 462, 660
- Lovibond, Edward (1724-1775), x. 510
- Low, Frances, xiii. 605
- Low Countries, ii. 354, 364, 374; v. 127, 161, 382, 402; vii. 347, 391; viii. 303
- Lowde, James (*f.* 1694-1696), viii. 531
- Lowe, John (1750-1798), x. 510; *Mary's Dream*, xi. 258
- Lowe, Peter (1550?-1612?), xii. 569
- Lowe, Robert, viscount Sherbrooke (1811-1892), xiv. 146, 151, 468, 568, 666
- Lowe, Robert W., x. 75, xi. 492, 494, 497; xii. 570, xiv. 575
- Lowe, W. E., xiii. 566
- Lowell, James Russell, ii. 284; x. Add.; xi. 450, 454; xii. 197, 441; xiii. 158, 411, 523, xiv. 387
- Lower, Richard (1631-1691), viii. 416, 535
- Lower, Sir William (1600?-1662), viii. 136, 495; *Horathus* (Corneille's), translated by, viii. 151, 204; *Polyeucte* (Corneille's), translated by, viii. 151, 204
- Lowin, John (1576-1659), vi. 158, 279, 280, 311
- Lowman, Moses (1680-1752), x. 576
- Lowndes, William (1652-1724), *An Essay for the amendment of the Silver Coins*, viii. 392, 532, 533
- Lowndes, William Thomas (d. 1843), xii. 488, 570; *The Bibliographer's Manual*, x. 462, xii. 408, 409, *The British Librarian*, xii. 409
- Lowood, in *Jane Eyre*, xiii. 449
- Lowry, J. M., xiv. 631
- Lowth, Robert (1710-1787), ii. 462, x. 153, xii. 513; *A Short Introduction to English Grammar*, xiv. 442
- Lowther, Sir James, x. 148; xi. 105
- Loyal Garland*, The (1686), vii. 570
- Loyal Observer*, The, iv. 75
- Loyal Songs*, ix. 618, 619
- Loyal Subject's Litany*, viii. 109
- Loyalist*, The, ix. 619
- Loyalty and Beutrie*, *History of*, vi. 322, 323
- Loyalty*, in *Assembly of Ladies*, ii. 247
- Loyalty*, in *Piers the Plowman*, ii. 11, 29, 37
- Loyalty*, in *Portius of Noblines*, ii. 324
- Loyola, Ignatius de, viii. 97
- Loyola, Ignatius, in *A Game at Chess*, vi. 170
- Luad, Henry Richards (1825-1891), i. 201, 227; xii. 360, 395, 537, 538
- Lubbock, John, baron Avebury (1834-1913), xii. 386, 558; xiv. 532, 620
- Lubbock, Percy, xiii. 536
- Luby, T. Clarke (1821-1901), xiv. 355, also see Add. 3
- Lucan, i. 84; ii. 415; iii. 21, 126; iv. 26, 450, 502; vi. 42; vii. 234, 298, 303, 561; viii. 69; ix. 49, 205, 287, 378, 576; xii. 74, 340, 443; *Pharsalia*, iv. 159; vi. 264; viii. 223, 497
- Lucar, Cyprian (*f.* 1590), iv. 513
- Lucas, Charles (1713-1771), x. 521; xiv. 627
- Lucas, Sir Charles Prestwood, xiv. 566
- Lucas, Edward Verrall, x. Add.; xi. 438, 461, 504, 520, 528, 529, 533, 538; xii. 455, 465, 476, 477, 479 ff.; xiv. 579, also see Add. 3
- Lucas, S., *Life of Peter Borthwick*, xiv. 204
- Lucas, Samuel (1811-1865), editor of *The Morning Star*, xiv. 217

Lucas, Samuel, editor of *The Press*, xiv. 216, 217  
 Lucas, Theophilus (*f.* 1714), ix 550  
 Lucas, Thomas (d 1740), x. 437  
 'Lucasia,' K. Philips's, vii 100  
 Lucasta, *alias* Lucy Sacheverell, vii 28, 29  
 Lucca, xii 69  
 Luce, Morton, xiii 529  
 Luce, in *The London Prodigall*, v 285, vi. 110  
 Lucentio, in *The Taming of the Shrew*, v. 204  
 Lucas, the two, in *The Wise-woman of Hogsdon*, vi 113  
 Lucas de Gast, i. 304  
 Lucia, in Addison's *Cato*, ix 71  
 Lucian, iii. 17, 21, 24, iv. 502, 503, 586, 597, v. 247, vi 20, 23, 99; vii 149, 298, 310, 358, 546, ix 118, 179, 287, 298, 299, 550, 578, x 529; xi 367, xiii 390; *Dialogues*, viii 40, *Menippus*, iv 404; *Timon*, vi. 155  
 Lucianic reverse, x. 231  
 Lucifer, ii. 35; iii 19, 86; iv. 191, 192, ix 366  
 Lucifer, in Bailey's *Festus*, xiii 171  
 Lucifer, in Byron's *Cain*, xii 52, 53  
 Lucifer, in Byron's *Vision of Judgment*, xii 58  
 Lucifer, in FitzGerald's *The Mighty Magician*, xiii. 160  
 Lucifer, in religious plays, v 16, 63  
 Lucifer, in *The Black Book*, vi 68  
 Lucifer, in *The Jovine P.P.*, v 107  
 Lucilius, viii. 65  
 Lucilla, in *The Anatomy of Wit*, iii 392, 393  
 Lucina, in *The Birth of Merlin*, v 279  
 Lucina, in *Valentinian*, vi 138  
 Lucinda, in *Don Quixote*, ix 300  
 Lucio, in *Measure for Measure*, v. 214  
 Lucius, in *The Rival Friends*, vi 366  
 Lucius, king, iii. 378  
 Lucius Ibernus, in *Morte Arthure*, i 349, ii 133, 136  
 'Lucius' (Junius), x. 455, 462  
 Luckin, M. W., xiv. Add 8  
 Luckless, in Fielding's *Pleasures of the Town*, x. 23  
 Lucky Spence's *Last Advice*, ix. 408  
 Lucrece, in *Confessio Amantis*, ii 174  
 Lucrece, in *Gismond of Salerne*, v. 82, 84  
 Lucrece, *The Play of*, v 113, 454  
 Lucretia, xii. 75  
 Lucretius, iv. 396; vii. 303, 508, 543; viii 69, 316, 329, 506, ix 61, 577, xii 74, 362, 363, 373, 534, 538, 542, xiii. 27, 44, 49, 161, xiv 305, 416  
 Lucullus, ix 302  
 Lucy, in Charlotte Brontë's *Villette*, xiii, 454  
 Lucy, in Congreve's *Old Bachelor*, viii. 167, 168, 173  
 Lucy, in Meredith's *Richard Feverel*, xiii 493, 496

Lucy, in Sheridan's *Rivals*, x 99, xi 294  
 Lucy, in Wordsworth's poems, xi 125, 126  
 Lucy, Sir Henry W., xiv 592  
 Lucy, St. i. 82, 397  
 Lucy, William (1594-1677), vii 531  
*Ludi* or 'disgysynges,' vi. 331  
 Ludlow, Edmund (1617?-1692), vii 508, *Diary*, vii. 255, 256  
 Ludlow, John Malcolm, xiii 394, xiv 455  
 Ludlow castle, vi 410, vii. 128, viii 68  
 Ludlow school, vii. 374  
 Ludolphus, J., *History of Aethiopia*, ix 299  
*Ludomus Vives*, vi. 253  
*Ludus Accidia*, v 57  
*Ludus Coventriae*. See *Coventry Plays*  
 Ludwig, Lavaterus, *Of Ghosts and Spirits*, iii 562  
 Ludwig, Otto, v 338  
*Ludwig the Pious, Life of*, by Thegan, i 99  
 Luft, Hans, iii 537, 538  
 Lufton, lord, Trollope's, xiii 470  
 Lugwardine, Antony, in Robert Landor's *Fountain of Arethusa*, xii 255  
 Luick, K., ii 36, 495  
 'Lutprandus,' x 230  
 Luke, St. i. 82; ii 17  
 Luke, Sir Samuel (d. 1670), vii 191; viii 67, 71, 74  
 Luke is losse, My (poems signed), iii. 213  
 Lukin, Henry, *Practice of Godliness*, xi 370  
 Lul, letter from, i 87  
 Lulli, J.-B. de, musician to Charles I, and Quinault, P., *Cadmus and Hermione*, viii 152; *Les Fêtes de l'Amour et de Bacchus*, viii 152  
 Lully, or Lulle, Raymond, vii 314  
 Lumby, Joseph Rawson (1831-1895), i. 162, ii 324, xii 534  
 Lumen, in *Lingua*, vi. 354  
 Lumfanane, in Wyntoun's *Cronykyl*, ii. 152  
 Lumley, Eliza, afterwards Sterne, x 52  
 Lumley, Richard, 2nd earl of Scarborough (d. 1721), x. 291  
 Lumond, sea of, in Layamon, i 263  
 Lumpkin, Tony, in Goldsmith's *She Stoops to Conquer*, x. 232, 241  
 Luna, in Hawes's *A Joyful Meditation*, etc., ii. 258  
 'Lunatics,' in *The Lords' Masque*, vi. 399  
 Lund, Thomas William Moy, xiii. 540  
 Lunenburg, duke of, in *The Tragedy of Hoffman*, v. 364  
 Luntowski, A., xiii 516, 518  
 Lupset, Thomas (1498?-1530), iii. 22, 118, 539  
 Lupton, Donald (d 1676), vi 551; *London and Country Carbonadoed*, iv 401, 592  
 Lupton, Roger (d. 1540), vii 373  
 Lupton, Thomas (*f.* 1583), *All for Money*, v. 64, 438  
 Lurewell, lady, in Farquhar's *The Constant Couple*, viii 194, 199  
 Luria, Browning's, xiii 75

Lushington, Edmund Law (1811-1893),  
 XII. 533, XIII. 26, *On the Study of Greek*,  
 XII. 366  
 Lushington, Sir Franklin, XIV. 551  
 Lusitania, in *The Masque of Blacknesse*,  
 VI. 386  
*Lutel Soth Sermun*, I. 251, 510  
 Luther, Martin, II. 78; III. 8, 59, 78, 143,  
 157, 171, 413, 415, 538, 559, IV. 246,  
 257, 346, 434, 510, also see Add., V. 64,  
 116; VII. 117, VIII. 331, 368 ff., XII. 303,  
 311, XIII. 14, 22, 430, 476, XIV. 109;  
*Luter Talk, or Colloquies (Colloquia*  
*Mensalia)*, VII. 444, VIII. 368  
 Lutheran drama, VI. 422  
 Lutheranism, III. 35, 42, 158, 160  
 Lutherans, VII. 142, 429  
 Luton, IX. 190  
 Lutonsky, Paula, XIII. 541  
 Lutterworth, II. 74, 75, X. 126  
 Luttrell, Henry (1765?-1851), XII. 462;  
 XIV. 126  
 Luttrell, Narcissus (1657-1732), *Brief*  
*Historical Relation of State Affairs*,  
 VIII. 274, 509  
 Lutwidge, in *Miss Edgeworth's Belinda*,  
 XI. 328  
 Luvah, in *Blake's Vala*, XI. 215  
*Luvius Lament, The*, II. 322  
*Lux Munda*, XII. 331  
 Luxborough, earl of. See Catherlough,  
 R. K.  
 Luxborough, lady. See Knight, Henrietta  
 Luxborough, lord. See Knight, Robert  
 Luxuria, in *The Castle of Perseverance*, V.  
 58  
 Luxury, in *The Cradle of Security*, V. 63  
 Luynes, C., duc de, VII. 233  
 Lyall, Sir Alfred Comyn (1835-1911),  
 XIII. 216, 529, 557; XIV. 103, 549, 557,  
 636  
*Asiatic Studies*, XIV. 108, 376  
*Badminton*, XIII. 225  
*British Dominion in India, The*, XIV. 376  
*Land of Regrets, The*, XIII. 225, XIV. 376  
*Old Pindaree, The*, XIII. 225  
*Retrospection*, XIII. 225  
*Rise and Expansion of the British*  
*Dominion in India*, XIV. 108  
*Siva*, XIV. 376  
*Theology in Extremis*, XIII. 225  
*Verses written in India*, XIII. 225; XIV.  
 376  
 Lyall, Sir Charles James (1845-1920),  
 XII. Add. 4  
 Lyberte, in *Magnificence*, III. 87  
 Lycanthropy, belief in, I. 352  
*Lyce, an elderly Lady, To*, X. 189  
 Lycia, XII. 376  
 Lycidas (Herrick's), VII. 14  
 Lycogenes, in *Argenis*, IV. 296, 297  
 Lycophron, IX. 578  
 Lycosthenes, Conrad, *Prodigiorum ac*  
*Ostentorum Chronicon*, III. 124  
 Lyeurgus, X. 66  
 Lydd, V. 37

Lydgate, John (1370?-1450?), I. 317;  
 II. 119, 153, 184, 187, 188, 190, 200,  
 225-234 (main entry), 235 ff., 244, 248,  
 249, 251, 255 ff., 262, 270, 272, 279, 280,  
 287, 293, 297, 302, 377, 527, 528, 530,  
 531, III. 76, 79, 189, 216 ff., 223, 224,  
 257, 316, 321, 332, 343, 502, 503; IV.  
 506, X. 270; XIII. 234  
*Aesop*, II. 227, 233  
*Albon and Amphabel*, II. 227  
*Assembly of Gods, The*, II. 227, 231  
*Balade of the Goos, A*, II. 351  
*Ballade of the Midsummer Rose*, II. 233  
*Bochas, John, Tragedies of*, II. 230  
*Churl and the Bird, The*, II. 227, 233,  
 356, IV. 467  
*Complaint of the Black Knight, The*,  
 II. 185, 188, 190, 233  
*Court of Sapience, The*, II. 227, 263  
*Danse Macabre*, II. 227, V. 13  
*De Duobus Mercatoribus*, II. 227  
*December and July*, II. 227  
*Edmund and Fremund*, II. 227, 232  
*Falls of Princes, The*, II. 227, 229, 230,  
 233, 365; III. 216, 218, 219  
*Flower of Courtesy, The*, II. 227  
*Horse, the Sheep and the Goose, The*,  
 II. 227, 233, 356  
*Jak Hare*, II. 567  
*Life of our Lady*, II. 227, 232, 357  
*London Lackpenny*, II. 228, 229, 233,  
 235, 530, 567  
*Lyfe and Passion of Saint Alban*, IV.  
 466  
*Minor Poems*, II. 227  
*Miracles of St Edmund*, II. 227  
*Nightingale Poems*, II. 227, 232  
*Pilgrimage of the Life of Man, The*, II.  
 227, 228  
*Prioress and her Three Sisters, The*, II.  
 233  
*Reason and Sensuality*, II. 227, 231  
*St Austin*, II. 227  
*St Giles*, II. 227  
*St Margaret*, II. 227, 232  
*Sannis' Lives*, II. 232  
*Secrets of the Philosophers, The*, II. 227,  
 238  
*Serpent of Dissension, The*, V. 74  
*Stans Puer ad mensam*, II. 356  
*Temple of Glass, The*, II. 227, 231,  
 256, 262, 268, 351, 356  
*Testament*, II. 227, 233  
*Thank God of all*, II. 233  
*Thebes, Story of*, II. 188, 227, 229  
*Troy Book*, II. 227, 230, V. 247  
 Lydgate, in *Middelmarch*, XIII. 442  
 Lydia, in *Gissing's Thyrsa*, XIII. 509  
 Lydia, in *Jago's Edge-Hill*, X. 126  
 Lydia, in *Pedantius*, VI. 345  
 Lye, Edward (1694-1767), IX. 587; X. 254;  
 XII. 382, 551  
 Lyell, Sir Charles (1797-1875), XIV. 323,  
 620  
*Antiquity of Man, The*, XIV. 324  
*Elements of Geology, The*, XIV. 324

Lyell, Sir Charles

*Principles of Geology, The*, xiv 323, 324, 331

*Second Visit to the United States, A*, xiv. 324

*Travels in North America*, xiv. 324

Lyle, Eustace, in Disraeli's *Coningsby*, xiii 388

Lykewakes, i. 137

Lyly, John (1554?-1606), iii. 274, 342, 387, 388, 392 ff., 397, 398, 403 ff., 407, 414, 415, 421, 446, 448, 449, 451, 603, 604, 613, v. 135, 136-159 (main entry), 160, 168, 199, 459, 460, vi. 15, 20, 242, 324, 379; vii. 176; viii. 145; xi. 289, xiv. 513

*Alexander and Campaspe*, iv. 134, v. 141, 142; vi. 323, 324

'Cupid and my Campaspe played at cards for kisses,' iv. 134, v. 141

*Endimion*, v. 138, 139, 380

*Euphues*, ii. 386, iii. 392 ff., 415, 416, iv. 394, 592; v. 128, 137, 143, 217, 377, vi. 437, 438

*Euphues and his Ephoebus*, iii. 394

*Galathea*, iv. 90; vi. 412

*Love's Metamorphosis*, v. 138; vi. 323, 412

*Midas*, iv. 134, v. 138, 139, 384, 411

*Mother Bombie*, iv. 449; v. 138, vi. 16, 113

*Pappe with a Hatchet*, iii. 448, 449, 451, 612

*Sapho and Phao*, v. 138, 139, 380, vi. 323, 324

'Sing to Apollo,' iv. 134

Lyme Regis, viii. 34; x. 23, 437, xii. 268

Lymington, x. 346

Lymne, xii. 385

Lynam, Robert (1796-1845), x. 514

Lynch, Hannah, xiii. 624

Lynch, Thomas Toke (1818-1871), xiii. 186, 194, 557

Lyndhurst, lord. See Copley, John Singleton

Lyndon, lady, in Thackeray's *Barry Lyndon*, xiii. 313, 314

Lyndsay, Sir David (1490-1555), ii. 105, 108, 284, 285, 302, 319; iii. 130-147 (main entry), 152, 156, 161, 173, 176, 180, 565 ff.; iv. 369, 470 ff., 597; v. 437, 438; ix. 401; xi. 224, 225, 237; xii. 11, 388, 556, 564

*Answer, An*, iii. 136

*Deploration of the Death of Queen Magdalene, The*, iii. 147

*Description of Pedder Coffeis, Ane*, iii. 137

*Dialog betwix Experience and Ane Courtour*, iii. 146, 151

*Dreme, The*, iii. '31, 156

*Epistle to the King's Grace*, iii. 131

*Exhortation to the King, An* (epilogue to *The Dreme*), iii. 133

*Exclamation to the Redar*, ii. 323

Lyndsay, Sir David

*Hystorie of the Squyer Meldrum, The*, i. 324, ii. 278, iii. 147

*John the Commonweill*, ii. 320

*Justing betwix James Watson and John Barbour, The*, iii. 137, 152

*Kittis Confessioun*, iii. 137

*Pleasant Satyre of the Thrie Estantis, Ane*, iii. 138 ff., v. 65; ix. 408

*Publiet Confessioun of the Kingis auld Hound callit Baysche, Ane*, iii. 136

*Supplicatioun aganis Syde Tailis, Ane*, iii. 137

*Testament and Complaiynt of our Soverane Lordis Papyngo, The*, ii. 302, iii. 134, 135, 147, 550

*Tragedie of the Cardinal, The*, iii. 146

Lyndwood, William (1375?-1446), ii. 71, 558; viii. 523

Lyne, Charles E., xiv. 645

Lynedoch, lord. See Graham, Thomas

Lynn, Norfolk, ii. 327; ix. 2, x. 276, 515

Lynn, Elizabeth. See Linton, Elizabeth Lynn

Lynne, Walter (fl. 1550), iii. 91

Lynton, in *Lorna Doone*, xiii. 483

Lynton, Thomas de, vi. 315

Lyon, John (1514?-1592), vii. 381

Lyon, John, 9th earl of Strathmore (1737-1776), x. 148

Lyonesse, i. 311

Lyons, ii. 359, 367

Lyra, ii. 414

*Lyra Apostolica*, xii. 285, 498, 500, 501; xiii. 191

*Lyra Heroica*, xiii. 217

*Lyrical Ballads*, x. 265

Lynck, the poet, in Farquhar's *Love and a Bottle*, viii. 194

Lyrics, Harleian (B. M. 2253), i. 402 ff., 413, 422

Lysias, vii. 358, ix. 579

Lysons, Daniel (1762-1834), xii. 559; *Magna Britannia*, xii. 383, *Ennrons of London*, xii. 384

Lysons, Samuel (1763-1819), xii. 559; *Reliquiae Britannico-Romanae*, xii. 384

'Lyster, Lynn,' xiv. Add. 5

Lyte, Henry (1529?-1607), iii. 620; *A Nieve herball*, iv. 428, 614

Lyte, Henry Francis (1793-1847), xii. 462

Lyttelton, Charles (1714-1768), x. 280, 285

Lyttelton, George, 1st baron Lyttelton (1709-1773), ix. 247, 256, 257, 350, x. 32, 38, 40, 42, 105, 107, 113, 114, 116, 117, 123, 127 ff. (main entry), 297, 298, 331, 503, 504, 511, 557, xi. 385, 387, 519

*Dialogues of the Dead*, ix. 179; x. 23, 127 ff., xi. 389

*Hystory of Henry II*, ix. 179; x. 127, 330, 351, xi. 383

*Monody*, x. 127, 128

*Observations on the Conversion of St*

- Lyttelton, George  
*Paul*, x. 128  
*Persian Letters*, x. 128  
*Progress of Love*, x. 128  
 Lyttelton, George William, 4th baron (1817-1876), xii. 530  
 Lyttelton, Sir Thomas (1647?-1710), x. 127  
 Lytteltons, the, x. 310  
 Lyttleton, Lucy, born Fortescue, wife of Lyttleton, George, 1st baron, x. 127  
 Lytton, Edward George Earle Lytton Bulwer-Lytton, 1st baron (1803-1873), xi. 336, 430, xii. 143, 456, 472, 475; xiii. 341, 377, 428, 434, 464 ff. (main entry), 475, 479, 481, 482, 569, 573, 617, 618, xiv. 192, 216, 263, 567  
*Asmodeus at Large*, xiii. 468  
*Caztons, The*, xiii. 467  
*Coming Race, The*, xiii. 464, 468  
*Devereux*, xiii. 466  
*Disowned, The*, xiii. 465  
*Eugene Aram*, xiii. 465, 466  
*Falkland*, xiii. 464  
*Glenallan*, xiii. 467  
*Godolphin*, xiii. 467  
*Harold*, xiii. 466  
*Haunted and the Haunters, The*, xiii. 467  
*Ishmael and other Poems*, xiii. 464  
*Kenselm Chillingly*, xiii. 464, 468  
*Lady of Lyons, The*, xiii. 466  
*Last Days of Pompeii, The*, xiii. 466  
*Last of the Barons, The*, xiii. 466  
*Lucretia*, xiii. 465, 467  
*Money*, xi. 92; xiii. 466  
*Mortimer*, xiii. 465  
*My Novel*, xiii. 467  
*New Timon, The*, xiv. 142  
*Parisians, The*, xiii. 464, 468  
*Paul Clifford*, xiii. 465, 466  
*Pausanias the Spartan*, xiii. 466  
*Pelham*, x. 43; xiii. 464 ff., 468, 485  
*Pilgrims of the Rhine, The*, xiii. 464  
*Richelieu*, xiii. 466  
*Rienzi*, xiii. 466  
*Sea-Captain, The*, xiii. 311  
*Strange Story, A*, xiii. 467  
*What will he do with it?* xiii. 467  
*Zanoni*, xiii. 467  
*Zicci*, xiii. 467  
 Lytton, Edward Robert Bulwer, 1st earl of Lytton (Owen Meredith) (1831-1891), xiii. 216, 222, 226, 557  
*After Paradise*, xiii. 222  
*Astarte*, xiii. 222  
*Chronicles and Characters*, xiii. 222  
*Fables in Song*, xiii. 222  
*Fata Morgana*, xiii. 222  
*Glenavril*, xiii. 222  
*King Poppy*, xiii. 222  
*Love Letter, A*, xiii. 222  
*Lucile*, xiii. 222  
*Marah*, xiii. 222  
*Selenites*, xiii. 222  
*Wanderer, The*, xiii. 222  
 Lytton, Bulwer, lady, xii. 484

- Lytton, Victor Alexander George Robert, 2nd earl of Lytton, xiii. 618  
 M P., *pseud.*, xi. 420, 525  
 Maasdorp, A. F. S., xiv. Add. 8  
 Mab, in *The Satyr*, vi. 383, 384  
 Mab, queen, in *Romeo and Juliet*, vii. 8; xiv. 339  
 Mabbe, James (1572-1642?), iv. 451, 505, 507, 512  
 Mabbott, Gilbert, vii. 398; *Mercurius Britannicus*, vii. 405, *The Moderate*, vii. 405  
 Mabel, daughter of Robert Fitz-hamon, i. 285  
 Mabilion, Jean, iv. 479; xiv. 58  
*Mabinogion*, i. 277, 280, 281, 283, 299, 301, 306, 513. *See, also*, Lady C. Guest  
 Macalister, R. A. S., xii. 390, 400  
 Macartney, George, 1st earl Macartney (1737-1806), xi. 388  
 Macaulay, Mrs Catharine, born Sawbridge (1731-1791), x. 557; xi. 433, xiv. 658  
 Macaulay, George Campbell (1852-1915), x. 504, xii. 551, 552  
 Macaulay, Thomas Babington, 1st baron Macaulay (1800-1859), iv. 52, 321; vii. 146, 202, 247, 250; viii. 122, 181, 190, 275, 311; ix. 35, 142, 204, 268, 295; x. 73, 74, 173, 274, 275, 337, 356, 361, 531, 535, 538, xi. 185, 317, 454, 467; xii. 142, 155, 167, 168, 170, 179, 197, 245, 291, 354, 438, 463, 470, 487, 490, 522, 525; xiii. 9, 48, 164 ff. (main entry), 211, 256, 265, 355, 364, 539, 558, xiv. 61, 64, 65 ff. (main entry), 78, 84, 97, 98, 126, 137, 175, 187, 198, 371, 372, 406, 515, 550, 562, 564, 567  
*Battle of the Lake Regulus, The*, xiii. 166  
*Eptaph on a Jacobite*, xiii. 166, 265  
*Essays*, xii. 362; xiv. 5, 67 ff.  
*Essays. Gladstone on Church and State*, xiii. 26  
*History (essay)*, xiv. 65  
*History of England*, xiii. 12; xiv. 66 ff., 92  
*Last Buccaneer, The*, xiii. 166, 265  
*Lays of Ancient Rome*, xii. 33, xiii. 165, 166, 169, 170, 265; xiv. 67  
*Miscellaneous Writings*, xiv. 65  
*Prophecy of Capys, The*, xiii. 166  
*Virginia*, xii. 289  
*Westminster Reviewer's Defence of Mill, The*, xiv. 65  
 Macaulay, Zachary (1768-1838), xi. 286, 520; xiv. 66  
 Macbean, Alexander (d. 1784), x. 525  
 Macbean, Lachlan, xiv. 598, *also see* Add. 2  
 Macbeth, in Boece, iii. 176  
 Macbeth, in Wyntoun, ii. 152  
 Macbeth, Garrick as, xi. 314  
 Macbeth, lady, in Shakespeare's play, xii. 76, 189; xiv. 173



- Macbeth, Shakespeare's, II. 102; VIII. 137, XIII. 74
- Macbeth, W. H. W. Betty as, XI. 313
- MacCabe, W. Gordon, XIII. 529
- Maccallum, Mungo William, XIII. 529
- McCalmont, Hugh. *See* Cairns, 1st earl
- MacCarthy, Denis Florence (1817-1882), XIV. 627, *Pillar Towers of Ireland, The*, XIV. 351, *Shelley's Early Life*, XIV. 351; *Waiting for the May*, XIV. 351
- McCarthy, Justin (1830-1912), XIV. 550, 568, 586, 589, 627
- McCarthy, Justin Huntly, XIV. 550
- McCaul, John, XII. 559
- MacCaura clan, XIV. 351
- Macclesfield, earl of. *See* Parker, Thomas
- McClintock, Sir Francis Leopold (1819-1907), XIV. 271, 610
- MacColl, Evan (1808-1898), XIV. 640; *Poems and Songs*, XIV. 396
- MacColl, Malcolm (1831-1907), XIV. 571
- Maccoll, Norman (1843-1904), XIV. 592
- McCombie, Thomas, XIV. 645
- McCormick, Charles (1755?-1807), XI. 433
- McCormick, Joseph (1733-1799), IX. 542, x. 557; *State Papers and Letters*, x. 334
- McCosh, James (1811-1894), XIV. 523, 532
- MacCowl, Finn, x. 261
- McCoy, Sir Frederick (1823-1899), XIV. 621
- McCracken, Henry Noble, II. 528, 530
- McCrie, Thomas (1772-1835), XIV. 550, 565, *Life of Andrew Melville, The*, XIV. 111, *Life of John Knox, The*, XIV. 111
- McCrindle, John Watson, XIV. 374, 375, 637
- MacCullagh, James (1809-1847), XIV. 289, 614
- MacCullagh Torrens. *See* Torrens
- MacCulloch, John Ramsay (1789-1864), XII. 570; XIV. 3, 532, 570
- MacCunn, John, XIII. 23, 523
- M'Cutecheon, the name, II. 134
- MacDermott, Martin, XIV. 631
- MacDonagh, M., XIV. 598
- Macdonald, Flora (1722-1790), IX. 615
- Macdonald, George (1824-1905), XI. 429, 526; XII. Add. 5, XIII. 210, 213, 214, 480, 558, 618
- Lilith*, XIII. 204, 480
- Phantastes*, XIII. 204, 213, 480
- Portent, The*, XIII. 204, 213
- Robert Falconer*, XIII. 480
- MacDonald, Ronald, XIII. 618
- Macdonald, William, XII. 479
- Macdonell, James (1842-1879), XIV. 592
- McDow, in Susan Ferrier's *Destiny*, XII. 272
- Macduff, in Wyntoun, II. 152
- Macedon, XII. 343
- Macedonia, IV. 68
- Macer (herbalist), II. 413; IV. 614
- Macfarlan, James (1832-1862), XIII. 558
- Macfarlane, Alexander, XIV. 291
- Macfarlane, Charles (d. 1858), XIII. 618; XIV. 543, 551, 671
- Macfie, Ronald F., XIV. 595
- McGee, Thomas D'Arcy (1825-1868), XIV. 351, 355, 396, 627, 640
- Celts, The*, XIV. 351
- Home Thoughts*, XIV. 351
- I left two loves*, XIV. 351
- My Irish Wife*, XIV. 351
- Sea-divided Gaels, The*, XIV. 351
- M'Gibbon, Edinburgh musician, IX. 414, 423
- McGill university, Montreal, XIV. 394
- Macgillivray, Evan James, XIV. 594
- MacGregor, James Comyn, XIV. Add. 7
- Macgregor, John (1825-1892), XIV. 610
- Macgregor, Malcolm (William Mason), x. 450, 579
- McHale, John (1791-1881), XIV. 363, 627
- Machar (Mauricius), St. II. 146
- Machiavelli, in *Romola*, XIII. 437
- Machiavelli, Niccolò, III. 278, 358, 491, IV. 392, 396, 511; VI. 190, VIII. 140, IX. 252, XI. 36
- Arte of Warre*, IV. 4, 8, 9
- Florentine Historie*, IV. 8, 9, 454
- Prince, The*, IV. 8, 9, 341
- Relazioni*, III. 491
- Machin, Lewis (*fl.* 1608), VI. 113, *Dumbe Knight, The*, IV. 431, 610
- Machnius, William de (*fl.* 1482-1490), VIII. 360
- Books printed by, II. 362 ff.: *Monk of Evesham*, II. 362, IV. 403, *Speculum Christiani*, II. 363, *Treatise of the Pestilence*, II. 363
- Machyn or Machin, Henry (1498?-1563?), III. 544, v. 78, VI. 516, x. 547
- Macilente, in *Every Man out of His Humour*, VI. 19
- MacIlwaine, William, XIV. 631
- MacIntyre, Hector, in *The Antiquary*, x. 261
- MacIvor, Fergus, in *Waverley*, XII. 29
- MacIvor, Flora, in *Waverley*, XII. 24
- Mackail, John William, XI. 459, XII. 449, XIII. 545, 547
- Mackaile, Matthew (*fl.* 1657-1696), IX. 611
- Mackarness, Matilda Anne, born Planché (1826-1881), XI. 534
- Mackay, Angus M., XIII. 612
- Mackay, Charles (1814-1889), XII. 421; XIII. 558; XIV. 219, *Cholera Chant*, XIII. 210, *O Ye Tears!* XIII. 210
- Mackay, Sir Donald, 1st baron Reay (1591-1649), VII. 262
- Mackay, Robert William (1803-1882), XII. 513
- Mackay, Thomas, XIV. 564
- Mackaye, Saunders, in Kingsley's *Alton Locke*, XIII. 400, 401
- Mackechnie, James, XIII. 622
- Mackelvie, William (1800-1863), XI. 487
- Mackenzie, Sir Alexander (1755-1820), XIV. 641; *Voyages from Montreal*, XIV. 397

- Mackenzie, George, 1st earl of Cromarty (1630-1714), ix. 241, 542, 602, 613
- Mackenzie, Sir George (1636-1691), ix. 543, 603, 613, xiv. 548, *Aretina, or the Serious Romance*, vii. 444; viii. 425
- Mackenzie, George (1669-1725), ix. 605
- Mackenzie, Henry (1745-1831), x. 51, 61 ff., 478, 493, 506, also see Add, xi. 484, 486, 493, 502; xii. 272, xiii. 362; xiv. 658
- Julia de Roubigné*, x. 64
- Man of Feeling*, x. 17, 61 ff., xi. 227
- Man of the World*, x. 63
- Prince of Tunis*, x. 61
- Mackenzie, Sir James Dixon, xii. 559; *The Castles of England*, xii. 387
- Mackenzie, John, xiv. Add 8
- Mackenzie, Mrs, in *The Newcomes*, xiii. 329, 330, 333
- Mackenzie, Robert James, xiv. 659
- Mackenzie, Rosey, in *The Newcomes*, xiii. 329, 333
- Mackenzie, William Mackay, xiv. 580
- McKerrow, Ronald Brunlees, iv. 196, xi. 511
- Mackery End, xii. 202, 215
- Mackinder, Halford John, xiv. 655
- Mackintosh, Sir James (1765-1832), vii. 231; xi. 84, 85, 439, 442; xii. 207, 336, 344; xiii. 465; xiv. 64, 120, 202, 206, 551
- Dissertation on the Progress of Ethical Philosophy*, xiv. 5, 65
- History of England*, xiv. 65
- History of the Revolution in England in 1688*, xiv. 65
- Memoirs*, xi. 59
- Mackintosh, Robert James, xi. 59
- Macklin, Charles (1697?-1797), x. 95, 499; xi. 285, 287, 290, 491, 494, 498; xiv. 627; *Love à-la-mode*, xi. 284
- Macknight, Thomas, xiii. 600, xiv. 565; *Life of Bolingbroke*, ix. 243, 253, 254, 257
- Mackshane, in Smollett's *Roderick Random*, x. 41
- Mackworth, Sir Humphry (1657-1727), ix. 12, 468
- Macky, John (d. 1726), viii. 248; ix. 543; *Journey through England*, xi. 367
- McLachlan, Alexander (1818-1896), xiv. 396, 640
- Maclaren, Charles (1782-1866), xiv. 592
- Maclaren, Elizabeth T., xiv. 574
- Maclaurin, Colin (1698-1746), xiv. 285, 614
- Maclean, Neil N., xiv. 652
- M'Lean, T., xiv. 597
- Maclean, Arthur John (1812-1858), xii. 533
- Maclehose, Mrs Agnes ('Clarinda,' 1759-1841), xi. 245, 480, 481; *Talk not of Love*, xi. 257; *To a Blackbird*, xi. 257
- McLennan, John Ferguson (1827-1881), xiv. 533; *Primitive Marriage*, xii. 386
- M'Lennan, Murdoch, *Race of Sheriffmuir*, ix. 416
- McLennan, William (1856-1904), xiv. 639
- In Old France and New*, xiv. 400
- Songs of Old Canada*, xiv. 400
- Span o' Life, The*, xiv. 400
- Spanish John*, xiv. 400
- Macleod, Fiona. See Sharp, William
- Macleod, Henry Dunning (1821-1902), xiv. 533
- Macleod, Mary, *The Shakespeare Story Book*, xi. 427
- Macleod, Norman (1812-1872), xi. 526; xii. 517
- MacIs (a beast), iii. 358
- MacIse, Daniel (1806-1870), xii. 452, 471; xiii. 525
- MacMechan, Archibald, xiii. 516, 517
- Macmillan, Daniel (1813-1857), xiii. 607
- Macmillan, Hugh (1833-1903), xii. 517
- Macmillan's Magazine*, xiii. 110, xiv. 358
- MacMorrough, ii. 343
- MacMurchy, Archibald, xiv. 639
- Macnab, Henry Grey (1761-1823), xiv. 666, 667
- Macnally, Leonard (1752-1820), xi. 311, 503
- MacNeil, Hector (1746-1818), xi. 488
- Come Under my Plaidie*, xi. 259
- Dinna think Bonnie Lassie*, xi. 259
- Donald and Flora*, xi. 259
- Harp, The*, xi. 259
- Mary of Castle Cary*, xi. 259
- My Boy Tammy*, xi. 259
- Scotland's Scavish*, xi. 259
- Waes of War*, xi. 259
- Macnicol, Donald (1735-1802), x. 530
- Macnish, Robert (1802-1837), xii. 494
- Macpherson, David (1746-1816), xii. 565
- Macpherson, Geraldine, xiv. 578, 626
- Macpherson, James (1736-1796), i. 305; ix. 207, 616; x. 61, 146, 251, 256, 257, 259 ff. (main entry), 265, 268, 362, 542 ff., 557, 558, 565, xi. 252
- Berrathon*, x. 257
- Carriethura*, x. 257
- Cath-Loda*, x. 146
- Death of Oscar, The*, x. 260
- Fingal*, x. 154, 254, 261
- Fragments of Ancient Poetry*, x. 260
- Highlander, The*, x. 260, 268
- History of Great Britain*, x. 262, 234
- Hunter, The*, x. 268
- Iliad* (translation), x. 262
- Introduction to the History of Great Britain and Ireland*, x. 334
- Original Papers*, x. 334
- Ossian*, xii. 44; xiii. 57, 113, 251
- Temora*, x. 261
- See, also, under *Ossian*
- Macray, William Dunn, vi. 348
- Macready, William Charles (1793-1873), v. 336; xi. 491; xii. 189, xiii. 65, 68, 76, 283, 290; xiv. 352
- Macro-plays, the, v. 436
- Macrobius, ii. 415; x. 231, 536

Mac Roig, Fergus, xiv. 339  
 Macropedius, George, v. 457; *Asotus*, v. 114; *Rebelle*, v. 114, 123, 127  
 MacSpadden, Joseph Walker, xiii. 597  
 McWard, Robert (1633?-1687), ix. 598  
 Madagascar, iv. 118, 119, ix. 25  
 Madan, Falconer, xi. 514; xii. 506  
 Madan, Martin (1726-1790), xi. 90  
 Madden, D. D., xiv. 567  
 Madden, Sir Frederic (1801-1873), i. 299, 359, 364, 366; ii. 51, 84, 490, xii. 395, 565  
 Madden, Richard Robert (1798-1886), xiii. 597; xiv. 589, 625, 627, 631  
 Madden, Samuel (1686-1765), x. 523  
 Madden, Virginia (Gissing's), xiii. 511  
 Maddison, Sir Ralph (1571?-1655?), vii. 573  
 Maddox, Isaac (1697-1759), ix. 237, 544  
 Madeira, xiv. 270, 324  
 Madeley, x. 413  
 Madeley, Eve (Gissing's), xiii. 510  
 Madeline, in Keats's *Eve of Saint Agnes*, xi. 145; xii. 95 ff.  
 Madeline, in *Nicholas Nickleby*, xiii. 352  
 Mademoiselle, in Vanbrugh's *Provok'd Wife*, viii. 184  
 Madge, in *Misogonus*, v. 124  
 Madido, in *The Pilgrimage to Parnassus*, vi. 349  
 'Madonella' (Mary Astell), ix. 450  
 Madox, Thomas (1666-1727), ix. 588, *Formulae Anglicanum*, ix. 397; *History of the Exchequer*, ix. 397  
 Madras, xiv. 372  
 'Madras' system of education, xiv. 449, 450  
 Madrid, vi. 229; vii. 244; viii. 148, 160, 308  
 Maecenas, vii. 187  
 'Maecenas of Hill street,' xi. 388  
 Maeldun, the voyage of, xiv. 338  
 Maeldune See *Maldon, The Battle of*  
 Maeterlinck, Maurice, xi. 426  
 Maevius, iv. 379  
 Maffei, Scipione, v. 322  
 'Maga.' See *Blackwood's Edinburgh Magazine*  
*Magazine of Zoology and Botany*, xiv. 623  
 Magdeburg, siege of, vii. 25  
 Magellan, Ferdinand, iv. 81, 87, 90, 101, 107  
 Magellan, straits of, iii. 407, iv. 90, 116  
 Maggie, in Burns's *Auld Farmer's Salutation*, xi. 236  
 Maggie, in Mrs Gaskell's *The Moorland Cottage*, xiii. 418  
 Maggie Lauder, ix. 407  
 Maggie's Tocher, ix. 402  
 Magi, the, xii. 305  
 Magic, illustrations of, iii. 562, 563  
 Magicians, *The Two*, ii. 465  
 Maginn, William (1793-1842), xii. 135, 173 ff., 468, 471; xiii. 181, 211, 325; xv. 195, 261, 345, 347, 348, 627; *Daniel O'Rourke*, xiv. 347; *Irishman and the Lady*, The, xiv. 345; *St Patrick*, xiv. 345

Magister Fabre, *praelector linguae Gallicanae*, ix. 460  
*Magistrates, A Mirror for*. See *Mirror*  
 Maglocunus, king of Anglesey, i. 74  
*Magna Britannia et Hibernia*, ix. 394, 588  
*Magna Carta*, i. 168, 171, 193, viii. 363, 523, x. 518; xiv. 83  
*Magna Charta, On the King's Breaking his Confirmation of*, i. 414  
 'Magna Lilliputia,' x. 184, 519, 520  
 Magnano, in Butler's *Hudibras*, viii. 76  
 Magnan, Charles, v. 336  
 Magnus, L., xiii. 538  
 Magnus de la Gardie, viii. 22  
 Magnússon, Eiríkr, xiii. 140, 142, 544  
 Magomastix, H., vii. 564  
 Maguire, Trollope's, xiii. 470  
 Magyar versions of ballads, ii. 460  
*Mahābhārata*, xii. 550  
 Mahaffy, Sir John Pentland (1839-1919), v. 79; xii. 483, 531, 536, also see Add 3  
 Mahan, Alfred Thayer, xiv. 543  
 Mahomet, iv. 245, 246; viii. 331; ix. 60; x. 318, 558; xi. 20; xiii. 14  
 Mahon, viscount. See Stanhope, 5th earl  
 Mahony, Francis Sylvester (*pseud* Father Prout, 1804-1866), xii. 135, 151, 471; xiii. 181; xiv. 204, 214, 607, 628; *Bells of Shandon, The*, xiv. 349, *Reliques of Father Prout*, xiv. 348, *Sabine Farmer's Serenade, The*, xiv. 349  
 Mahoun, in *Gyre Carling*, ii. 314  
 'Mahownde,' v. 55  
 Mahrattas, the, xi. 20  
 Maia, in Keats's *Ode to Maia*, xiii. 99  
 Maia, in *The Penates*, vi. 385  
*Maid Freed from the Gallows, The*, ii. 450, 460, 466  
 Maiden, Joseph Henry, xiv. 616  
 Maidens' tower, in *The Elegy on the Duke of Richmond*, iii. 201  
 Maidment, James (1795?-1879), ix. 619; xii. 398, 565  
*Maidment's Court of Session Garland*, x. 533  
 Maidstone, xii. 182  
 Maidwell, Laurence, *The Loving Enemies* (1680), viii. 478  
 Maidwell, Lewis (*d.* 1700), ix. 431, 432, 443, 444, 459, 460, 622  
 Maignon, L., xii. 421  
 Maimbourg, L., viii. 459, 513; *History of the League*, viii. 38, 49  
 Main, Alexander, *Wise, Witty, and Tender Sayings of George Eliot*, xiii. 430, 605  
 Mainard, lady Margaret, xii. 351  
 Maine, Sir Henry James Sumner (1822-1888), viii. 357; xiv. 214, 219, 551, 559; *Ancient Law*, xii. 386; xiv. 39, 86; *Early History of Institutions, The*, xiv. 86; *Village Communities*, xii. 386; xiv. 86  
 Maentenon, Madame de, x. 152  
 Mainwaring, Edward, xi. 277  
 Mainwaring, Roger (1590-1653), vii. 182, 481, 489  
 Mainz, ii. 353

*Maisey, Lady*, ii. 468  
*Maison Tellier*, vi. 72  
*Maistre, Joseph de*, xii. 281  
*Maitland, Edward* (1824-1897), xiii. 618  
*Maitland, Frederic William* (1850-1906),  
 i. 406, viii. 358, xiv. 87, 538, 542, 551  
 'Anglican Settlement and the Scottish  
 Reformation,' xiv. 89  
 'Anglo-French Law Language, The,'  
 xiv. 88  
*Bracton and Azo*, xiv. 88  
*Bracton's Notebook*, xiv. 88  
*Constitutional History of England, The*,  
 xiv. 89  
*Domesday Book and Beyond*, i. 498;  
 xiv. 88  
*English Law and the Renaissance*, xiv. 80  
*Ford Lectures*, xiv. 89  
*History of the English Law* (with Sir F.  
 Pollock), xiv. 88  
*Materials for English Legal History, The*,  
 xiv. 88  
*Roman Canon Law in the Church of*  
*England*, xiv. 88, 89  
*Year Books of Edward II*, xiv. 89  
*Maitland, James*, 8th earl of Lauderdale  
 (1759-1839), xi. 33, 432, xii. 469, 471  
*Maitland, Sir John*, 1st baron Maitland  
 of Thirlstane (1545?-1595), iii. 169,  
 572  
 Works attributed to: *Aganis Sklanderous*  
*Tungis*, iii. 169; *Ane Admonition to my*  
*Lord Regent's Grace*, iii. 169; *Ane Schort*  
*Insectye*, iii. 169  
*Maitland, John*, 2nd earl and 1st duke of  
 Lauderdale (1616-1682), vii. 249, 491;  
 viii. 19, 284, 351; ix. 216, 218, 226  
*Maitland, Sir Richard*, lord Lethington  
 (1496-1586), iii. 149 ff., 185, 566; ix.  
 408  
*Advyce to Iesum Merynes*, iii. 151  
*Aganis Discord among the Lordis*, iii. 150  
*Aganis the Division of the Lordis*, iii.  
 150  
*Aganis the Theives of Liddis-daill*, iii.  
 150  
*Assemblie of the Congregation, Of the*,  
 iii. 150  
*Ballat of the Greatness of the World*, iii.  
 151  
*Chronicle and History of the House and*  
*Surname of Seaton, A*, iii. 150  
*Folye of Ane auld man maryand ane*  
*Young Woman*, iii. 150  
*Gude Counsellis*, iii. 151  
*Lament for the Disorders of the Cuntrie*,  
 iii. 150  
*Miseries of the Tyme*, iii. 150  
*Na Kyndes without Siller*, iii. 151  
*On the New Year*, iii. 150  
*Quhar in the Blythens that has been*,  
 iii. 150  
*Satire of the Aige, The*, iii. 150  
*Satire of the Toun Ladies, The*, iii. 150  
*Solace of Aige*, iii. 151  
*Union among the Lordis, On*, iii. 150

*Maitland, Samuel Roffey* (1792-1866),  
 xii. 407, 497; xiv. 87, 552, *The Dark*  
*Ages*, x. 326  
*Maitland, Thomas*, iii. 180  
*Maitland, William* (1525?-1573), iii. 150,  
 xii. 29  
*Maitland, William* (1693?-1757), ix. 588  
*Maitland club*, xii. 398, 399  
*Maitland mss.*, ii. 538, iii. 148, 149  
*Maittaire, Michael* (1665-1747), ix. 580,  
 589  
*Major or Mair, John* (1469-1550), ii. 125,  
 278, 286, 295, 418, 420, 548; iii. 170,  
 171, 175, 177, 363, 572, *Art of Making*  
*Puddings, The* (in *Pantagruel*), iii. 171;  
*Commentary on the Four Books of the*  
*Sentences*, iii. 171, *Historia Majoris*  
*Britanniae*, iii. 171, 175  
*Mak, in Secunda Pastorum*, v. 21, 52  
*Makeculloch ms*, ii. 539  
*Makers of Canada series*, xiv. 398  
*Makin, Mrs Bathsua* (fl. 1673), ix. 449,  
 450, 621  
*Maklure, John* (fl. 1630), ix. 610  
*Maknab, in Bruce*, ii. 120  
*Makower, S V.*, xiv. 229, 586  
*Makyne* (Malkin), in *Robene and Makyne*,  
 ii. 283  
*Malabari, Bahramji*, xiv. 378, 636; *The*  
*Indian Muse*, xiv. 378  
*Malacca*, iv. 98  
*Malaprop, Mrs*, in *Sheridan's Rivals*, x.  
 101; xi. 295, 307; xiv. 135, 432  
*Malay archipelago*, xiv. 277  
*Malay language*, xiv. 510, 512  
*Malbecco, in The Devil and his Dame*, v.  
 366  
*Malbecco, in The Faerie Queene*, v. 366  
*Malbie, N.*, iv. 611  
*Malchus, St.*, i. 82, 83, 212  
*Malcolm, in Macbeth*, v. 239  
*Malcolm, in Wyntoun*, ii. 152  
*Malcolm, James Peller* (1767-1815), xii.  
 554, 559  
*Malcolm, Sir John* (1769-1833), xiv. 275,  
 548, 552, 610, 636; *Central India*,  
 xiv. 371; *History of Persia*, xiv. 371;  
*Political History of India*, xiv. 371  
*Malcolm of Scotland* (Malcolm III), i. 155  
*Malden, John*, x. 437  
*Malden, Surrey*, ii. 400; vii. 424  
*Maldon, The Battle of*, i. 52, 120, 138, 151,  
 158, 159, 166, 309, 494  
*Malebranche, Nicolas*, viii. 396, 531, 533;  
 ix. 315, 321, 572; *Recherche de la Vérité*,  
 viii. 397, 426; ix. 351  
*Malecasta, in The Faerie Queene*, iii. 262  
*Maleforts, the, in The Unnaturall Combat*,  
 vi. 173, 174, 180  
*Malelas, Joannes*, ix. 370, 575  
*Malespini, Ducento Novelle*, vi. 227  
*Malet, Sir Alexander* (1800-1886), xiv.  
 657  
*Malet, Harold Esdale*, xiv. 602  
 'Malet, Lucas,' xiii. 601  
*Malfato, in The Ladies Triall*, vi. 219

- Malfi, Duchess of, in Webster's drama, xii 75
- Malgo, iv. 79
- Malherbe, François de, vii. 2, viii 430
- Malim, William (1553-1594), *Consuetudinary*, v. 114
- Malines, v. 100, 101
- Malkin, Benjamin Heath (1769-1842), *A Father's Memoir of his Child*, xi. 200, 201, 479
- Malkin and Jankin, in *Lutel Soth Sermun*, i. 252
- Mall, in *The Two Angry Women*, v 368
- Mallard, in Gissing's *The Emancipated*, xiii. 511
- Malleson, George Bruce (1825-1898), xiv 374, 552, 568, 636, 637, *History of the French in India*, xiv. 374, 375
- Mallet or Malloch, David (1705?-1765), ix 203, 207-8 (main entry), 254, 329, 492, 493, 536, 554, also see Add., x. 105, 120, 122, 340, 488, 491, 501, 505
- Amyntor and Theodora*, ix. 208
- Burks of Endermay*, ix. 208
- Edwin and Emma*, ix. 208
- Elvira*, x. 215, 532
- Excursion, The*, ix 208
- William and Margaret*, ix 204, 208
- Mallet, Sir Louis (1823-1890), xiv 566, 570
- Mallet, Paul Henri (1730-1807), x 544; *Introduction à l'histoire du Danemarck*, x. 253, 544; *Mythology of the Celtes*, x. 228; *Northern Antiquities*, xii. 409
- Mallett, Mrs, viii. 235
- Malleus Maleficarum*, iii. 126
- Malloch, David See Mallet
- Malmesbury, vii. 303, 318, 319; viii. 279
- Malmesbury, earls of. See Harris, James; Harris, James Howard
- Malmesbury, monk of (chronicler), ii 343
- Malmesbury, William of See William
- Malmesbury abbey, i 86, 177
- Malone, Edmund (1741-1812), v. 161, 165, 307 ff., vi 1, 279; viii 4, 63, 480; ix. 526; x 204, 219, 227, 516, 518, 520, 528, 533, 535, 540, 549, xi 433; xii. 405; *Life of Dryden*, viii 3
- Malory, Sir Thomas (fl 1470), i 270, 272, 298, 299, 304, 327, 329, 333; ii. 358, 379, 381, 386; iii 386; iv 260; vii. 85, 144; xiii. 133, 143, 221, *Morte d'Arthur*, ii 262, 358, 377, 379 ff., 386, 546; iv. 453; v. 87; xiii. 39
- Malpighi, Marcello, viii 413; xiv. 311
- Malta, xi. 133, 435
- Maltby, Edward (1770-1859), xii. 364, 533, 538
- Maltby, William (1763-1854), xii. 450
- Malthus, Daniel (father of T. R. Malthus), xi. 81
- Malthus, Thomas Robert (1766-1834), x. 312; xi 81 ff., 437, 443; xii. 475; *Essay on the Principle of Population*, xi. 82, 83; xiv. 330; *Inquiry into the Nature and Progress of Rent*, xi 83;
- Malthus, Thomas Robert xiv 3; *Principles of Political Economy*, xi. 83
- Malvern, iv 218; x 151
- 'Malvern, John,' iii 370
- Malvern, school of Benedictine monastery at, ii 2
- Malvern hills, ii 2, 5, 6, 18; xiii 54
- Malvina, x 257, 258
- Malvolio, in *Twelfth Night*, iv. 90; v 217, 218; vii 115
- Maly Stewart*, ix. 420
- Malynes or Malines, Gerard (fl 1586-1641), iv 341, 355, 359, 581, viii. 526
- Mambres, legend of, i 149
- Mambrun, Pierre, *De Poemate Epico*, vii 305
- Mammon, Sir Epicure, in *The Alchemist*, v 396, 420; vi 25
- Mammon, house of, in *The Faerie Queene*, iii 264, 269
- Man, in *Mirour de l'Homme*, ii. 161, 162, 166
- Man, isle of, iv 218; x 218; xii. 556, 559, 567; xiv 328
- Man in Black, in Goldsmith's *Citizen of the World*, x 224, 232
- Man in the Moon, The* (1609), iii 554
- Man in the Moon, The* (1660), vii. 408
- Man of Law (Chaucer's), iv 238
- Man of no Honour, The*, viii 105
- 'Man of Ross' (John Kyrle), x 314
- Man of the Hill, in Fielding's *Tom Jones*, x 33
- Mananan's mantle, xiv 354
- Manawyddan, Son of Llŷr*, i 280, 283
- Manchester, iii 487; v 281, viii 69; ix 363, 431, x. 564, 570, xii 374, 406; xiii 389, 414, 415; xiv 25, 168, 186, 198, 215, 224, 286, 304
- Academy, x 435, 436; xiv. 431
- Baron's hall, iv. 495
- Chetham library, iv 494; xii. 409, 561, 569
- College of Arts and Science, xiv 431
- Cross street unitarian chapel, xiii. 413
- John Rylands library, xii. 405, 571
- Literary and Philosophical society, xiv. 431
- Moss Side library, xii. 488
- Newton's lane, iii. 445
- Owens college, xii. 371; xiii 505; xiv. 321, 481
- Plymouth grove, xiii 413
- Victoria university, xii. 409; xiv 481
- Manchester, duke of. See Montagu, Charles
- Manchester, earl of See Montagu, Edward
- Manchester, Isabella, duchess of, xi. 192
- Manchester Examiner and Times, The*, xiv 209
- Manchester Guardian, The*, xiii. 414; xiv. 100, 224, 588, 593
- Mancini, vii. 70
- Mancinus, Dominicus, iii 64, 210

- Mandeville, Bernard (1670?-1733), iv. 344, ix. 345, 557, 558, 562; *Essay on Charity*, ix. 454; *Fable of the Bees*, ix. 337, 338, 347, 348, 360, 361, 558, 561, 562, 599, 623, *Grumbling Hive, The*, ix. 337, 347
- Mandeville, Sir John, xiii. 138
- Mandeville, *Travels of Sir John*, i. 342; ii. 80 ff., 90 ff., 263, 326, 339, 365, 368, 384, 486, 505, 506; iv. 79, 472
- Manette, Lucie, in *A Tale of Two Cities*, xiii. 369
- Manfred, in Byron's drama, xii. 50 ff.
- Mangan, James Clarence (1803-1849), xiv. 337, 628
- Mangn, Edward (1772-1852), *Essay on Light Reading*, x. 220, 465, 538
- Maniere de langage que l'enseigner a bien a droit parler et escrire doulz françois*, ii. 477
- Manifest detection of the most vile and detestable use of dice play*, A, iii. 110
- Manila, iv. 117; xiv. 268, 269
- Manilius, iii. 126, ix. 378, 576, 577
- Manilla, x. 455
- Manning, Frederick Edward (1812-1883), xiv. 645
- Manipulus curatorum*, ii. 369
- Mantius, i. 92
- Mankynd*, v. 58, 436
- Manley, Mrs Mary de la Rivière (1663-1724), viii. 495; ix. 510, also see Add.; xiv. 217, *New Atalantis*, ix. 20; *Royal Mischief, The*, viii. 220
- Manley, Thomas (1628-1690), *Temporis Angustiae*, vii. 445, 575
- Manlius, M., iv. 15
- Manly, John M., v. Add. 2
- Manly, in Wycherley's *Country Wife*, viii. 163 ff., 188
- Mann, Sir Horace (1701-1786), ix. 274; x. 277, 280, 282 ff., 286, 290, 550; xi. 287, xiv. 666
- Mann, Dr R. J., xiii. 529; xiv. Add. 6, 8
- Mannering, Julia, in Scott's *Guy Mannering*, xii. 24
- Manners, Catherine (d. 1711), wife of 2nd duke of Rutland, viii. 309
- Manners, Charles, 4th duke of Rutland (1754-1787), xi. 158
- Manners, John, marquis of Granby (1721-1770), x. 222, 455, 459
- Manners, lord Robert (1758-1782), xi. 161
- Manners, Roger, 5th earl of Rutland (1576-1612), v. 249
- Manning, Anne (1807-1879), xii. 494; *Mary Powell*, xiii. 482
- Manning, Henry Edward (1808-1892), cardinal, xii. 304, 306, 502, also see Add.; xiv. 571
- Manning, Mr, viii. 467
- Manning, Owen (1721-1801), xii. 382, 551, 559
- Manning, Thomas (1772-1840), xii. 200, 206, 208
- Manning, William (1630?-1711), x. 426
- Manning, William Oke (1809-1878), xiv. 652
- Manningham, John (d. 1622), *Diary*, iv. 301; vi. 516, vii. 251, 503
- Mannington, G., *Sorrowful Sonnet made at Cambridge Castle*, iii. 215
- Manningtree, Essex, xii. 339
- Mannynge, Robert, of Brunne (*fl.* 1288-1338), i. 226, 374, 380, 381, 384-394 (main entry), 399, 447, 527, 528; ii. 153, 160, 173, 429, 476, iii. 313, ix. 536; *Chronicle of England*, i. 390 ff., iii. 329; *Handlyng Synne*, i. 380, 381, 384 ff., 391, 393; ii. 160, 164, 429, *Medytacyuns of þe soper of oure lord Jhesu*, etc., i. 393
- Manorbier castle, Wales, i. 215
- Mansbridge, Albert, *University Tutorial Classes*, xiv. 456, 649
- Mansel, Henry Longueville (1820-1871), xii. 321, 513, xiv. 32, 217, 530, 533
- Letters, Lectures and Reviews*, xiv. 14
- Limits of Religious Thought, The*, xiv. 14
- Metaphysics*, xiv. 14
- Philosophy of the Conditioned*, xiv. 14
- Phronstesterion*, xiv. 14
- Prolegomena Logica*, xiv. 14
- Mansell of Ottery, in *The Ship of Fools*, iii. 68
- Mansfeld, count E. von, vii. 509
- Mansfield, Charles Blackford (1819-1855), xiv. 615
- Mansfield, earl of. See Murray, William
- Mansfield, Sir James (1733-1821), xi. 64
- Mansfield park, in Jane Austen's novel, xii. 268
- Mansfield Woodhouse, x. 291
- Mansion, Colard, ii. 354
- Manso, Giovanni Baptista, marquis of Villa, vii. 113
- Mansoul, in *The Holy War*, vii. 202
- Mant, Alicia Catherine, xi. 533
- Mant, Richard (1776-1848), x. 269, 271, 523, 547, 548; xii. 462
- Mantalinis, the, in *Nicholas Nickleby*, xiii. 352
- Mantoux, Paul, xiv. 650
- Mantua, v. 411
- Mantua, duchess of, in *The Humorous Courtier*, vi. 231
- Mantua, duke of, in *The Imposture*, vi. 231
- Mantuan or Mantuanus (Johannes Baptista Spagnuoli), iii. 70, 72, 73, 208, 210, 248, 250, 252 ff., also see Add.; iv. 141, 195, 197, 511; vi. 411; *De Consuetudine Divinum erga Poetas*, iii. 254; *Religio*, iii. 253
- Mantzius, Karl, xi. 492
- Manuale ad usum Sarum*, iv. 488
- Manuel, king of Granada, in Congreve's *Mourning Bride*, viii. 173
- Manuel, Niclas, *Krankheit der Messe*, iii. 90

*Manufacturer, The*, ix 16, 481  
 Manutius, vii 357  
 Manutius, in *The Bugbears*, v 130  
 Manwayring, Sir Henry, *The Sea-man's Dictionary*, iv 125, 521  
 Manwood, *Elegy on*, v. 166  
 Manwood, John (d. 1610), iv 612; viii. 524  
 Manzoni, Alessandro, *I promessi Sposi*, xii 281  
 Maoris, the, xiv 409  
 Map or Mapes, Walter (fl. 1200), i 174, 177, 191, 196, 209 ff.; 293, 300, 301, 303, 411, 501, 506; iii. 551; vii. 432, *De Nugis Curialium*, i 196, 209, 293, 501, 506, vii 421, 562, *Lancelot du Lac*, i 211, 293, 300, *Quest of the Holy Grail*, i. 211, 300 ff.  
 Mapheus Vegius, 13th book of *Aeneid*, ii. 298, 299  
 Mapledurham, ix. 492, 496  
 Maplet, John (d 1592), iv. 614  
*Mappa Mundi*, iv 481  
 'Maps' (John Nicholson), xi 374  
 Mar, countess of, ix 277  
 Maraffi, B., iv. 511  
 Marathas, the, xiv. 373, 374, 378  
 Marathon, i 105  
 Marbeck, Roger (1536-1605), vi. 323  
 Marble hill, ix. 279  
 Marbod of Rheims, i 258  
 Marburg, iii. 48  
 Marcela, in *The Duke of Millaine*, vi 175, 179, 180  
 Marcella, in *Gorboduc*, v. 75  
 Marcelline, G., iv. 611  
 Marcellinus, Ammianus, iv. 5, 503  
 Marcellinus Comes, i. 90  
 Marcello, in *The White Dwell*, vi 198, 199  
 'Marcellus allowance,' xiii 243  
 March, earl of, letter to Henry IV of England, ii. 323, 564  
 March, John (1612-1657), vii 573  
 Marchant, John, *History of the Present Rebellion*, 1746, ix 616; *Pueritia*, 1751, xi. 413  
 Marchioness, the, in *The Old Curiosity Shop*, xiii. 354  
 Marchmont, earls of. *See* Hume, Hugh; Hume, Patrick  
 Marchmont, Miss, in *Kelly's False Delicacy*, xi. 291  
 Marcia, in Addison's *Cato*, ix. 71  
 Marcia (i.e. Venice), in *Euphormio*, iv. 293  
 Marcius, in Addison's *Cato*, ix. 71  
 Mareks, Erich, v 377  
 Marco Polo, ii. 210; iv. 79, 511  
 Marcolf, i 69  
 Marcolphus, ii 364  
 Marconi, G., xiv 505  
 Marcus, in Owen's *Epigrammata*, iv. 304  
 Marcus, *The Vision of Tundale*, xiv. 338  
 Marcus Aurelius, iii 224, 393; iv. 499; vii. 545; viii. 316; xii 533

*Marcus Aurelius, The Golden Book of*, ii 386  
 Marcus Germanus, v 79, vi 336  
 Mardonius, in *A King and no King*, vi 144  
 Mardontius, in *Digby's Memoirs*, vii 253  
*Mare of Collington, The*, ix. 409  
 Marfisa, in *Orlando Furioso*, iii. 262, 268  
 Margam, chronicle of the abbey of, i 285  
 Margaret, in *Faust*, v 22  
 Margaret, in *Henry VI*, v 209  
 Margaret, in *James IV*, v 155  
 Margaret, in Mrs Gaskell's *North and South*, xiii. 419  
 Margaret, in Mrs Oliphant's *Kirsteen*, xiii. 479  
 Margaret, in *Much Ado about Nothing*, v. 215  
 Margaret, in *Richard III*, v 209  
 Margaret, in *The Cloister and the Hearth*, xiii. 477  
 Margaret (d 1093), daughter of Edward Aetheling, i 155  
 Margaret, duchess of Burgundy (1446-1503), ii 349, 352, 355  
 Margaret (Tudor), princess, queen of Scots (1489-1541), ii. 286, 288, 320; iii 110; vi. 375  
 Margaret, queen, the 'riding against,' at Coventry, v 10  
 Margaret, *St. Life of*, i 255, 510; ii. 365  
 Margaret Beaufort (lady Margaret). *See* Beaufort  
 Margaret of Anjou, queen of England (1430-1482), ii. 227, 239, 345, 406, 561  
 Margaret of Fressingfield, in *Frier Bacon*, v. 154  
 Margaret of Valois, queen of Navarre, iv. 7, 194, 209, 297; *Heptameron*, vi 112, 225, 227  
 Margate, xiii 125  
 Marguerite, in *Godwin's St Leon*, xi. 324  
 Marguerite, in *Pearl*, i 358  
 Marguerite d'Angoulême, iii. 1  
 Maria, in Lillo's *George Barnwell*, x 84, 88  
 Maria, in Sheridan's *School for Scandal*, xi. 299  
 Maria, in *Twelfth Night*, iv 90, v. 218  
 Maria Grey Training college, xiv. 479  
 Mariamne, vi 175  
 Marian, in *John a Kent and John a Cumber*, v 352  
 Marian, in *The Sad Shepherd*, vi. 418  
 Marian, maid, v. 35, 38, 354  
 Marian persecution, iv 490  
 Marian system of dating, vi 286  
 Mariana (Tennyson's), v. 214; xiii. 32  
 Mariana, in *Perimedes the Blacksmith*, iii. 405, 406  
 Mariana, Juan de, vi 551; *Contra los Juegos Publicos*, vi 425; *De Rege et Regis Institutione*, vii. 425; *History of Spain*, ix 310, 551  
 Marianus, Scotus (1028-1082?), i. 179  
 Marie, in Kingsley's *Two Years Ago*, xiii. 405

- Marie de France, i. 265, 300, 304, 313, 328, 329, 334, 514, 521; ii. 209, 477, xiii 157, *La le Freine*, i. 313, 334, 517, ii 465; *Lanial*, i. 304; *Le Chèrefeuille*, i. 304
- Marie-Antoinette, queen of France, x 284, xi 27, 173
- Maries, the three, at the tomb, v 44
- Marilher, Harry Currie, xiv 596
- Marina, in *Brianna's Pastorals*, iv. 181
- Marine Biological association, xiv 328
- Marinell, in *The Faerie Queene*, iii 272
- Marino, Giambattista, iv. 244, vii. 40, 95; *Adone*, vii 303; viii 428; *Strage degli Innocenti*, vii 41
- Marino Faliero, in Byron's drama, xii. 53
- Marion (type name of French shepherdess), v. 38
- Marionnettes, v 30
- Marivaux, Pierre C de C de, x. 76, 99, also see Add; *Jeu de l'Amour*, x. 88, *Marianne*, x 3, 28; *Paysan Parvenu*, x. 28
- Mark (March) ab Meirchion, king of Cornwall, i 303, 304, 345; ii. 382
- Market Bosworth, x. 179
- Markham, Sir Clements Robert, xiv 543, 610, 611
- Markham, Gervase (1568?-1637), iv 354, 417 ff., 608 ff., v. 391, 524; vi. 511; xiv. 256
- Cavelarice, or the English Horseman*, iv 417 ff.
- Cheap and Good Husbandry*, iv. 425
- Complete Farrar, The*, iv 421
- Country Contentments*, iv. 425, 426
- Country Housewives Garden*, iv. 429
- Country-mans Recreation*, iv. 429
- Devoreux, or vertues tears*, iv. 430
- Discourse of Horsemanshippe, A*, iv. 417
- Dumbe Knight, The*, iv. 431
- English Arcadia, The*, iv. 431
- English Husbandman*, iv. 429
- English Huswife*, iv 426
- Famous Whore, The*, iv. 430
- Gentlemans Academie*, iv. 429
- Grinnle, Knight, The Most Honourable Tragedie of Sir Richard*, iv 430
- Herod and Antipater*, iv. 431
- How to chuse, ride. . . both hunting horses and running horses*, iv. 417
- How to trayne and teach horses to amble*, iv. 417
- Inrichment of the Weald of Kent, The*, iv. 427
- Maister-peece*, iv. 419
- Marie Magdalens lamentations*, iv. 430
- Markhams Faithfull Farrier*, iv 421
- Markhams Farewell to Husbandry*, iv. 427
- Markhams Method: or Epitome*, iv. 420
- Poem of poems*, iv. 430
- Rodomonths Infernall*, iv. 430, 508
- Tears of the Beloved*, iv. 430
- Thyrsis and Daphne*, iv. 417

- Markham, Gervase
- Way to get Wealth, A*, iv 421, 425, 427
- Whole Art of Angling, The*, iv. 426
- Markland, Jeremiah (1693-1776), ix. 361, 578; xii 529
- Markolf legend, iii 91, 105
- Marlay, Richard, xi 404
- Marlborough, duchesses of. See Churchill, Henrietta; Churchill, Sarah
- Marlborough, dukes of. See Churchill, John; Spencer, George
- Marlborough college, xii. 369; xiii. 132; xiv. 461
- Marlowe, Christopher (1564-1593), iii. 274, 342, 585; iv. 26, 64, 102, 136, 285, 378, 450, 502, 503, 587, 589, v 90, 95, 98, 115, 151, 157, 160-185 (main entry), 199, 201, 205, 206, 212, 241, 251, 268 ff., 273, 344, 361, 364, 365, 370, 387, 407, 412, 414, 415, 420, 465 ff., and see Add. 2, vi 15, 16, 51, 190, 264, 306, 333, 338, 339, 377; vii 8, 9, 18, 56, 125, 152, 309; viii 254, 257, xii. 461; xiii 170, also see Add 2
- Dido Queene of Carthage*, v. 157, 163, 165; vi 324
- Dr Faustus*, iv 368; v. 151, 161 ff., 166, 174, 184, 282, 370, 393, 420, vi. 281; viii. 100
- Edward II*, v. 163, 171 ff., 184, 208, 209, 276; xiv. 494
- Hero and Leander*, iv. 206, 254, 451; v. 166, 167; vi. 126; viii. 258
- 'I walked along a stream,' v. 166
- Jew of Malta, The*, v. 163, 174, 176, 362; vi 280
- Lucan*, v. 166
- Lusts Dominion*, v. 165; vi. 62, 207; viii. 142, 220
- Massacre at Paris, The*, v. 164, 383; vi 37
- Ond's Elegies*, iv 21, 376; v. 162, 166; vii. 488
- Passionate Shepherd to his Love, The*, v. 166; vii. 9, 20, 285
- Tamburlaine the Great*, iii. 200; v. 92, 93, 151, 152, 160 ff., 165, 166, 169, 170, 174, 183, 184, 352; vi. 33, 281; viii. 143
- Marlow-on-Thames, xii. 67, 69
- Marly, ix. 172
- Marmaduke, in Wordsworth's *Borderers*, xi. 109
- Marmion, lord, in Scott's poem, xii. 11 ff.
- Marmion, Shakerley (1603-1639), vi. 511; vii. 128, 468, viii 258, 476; *Antiquary, The*, vi. 269; *Cupid and Psyche*, vi. 269; vii. 88
- Marmontel, Jean-François, x. 299; xi. 328, 537; *Contes Moraux*, x. 63; *Les Incas*, xi. 310; *Moral Tales*, xi. 427
- Marneffe, Valérie, Balzac's, xiii. 318, 319
- Marney, Sir Henry, ii. 370
- Marnock, Robert (1800-1889), xiv. 318
- 'Marocco' (horse), iv. 419, 602, 612
- Marot, Clément, iii. 51, 52, 74, 248, 250, 251, 254, 256, 284, 285; iv. 28; x. 117



## Marot, Clément

*Complancte d'un Pastoureau Chrestien*,  
III 248

*Eglogue au Roi*, III 248, 251, 254

*Elegie sur Mme Louise de Savoye*, III.  
248, 254

*Epigrammes*, III. 284

*Visions de Petrarque*, Les, III 285

## Morphoreus, III 448

Marplot, in Centlivre's *Busy-Body*, x 81  
Marprelate, Martin, III 242, 425 ff, 469,  
606 ff, also see Add; v 157, 359,  
vi. 334, 434, 442 ff, 446, 534, vii 165,  
183, 576; x. 416

*Admonition to Parliament*, An, III 430,  
457, 459

*Admonition to the People of England*, An  
See under Cooper, Thomas

*Advertisement touching the Controversies  
of the Church of England* See under  
Cooper, Thomas

*Almond for a Parrat*, An, III. 450, 613

*Answer to a certaine libel supplicatorie*,  
An See under Sutcliffe, Matthew

*Answer unto a certaine calumnious  
letter*, An See under Sutcliffe, Matthew

*Anti-Martinus*, III. 446

*Appellation of John Penry*, Th' See under

Penry, John

*Character of a Puritan*, III 441  
*Commission sente to the Pope*, III 428,  
440

*Couniercuffe given to Martin Junior*, A,  
III. 447, 448

*Defence of the Government established  
in the Church of England*, A. See under  
Bridges, John

*Demonstration of Discipline*, A. See  
under Udall, John

*Dialogue concerning the strife of our  
Church*, A See under Udall, John

*Dialogue wherein is plainly laide open  
the tyrannicall dealing of L Bishoppes  
against Gods children*, A, III 433, 450

*Diotrefhes, or, The State of the Church of  
England*. See under Udall, John

*Epistle*, The, III. 430, 436 ff, 442, 445

*Epitome*, The, III 432, 438, 440

*Exhortation*, An See under Penry, John

*Friendly Admonition to Martin Marpre-  
late*, A. See under Wright, Leonard

*Hay any worke for Cooper*, III 433, 439,  
443, 451

*Laves of the Saints*, The, III. 447

*M Some laid open in his coulers*, III.  
433, 434

*Mar-Martine*, III. 441, 446

*Marre Mar-Martin*, III 446

*Martin Junior*, The just censure and re-  
proofof, III. 434, 439 ff, 446, 447

*Martin Senior, or The just censure and  
reproofof*, III. 440

*Martins Months Minde*, III 447, 450,  
451, 613

*Minerall Conclusions*, The, III. 433, 439

*More worke for the Cooper*, III. 434

## Marprelate, Martin

*Myrrour for Martinists*, A. See under  
T T

*Owles Almanack*, The, III 447

*Papp-Hatchet*, Advertisement to See  
under Harvey, Gabriel

*Pappe with a Hatchet*. See under Lyly,  
John

*Petition directed to her most excellent  
Majestie*, A, III 444, 445

*Plaine Percevall the Peace-maker of  
England* See under Harvey, Richard

*Protestation*, The, III 434, 435, 439, 441,  
447, 448, 450

*Returne of Pasquill*, The, III. 448

*Sermon preached at Paules crosse*, A.

See under Bancroft, Richard

*Supplication to the Parliament*, A. See  
under Penry, John

*Theologicall Discourse of the Lamb of  
God*, A See under Harvey, Richard

*Theses Martinianae, or Martin Junior*,  
III 434, 439, 440, 447, 448

*Treatise, containing the Aequity of an  
humble supplication*, A. See under  
Penry, John

*Whip for an Ape*, III 446

Marprelate controversy, iv 264, 367, 368,  
380, 433, 436, 437, 469, 619

Marprelate tracts, vii 488

Marquis, Thomas G, xiv 639

*Marriage*, The Fifteen Joys of, II. 369, 371

*Marriage*, The pain and sorrow of evil, II.  
371, 563, III 551, 552

*Marriage Feast*, parable of, in *Cleanness*,  
I 361

*Marriage of Witte*, The, v. 437

*Married*, The complant of the too late,  
II 371; III. 552

*Married*, The complant of the too soon,  
II. 371; III. 552

Marriot, Richard (fl 1653), xi 352

Marriott, Charles (1811-1858), xii. 289,  
303, 498, 502

Marriott, John Arthur Ransome, xiii 602

'Marrow men,' ix 600

Marryat, Florence (1838-1899), xii. 494;  
xiii 618

Marryat, Frederick (1792-1848), xi 430,  
525, 526, xii. 494, also see Add.; xiii.

341, 357, 365; xiv. 155

*Jacob Faithful*, xii 278

*Japhet in search of a Father*, xii. 278

*Masterman Ready*, xii 278

*Mr Midshipman Easy*, xii 278

*Peter Simple*, xii 278

*Settlers in Canada*, xii 278

Marryat, Zephaniah, x. 434

Mars, viii 86

Mars, temple of (Chaucer's), II. 205

Mars' hill, iv 33, 311

Marsden, John Howard (1803-1891), xii.  
544

Marseilles, v. 55; vi. 427, 432, viii. 278

Marsh, Adam (Adam de Marisco) (fl.  
1257?), i. 227, 228, 506; II. 397

- Marsh, Anne. *See* Caldwell, Mrs Anne  
 Marsh, George Perkins, iv. 42, 515  
 Marsh, Herbert (1757-1839), xii. 310, 513; xiv 449, 650  
 Marsh, Narcissus (1638-1713), ix. 369  
 Marsh or Marshe, Thomas, iii. 218 ff; iv. 439, 454  
 Marshall, the, in *The Royall King and the Loyall Subject*, vi. 114  
 Marshall, Anne, viii. 297  
 Marshall, Arthur Milnes (1852-1893), xiv 620; *Practical Zoology*, xiv 332  
 Marshall, Emma (1830-1899), xiii. 618  
 Marshall, Sir John Hubert (b. 1876), xii. Add 5  
 Marshall, Roger, iv. 483  
 Marshall, Stephen (1594?-1655), vii. 165, 168, 472, 481  
 Marshall, William (d. 1219), 1st earl of Pembroke and Striguil, regent of England, ii. 476  
 Marshall, Sir John (1602-1685), ix. 220, 580  
 Marshman, John Clark (1794-1877), xiv. 374, 552, 637  
 Marsiglio of Padua, i. 235  
 Marston, John (1575?-1634), iii. 195, 215, 224, 235, iv. 7, 134, 212, 237, 305, 379 ff, 415, 496, 604; v. 90, 347, 358, 364, 414; vi. 2, 4, 19, 20, 31, 33-65 (main entry), 67, 174, 188, 192 ff, 205, 211, 268, 327, 475 ff, 513, and *see* Add; vii. 435; viii. 100  
*Antonio and Mellida*, vi. 17, 47, 51, 193  
*Antonio's Revenge*, vi. 51, 189, 201  
*Certain Satyres*, iv. 379  
*Dutch Courtizan, The*, vi. 53, 208  
*Eastward Hoe. See under Chapman*  
 Entertainment for a visit of the countess of Derby to her son-in-law, lord Huntingdon, An, vi. 56  
*Hystro-Mastix* (revision of), v. 358  
*Insatiate Countesse, The*, v. 403; vi. 56  
 Latin pageant for the visit of king Christian of Denmark to England, a, vi. 56  
*Love's Martyr*, vi. 49  
*Malcontent, The*, v. 289; vi. 17, 44, 49, 52, 55, 192, 202  
*Metamorphosis of Pygmalion's Image, The*, iv. 379, 380; vi. 44  
*Mountebank's Masque*, vi. 56  
*Parasitaster, or The Fawne*, vi. 55, 193  
*Reacho*, iii. 224  
*Revenge, or the Match in Newgate, The*, vi. 53  
*Scourge of Villanie, The*, iv. 380, 381, 587, 588; vi. 44, 45  
*What You Will*, vi. 49  
*Wonder of Women, Or the Tragedie of Sophonisba, The*, vi. 55  
 Marston, John Westland (1819-1890), xiii. 170, 297 ff., 567, 569, 573, 594  
*Favourite of Fortune, The*, xiii. 299  
*Life for Life*, xiii. 292  
*Life's Ransom, A*, xiii. 292  
*Marie de Méranie*, xiii. 292

- Marston, John Westland  
*Patrician's Daughter, The*, xiii. 291  
*Strathmore*, xiii. 292  
 Marston, Philip Bourke (1850-1887), xiii. 122, 156, 239, 541, 558  
 Marston moor, xii. 14  
 Marston moor, battle of, vi. 222; vii. 225, 257, 259, viii. 148  
 Marsyas, xiii. 101  
 Martelhe, Jean, *Memoirs*, x. 229  
 Marten, Anthony (d. 1597), iv. 525  
 Marten, Henry (1602-1680), and his mistresses, in the *Mercuries*, vii. 404, 407, 571  
 Martha, in *Le Fanu's story*, xiii. 461, 462  
 Martial, i. 212, iii. 488, iv. 26, 144, 237, 278, 287, 300, 305, 382, 503; vi. 248; vii. 15, 149; ix. 61, 295, 549; xi. 193; xii. 535, *Epigrammata*, vii. 23, *To Bassus, on the Country-House of Faustinus*, vii. 23  
 Martianus Capella's *de Nuptiis Philologiae et Mercurii*, ii. 263, 407, 412  
 Martin, in *Kingsley's Hereford the Wake*, xiii. 406  
 Martin, in *Swift's Tale of a Tub*, ix. 111  
 Martin, the (father Petre), in *The Hind and the Panther*, viii. 54, 214  
 Martin, Arthur Patchett (1851-1902), xiv. 408, 568, 642, 645  
 Martin, Benjamin (1704-1782), *Biographica Philosophica*, viii. 516, 520  
 Martin, Frederick (1830-1883), xii. 457  
 Martin, George, xiv. 640  
 Martin, Humfrey (fl. 1575), v. 33  
 Martin, James, of Dunkeld (fl. 1577), iv. 318  
 Martin, lady *See* Faucit, Helena  
 Martin, Richard (1570-1618), iv. 185, 186  
 Martin, Robert, in *Jane Austen's Emma*, xii. 267  
 Martin, St. i. 82, 130  
 Martin, Samuel, x. 447  
 Martin, T., translator of Prior's *Alma* into Latin, ix. 531  
 Martin, Sir Theodore (1816-1909), xiii. 179, 551, 567; xiv. 561  
*Helena Faucit (Lady Martin)*, xiv. 123  
*Life of Lyndhurst*, xiv. 123  
*Life of the Prince Consort*, xiv. 122  
*Memoir of W. E. Aytoun*, xiv. 123  
 Martin, William (1801-1867), xi. 526  
 Martin de Franc, iii. 101  
 Martin's office, ix. 148  
 Martineau, Harriet (1802-1876), xi. 429, 526, xii. 421, 476, 488; xiii. 440, 607, 608, 612; xiv. 209, 478, 533, 552, 666  
*A History of England during the Thirty Years' Peace*, xiv. 102  
*Autobiographical Memoir*, xiii. 381  
*Crofton Boys*, xiii. 380  
*Deerbrook*, xiii. 380, 442  
*Feats on the Fiord*, xiii. 380  
*Hour and the Man, The*, xiii. 380

- Martineau, Harriet  
*Illustrations of Political Economy*, xiii. 380  
*Illustrations of Taxation*, xiii. 380  
*Peasant and the Prince, The*, xiii. 380  
*Playfellow, The*, xiii. 380  
*Settlers at Home, The*, xiii. 380  
*Trans of Comte's Positive Philosophy*, xiv. 27
- Martineau, James (1805-1900), viii. 327; xii. 510, 513; xiv. 28 ff., 533, 666, *Seat of Authority in Religion, The*, xiv. 29, *Study of Religion, A*, xii. 331, xiv. 29, *Types of Ethical Theory*, xii. 331; xiv. 29
- Martineau, John, xiv. 568
- Martinique, xiv. 182
- Martinus, monk, i. 116
- Martinus, P., iii. 622
- Martinus, in *Loiola*, vi. 365
- 'Martinus Scriblerus' (George Crabbe), xi. 157
- Martyn, Henry (1781-1812), xi. 423
- Martyn, Joseph (*J* 1619), iv. 590
- Martyn, J., one of the chief contributors to *The Grub Street Journal* (1730-1737), xi. 511
- Martyr, Peter (Vermigli), iii. 37 ff., 476, iv. 85, 93, 95, 505, 521, 525; *Decades of the New World, The*, iv. 82; *De Orbe Novo*, iv. 80, 87, 94
- Martyria, v. 43
- Martyrology, Bede's, i. 89
- Martyrology, *The*, West Saxon, i. 116, 117, 487, 489
- Marullo, in *The Bond-Man*, vi. 175, 176
- Marullus, in *Julius Caesar*, v. 221
- Marvell, Andrew, the elder (1586?-1641), vii. 202
- Marvell, Andrew, the younger (1621-1678), iv. 245, 255, vi. 264; vii. 8, 116, 119, 121, 122, 189, 202-211 (main entry), 486 ff.; viii. 3, 45, 93, 94, 102 ff., 107, 242, 464 ff., 468; ix. 464, xii. 223  
*Advice to a Painter*, viii. 93  
*Black List of Government Pensioners*, ix. 238  
*Britannia and Raleigh*, viii. 93  
*Controversial Essays*, vii. 204  
*Coronet, The*, vii. 206  
*Dialogue between the Resolved Soul and Created Pleasure*, vii. 206  
*Dialogue between the Soul and the Body*, vii. 206  
*Dialogue between two Horses*, viii. 106  
*Farther Instructions to a Painter*, viii. 93  
*Flecko, an English Priest at Rome*, viii. 45  
*Garden, The*, vii. 206; viii. 112  
Greek poems, vii. 204  
*His Majesty's Most Gracious Speech to Both Houses of Parliament*, viii. 112  
*Historical Poem, An*, vii. 208; viii. 93  
*Horatian Ode upon Cromwell's Return from Ireland*, vii. 205

- Marvell, Andrew, the younger  
*Last Instructions to a Painter*, vii. 209; viii. 93  
Latin poems, vii. 204, 206, 208  
*News-letters*, vii. 204, 209  
*Poem on the Statue in Stocks-market*, viii. 107  
*Poems*, vii. 203, 208, 210  
*Rehearsal Transpos'd, The*, vii. 203, 210  
*Satires*, vii. 204, 207, 208  
'Where the remote Bermudas ride,' iv. 215; vii. 207
- Marvin, F S., xiii. 539
- Marwood, in Lessing's *Miss Sara Sampson*, x. 85
- Marwood, Mrs, in Congreve's *Way of the World*, viii. 175, 176
- Mary, in *Monsieur Thomas*, vi. 139
- Mary, the Blessed Virgin, i. 71, 82, 127, 161, 162, 244, 275, 330, 358, 382, 394, 397, ii. 132, 300, 426, 427, 432 ff., 483, 568; iii. 14, 67; iv. 249; v. 2, 19, 44 ff., 54 ff., 58, 62, 66; vii. 38, 42, 72; xii. 323; xiv. 336
- Mary, princess of Orange (1631-1660), viii. 234
- Mary I (1516-1558), queen of England, iii. 1, 6, 56, 57, 60, 91, 108, 120, 164, 202, 204, 206, 219 ff., 242, 359, 378, 382, 438, 458, 478, 482, 485, 491; iv. 82, 147, 227, 258, 268, 434, 437, 439, v. 62, 66, 101, 117, 120, 396, 407, vii. 345, 347, 368, 369, 375, 381; viii. 304; ix. 235, 263, x. 554; xii. 458, xiv. 60
- Mary II (1662-1694), queen of England, viii. 54, 350, 351, 434; ix. 190, 224, 232, 261, x. 557
- Mary II, *Memoirs of Queen*, viii. 309, 509
- Mary (1542-1587), queen of Scots, ii. 470, iii. 1, 138, 163, 165 ff., 184, 185, 265, 372; iv. 157, 290, 348, 452; v. 87, 380, 383, 384; x. 326, 327, 520, 553, 556, 558 ff., 565, xi. 487; xii. 23, 29, 388, 556, 560; xiii. 145, 148; xiv. 60, 93, 104, 177
- Mary de' Medici, vii. 252
- Mary de St Paul, ii. 402
- Mary de Valentinia, ii. 402
- Mary of Egypt, *St. Life of*, i. 145
- Mary of France, queen of Louis XII (1496-1533), iv. 209
- Mary of Lorraine, iii. 137, 139, 163
- Mary of Modena (1658-1718), queen of James II, ix. 188
- Mary of Nemmegen, ii. 374
- Mary Ambree, viii. 263, 264; xiii. 260
- Mary Magdalen, *The Lamentation of*, ii. 185, 188
- Mary Magdalene, in *Christus Redivivus*, vi. 332
- Mary Magdalene, St, i. 381
- Mary Magdalene plays, v. 21, 47, 49, 55
- Maryland, xii. 388; xiv. 398
- Marys, 'the four,' xii. 29

- Marzials, Sir Frank T, x Add.; xi. 322, 504, xiii 536, 583, 585, 597  
 Mascall, Leonard (d. 1589), iv. 421, 423, 612, 613  
*Book of Fishing, A*, iv. 423  
*Government of Catell, The*, iv 423  
*Husbandlye ordering. Poultre, The*, iv. 423  
*Of the arte and manner how to plant. . . trees*, iv 423  
 Masefield, John, ix. Add.; xii 447; xiv. 609  
 Maseres, Francis (1731-1824), vii 512  
 Masham, Abigail, lady Masham (d. 1734), ix 139  
 Masham, Damaris, lady Masham (1658-1708), viii. 378  
 Masham, Sir Francis, 3rd baronet, viii. 378  
 Masham, Samuel, 2nd baron Masham (1712-1776), ix 146  
 Maskell, William, iii. 54  
 Maskwell, in Congreve's *Double-Dealer*, viii. 168 ff.  
 Mason, Arthur James, xiv. 543  
 Mason, Edward Tuckerman, xiv. 586  
 Mason, Francis (1566?-1621), vii. 351; *Vindex Ecclesiae Anglicanae*, vii. 372, 542  
 Mason, George, iv. 530  
 Mason, James, *Anatomy of Sorcery*, vii. 564  
 Mason, John (1645?-1694), vii. 462  
 Mason, John (1706-1763), xi. 277, 279 ff., 283  
 Mason, John Monck (1726-1809), v. 309  
 Mason, Peter Hamnett (1827-1912), xii. 378, 548, 549  
 Mason, Stuart, xiv. 585  
 Mason, William, *A handfull of Essares* (1621), iv. 594  
 Mason, William (1724-1797), vii. 187; ix 626, x. 135, 137, 138, 142, 143, 145 (main entry), 154, 276, 281 ff., 450, 505, 547, 550, 579; xi. 161, 503; xiv. 564  
*Caractacus*, x. 153; xi. 302  
*Elfrida*, x. 153; xi. 293  
*Isis*, x 153, 547  
*Life of Gray*, x 214  
*Musaeus, a Monody on. . . Pope*, x. 153  
 Mason, William Shaw (1774-1853), x. 538  
 Masque of Cupid, in *The Faerie Queene*, vi 378  
 Masquerado, in *Love Restored*, vi. 396, 397  
 Masques, vi. 544 ff.  
 Massachusetts, xii. 183  
 Massachusetts' Bay company, iv. 357  
 Massaniello, in D'Urfey's *Fall of Massaniello*, viii. 199  
 Masseck, C J., xiv. 579  
 Massey, Sir Edward (1619?-1674?), vii. 404  
 Massey, Gerald (1828-1907), xiii. 210, 211, 558

- Massey, William Nathaniel (1809-1881), xiv. 552, *A History of England during the reign of George III*, xiv. 99  
 Massie, Joseph (d 1784), x 578  
 Massillon, Jean Baptiste, viii. 346  
 Massinger, Arthur, father of P. Massinger, vi. 160  
 Massinger, Miss (d 1762), vi. 164  
 Massinger, Philip (1583-1640), iv. 7, 134; v. 212, 288, 383, 386, 407, 409, 412; vi 69, 70, 125, 129 ff., 133, 136, 137, 140, 145 ff., 151, 153, 154, 155-159, 160-187 (main entry), 221, 237, 480, 496 ff., 513; vii 439; viii. 150; x 484; xii 75, 457; xiii. 160, 289, 321, also see Add. 2; xiv 96  
*Bashful Lover, The*, vi. 172, 175  
*Believe as you List*, vi 166, 167  
*Bond-Man, The*, vi. 162, 169, 175, 176, 178, 182, 186; viii. 137  
*City Madam, The*, v. 398, vi 173, 181  
*Duke of Millaine, The*, vi 162, 174, 175, 179, 182, 183  
*Emperour of the East, The*, vi 186  
*Fatall Dowry, The*, vi. 165, 179, 187, 251; viii 147, 221, 497; xiii 288  
*Great Duke of Florence, The*, vi. 175, 176, 177, 187  
*Guardian, The*, vi. 178, 187; viii. 161  
*King and the Subject, The*, vi 167  
*Lover's Progress, The*, v. 288  
*Maid of Honour, The*, iv. 343; vi. 169, 172, 173, 176, 177, 183  
*New Way to Pay Old Debts, A*, vi. 162, 171, 173, 181, 187  
*Parliament of Love, The*, vi. 172, 174, 176, 208  
*Picture, The*, vi. 176, 186  
*Renegado, The*, vi. 170, 174, 175; viii. 147  
*Roman Actor, The*, vi. 173, 174, 182, 186  
*Unnaturall Combat, The*, vi. 162, 173, 181  
*Very Woman, A*, vi. 131, 149, 158, 165, 176, 178; viii. 147  
*Virgin Martir, The*, vi. 61, 161, 165, 170, 175  
*See, also, under Beaumont and Fletcher and Middleton*  
 Masson, Arthur, *Collection of English Prose and Verse*, xi. 227  
 Masson, Charles, 'Memoir on the Topes,' xii. 391  
 Masson, David (1822-1907), vii. 108, 133; x. 137, 536; xi. 454, 512; xii. 228, 421, 445, 449, 488, 489; xiii. 272, 523; xiv. 105, 523, 561; *Life of Milton*, xi. 345; xiv. 123, 124; *Recent British Philology*, xiv. 1  
 Masson, Emile, xiii. 515, 521  
 Masson, Flora, xiii. 612  
 Massorah, the, xii. 379, 548  
 Master, John, of Sinclair, xii. 418  
*Master of Game, The*, ii. 326, 540  
 Masterman, Charles Frederick Gurney, xiii. 529

- Masters, Mrs Mary (d 1759?), x. 523  
 Masters, Robert (1713-1798), ix. 526, 583, x. 289, 560  
 Masterson, George, vii. 552  
 Matamoros, Alfonso Garcia, v. 241  
 Matelant, Richard de, ancestor of Sir Richard Matland, iii. 149  
 Matey, in Meredith's *Lord Ormont and his Aminta*, xiii. 493  
 Math, son of Mathonwy, i. 280  
 Matheo, in *The Honest Whore*, vi. 60  
 Matheolus, iii. 101  
 Mather, Cotton (1663-1728), vii. 565  
 Mather, Increase (1639-1723), vii. 565  
 Mathers, Edward P., xiv. Add. 8  
 Mathesis, xii. 125  
 Mathew, Mrs, xi. 201, 203  
 Mathews, Charles James (1803-1878), xiii. 574  
 Mathias, in *The Picture*, vi. 177, 179  
 Mathias, Thomas James (1754?-1835), x. 505 ff., 541, 544, xi. 195, 472; *The Pursuits of Literature*, xii. 404  
 Matilda, in *Law's Serious Call*, ix. 448  
 Matilda, in *Robert, Earle of Huntingdon*, v. 354, 355, 359 ff.  
 Matilda, in *The Bashful Lover*, vi. 172, 175  
 Matilda, in *Walpole's Castle of Otranto*, x. 67  
 Matilda (1080-1118), queen of Henry I, i. 168, 174  
 Matthew, in *Every Man in His Humour*, vi. 4  
*Matthew, Gospel of pseudo-*, v. 54  
 Matthew, Patrick, xiv. 329, 620  
 Matthew, St, i. 59  
*Matthew, St, Gospel of*, ii. 16, 86, 490  
 Matthew, Thomas. See Rogers, John  
 Matthew, Tobias (1546-1628), iv. 481; vii. 379  
 Matthew, Sir Toby or Tobie (1577-1655), iv. 506, 557; v. 3, vii. 220  
 Matthew of Westminster, i. 198  
 Matthews, Charles James, xiii. Add. 2  
 Matthews, J. Brander, xiii. 567  
 Matthews, John William, xi. 453  
 Matthews, Josiah Wright, xiv. Add. 8  
 Matthews, Miss, in Fielding's *Amelia*, x. 36, 37  
 Matthieu, *Histoire de France*, vi. 38  
 Matty, Miss, in Mrs Gaskell's *Cranford*, xiii. 418  
 Maturin, Charles Robert (1782-1824), xi. 331, 336, 507; xiii. 286, 288 ff.  
*Albigenses, The*, xi. 337  
*Bertram or, The Castle of St Aldobronde*, xi. 195, 337; xiii. 288  
*Fatal Vengeance or The Family of Montorio*, xi. 336, 337  
*Fredolfo*, xiii. 288  
*Manuel*, xiii. 288  
*Melmoth the Wanderer*, xi. 337; xiii. 465, 467  
*Milesian Chief*, xi. 337  
*Wild Irish Boy*, xi. 337  
 Maturn, Charles Robert  
*Women, or Pour et Contre*, xi. 337, xii. 161  
 Maty, Matthew (1718-1776), *Journal Britannique*, x. 195, *Memoirs of Lord Chesterfield*, x. 293, 549  
 Maty, Paul Henry (1745-1787), x. 342  
 Matz, Bertram Waldrom, xiii. 567, 585, 586  
 Matzner, Eduard, i. vii; xiv. 670  
 Mauchline, xi. 235, 238, 242, 243  
 Maucroix, F. de, ix. 219  
 Maud, empress, i. 184  
 Maude, Cyril, xiii. 567  
 Maudlin, in *The Compleat Angler*, vii. 285, 286  
 Maudlin, the witch of Papplewick, in *The Sad Shepherd*, vi. 13  
 Maugham, Reginald Charles Fulke, xiv. Add. 8  
 Maulette, Genevieve Petau, iv. 430  
 Maurdeville, J., rector of Burnham Thorpe, ii. 343  
 Maunsell, Andrew (d 1595), *Catalogue of English Printed Bookes*, iv. 460, 461, 619  
 Maupassant, Guy de, xii. 271; xiii. 504, 507  
 Maurer, Georg Ludwig von, xiv. 86  
 Mauretania, iv. 297  
 Maurice, Charles Edmund, ii. 44  
 Maurice, Sir Frederick, xiv. 660  
 Maurice, Frederick Denison (1805-1872), ix. 367; xi. 150, xii. 314, 319 ff. (main entry), 327, 328, 510 ff., 516; xiii. 381, 382, 393, 394, 396, 397, 408, 410, 419, 601, xiv. 90, 149, 455, 478, 533, 534, 650, 654, 658, 660, 666  
*Moral and Metaphysical Philosophy*, xiv. 28  
*Prophets and Kings*, xii. 314  
*Religions of the World*, xii. 320  
*Theological Essays*, xii. 315, 322  
 Maurice, Thomas (1754-1824), xi. 472  
 Maurice of Nassau. See Orange  
 Mauritania, in *The Masque of Blacknesse*, vi. 386  
 Mavor, Wm Fordyce (1758-1837), xi. 533; xiv. 610  
 Mavrocordatos, prince Alexander, xii. 42  
 Maw, game of, vi. 112  
 Max Muller, F. See Muller, F. Max  
*Maxen Wiedig, Dream of*, i. 280  
 Maxentius, vii. 421, 449  
 Maxima, abbess, i. 82  
 Maximilian I, duke of Bavaria, vii. 227  
 Maximilian I, emperor, i. 58, iii. 69, 126; vi. 376  
 Maximilla, martyr, v. 17  
 Maximin, in *Tyrannick Love*, viii. 24  
 Maximus, in *Valentinian*, vi. 145  
 Maximus Tyrius, vii. 458  
 Maxse, Frederick Augustus (1833-1900), xiv. 666  
 Maxton, 'the new poete,' v. 347  
 Maxwell, Sir H., xiv. 558

- Maxwell, James (1720-1800), xi. 485  
 Maxwell, James Clerk. *See* Clerk-Maxwell  
 Maxwell, John (1590?-1647), ix. 596  
 Maxwell, William Hamilton (1792-1850),  
 xiii. 618; xiv. 628, *Stories of Waterloo*,  
 xiv. 346, *Wild Sports of the West of*  
*Ireland*, xiv. 346  
 May, Sir Humphrey (1573-1630), ix. 279  
 May, John (*fl.* 1613), iv. 355, 581  
 'May, Phil,' xiv. 607  
 May, Thomas (1595-1650), iv. 502, 569,  
 vi. 31, 164, 511, vii. 358, 502, 576  
*Antigone, the Theban Princess*, vi. 264  
*Cleopatra*, vi. 264  
*Heur, The*, vi. 264  
*Historical Discourses*, vii. 235  
*History of the Parliament of England*,  
 vii. 235, 257  
*Julia Agrippina*, vi. 264  
*Julius Caesar*, vii. 234  
*Lucan*, vii. 407  
*Mirror of Minds, The* (Barclay), iv. 292  
*Old Couple, The*, vi. 264  
*Pharsalia* (trans.), vi. 264  
 May, Sir Thomas Erskine (1815-1886),  
 xiv. 552, *Constitutional History of*  
*England*, xiv. 63, 64, *Rules, Orders and*  
*Proceedings of the House of Commons*,  
 xiv. 64  
 May-game, v. 37, 38  
 May poems, ii. 425, 446  
 Mayberrys, the, in *North-Ward Hoe*, vi.  
 195  
 Mayd Emlyn, *The Boke of*, iii. 99, 553;  
 iv. 389, vii. 434  
 Maydes *Metamorphosis, The*, vi. 412, 547  
 Maydman, Henry, iv. 119, 525  
 Mayer, John (1583-1664), vii. 538  
 Mayer, Samuel Ralph Townshend, xiii.  
 535  
 Mayerne, Sir Théodore Turquet de (1573-  
 1655), viii. 536; xiv. 313, *Notes*, viii.  
 415  
 Mayfield, xii. 112  
 Mayhew, Anthony Lawson, xiv. 670  
 Mayhew, Henry (1812-1887), xiv. 260,  
 261, 602, 605  
 Mayhew, Horace (1816-1872), xiv. 261  
 Mayiola, or Mayok, in *King Berdok*, ii.  
 314  
 Maynard, Constance L., xiv. 658  
 Maynard, Edward (1654-1740), ix. 584  
 Maynard, Sir John (1602-1690), viii. 523;  
 x. 421  
 Mayne, Jasper (1604-1672), vi. 270, 511,  
 512; *Amorous Warre, The*, vi. 267, *City*  
*Match, The*, v. 408; vi. 267; *Lucian*  
 (trans.), vi. 267  
 Mayne, John (1759-1836), xi. 488; xii.  
 462; *Halloween*, xi. 239, 260, *Logan*  
*Water*, xi. 260; *Seller Gun, The*, xi. 260  
 Maynial, Guillaume, ii. 359  
 Maynooth, xiv. 347, 363  
 Maynwaring, Arthur (1668-1712), ix. 486  
 Mayo, Charles (1792-1846), xiv. 666  
 Mayo, Charles Herbert, xii. 567

- Mayor, John Eytton Bickersteth (1825-  
 1910), ix. 396, x. 403; xii. 362, 373,  
 396, 527, 533, 534, 563, 570; *First Greek*  
*Reader*, xii. 373, *Juvenal*, xii. 373  
 Mayor, Joseph Bickersteth (1828-1910),  
 xii. 445, 570, xiii. 564, *Chapters on*  
*English Metre*, xiii. 276, 565, *Handbook*  
*of Modern English Metre*, xiii. 276, 565  
 Mayow, John (1640-1679), viii. 405, 415,  
 536; xiv. 313  
 Mazarin, cardinal, iv. 496; vii. 216  
 Mazarin blue, xi. 404  
 Maze Pond school, x. 431  
 Mazzini, in George Meredith's *Vittoria*,  
 xiii. 494, 496  
 Mazzini, Giuseppe, xiii. 16, 147, 357,  
 523, 546  
 Mazzoni, Giacomo, vii. 300  
 Mead, Matthew (1630?-1699), vii. 358  
 Mead, Robert (1616-1653), vi. 530  
 Mead, W. E., *Outlines of the History of the*  
*Legend of Merlin*, i. 298  
 Meade, Jacob (*fl.* 1613), vi. 294, 309  
 Meadows, Joseph Kenny (1790-1874), xiv.  
 222, 260  
 Meagher, Thomas Francis (1823-1867),  
 xiv. 628  
 Meagles family, in *Little Dorrit*, xiii. 366  
 Meander, in *Tamburlaine*, v. 170  
 Mease, Peter, vi. 531  
 Meath, county, xii. 390; xiv. 272  
 Mecca, xiv. 279  
 Mechanics' institutions, xiv. 454, 455  
*Mechanics' Magazine, The*, xiv. 454, 456  
 Medalle, Mme (Lydia Sterne), x. 52, 476  
 Medb, queen, xiv. 339  
 Mede or Mead, Joseph (1586-1638), iv.  
 495, vii. 361, 391, 539, 547; *Works*, viii.  
 326  
 Medea, vi. 184  
 Medea, in *Confessio Amantis*, ii. 174  
 Medea, in Euripides's drama, xii. 75  
 Medea, in Morris's *Jason*, xiii. 137,  
 149  
 Medea, in Sandys's translation of Ovid's  
*Metamorphoses*, vii. 59  
 Medhurst, Walter Henry (1796-1857), xii.  
 380, 547  
 Media, xii. 523  
 Medici, Cosmo de', xii. 461  
 Medici, Lorenzino de', iii. 6; vi. 224, viii.  
 410, xiv. 119  
 Medici, Marie de', vi. 198  
 Medici, Piero and Giovanni de', iii. 6  
 Medici, the, vi. 198; viii. 410; x. 343;  
 xiv. 109  
 Medicine, books on, ii. 413, 414  
 Medicus, in A *Dialogue... against the fever*  
*Pestilence*, iii. 122  
 Medina (Arabia), xiv. 279  
 Medina, Pedro de, iv. 511  
 Mediocrity, in *The Muses Looking-Glasse*,  
 vi. 262  
 Mediolano, Johannes de, iv. 511  
 Mediterranean sea, ii. 86; iv. 79, 80, 107;  
 vi. 228, xii. 35, 285

- Medley, in Etherege's *Man of Mode*, viii 157  
*Medley, The*, ix. 486, 510  
 Medmenham abbey, x. 441, 445, 578  
 Meadows, Sir Philp, the elder (1676-1718), iv. 525  
 Medraut, or Modred, or Mordred, i. 276  
 Medusa, in *Fedele and Fortunio*, v. 351  
 Medwall, Henry (*f.* 1486), ii 372, v. 454, *Nature*, v. 60, 436  
 Medway, in *The Faerie Queene*, iii. 269  
 Medway, river, iv 218, vii. 208; viii. 12, 287  
 Medwin, Thomas (1788-1869), xii 55, 59, 425, 427, 438, 445, 449; *Journal of the Conversations of Lord Byron*, xii. 40  
 Meed, lady, in *Piers the Plowman*, ii 2, 3, 8 ff., 37  
 Meehan, Charles Patrick (1812-1890), xiv. 628, 631  
 Meeke, Mrs Mary (? 1816), xi 533  
 Meekly, Mr, in Brooke's *Fool of Quality*, ix. 366  
*Meeting of Gallants at an Ordinarie, The*, v. 409, 525  
 Megaera, in *Gismond of Salerne*, v. 84, 85  
 Megaera, in *Thyestes*, v. 84, 85  
 Mégha Dûta, trans of the, xii. 550  
 Mehemet Ali, pasha of Egypt, xiv. 279  
 Meighen, John, vii 381  
 Meiklejohn, John Maller Dow, xiv. 660  
 Meilan, Mark Anthony (*f.* 1812), xi. 536  
 Meilyr, story of, in *Gwaldus Cambrensis*, i. 189  
 Meinecke, xiv. 541  
 Meiningen, v. 340  
 Meissner, v. 386  
*Meistersingers*, the, v. 27  
 Mela, Pomponius, iii 477  
 Melancholic, in *The Floating Island*, vi. 367  
 Melanchthon, Philip, iii. 41, 57, 127, 143, 162, 171, 330, 476, 478, 488; iv 434, 511, vi 422; *Initia Doctrinae physicae*, iii. 127  
*Melanchthoniana*, vii. 444  
 Melantha, in *Marriage-à-la-Mode*, viii. 19  
 Melantho, in *Ulysses Redux*, vi 341  
 Melantius, in *The Maides Tragedy*, vi. 143  
*Melayne, Sege of*, i. 522  
 Melbancke, Brian (*f.* 1583), *Philotimus*, iii 398, 605  
 Melbourne, International exhibition, xiv. 410  
 Melbourne, viscount. See Lamb, William  
 Melchior, in *William of Palerne*, i. 352  
 Melchisedech, in *The Palice of Honour*, ii 296  
 Melchizedek, i. 82; v. 53  
 Melcombe, lord. See Dodington, George  
 Bubbb  
 'Meldrum, Squire,' vii. 288  
 Meleager, xii. 530  
 Meleander, in *Argenis*, iv. 296, 297  
 Melebea, in *Calisto and Melebea*, v. 112  
 Mélesville (A. H. J. Duveyrier), *Sullivan*, xiii 301  
 Melford, Jerry, in Smollett's *Humphrey Clinker*, x 47  
 Melford, Lydia, in Smollett's *Humphrey Clinker*, x. 47  
 Melfort, earl See Drummond, John  
 Melibaeus, in school plays, v 115  
 Meliboeus (Vergil's), iii 253  
 Meliboeus, in Barnabe Googe's *Eclogues*, iii 209  
 Meliboeus, in ? Ralegh's *Dialogue*, iv. 128  
 Melicertus, in *Menaphon*, iii. 407  
*Melior et Idorne*, i. 511  
 Melhora Speramus, Day's 'Islands,' vi. 242  
 Melisea (Yong's), iv. 142  
 Melissa, in *Misogonus*, v. 124  
 Melzius, in *The Passetyme of Pleasure*, ii. 256, 260, 263, 266  
 Mellidus, in *Jacke Drums Entertainment*, vi. 46  
 Mellissant, in *Frier Bacon*, v. 154  
 Mellyagraunce, of Malory, i. 291  
 Melmoth, Maturin's, xi. 337  
 Melmotte, Trollope's, xiii. 470  
 Melnotte, Claud, in Lytton's *The Lady of Lyons*, xiii 466  
 Melros state papers, vii 491  
 Melrose, chronicle of, i. 193, 500  
 Melrose abbey, xii 10, 51  
*Melusine*, i. 522; ii 543  
 Melvill, Henry (1798-1871), xii. 517  
 Melville, Andrew (1545-1622), iii. 484; iv. 317, 349; ix. 607; *Anti-Tam-Cami-Categoria*, vii 31  
 Melville, Elizabeth. See Culross, lady  
 Melville, George John Whyte. See Whyte-Melville  
 Melville, Helen, xiii. Add 2  
 Melville, Sir James (1535-1617), of Hal-hull, *Memoirs*, iii. 167, 572  
 Melville or Melvill, James (1556-1614), ii. 420, 548; *Diary*, iii. 168, 572; iv. 317  
 Melville, Lewis, x. 476, also see Add; xi 320, 322, 436, 504; xiii. 578, 583, 618, also see Add 2  
 Melville, Sir Robert (1527-1621), xii. 29  
 Melville, viscount. See Dundas, Henry  
 Melwas, king of Somerset, i. 291  
 Melyonak, John, vi. 317  
 Memling, Hans, xiii 125  
 Memnon, in *The Mad Lover*, vi. 138, 147, 172  
*Mémoires Littéraires de la Grande Bretagne*, x 330, 351  
 Memoirs, Personal, in Jacobean times, vii. 505  
*Memoirs of a Parish Clerk*, ix. 154  
*Memoirs of Martinus Scriblerus*, ix. 115, 147, 148, 153, 154, 344, 495, 511, 518  
*Memoirs of the Society of Grub-street*, x. 183  
*Memorial of suche Princes as since the tyme of King Richard the Seconde have been unfortunate in the Realme of England*, A, iii. 218

*Memorials of Coleorton*, ix. 367  
*Memorie of the Somervilles*, xii. 17  
 Ménage, Gilles, viii. 368  
 Menai straits, x. 129  
 Menander, v. 6, viii. 177; ix. 376, 575; xii. Add.  
 Mencke, Johann Burchard, v. 318  
 Mendacium (= Satan), in Wychliff's *Dra-logus*, ii. 74  
 Mendax, in *A Dialogue. . . against the fever Pestilence*, iii. 122  
 Mendelssohn, Sidney, xiv. 646, also see Add. 4, 7, 9  
 Mendez, Moses (d. 1758), xi. 191, 472  
 Mendoza, in *The Court Secret*, vi. 232  
 Mendoza, Antonio de, *Fiestas de Aranyez*, viii. 147, *Querer por solo querer*, viii. 147  
 Mendoza, Bernardino de, iv. 511  
 Mendoza, Daniel (1764-1836), xiv. 253, 255  
 Mendoza, Diego Hurtado de, iii. 388, iv. 511  
 Mendozo, in *The Malcontent*, vi. 52  
 Menenius, in *Coriolanus*, v. 222  
 Menger, A., *The Right to the Whole Produce of Labour*, xiv. 4  
 Mennes or Mennis or Minnes, Sir John (1599-1671), viii. 296; *Musarum Deliciae*, vii. 570; viii. 264, 464  
*Menologium*, i. 160, 497  
*Mensa philosophica*, iii. 106, 556  
 Mentone, xiv. 85  
 Mentz (Mainz), vii. 263  
 Meopham, Simon, archbishop of Canterbury (d. 1333), i. 395  
 Mephistopheles, xii. 55, 60  
 Mephistopheles, in *Faust*, v. 22, 211; xiii. 118  
*Mercator* (Defoe's), ix. 15, 116, 481  
 Merchant, in *Ane Pleasant Satyre*, iii. 144  
 Merchant Adventurers, iv. 83, 356; vii. 346, 350  
 Merchant Taylors' company, vi. 190  
 Mercia, i. 55, 138; ii. 240  
 Mercia, laws of, i. 108; viii. 355, 356  
 Mercian annals (or *Chronicle of Aethelflaed*), i. 120, 121. See, also, under Aethelflaed, the lady of Mercia  
 Mercier, Sébastien, v. 325, 331  
 Merck, x. 542  
*Mercur Galant, Le*, ix. 302; x. 183  
 Mercuriale, Girolamo, iii. 495  
 Mercuries, vii. 437  
*Mercurius Academicus*, vii. 395, 399  
*Mercurius Aulicus*, vii. 394, 395, 398, 409  
*Mercurius Bifrons* (1681), viii. 468  
*Mercurius Britannicus*, vii. 391; ix. 481  
*Mercurius Civicus to Mercurius Rusticus, A Letter from*, vii. 559  
*Mercurius Democritus*, vii. 403  
*Mercurius Diabolicus or Hell's Intelligencer*, vii. 433  
*Mercurius Elencticus*, vii. 402  
 'Mercurius Gallobelgicus,' vii. 391  
*Mercurius Latinus*, ix. 482  
*Mercurius Librarius*, xi. 375

*Mercurius Melancholicus or Neues from Westminster*, vii. 400, 433  
*Mercurius Politicus*, ix. 23, 481  
*Mercurius Rusticans*, vi. 540  
 'Mercurius Spur,' x. 526  
*Mercurius Teutonicus*, ix. 569  
*Mercurius Trismegistus*, iii. 473  
 Mercury, ii. 315  
 Mercury, in *Amphitruo*, v. 120  
 Mercury, in Carew's *Coelum Britannicum*, vii. 22  
 Mercury, in *Dialogues of the Dead*, xi. 389, 390  
 Mercury, in *Mercury Vindicated*, vi. 403, 404  
 Mercury, in *Pleasure Reconciled*, vi. 406  
 Mercury, in Shelley's *Prometheus Unbound*, xii. 72  
 Mercury, in *The Penates*, vi. 385, 396  
 Mercurio, in *Romeo and Juliet*, iii. 306; v. 205, 299; vii. 9  
 Mercy, in Anglo-Norman plays, v. 23  
 Mercy, in *Piers the Plowman*, ii. 15  
 Mercy, in *The Example of Virtue*, ii. 259  
 Mercy, in *The Pastime of Pleasure*, ii. 259  
 Mercy, house of, in *The Faerie Queene*, vii. 197  
 Mercy, oil of, legend of, v. 16  
 Merdle household, the, in *Little Dorrit*, xiii. 367  
 Meredith, George (1828-1909), v. 143; viii. 175; xi. 492; xii. 26; xiii. 458, 474, 489 ff. (main entry), 501, 508, 541, 622 ff.  
*Adventures of Harry Richmond, The*, xiii. 490  
*Amazing Marriage, The*, xiii. 490  
*Ballad of Fair Ladies in Revolt, A*, xiii. 493, 498  
*Ballads and Poems of Tragic Life*, xiii. 491  
*Beauchamp's Career*, xiii. 490, 495  
*Case of General Ople and Lady Camper, The*, xiii. 490, 495  
*Celt and Saxon*, xiii. 491  
*Day of the Daughter of Hades, The*, xiii. 498  
*Diana of the Crossways*, xiii. 490 ff., 496; xiv. 341  
*Dirge in Woods*, xiii. 493  
*Earth and a Wedded Woman*, xiii. 493  
*Earth and Man*, xiii. 492, 498  
*Egoist, The*, xiii. 490, 495  
*Emilia in England*, xiii. 490  
*Empty Purse, The*, xiii. 491  
*Essay on Comedy, An*, xiii. 495, 567  
*Evan Harrington*, xiii. 490  
*Faith on Trial, A*, xiii. 490, 498  
*Farina*, xiii. 490  
*Gentleman of Fifty and the Damsel of Nineteen, The*, xiii. 490  
*House on the Beach, The*, xiii. 490  
*Hymn to Colour*, xiii. 498  
*Lark Ascending, The*, xiii. 498  
*Last Poems*, xiii. 491



Meredith, George

- Lord Ormont and his Aminta*, XIII. 490  
*Love in a Valley*, XIII. 489, 498  
*Lucifer in Starlight*, XIII. 498  
*'Maxims for Men,'* XIII. 497  
*Meditations under Stars*, XIII. 493  
*Modern Love*, XIII. 489, 491, 493, 498  
*Nuptials of Attila, The*, XIII. 498  
*Ode to the Spirit of Earth in Autumn*, XIII. 493  
*Odes in Contribution to the Song of French History*, XIII. 491, 494, 496  
*On the Idea of Comedy*, XIII. 490  
*One of Our Conquerors*, XIII. 490, 495, 497  
*Ordeal of Richard Feverel, The*, XIII. 490, 495, 504, 511  
*Phaëthón*, XIII. 498  
*Phoebus with Admetus*, XIII. 498  
*'Pilgrim's Scarp, The,'* XIII. 497  
*Poems (1851)*, XIII. 489  
*Poems and Lyrics of the Joy of Earth*, XIII. 491  
*Reading of Earth, A*, XIII. 491  
*Reading of Life, A*, XIII. 491  
*Rhoda Fleming*, XIII. 490, 497  
*Sage Enamoured and the Honest Lady*, XIII. 493  
*Sandra Belloni*, XIII. 490  
*Shaving of Shagpat, The*, XIII. 490  
*Tale of Chloe, The*, XIII. 490  
*Test of Manhood, The*, XIII. 492  
*Thrush in February, The*, XIII. 492, 498  
*Tragic Comedians, The*, XIII. 490  
*Vittoria*, XIII. 490, 496  
*Woods of Westermann, The*, XI. 95; XIII. 492, 498
- Meredith, Mary, born Vulliamy, XIII. 490  
Meredith, Mary Ellen, born Peacock, XIII. 489
- Meredith, Owen. *See* Lytton, earl of  
Meredith, R., *Mr Steele Detected*, IX. 489  
Meredith, Sir Rowland, in Richardson's *Sir Charles Grandison*, x. 12  
Meredith, W. M., XIII. 623
- Meres, Francis (1565-1647), III. 347, 408, 595; IV. 509, 596; *Palladis Tama*, IV. 21, 160, 193, 210, 430, 449; V. 91, 187, 191, 193 ff., 204, 207, 210 ff., 218, 220, 241, 245, 246, 248, 250, 347, 348, 359, 369; VI. 3, 34, 44, 340, 437
- Meres, Sir J., IX. 489  
*Merrasek, Saint, Bishop and Confessor, The Life of*, v. 17, 435  
*Merr Tales of the Mad Men of Gotham, The*, III. 106, 555  
Merione, in *The Queen of Corinth*, VI. 146  
Merionethshire, x. 129  
Meritt, Paul (d. 1895), XIII. 574
- Merivale, Charles (1808-1893), XII. 349, 448, 522  
*Autobiography*, XII. 340  
*Conversion of the Northern Nations, The*, XII. 339  
*Conversion of the Roman Empire, The*, XII. 339  
*Fall of the Roman Republic, The*, XII. 339

Merivale, Charles

- General History of Rome*, XII. 339  
*History of the Romans under the Empire, The*, XII. 339  
Merivale, Herman (1806-1874), XII. 338; XIV. 552; 'Lyall's Travels in North America,' XII. 168  
Merivale, Herman Charles (1839-1906), XIII. 558, 574, 583, 597; *Thaisa's Dirge*, XIII. 216  
Merivale, John Herman (1779-1844), XII. 462  
Merlette, Germaine-Marie, XIII. 536  
*Merlin* (the prose), I. 293, 298, 301  
Merlin, in legend and romance, I. 262, 287, 295, 296, 298, 513, 514, 521, III. 118, 265  
Merlin, in *The Rollad*, XI. 38  
Merlin, Ambrose, VII. 235  
Merlin, prophecies of, I. 187, 188, 214, 286, 398, IV. 414  
*Merlin, The Birth of*, II. 370  
*Merlin, The Birth of* (16th century version), v. 279 ff  
Merlin de St Gelais, v. 69  
Mermedonians, I. 59  
Merrick, James (1720-1769), x. 510; *Cameleon*, IX. 214  
Merricks, Meg, in Scott's *Guy Mannering*, XII. 19, 27, 32  
Merriman, Henry Seton, *pseud See* Scott, Hugh Stowell  
Merry, J., of Pembroke College, x. 527  
Merry, Robert (1755-1798), XI. 190, 195, 196, 472  
Merry, Thomas (fl. 1594), v. 362  
Merry, William Walter (1835-1918), XII. Add 3  
*Merry Beggars, The*, XI. 241  
*Merry Conceits of Bottom the Weaver*, VIII. 132  
*Merry Devil of Edmonton, The*, v. 265, 266, 281 ff., 369, 370, 486 ff.  
*Merry Drollery*, VII. 570  
*Merry Jest of a Shrewde and Curste Wyfe lapped in Morelles skin, The*, III. 94, 102, 553  
*Merry Muses, The*, IX. 402, 406, 619; XI. 253  
*Merry Riddles, The Booke of*, III. 106, 555  
Merryweather, John (fl. 1644), VII. 267  
Mersenne, Marin, VII. 322 ff.  
Merton. *See* Walter de  
*Mery demandes*, III. 555  
*Mery Jest of the Widow Edith. See* Smith, Walter  
*Mery Tales and Quicke Answers*, III. 104, 105, 554; IV. 382, 392, 593  
Merygreeke, Matthewe, in *R. Roister Doister*, v. 119  
Meryon, Charles Lewis (1783-1877), XIV. 564  
Merz, John Theodore, XIV. 523  
Mesmer, Friedrich Anton, XI. 324  
Mesnager, Nicolas, IX. 170  
*Mesnevi of Mevlana, The*, XII. 551

Meso-Gothic language, viii. 351  
 Mesolonghi, xii. 42, 348  
 Mesopotamia, iv. 105  
 Messahala, ii. 212  
 Messina, in *Sicelides*, vi. 364  
 Messiah, the, in Cowley's *Davidens*, vii. 76  
 Messina, v. 215; vii. 226  
 Mess-Katalog (of Frankfurt-a-M.), iv. 460  
 Meston, William (1688?-1745), ix. 520, 550, 619  
*Metamorphosis Anglorum*, vii. 444  
*Metamorphosis of Tobacco, The*, iv. 399, 601  
 Metastasio, Pietro, x. 182, xi. 290, 398  
 Metcalfe, Charles Theophilus, 1st lord  
 Metcalfe (1785-1846), xiv. 548  
*Meteor, The*, xiv. 246  
 Meteren, E. van, x. 329  
 Meteyard, Eliza (1816-1879), xiv. 562  
 Metham, John, ii. 558; *Amoryus and Cleopes*, ii. 563  
 Methold, William (d. 1653), xiv. 637, *Relations of the Kingdom of Golconda*, xiv. 368  
*Metre, Bede's tracts on*, i. 88  
 Metrical romances, i. 308 ff., 516 ff.  
 Metz, iii. 183, v. 113  
 Metz, siege of, in *Morte Arthure*, ii. 137  
 Meung, Jean de, i. 109; ii. 193; iii. 101; vii. 417  
 Mewe, William, vi. 531  
 Mexia, Pedro, iv. 511; *Silva de varia lección*, viii. 143  
 Mexican language, xiv. 511  
 Mexico, viii. 25; xi. 80  
 Meyer, Paul, ii. 476  
 Meyer-Franck, Helene, xiii. 536  
 Meynell, Alice, xiii. 526, 527, 555, 556, 560, xiv. 582  
 Meynell, Hugo, xiv. 257  
 Meynell, Wilfrid, xii. 505; xiii. 562  
 Meyrick, Sir Samuel Rush (1783-1848), xii. 559  
 Mezeray, François Eudes de, *History of France*, ix. 169, 172  
 Mézières, Alfred, v. 336  
 Miall, L. C., *The Early Naturalists*, xiv. 312  
 Micah, ii. 334  
 Micawber, Mr, in *David Copperfield*, vi. 25; xiii. 363  
 Michael, in Byron's *Vision of Judgment*, xii. 59  
 Michael, in *The Example of Virtue*, ii. 259  
 Michael, in Wordsworth's poem, xi. 125  
 Michael, James Lionel (1824-1865), xiv. 404, 405, 645; *John Cumberland*, xiv. 404  
 Michael, St., i. 148, 252, 379  
 Michael of Kildare, ii. 482  
 Michaelis, Johann David, *Introduction to the New Testament*, xii. 310  
 Michaelis, Sebastian (fl. 1613), vi. 207  
 Michal, in Browning's *Paracelsus*, xiii. 63  
 Michal, in Cowley's *Davidides*, § vii. 75, 76

Michel, Francisque, v. 336; *Critical Inquiry into the Scottish Language, with the view of illustrating the Rise and Progress of Civilisation in Scotland* (1882), ii. 109, 110  
 Michel, Guillaume, *Lasne Dore*, iv. 3  
 Michel Angelo, x. 301  
 Michell, John (1724-1793), xiv. 285  
 Michell, Sir Lewis, xiv. Add. 9  
 Mickle, William Julius (1735-1788), x. 510, 525; xiii. 251; *Cumnor Hall*, ix. 417  
 Mickleham, x. 295  
 Mickleton, x. 307  
*Microcosm, The*, xi. 435; xiv. 431  
*Microcosm of London, The* (Ackermann's), xiv. 245  
*Micro-cynicon, Sixe Snarling Satyres*, iv. 589, vi. 67  
*Micrologia*, iii. 107  
 Midas, iii. 72, iv. 11, 375  
 Midas, in *Loves Maistrasse*, vi. 117  
 Middelburg, vi. 449  
 Middle-Age, in *The Parlement of the Three Ages*, ii. 43  
 Middle Ages, the, i. 109, 110, 169, 178, 207, 309, 328, 333, 334, 341, 406, 409, 415; ii. 49, 58, 59, 70, 87, 139, 193, 194, 197, 207, 209, 225, 239, 263, 273, 279, 342, 379, 381, 385, 397, 407, 414, 479, 567; iii. 34, 93, 100, 106, 112, 119, 121, 128, 156, 175, 247, 475; iv. 81, 128, 309, 366, 403; v. 6, 9, 18, 23, 43, 46 ff., 55 ff., 59, 61, 62, 171, 411; vi. 370, 420, 422; vii. 116, 417, 428, 430, 436, 444; viii. 364, 402; x. 245 ff., 325, 326, 401, 539 ff.; xi. 302, 413  
 Middle Ages, the literary influence of the, x. 245 ff., 539 ff.  
 Middle English, x. 254; xiv. 485 ff., 493, 496 ff.  
 Middle English verse, xiii. 268, 269, 277  
 Middle Temple revels, viii. 278  
 Middleburg, iv. 74, 459  
 Middlesex, iii. 376; vi. 292, 329, 434; vii. 5, 87, 128; viii. 41, 44, 189; x. 32, 407, 435, 442, 450, 455; xi. 9, 202  
 Middlesex, earl of *See* Cranfield, Lionel  
 Middleton, Christopher (1560?-1628), iv. 554  
 Middleton, Clara (George Meredith's), xiii. 496  
 Middleton, Conyers (1683-1750), ix. 330, 547, 555, 576, 578; x. 138, 296, 348, 564; xi. 384; *Free Inquiry into the Miraculous Powers*, ix. 330, 381; *Life of Cicero*, ix. 282, 381; x. 360; *Miscellaneous Works*, x. 360  
 Middleton, David (d. 1615), iv. 107, 115  
 Middleton, John Henry (1846-1896), xii. 545  
 Middleton, Richard, xiii. 243 ff., 558, 618, *also see* Add. 3  
 Middleton, Thomas (1570?-1627), iv. 584, 589; v. 207, 282, 284, 286, 347, 355, 403, 414; vi. 7, 29, 31, 62, 66-91 (main

Middleton, Thomas  
 entry), 108, 130, 156, 165, 171, 174,  
 191, 221, 237, 245, 281, 371, 480 ff.;  
 viii. 141, 144, 185, xiii. 547  
*Any Thing for a Quiet Life*, vi. 88  
*Black Book, The*, v. 282, vi. 68  
*Blurt Master-Constable*, vi. 17, 69, 70  
*Caesar's Fall*, vi. 69, 191  
*Changeling, The*, vi. 76, 77, 86, 89, 90,  
 viii. 137; xii. 246  
*Chast Mayd in Cheapeside, A*, vi. 73, 84  
*Chester Tragedy, The*, vi. 69  
*Defiance to Envy*, vi. 67  
 Devereux, lord, dedication to, vi. 67  
*Faure Quarrell, A*, vi. 70, 77, 83, 85  
*Fameke of Love, The*, v. 407; vi. 70, 76  
*Father Hubberd's Tales*, vi. 68  
*Game at Chesse, A*, v. 383, 407; vi. 66,  
 77, 89, 90, 166, 170, 279; vii. 488  
*Inner-Temple Masque, The*, vi. 79, 85  
*Mad World, My Masters, A*, v. 140;  
 vi. 73, viii. 161  
*Mayor of Quenborough, The*, v. 211, 279,  
 281; vi. 69, 79  
*Micro-cynicon, Sive Snarling Satyres*,  
 iv. 589, vi. 67  
*More Dissemblers besides Women*, vi. 88  
*Old Law, The*, vi. 17, 69, 77, 165  
*Phoenix, The*, vi. 71  
*Roaring Galle, The*, vi. 61, 70, 71, 74  
*Spanish Gypsie, The* (with W. Rowley),  
 vi. 77, 87; viii. 146  
*Two Harpes, The*, vi. 69, 191  
*Widdow, The*, vi. 29, 74, 159  
*Wisdom of Solomon Paraphrased, The*,  
 vi. 67  
*Witch, The*, vi. 85, 86; xii. 210  
*Women beware Women*, vi. 77, 88, 199,  
 204, 217  
*World tost at Tennis, The*, vi. 70, 77, 85  
*Your five Gallants*, vi. 72, 78  
 See, also, under Beaumont and Fletcher,  
 Dekker, Jonson and W. Rowley  
 Middleton and William Rowley's *A Faure  
 Quarrell*, v. 389  
 Midgley, Robert (1653-1733), ix. 550  
 Midianites, iv. 49  
 Mido, Isaac's 'boy,' in *Jacob and Esau*,  
 v. 126  
 Miège, Guy (1644-1718?), *The New State  
 of England*, ix. 394, 588; *Present State  
 of Great Britain*, xi. 368  
 Mielot, Jean, secretary of Philippe le Bon,  
 ii. 357  
 Miggs, in *Barnaby Rudge*, xiii. 355  
 Mignault, Claude, vii. 461  
 Migne, *Patrologia*, i. 207, 225, 277  
 Mignet, François A. M., xiv. 61, 62, 67  
 Milan, v. 232, 341; vi. 19; vii. 54; xiii. 244  
 Milan, Ambrosian library, iv. 490  
 Milbanke, Anne Isabella. See Byron, lady  
 Milbanke, Ralph (earl of Lovelace), *As-  
 tarte*, xii. 438  
 Milbourne, Luke (1649-1720), viii. 61,  
 461; *Aeneid*, viii. 57  
 Mildmay, friend of John Byrom, ix. 364

Mildmay, Sir Walter (1520?-1589), vii. 385  
 Mildred, in *Eastward Hoe*, vi. 55  
 Mildred, Browning's, xiii. 72, 74  
 Mileham, Dorothy, vii. 265  
 Miles, keeper of Turk's head coffee-house,  
 vii. 411  
 Miles, Alfred Henry, xiii. 549  
 Miles, Henry Downes, *Puglistica*, xiv.  
 255, 598  
 Miles, William Augustus (1753?-1817),  
 xiv. 571  
 Milford, Humphrey Sumner, xiii. 540  
 Milford Haven, vii. 401  
 Militia Bill, x. 521  
 Mill, James (1773-1836), x. 387, 567; xi.  
 66, 67, 441; xii. 167, 334, 343, 474;  
 xiv. 2, 4 ff., 14, 15, 25, 131, 206, 371,  
 449, 454, 534, 552, 639, 666  
*Analysis of the Phenomena of the Human  
 Mind*, xiv. 6  
*Fragment on Mackintosh, A*, xiv. 5, 65  
*Government* (essay), xiv. 65  
*History of India*, xiv. 106, 107, 373  
*Political Economy*, xiv. 4  
 Mill, John (1645-1707), ix. 370, 558, 575  
 Mill, John Stuart (1806-1873), xi. 67, 78,  
 150, 441, 442, 454, 461; xii. 305, 316,  
 320, 473, 481; xiii. 12, 16, 59, 426, 516,  
 529; xiv. 2, 6, 9, 14, 15 ff. (main entry),  
 38, 40, 41, 47, 65, 113, 146, 147, 206,  
 482, 525, 530, 534, 543, 666  
*Auguste Comte and Positivism*, xiv. 24  
*Autobiography*, xi. 71; xiv. 16, 24, 473  
*Considerations on Representative Govern-  
 ment*, xiv. 22, 23  
*Dissertations and Discussions*, xiv. 1  
*Essays on some Unsettled Questions of  
 Political Economy*, xiv. 23  
*Examination of Sir William Hamilton's  
 Philosophy*, xiv. 21  
*Inaugural Address* (St Andrews), xiv.  
 473, 474  
*On Liberty*, xiv. 23  
*On the Subjection of Women*, xiv. 23  
*Political Economy*, xiii. 440  
*Principles of Political Economy*, xiv.  
 23, 168  
*System of Logic*, xiv. 18, 19, 23, 25  
*Thoughts on Parliamentary Reform*, xiv.  
 23  
*Three Essays on Religion*, xiv. 24  
*Utilitarianism*, xi. 71; xiv. 22  
 Mill, William Hodge (1792-1853), xii.  
 378  
 Millais, Sir John Everett (1829-1896), xi.  
 535, xiii. 123, 525; xiv. 404  
 Millamant, in Congreve's *The Way of the  
 World*, vii. 23; viii. 176, 178  
 Millamant, Mrs, in Congreve's *The Way  
 of the World*, viii. 168, 175, 176  
 Millar, Andrew (1707-1768), x. Add;  
 xi. 348, 352, 357, 359, 361  
 Millar, John (1735-1801), ix. 605  
 Millar, John Hepburn, ix. Add.; xiii. 550,  
 614; xiv. 589; *Scottish Prose of the  
 17th and 18th centuries*, xi. 490

- Millayn, *The Duke of, and the Marques of Mantua*, v. 130  
 Millesfont, in Congreve's *Double-Dealer*, viii 168, 170, 178  
 Millenary petition, iii. 38  
 Miller, lady Anna (1741-1781), x. 314, 511  
 Miller, Hugh (1802-1856), xii 422, xiv. 176, 223, 573, 579, 580, *My Schools and Schoolmasters*, xiv 175; *Old Red Sandstone*, The, xiv. 175  
 Miller, James (1706-1744), x. 494; *Ma-homet*, x. 91, 487, 493  
 Miller, Philip (1691-1771), ix. 204  
 Miller, Sanderson, x. 307, 308  
 Miller, T., *The O.E. Version of Bede's Ecclesiastical History*, i. 48, 106, 488  
 Miller, Thomas (1807-1874), xiii. 558  
 Miller, William (1810-1872), xiii. 558  
*Miller of Abingdon, The Jest of the*, ii. 371, 560  
*Miller's Daughter of Manchester, The*, v. 281  
 Milles, bookbinder, iv. 463  
 Milles, Jeremiah (1714-1784), x. 289, 540, 541, 560  
 Miles, Thomas (d. 1627), iv. 355, 581, 615; *Catalogue of Honor* (1610), iii. 596  
 Millicent, in *The Merry Devil*, v. 282  
 Milligan, William (1821-1893), xii. 514  
 Milliken, Richard Alfred (1767-1815), xiv. 628  
 Millington, Edward (*f* 1690), xi. 372, 377  
 Millington, Thomas (*f* 1594), iv. 449  
 Millington, William (d. 1466?), ii. 328, 345  
 Millwood, in Lillo's *George Barnwell*, x. 84, 85  
 Milly, in Dickens's *The Haunted Man*, xiii. 359  
 Milly, in George Eliot's *Amos Barton*, xiii. 430  
 Milman, Henry Hart (1791-1868), x. 355, 359, 561, 563; xii. 234, 352 *f*, 357, 425, 522, 523; xiii. 286, 289; xiv. 113, 550  
*Annals of St Paul's*, xii. 354  
*Anne Boleyn*, xiii. 289  
*Belshazzar*, xiii. 289  
*Fall of Jerusalem, The*, xiii. 289  
*Fazio*, xiii. 289  
*History of Christianity, The*, xii. 353  
*History of Latin Christianity, The*, xii. 352  
*History of the Jews, The*, xii. 352, 353  
*Martyr of Antioch, The*, xiii. 289  
 Milne, William (1785-1822), xii. 380, 547  
 Milner, Dr. of Peckham, x. 227  
 Milner, Isaac (1760-1820), xii. 311, 517  
 Milner, John (1628-1702), viii. 532  
 Milner, John (1752-1826), xiv. 59, 60, 571  
 Milner, Joseph (1744-1797), *Gibbon's Account of Christianity considered*, x. 349, 562; *History of the Church of Christ*, xii. 311, 517; xiv. 87  
 Milnes, Richard Monckton, 1st lord Houghton (1809-1885), x. 533; xi. 507;

- Milnes, Richard Monckton  
 xii. 447, 448, 484; xiii. 205, 518, 558, xiv. 562, 664; *Brookside, The*, xiii. 205, 'Political State of Prussia, The,' xii. 168; *Strangers Yet*, xiii. 205  
 Milo, island of, vii. 252  
 Milsand, Joseph, xiii. 79, 84  
 Multitudes, xii. 403  
 Milton, Anne, Milton's eldest daughter, vii. 122  
 Milton, Anne, Milton's sister, vii. 109, 122  
 Milton, Christopher (1615-1693), vii. 109, 112, 122  
 Milton, Deborah (d. 1727), youngest step-daughter of Milton, vii. 122  
 Milton, John (1608-1674), i. 47, 182, 413; ii. 210, 223, 247, 251; iii. 186, 190, 200, 240, 336, 497; iv. 26, 51, 53, 54, 75, 148, 157, 190, 192, 193, 214, 223, 231, 273, 406, 410, v. 6, 104, 169, 170, 174, 176, 239, 240, 243, 389, 438, vi. 41, 392, 402, 546, 547, vii. 41, 86, 101, 103, 108-161 (main entry), 184, 186, 187, 189, 195, 203, 210, 273, 278, 293, 305, 312, 340, 348, 350, 356, 358, 359, 376, 446, 469-479, 490, 523, 531, *also see* Add; viii. 57, 112, 120, 249, 251, 252, 253, 261 *f*, 270 *f*, 318, 402, 421, 439, 466, 467, 505; ix. 2, 32, 46, 71, 76, 81, 166, 187, 204, 225, 261, 296, 299, 426, 435, 457, 483, 485, 486, 498, 522, 536, 555, 559, 576, 609, 621; x. 1, 107 *f*, 113, 115, 118 *f*, 122, 123, 127, 135, 143, 151, 161, 164, 167, 168, 175, 252, 262, 266, 270, 271, 343, 426, 432, 483, 487, 517, 530, 531, 547; xi. 14, 31, 86, 93, 94, 100, 101, 137, 147, 155, 174 *f*, 189, 198, 200, 201, 208, 214, 222, 227, 228, 270, 273, 277, 279, 281, 282, 321, 422, 437, 444, 446 *f*, 453, 459, 471, 477, 478, 512, *also see* Add; xii. 93, 95, 103, 116, 146, 150, 159, 186, 187, 195, 230, 233, 336, 449, 484, xiii. 29, 32, 39, 40, 55, 73, 103, 144, 189, 193, 213, 256, 258, 264, 269, 278, 281, 498; xiv. 68, 96, 123, 146, 338, 443, 491, 497, 500, 506, 513  
*Ad Joannem Rousum*, vii. 138, 150, 154  
*Ad Patrem*, vii. 149  
*Animadversions upon the Remonstrant's defence*, vii. 145, 158, 160  
*Apology. . . Smectymnuus, An*, vii. 145, 158  
*Arcades*, vii. 127 *f*, 160; viii. 262  
*Areopagitica*, vii. 141, 145, 147, 148, 159, 408; ix. 343; x. 421, 501; xi. 344, 345; xii. 551; xiii. 54; xiv. 490  
*At a Vacation Exercise*, vii. 125, 140  
*Brief Notes upon a late Sermon. . . by Matthew Griffith*, vii. 160  
 Cambridge list of poems, vii. 133, 138, 160  
*Colasterion*, vii. 159  
*Comus*, v. 104, 267; vi. 142, 371, 380, 394, 406 *f*, 410, 414 *f*; vii. 111, 113, 127 *f*, 132, 140, 144, 146, 152, 155, 157,

## Milton, John

- 160; viii. 133, 258, 262; x. 269, 483, 515, 520, xii. 75, xiii. 42, 197  
 Cromwell sonnet, vii. 131, 140, 160  
*Dagonah*, vii. 138  
*De Doctrina Christiana*, vii. 147, 160  
*Defensio Pro Populo Anglicano*, iii. 186, vii. 119, 149, 159, viii. 358  
*Defensio Secunda*, vii. 119, 149, 159  
*Doctrine and Discipline of Divorce, The*, vii. 159  
*Ekkonoklastes*, vii. 119, 145, 159, 160  
*Epitaph on the Marchioness of Winchester, An*, vii. 127  
*Epitaphium Damonis*, vii. 113, 149, 150, x. 137  
 Fairfax sonnet, vii. 131, 140, 160  
 First poems, vii. 124  
 Greek works, vii. 150  
*History of Britain*, ix. 261  
*History of England*, vii. 141, 145, 160, 234, 235  
*History of Moscovia*, vii. 141, 145, 160, 234  
 Hobson poems, vii. 127  
*Il Penseroso*, iv. 288; vii. 111, 129, 152, 156, viii. 262, x. 108, 269, xiii. 49  
*In quantum Novembris, Anno aetatis 17*, vii. 149  
 Italian poems, vii. 130  
*Judgement of Martin Bucer Concerning Divorce, The*, vii. 159  
*L'Allegro*, iv. 288, vi. 242, vii. 14, 111, 127, 129, 152; viii. 262, x. 108, xii. 98, xiii. 49  
 Latin poems, vii. 133  
 Latin works, vii. 145, 147 ff., 154, 159, 160, 251  
 Lawes, sonnet to, vii. 131  
 Lawrence, sonnet to, vii. 123, 131, 138, 161  
*Letter to a Friend, A*, vii. 120, 160  
*Likeliest Means to Remove Hivings*, vii. 159, 364  
*Lycidas*, iv. 141, 197; vii. 111, 127, 129, 130, 140, 149, 154, 155, 160, x. 128, 209; xii. 82  
*Mansus*, vii. 149  
*Methought I saw*, xii. 100  
 Monek, a letter to, vii. 120  
*Nativity Ode*, xii. 99  
 Nightingale sonnet, vii. 160  
*Observations upon the Articles of Peace with the Irish Rebels*, vii. 159  
*Of Education*, vii. 114, 140, 141, 145, 158, 299, ix. 428, 434  
*Of Prelatical Episcopacy*, vii. 158  
*Of Reformation touching Church-Discipline in England*, vii. 114, 143, 145, 158, 279; viii. 89  
*Of True Religion etc against the growth of Popery*, vii. 160  
*On the Death of a fair Infant*, vii. 124, 140  
*On the late Massacher in Piemont*, vii. 131, 160, 161

## Milton, John

- On the Mornng of Christ's Natvity*, vii. 125, 126, 150, 151  
*On the new forcers of Conscience*, vii. 131  
*On the Religious Memory of Mrs Catherine Thomson*, vii. 131  
*Paradise Lost*, iii. 200, 279, 336, vii. 117, 121, 123, 127, 132 ff. (main entry), 142, 144, 152, 155, 160, 204, viii. 31, 90, 120, 258, 262, 271, 402, 479, ix. 66 ff., 157, 204, 301, 378 ff., x. 126, 208, 301, 523; xi. 218, 234, 278, 349, 353, 362, 368, xii. 52, 93, 112, 521, 565, xiii. 33, 36, 264, xiv. 124  
*Paradise Regained*, vii. 122, 137, 138, 140, 155, viii. 120, xii. 108  
*Passion, The*, vii. 126  
*Poems*, vii. 118, 132  
*Poems (1645)*, xi. 352  
*Poems etc, upon Several Occasions*, 2nd ed., vii. 140; x. 269  
*Psalm-paraphrases*, vii. 124  
*Ready and Easy Way to Establish a Free Commonwealth, The*, vii. 120, 160  
*Reason of Church-Government urg'd against Prelaty, The*, vii. 158  
*Reflections on the Civil War in England*, vii. 234  
*Samson Agonistes*, v. 373; vii. 121, 127, 137 ff., 150, 152, 154, 155, 300, viii. 175, 263, 271; xii. 75, xiii. 107  
*Second Defence*, xi. 345  
 Skinner, Cyriak, sonnet to, vii. 131, 138, 140, 160  
*Smectymnuus*, vii. 105, 110, 145, 158  
*Sonnet IX*, vii. 117  
*Sonnet on his blindness*, vii. 131, 160  
*Sonnets*, vii. 127, 130  
*Tenure of Kings and Magistrates, The*, vii. 159  
*Tetrachordon*, vii. 159  
*Tetrachordon Sonnets*, vii. 131  
*Treatise of Civil Power in Ecclesiastical Causes*, viii. 393  
 Vane, sonnet to, vii. 131, 140, 160  
 Wife, poem to his dead, vii. 131  
 Milton, John, the elder (1563?-1647), vii. 109, 111  
 Milton, Keynes, x. 398  
 Milton, Mary (d. 1652), vii. 116, 118, 122  
 Milton, viscount. See Fitzwilliam, William  
 Miltoun, Francis, xiii. 597  
 Milus, St, i. 117  
 Milward, Richard (1609-1680), vii. 445; viii. 367 ff.  
 Mime, in *The Muses Looking-Glasse*, vi. 262  
*Mimus*, v. 26 ff  
 Minadoi, G. T., iv. 511  
 Minalcas, in *Codrus and Minalcas*, iii. 72  
 Minced-Pie, in *The Masque of Christmas*, vi. 404  
 Minchin, Anne (d. 1711), ix. 186  
 Minchin, Thomas, ix. 186  
*Mind*, xiv. 25, 26

*Mind of Man* (Bi manna mode), i. 68  
*Mind, Will and Understanding*, v. 58  
 Mindelheim, ix 195  
 Minerva, ii 263, ix. 67, xiii 168  
 Minerva, in *Ira seu Tumulus Fortunae*, vi 361  
 Minerva, in *The Kings Quair*, ii 276  
 Minerva, in *The Passetyme of Pleasure*, ii 257, 267  
 Minum, Dick, in Johnson's *Idler*, x. 200  
 Minns, Ellis Hovell, xii. Add 5  
 Minorite convent, xiii 314  
 Minos, iii. 391, 492, x 29  
 Minos, in *Lochrine*, v 268  
 Minot, Laurence (1300?-1352?), i. 323, 374, 393, 398, 528; ii 452, 478; iii. 312; x 545  
 Minsheu, John (*fl* 1617), vii 538; *Ductor in linguas*, iv 447  
 Minshull, captain, xiv 236  
 Minshull, Elizabeth (3rd wife of John Milton, d 1727), vii 121  
 'Minstrel Burn,' ix. 407  
 Minstrels, ii 567; v. 3, 26, 28, 29, 103, 429  
 Minto, ix 417  
 Minto, William (1845-1893), vi 34; xi 454, 485; xii 414, 422, 489; xiii 561, 605; xiv 161, 231, 580, 586  
 Minturno, Antonio Sebastiano, iii. 342; ix. 66  
 'Mira' (Sarah Elmy), xi 155 ff.  
 Mirabeau, Honoré Gabriel de Riquetti, count, x. 557, 560; xi. 66; xiii. 13, 520  
 Mirabel, in Disraeli's *Henrietta Temple*, xiii. 388  
 Mirabel, in *The Wild-Goose Chase*, vi 139, 153  
 Mirabell, in Congreve's *The Way of the World*, viii 175 ff., 180  
*Mirabilis Annus, or the Year of Prodiges and Wonders*, viii. 11  
*Miracle of Saint Thomas*, vi. 319  
 Miracle-plays, v 40 ff., 432 ff., and see Add.  
 Miracle-plays, sermons against, ii. 563  
*Miracles of Our Lady, The*, ii. 368  
*Miracles pleyngge, Tretise of*, v 27; vi. 422  
 Mirah, in *Daniel Deronda*, xiii. 443  
 Miranda, in *Law's Serious Call*, ix 361  
 Miranda, in *The Knight of Malta*, vi. 147  
 Miranda, in *The Tempest*, v. 190, 194, 218, 232, 233; vii. 81; viii. 10, 31; xii. 59  
 Mirandola, Giovanni Pico della, iii. 9, 243; vii. 299, 428  
 Mirk, John (*fl* 1403?), ii. 361; *Liber Festivalis*, ii. 361, 558; *Instructions for Parish Priests*, ii. 484  
 Mirobolant, Alcide, in *Pendennis*, xiii. 324  
*Mirror, The*, x. 61; xiv. 650  
*Mirror for Magistrates, A*, ii 230, 231; iii. 205, 216 ff., 258, 321, 337, 340, 342, 562, 582 ff.; iv. 155, 202; v. 93, 172; vii. 306; xii 564  
 Contributors to, and editors of (under whose names also refer): Baldwin,

*Mirror for Magistrates, A*  
 William; Blenerhasset, Thomas; Ferrers, George; Higgins, John, Niccols, Richard, and Sackville, Thomas  
 Lives and Tragedies contained therein: Albanact, Alfred, Alured; Arthur; Blacksmith, the, Bladud; Buckingham; Burdet, Sir Nicholas, Cade, Cadwalader; Cahgula; Cambridge, Caracalla; Carassus; Chirinnus; Clarence; Claudius; Clifford; Collingbourne; Cordila; Curthose, Robert, Ebbe, Lady; Edric; Edward II, Edward IV, Edward V; Egelrede, Eleanor, duchess, Elstride; Emerianus; England's Eliza (queen Elizabeth); Forrex, Fulgentius; Galba; Geta; Glendower, Owen, Gloucester; Godwin; Guiderius, Hamo, Harold; Hastings, Helena; Henry, duke of Buckingham; Henry VI, Humber; Humphrey, duke of Gloucester; Iago; Irenglas, Ironside, Edmund, James I, of Scotland; James IV; John, Julius Caesar; Kimarus, Loerinus; Londricus; Madan; Malin; Memprius, Morgan; Morindus, Mortimer; Mowbray, Nennius, Nero; Northumberland; Otho; Pendragon, Uther; Pinnar; Porrex; Richard I; Richard II; Richard III; Rudacke; Sabrine; Salisbury; Severus; Shore's Wife; Sigebert; Somerset; Stater; Suffolk, Tiberius; Treshian; Varianus; Vitellius; Vortiger; Werwick; Wolsey, cardinal, Woodville; Worcester and York, iii 216-222  
*Mirror of Justices, The*, viii. 358, 363; xiv. 88  
*Mirror of St Edmund, The* (Rolle), ii. 53  
*Mirror of the Church, The*, ii 368  
*Mirror of the periods of man's life, The*, ii. 563  
*Mirror of the World, The*, ii. 357  
*Mirrors*, iii 223, 388  
*Mirroure of Worldly Fame, The*, iv 594  
 Mirza, in Lyttelton's *Persian Letters*, x 128  
 Mirza Abdullah, xiv. 279  
 Misaurin, John, x 24  
*Miscellanea Aulica*, viii. 433, 539; ix 546  
*Miscellanies* (Pope and Swift), ix 86, 87, 95, 147, 148  
*Miscellany of Popular Scottish Poems* (1841), xi 488  
 Miser, the, in *The Daunce and Song of Death*, iii. 98  
 Miseriecordia, in the *Coventry Plays*, v. 23  
*Misogonus*, v 123 ff., 127, 132, 134, 456  
 Misrule, in *The Masque of Christmas*, vi. 404, 405  
 Misrule, lord of, v. 9  
 Misselden, Edward (*fl* 1608-1654), iv. 341, 581  
 Missolonghi, iv. 103  
 Mist, Nathaniel, ix 18; *Weekly Journal*, ix. 21, 23, 497

Mister, Mary, xi. 533; *The Adventures of a Doll*, xi. 425  
 Misyn, Richard (d. 1462?), ii. 497  
 Mitcham, iv. 232  
 Mitchel, John (1815-1875), xiv. 628; *History of Ireland*, xiv. 359, *Jail Journal*, xiv. 359; *Life of Hugh O'Neill*, xiv. 359  
 Mitchell, Sir Arthur (1826-1909), xii. 559  
 Mitchell, C., xiv. 590  
 Mitchell, Joseph (1684-1738), x. 489  
 Mitchell, Thomas (1783-1845), xii. 534; xiii. 194, 558  
 Mitford, Algernon Bertram Freeman, baron Redesdale (1837-1916), xiii. 547  
 Mitford, Bertram, xiv. Add. 9  
 Mitford, John (1781-1859), iii. 339; x. 134, 505, 509, 512, 536; xi. 444; xii. 438, 462  
 Mitford, John (pseud. Alfred Burton, 1782-1831), xiv. 243, 602; *The Adventures of Johnny Newcome*, xiv. 243; *The Poems of a British Sailor*, xiv. 243  
 Mitford, John Freeman, 1st baron Redesdale (1748-1830), x. 564  
 Mitford, John Thomas Freeman, earl of Redesdale (1805-1886), xiii. 268, 272, 565  
 Mitford, Mary Russell (1787-1855), xi. 454, 503, 506, 510; xii. 266, 270, 476, 496, xiii. 286, 418, 618, 619; xiv. 220  
*Atherton*, xiii. 477  
*Belford Regis*, xiii. 478  
*Our Village*, xiii. 478  
*Recollections of a Literary Life*, xiii. 478  
*Rienzi*, xiii. 478  
 Mitford, William (1744-1827), xi. 277, 279, 280, 282; xii. 335, 347; *History of Greece*, x. 361, 564; xii. 344  
 Mithridates, vii. 360  
 Mivart, St George (1827-1900), xii. 514  
 Moab, king of, in Cowley's *Davidens*, vii. 76  
 Moabite stone, the, xii. 548  
 Moallakat, laws of, xii. 549  
 Moberly, George (1803-1885), xii. 497, 501; xiii. 556  
*Mocum moccabatur*, game of, v. 105  
 Mock Testaments, vii. 571  
 Mocket, Richard, (?) *God and the King*, iv. 437  
 Modder, river, xiv. 414  
 Model [army], the New, vii. 490  
*Moderate Intelligence*, *The*, vii. 402  
 Moderation, in *Piers the Plowman*, ii. 23  
*Modern Theatre*, *The* (1809), xi. 501  
 Modish, lady Betty, in Cibber's *Careless Husband*, viii. 200  
 Modish, Mrs, in *Dialogues of the Dead*, xi. 390  
*Modus Componendi Brevia*, viii. 522  
*Modus Tenendi Parliamentum*, xii. 394  
 Moe, J., xi. 536  
 Moetjen's *Recueil de pièces curieuses et nouvelles*, xi. 415  
 Moffat (Bannatyne ms.), ii. 312

Moffat (Scotland), x. 260  
 Moffat, James, xiii. 624  
 Moffat, Sir John (attributed to), *Beware, I red you now*, iii. 148; *The Wyf of Auchtermuchty*, iii. 148  
 Moffat, Robert, xiv. Add. 9  
 Moffett or Moffat, Thomas (1553-1604), iv. 589, 614, *Insectorum sive minimorum animalium theatrum*, iv. 427, *Silke-wormes*, iv. 427  
 Mogridge, George (1787-1854), xi. 527  
 Mogul, the great, iv. 105, 106, 115; vii. 493; x. 124  
 Mogul empire, the, xiv. 367  
 Mogul government, xi. 13  
 Mohacz, battle of, vii. 90  
 Mohammadians (*Hudibras*), viii. 71, 72  
 Mohammed *See* Mahomet  
 Mohammedan law, a, ii. 333  
 Mohammedan learning, i. 169  
 Mohammedan religion, x. 354, 355  
 Mohammedanism, xi. 20, 215; xii. 211; xiii. 225, 402  
 Mohammedans, x. 426; xi. 19  
 Mohawks, the, xi. 289  
 Mohl, Mme, xiii. 422  
 'Mohock Magazine, the,' xii. 176, 177  
 Mohocks, the, ix. 141, 180  
 Mohun, Charles, 5th lord Mohun (1675?-1712), ix. 472  
 Mohun, Michael (1620?-1684), viii. 211  
 Moir, David Macbeth (1798-1851), xii. 422, 494; xiii. 479; *The Curate of Suverdiso*, xii. 279, *The Life of Mansie Wauch*, xii. 279  
 Moira, earl. *See* Hastings, Francis Rawdon  
 Molesey, iii. 432  
 Molesworth, Robert, 1st viscount Molesworth (1656-1723), ix. 506, 512, 544  
 Molesworth, Sir William (1810-1855), xiv. 216  
 Molesworth, William Nassau (1816-1890), xiv. 552; *The History of England from 1830*, xiv. 102  
 Moleynes, lord (*Paston Letters*), ii. 346  
 Molière, J. B. Poquelin de, i. 414; v. 212, 325; vi. 181, 240, vii. 416, viii. 15, 152, 156, 158, 179, 181, 184, 187, 426, 427, 430, 484; ix. 33; x. 99, 227, 471; xi. 356; xiii. 491, 495  
*Don Garcie de Navarre*, xii. 234  
*Fourberies de Scapin*, viii. 205, 206  
*L'Anare*, viii. 197; x. 24; xi. 307  
*Le Bourgeois Gentilhomme*, viii. 159, 193  
*L'École des Femmes*, viii. 164  
*L'École des Maris*, viii. 158, 164, 208  
*L'Étourdi*, viii. 19, 151, 454; x. 81  
*Le mariage forcé*, ix. 46; xi. 293  
*Le Médecin Malgré Lui*, x. 24, 481  
*Le Misanthrope*, viii. 164; x. 255; xi. 298; xiii. 495  
*Les Fâcheux*, viii. 197  
*Les Précieuses Ridicules*, viii. 149, 197  
*Le Sicilien, ou l'Amour Peintre*, viii. 213

Molière, J. B. P de  
*Monsieur de Pourceaugnac*, viii. 159, 488  
*Tartuffe*, viii 214, x. 480  
Molina, Tirso de, viii. 148; *El Castigo del Pensèque*, vi. 230, viii. 147  
Molneaux, puglist, xiv 255  
Molneux, Sir Richard, iii. 302  
Molnists, the, xiii 483  
Molitoris, U, *Dialogus de Pythonicis Mulieribus*, vii. 421, 562  
Moll Cutpurse, in *The Roaring Grlle*, vi. 61, 75, 251  
Molle, H., vi. 535  
Mollineux, Mary (born Southworth) (d. 1695), *Fruits of Retirement*, viii. 130, 472; *Meditations in Trouble*, viii 130  
Molloy, Charles (1646-1690), iv 525  
Molloy, Charles (d 1767), xiv. 628  
Molloy, Gerald, *The Irish Difficulty*, xiv. 499  
Molloy, Joseph Fitzgerald, xiii 567  
Molly, in Mrs Gaskell's *Wives and Daughters*, xiii 418, 419, 422  
Moloch, xii 39  
Molteno, Sir Charles, xiv. Add 9  
Molteno, Percy Alport, xiv. Add. 9  
Moluccas, the, iv. 115  
Molyneux, William (1656-1698), viii. 379, 387, 532; ix. 202, 316; xiv. 628  
Molza, iii. 200  
Momerie, Alfred Williams (1848-1900), xii. 514  
Momford, lord, in *The Blind Beggar of Bednal Green*, v. 402  
Mommson, Theodor, i. 73, 76, 77; xii. 340, 357; xiii. 520  
Momure, in *Huon of Bordeaux*, ii. 385  
Morus, in *Wisdom of Solomon Paraphrased*, vi. 67  
'Monarcho Fantastical,' viii. 145  
*Monarchy or no Monarchy in England*, vii 235  
Monardes, Nicolas, iv. 511  
Monboddio, lord. See Burnett, James  
Monçada, in Maturin's *Melmoth*, xiii. 467  
Monck, George, 1st duke of Albemarle (1608-1670), vii 160, 249, 260, 262, 408, 409, 412; viii 135, 138, 289  
Monck, James Bury (1784-1856), xiv. 571  
Monck, Mrs, vii 410  
Monck, William Henry Stanley, xiv. 530  
Monckton, Mary, countess of Cork and Orrery (1746-1840), xi. 404  
Moncrieff, William Thomas (1794-1857), xiii. 300, 465, 568, 574; xiv 248; *Cataract of the Ganges; or, The Rajah's Daughter*, xiii 294, *Dandy Family*, *The*, xiii. 294; *Tom and Jerry*, xiii. 294  
Moneta, in Keats's *The Fall of Hyperion*, ix 94  
Money, in *Worke for Armourours*, vi. 63  
Money-without-Learning, in *All for Money*, v. 64  
Monica, St, vii. 280, 281

Monier-Williams, Sir Monier (1819-1899), xii 381, 550  
Monimia, in Otway's *Orphan*, viii. 207, 209  
*Monitor, The*, ix 481; x 438 ff., 577  
Monk, James Henry (1784-1856), xii. 363, 365, 366, 534, 537; xiv. 653; *Life of Beniley*, xii 366  
Monkhhouse, Mrs, in Amory's *Memoirs of Several Ladies*, xi 317  
Monkhhouse, William Cosmo (1840-1901), xii 487; xiii 231, 559  
Monks, in *Oliver Twist*, xiii. 351, 360  
Monkshaven, in Mrs Gaskell's *Sylvia's Lovers*, xiii. 421  
Monmouth. See Geoffrey of  
Monmouth, duchess of, ix. 181  
Monmouth, duke of. See Scott, James  
Monmouth, earl of See Carey, Robert  
Monmouth, lord, in Disraeli's *Comingsby*, xiii 320, 387  
Monmouth, Humphrey (fl. 1523), iii. 44  
Monmouth, Robert Carey, 1st earl of (1560?-1639), v 525, xii. 417  
Monmouthshire, xi 474  
Monnet, Jean, xi 286  
Monod, Adolphe, xii. 314; xiv. 547  
Monod, Gabriel, xiv 547  
Monro, Alexander (d. 1715?), ix. 598  
Monro, Charles Henry (1835-1908), xii. 534  
Monro, David Binning (1836-1905), xii. 534, 538; *Grammar of the Homeric dialect*, xii. 372  
Monro, Edward (1815-1866), xii. 517  
Monro, H. A. J., xii 528  
Monro, Robert (d 1633), *Expedition with the worthy Scots Regiment called M' Keyes Regiment*, vii. 262, 263, 508  
Monro, Robert (d 1680?), vii. 508  
Monro, Thomas (1764-1815), x 527  
Monsey, R., *Scarronides*, ix 288, 550  
Monson, Sir Thomas (1564-1641), iv. 165  
Monson, Sir William (1569-1643), vii. 503, *Naval Tracts*, iv. 120 ff.  
Mont Blanc, xiv. 261  
Mont Cenis, ix. 273, x. 129  
Mont St Michel, ii. 128  
Montagu, Andrew, xiv. 204  
Montagu, Anne Wortley, ix 272  
Montagu, Basil (1770-1851), xiv. 571  
Montagu, Charles, earl of Halifax, ix. 49, 50, 96, 168, 272; *The Hind and the Panther Transvers'd*, ix. 165  
Montagu, Charles, 1st duke of Manchester (1660?-1722), viii 312, ix 167, 168  
Montagu, Edward, 2nd earl of Manchester (1602-1671), iv. 486; vii. 398, 490  
Montagu, Edward, 1st earl of Sandwich (1625-1672), viii 228, 283, 288, 289; ix 272; x. 297; xi 385  
Montagu, Edward (d. 1775), x. 297; xi. 384, 385, 388  
Montagu, Edward Wortley (d. 1761), ix. 272, 274, 276, 277



- Montagu, Edward Wortley (1713-1776), ix 276, 277, xiv. 610
- Montagu, Mrs Elizabeth (1720-1800), v. 326, vii 200, ix 274; x. 296, 299, 304, 548; xi 301, 363, 381, 383 ff. (main entry), 397, 399, 400, 403, 405, 519, *Dialogues of the Dead*, xi. 389, 390, *Essay on Shakespeare*, x 297, xi 390 ff
- Montagu, George. *See* Dunk
- Montagu or Mountague, James (1568?-1618), vii 358, viii. 336
- Montagu, John (1655?-1728), iv 274
- Montagu, John, 4th earl of Sandwich (1718-1792), x 449, 452
- Montagu, lady Mary Wortley (1689-1762), ix. 79, 214, 271 ff (main entry), 279, 280, 448 ff, 497, 547, 548, 626; x 310, 311; xi 386; xiii 518
- 'Basset-table, The,' ix 275
- Constantinople Letters*, ix. 275 ff
- Court Poems by a Lady of Quality*, ix. 275
- 'Drawing Room, The,' ix 275
- Letters and Works*, ix 277
- 'On a maxim of La Rochefoucauld,' ix 277
- 'Toilet, The,' ix 275
- Town Eclogues*, ix 275, 277
- Translation of the *Enchiridion* of Epictetus, ix 275, 277
- Turkish Letters*, ix 272
- Montagu, Matthew, x 296
- Montagu, Ralph, 1st duke of Montagu (1638?-1709), viii 177
- Montagu or Mountague, Richard (1577-1641), vii 353, 481, 515, 540 ff
- A New Gag for an old Goose*, vii 180
- Analecta Exercitationum Ecclesiasticarum*, vii. 353
- Appello Caesarem*, vii 180, 489
- Immediate Address unto God alone*, vii 180
- Montagu, Walter (1603?-1677), vii. 575
- Montague, in *Romeo and Juliet*, v 205
- Montague, Mrs Basil, xiii 521
- Montague, Charles Edward, xiv. 590
- Montague, Francis Charles, xiv 550, 594
- Montague, Sir James (1666-1723), ix. 165
- Montaigne, Michel Eyquem seigneur de, iii. 181, 498, 515; iv 11, 17, 18, 283, 285, 292, 392, 393, 396, 451, 511, 593; v 233; vi 23, 425; vii. 227, 416, 430, 442; viii. 31, 58, 62, 65, 427, 430 ff, 440, 442, 445, *also see* Add; ix. 52, 179, 261, 265, 297, 445; x 56; xii. 186, 192, 193, xiii 518; xiv. 177, 469, 477, *Essays*, ix. 309, 310, 549
- Montalembert, Charles Forbes de, xii. 306
- Montalto, in the *Duncald*, v. 303
- Montalvan, J P. de, vii. 95
- Montalvo, García Ordoñez de, iv. 511; xi. 466
- Montano, Reginaldo Gonzalez, iv. 511
- Montanus (Lodge's), iv 142
- Montanus, Joannes Ferrarius, Latin treatise on *Commonweal*, vi. 426, 549

- Montausier, duchess of (Julia de Rambouillet), viii 162
- Monte. *See* Robert de
- Monte Cassino, i. 238
- Monteagle, lord. *See* Parker, William
- Montégut, Emile, v 336, ix. 79, 80; xiii. 605, 612
- Monteith, Robert (*f* 1621-1660), ix 601, 602
- Montemayor, George, iii 388, 389; iv 512; *Diana*, iii 209, 248, 400, iv 10, 136, v 246, vi 412
- Montesquieu, Charles Louis de Secondat, baron de la Brède et de, iv 339; v. 321; viii 334; x 128, 152, 232, 378; xi 180, xiii 518; *Considérations*, x 344; *Esprit des Lois*, x 138, 334
- Montfort, in Disraeli's *Endymion*, xiii 387
- Montfort, Simon de, i. 199, 227, 228, 377, 379, 411; xiv. 110
- Montgomerie, Alexander (1556?-1610?), iii. 151, 153, 211, 566, *also see* Add, iv 369, 586; ix 401, 408, xi 224
- Ane Answer to ane Helandmanns Inveective*, iii 153
- Bankis of Helicon, The*, iii 153, xi 239
- Cherrie and the Slae, The*, iii. 151, 153; ix. 409, 410; xi 239, 240
- Flying bewrat Polwart and Montgomerie, The*, iii 153, 155, 557
- Night is near Gone, The*, iii 154
- Montgomery, vii 31
- Montgomery, countess of, *Urania*, vi 225
- Montgomery, H R, xii 454, xiv 630
- Montgomery, James (1771-1854), xii 462, 463; xiv 223; *Go to dark Gethsemane*, xii. 148, *Songs of praise the angels sang*, xii. 148
- Montgomery, Jemima (1807-1893), afterwards baroness Tautphoeus, xiii. 619
- Montgomery, Robert (1807-1855), xii 463; *Satan*, xii 142; *The Omnipresence of the Deity*, xii 142
- Monthly Catalogue, The*, xi 375
- Monthly Chronicle, The*, xi 416
- Monthly Magazine, The*, xii. 472, 473
- Monthly Magazine of Politics, Literature, The, and the Belles-Lettres*, xii. 471
- Monthly Magazine: or, British Register of Literature, Sciences, The, and the Belles-Lettres*, xii 471
- Monthly Repository, The*, xii 472; xiii 58, 60, 61
- Monthly Repository of Theology and General Literature, The*, xii 472
- Monthly Review, The*, ix 521, x. 44, 193, 199, 227 ff, 529, 538; xi. 157, 375, 392, 462, 463; xii 472
- Monthly Review, The (or Literary Journal)*, xii 472
- Montiols, in *The White Duel*, vi. 200
- Montluc, Blaise de, *Commentaries*, ix 309
- Montoni, in Mrs Radcliffe's *Mysteries of Udolpho*, xi. 335
- Montpellier, ii 412; iii. 477; vii. 246, 265, viii. 377, 445

Montpensier, Mlle de, iv. 593  
 Montreal, xiv 396, 397  
   Bishop's college, xiv. 394  
   Shakespeare club, xiv. 393  
 Montreville, in *The Unnatural Combat*, vi. 180  
 Montrose, duke of. *See* Graham, James, 1st duke  
 Montrose, marquis of. *See* Graham, James, 1st marquis  
*Monumenta Germaniae Historica*, xiv 58  
 Monypenny, William Flavelle (1886-1912), xiv 562; *The Life of Benjamin Disraeli, Earl of Beaconsfield*, xiii. 383, 384, 600  
 Moodie, Donald, xiv. Add 9  
 Moodie, Duncan C F., xiv Add. 5, 9  
 Moodie, Susanna (1803-1885), xiv 399, 639, 641; *Life in the Clearing*, xiv 398; *Roughing it in the Bush*, xiv 398  
 Moody, John (1727?-1812), xi 284, 289  
 Moody, John, in Vanbrugh's *A Journey to London*, viii 184  
 Moor, James (1712-1779), ix. 613, 614  
 Moor, John (fl 1688), x 437  
 Moor park, ix 102, 103, 141  
 Moore, Arthur (1666?-1730), ix 16  
 Moore, Arthur William (1853-1909), xii. 559  
 Moore, Dugald (1805-1841), xii. 463  
 Moore, Edward (1712-1757), x 90, 103, 477, 491; xi 358, *Foundling, The*, x. 90; *Gamester, The*, x 90, *Gil Blas*, x. 90  
 Moore, Edward, xiv. 655  
 Moore, Henry (1751-1844), x. 572  
 Moore, H Kingsmill, xiv. 650  
 Moore, James (1702-1734), ix 96  
 Moore, John (1646-1714), ix 369, 375, 398  
 Moore, John (fl 1721), x. 437  
 Moore, John (1729-1802), xi. 229, 507; xiii. 518; *Zeluco*, x 41  
 Moore, Sir John (1761-1809), xii. 151; xiii. 518; xiv 118, 325  
 Moore, John Howard, xiv. 611  
 Moore, J Sheridan, xiv 403, 645  
 Moore, Louis, in Charlotte Brontë's *Shirley*, xiii. 453  
 Moore, Peter (1753-1828), xiii 307  
 Moore, Robert, in Charlotte Brontë's *Shirley*, xiii. 453, 454  
 Moore, Thomas (1779-1852), xi. 440, 500; xii 37, 46, 48, 82, 104, 111 ff (main entry), 121, 126, 132, 134, 138, 139, 142, 143, 149, 152, 165, 179, 247, 336, 425 ff., 452 ff, 487; xiii 27, 172, 179, 185, 256, 260, 339; xiv 198, 206, 218, 343, 347, 356, 405  
*At the mad hour of night*, xii. 115; xiii. 261  
*Corruption*, xii. 114  
*Epicurean, The*, xii 114  
*Eveleen's Bower*, xiii 261  
*Fables for the Holy Alliance*, xii. 44  
*Fudge Family, The*, xii. 114, 115  
*I saw from the beach*, xii. 115  
*Intolerance*, xii. 114

Moore, Thomas  
*Irish Melodies*, xii. 45, 112, 115; xiv. 343, 349, 363  
*Lalla Rookh*, xii. 112, 115  
*Last Rose of Summer, The* xii 115  
*Life of Lord Byron*, xii. 59, 113  
*Life of Lord Edward Fitzgerald*, xiv 118  
*Life of Sheridan*, xiv. 117  
*Loves of the Angels, The*, xii 53, 112  
*Minstrel Boy, The*, xii 115  
*National Ayr*, xii 115  
*Of in the stilly night*, xii. 115  
 'Paradise and the Peri', xii. 115  
 'Phelim Connor' letters, xii. 115  
*Poems*, xii. 113, 114  
*Poetical works of the late Thomas Little*, xii 113  
*Tell me the witching tale again*, xiv 343  
*Two-penny Post Bag, The*, xii. 115  
 Moore, Zachary, xi 193  
 Moore Smith, G C. *See* Smith, G C.  
 Moore  
 Moorish wars in Spain, xi. 310  
 Moors, the, xiii 287  
 Mopsa, in Sidney's *Arcadia*, iii. 402  
 Mopus, in Wilson's *The Cheats*, viii 139  
*Moral Ode* *See* *Poema Morale*  
 Moralities, v. 40 ff, 435 ff.  
 Moralities, Latin, v 64  
 Moran, Patrick Francis (1830-1911), xiv. 628  
 Moraud, duke, in a religious play, v 45, 48  
 Morant, Philip (1700-1770), ix. 588  
 Moravian school, Newwied, xiii 489  
 Moravians, the, ix. 363, x. 66, 396  
 Moray, ii 132  
 Moray, earl of. *See* Stewart, James  
 Moray, Sir Robert (d. 1673), ix 216  
 Morayshire, xiii 480  
 Morelli, Stefano Antonio, xii. 362  
 Mordaunt, Charles, 3rd earl of Peterborough (1685-1735), viii 467; ix. 25, 278  
 Mordent, in Holcroft's *Deserted Daughter*, xi. 306  
 Mordred or Modred, in Arthurian legend, i. 261, 276, 289, 290, 295  
 Mordred, in *Morte Arthure*, i. 349; ii 136, 138  
 Mordred, in Malory's *Morte d'Arthur*, v. 87  
 Mordred, in *The Misfortunes of Arthur*, v. 88  
 More, Anne (afterwards Anne Donne), iv. 230  
 More, Cresacre (1572-1649), v 277, xii. 564  
 More, Edward (1537?-1620), *The Defence of Women*, iii. 101, 552  
 More, Elizabeth (afterwards Rastell), iv. 227  
 More, George, iv. 606  
 More, Sir George (of Losely), iv. 230, 253  
 More, Hannah (1745-1833), x 283, 284, 303 ff. (main entry), 549; xi 288, 331,

## More, Hannah

388, 398 ff (main entry), 405, 503, 519, 520; xii. 136, 488; xiv 66, 435, 658, 666  
*Bas Bleu, or Conversation*, xi. 383, 386, 401

*Bishop Bonner's Ghost*, xi. 402

*Bleeding Rock, The*, xi. 400

*Cheap Repository Tracts*, xii. 311

*Fatal Falsehood, The*, xi. 303, 401

*Inflexible Captive, The*, xi. 302

*Memoirs*, x. 207

*Percy*, xi. 302, 303, 401

*Preface to Tragedies*, xi. 287

*Repository Tracts*, xi. 401

*Sacred Dramas*, xi. 421

*Search after Happiness, The*, xi. 399

*Sensibility*, x. 304; xi. 401

*Sir Eldred of the Bower*, x. 240, xi. 400

*Thoughts on the importance of the Manners of the Great*, xi. 401

*Village Politics*, xi. 401

## More, Henry (1614-1687), vii. 96, 102, 315, 342, 462, 564, 568; viii. 126, 311, 317-329 (main entry), 397, 510 ff, 532; ix. 207, 569; xi. 63

*Antidote against Atheism*, viii. 325, 328

*Conjectura Cabalistica*, viii. 325

*Dramatic Dialogues*, viii. 326

*Enchiridion Ethicum*, viii. 321

*Enchiridion Metaphysicum*, viii. 326

*Enthusiasmus Triumphatus*, viii. 325; ix. 364

*Grand Mystery of Godliness*, viii. 325

*Immortality of the Soul, The*, viii. 319, 325

*Mystery of Iniquity*, viii. 326

*Philosophicall Poems*, viii. 322, 323

*Song of the Soul*, viii. 322, 323, 325

## More, John (d 1592), v. 149

More, P. Elmer, xi. 463; *The Shelburne Essays*, xii. 476

## More, Richard (d. 1643), vii. 539

## More, Sarah, x. 303

## More, Sir Thomas (1478-1535), ii. 71, 372; iii. 2, 6, 8, 13, 14, 16-23 (main entry), 29, 30, 45, 48, 52, 55, 58, 90, 211, 357, 378, 380, 413, 415, 534, 601; iv. 227, 261, 300, 366, 581; v. 63; vii. 181, 314, 345, 416, 445, 531; viii. 142; ix. 179, 221, 539, 586; x. 207; xi. 465, 471; xiv. 551

*Apology, The*, iii. 19

*Dialogue, The*, ii. 68; iii. 19, 29

*Mery geste of a Sergeaut and Frere, The*, ii. 371

*Præh, A Letter against*, iii. 19

*Luciani... compluria opuscula... ab Erasmo Roterodamo et Thoma Moro... traducta*, iii. 17

*Picus, Life of John*, iii. 18

*Progymnasmatia*, iii. 14, 17

*Rueful Lamentation*, A, iii. 18

*Salem and Bizance, The Debellacyon of*, iii. 19

*Supper of the Lord, An answer to the*, iii. 19

## More, Sir Thomas

*Supplication of Souls, The*, iii. 19, 29

*Tindale's Answers, A Confutation of* iii. 19

*Utopia*, iii. 18 ff., 122, 378, 381, iv. 78

344, v. 101, vii. 338, 339, xiii. 502

*Works*, iv. 453

## More, Sir Thomas, v. 265, 266, 276 ff, 369, 444, 487, 489

## More, Sir William, vi. 325

## Morea, the, vii. 85

Morecroft, in *The Scornful Ladie*, vi. 150

## Morell, John Daniel (1816-1891), xiv. 534, 535

Morell, Thomas (1703-1784), *Thesaurus*, xii. 364Morén, Louis, *Grand Dictionnaire historique*, v. 318, ix. 236, 542Moreto, A., *No puede ser guardar una mujer* (No holding a Woman), viii. 149, 214

## Moreton Pinckney, x. 307

## Morfill, William Richard (1834-1909), xiv. 552

Morgan, in Smollett's *Roderick Random*, x. 41Morgan, earl of London, in *The Devil and his Dame*, v. 366

## Morgan, Henry, iv. 88

## Morgan, Henry James, xiv. 639

Morgan, J., *Phoenix Britannicus*, x. 188Morgan, James, in *Pendennis*, xiii. 324

## Morgan, McNamara, iii. 404

Morgan, N., *The Perfection of Horsemanship*, iv. 612

## Morgan, lady Sydney (born Owenson) (1783-1859), xii. 494, 495, xiv. 628

*Book without a Name, The*, xiv. 356

*France*, xiv. 356

*Italy*, xiv. 356

*Kate Kearney*, xiv. 356

*St Clair*, xiv. 356

*Wild Irish Girl, The*, xiv. 356

## Morgan, Sylvanus (1620-1693), ix. 588

Morgan, Thomas (d. 1743), ix. 322, 558, x. 576; *Moral Philosopher, The*, ix. 329Morgan, Thomas, F.S.A., xii. 559, *Romano-British Mosaic Pavements*, xii. 385

## Morgan, Sir Thomas (d 1679?), vii. 508, 509

## Morgan, Sir Thomas Charles (1783-1843), xiv. 356

## Morgan le Fay, i. 295, 365

## Morgans, the, xi. 133

## Morphof, Daniel Georg, v. 318

## Morice, Sir William (1602-1676), vii. 412

## Morier, James Justinian (1780?-1849), xii. 494

## Morier, Sir Robert Burnett David (1826-1893), xiv. 562

## Morin, Lewis, x. 185, 519

## Moriomachia, vii. 443

Morison, James Augustus Cotter (1832-1888), xiii. 518; xiv. 69, 550, 562; *Gibbon*, x. 340, 343 ff., 355, 564; xiv. 562

- Monson, Jeanie, XIII. 536  
 Monson, Robert (1620-1683), VIII. 536; XIV. 311, 620  
 Morisot, Claude, *Aktophili Veritatis Lachrymae*, IV. 294  
 Morland, Catherine, in Jane Austen's *Northanger Abbey*, XI. 331, XII. 262  
 Morland, George (1763-1804), VIII. 74  
 Morland, Sir Samuel (1625-1695), VIII. 536  
 Morley. See Daniel of  
 Morley, George (1597-1684), bishop of Winchester, IV. 482, VII. 172, 284, 481, 482, 576, VIII. 336, 337, 518  
 Morley, Henry (1822-1894), I. vi, 52, 242, II. 33, 40, XI. 435, 450, 461, 462; XII. 470, 552, XIII. 523, 568; XIV. 218, 562  
 Morley, John, of Harlow (1656-1732), IX. 172  
 Morley, John, viscount Morley of Blackburn, XI. 433, 449; XII. 438; XIII. 547; XIV. 135, 215, 550, 566, 650; *Life of Gladstone*, XIV. 148; *Life of Richard Cobden*, XIV. 197  
 Morley, Thomas (1557-1604?), IV. 131, 140, 532, 554  
 Mormon, *Book of*, IV. 54  
 Mornay, Philippe de, IV. 512, *Work concerning the trewnesse of the Christian Religion*, Sidney's trans., IV. 24  
*Morning Advertiser*, The, XIV. 196, 208  
*Morning Chronicle*, The, X. 522, XII. 188, 202, 207, 359, 475, 537; XIV. 188, 189, 195, 196, 202 ff., 209  
*Morning Herald*, The, XI. 38, 434; XIV. 207, 208  
*Morning Post*, The, XII. 207, 478, XIII. 385, 489, XIV. 195, 197, 202 ff., 586, 591  
*Morning Star*, The, XIV. 191, 208, 209  
 Morocco, V. 206  
*Morocco, Notes and Observations on the Empress of*, VIII. 3  
 Morose, in Jonson's *The Silent Woman*, VI. 24, 255, X. 55  
 Morpeth, XIII. 144  
 Morpeth, Ontario, XIV. 388  
 Morpeth school, VII. 374  
 Morrice, D., XIV. 657  
 Morris, Charles (1745-1838), XII. 463  
 Morris, Dinah, in *Adam Bede*, XIII. 424, 432, 433  
 Morris, Jane (born Burden), XIII. 133  
 Morris, John Brande (1812-1880), XII. 498  
 Morris, Sir Lewis (1833-1907), XIII. 216, 223 ff., 246, 559  
*Epic of Hades, An*, XIII. 224  
*Gwen*, XIII. 225  
*Gycia*, XIII. 225  
*Ode of Life*, The, XIII. 225  
*Songs of Two Worlds*, XIII. 224  
*Songs Unsung*, XIII. 225  
 Morris, Marshall, Faulkner and Co., XIII. 133  
 Morris, Miss May, XIII. 545  
 Morris, Richard (1833-1894), I. 127, 242, II. 190; XII. 552; XIV. 670; *Specimens of Early English*, XII. 382  
 Morris, William (1834-1896), I. 470, VI. 259, XII. 304; XIII. 125, 132 ff. (main entry), 149, 153, 154, 164, 198, 228, 279, 491, 498, 501, 509, 543 (main entry), XIV. 595  
*Aeneids of Virgil*, The (translation), XIII. 139, 140  
*Bellerophon at Argos*, XIII. 139  
*Bellerophon in Lycia*, XIII. 139  
*Beowulf* (translation), XIII. 142  
*Cupid and Psyche*, *The Story of*, XI. 138  
*Defence of Guenevere*, The, X. 245, 24  
 XIII. 135, 136, 139, 143  
*Doom of King Acrisius*, The, XIII. 14  
*Dream of John Ball*, A, XIII. 141  
*Earthly Paradise*, The, XIII. 134, 139, 143, 280  
*Hollow Land*, The, XIII. 135  
*House of the Wolfings*, The, XIII. 142  
 'I know a little garden close,' XIII. 1  
*King Arthur's Tomb*, XIII. 135  
*Land East of the Sun and West of the Moon*, The, XIII. 138, 140  
*Life and Death of Jason*, The, XIII. 138, 139, 280  
*Landenborg Pool*, XIII. 135  
*Love is Enough*, XIII. 140, 150, 280  
*Lovers of Gudrun*, The, XIII. 139  
*News from Nowhere*, XIII. 142  
*Odyssey* (translation), XIII. 139 ff.  
 'Outlanders, whence come ye last  
 XIII. 155  
*Poems by the Way*, XIII. 141  
*Rapunzel*, XIII. 135  
*Roots of the Mountains*, The, XIII. 14  
*Sailing of the Sword*, The, XIII. 135  
*Sigurd the Volsung and the Fall of the Niblungs*, The Story of, XIII. 140, 14280  
*Sir Peter Harpdon's End*, X. 245, XI. 135  
*Song of the Gillyflower*, The, XIII. 135  
*Story of the Glittering Plain*, The, XI. 142  
*Story of the Unknown Church*, The, XIII. 134  
*Sundering Flood*, The, XIII. 142  
*Two Red Roses across the Moon*, XIII. 1  
*Water of the Wondrous Isles*, The, XI. 142  
*Well at the World's End*, The, XIII. 14  
*Welland River*, XIII. 135  
*Wood beyond the World*, The, XIII. 14  
 Morris dancers, V. 36  
 Morrison, Robert (1782-1834), XII. 38, 547  
 Mors, in *A Dialogue . . . against the pestilence*, III. 122  
*Mors, Roderick*, *The Complaint of*, VII. 5  
 Morsbach, L., II. 175  
 Morse or Mosse, M., XV. 581, 587  
*Morte Arthure* (English rime and alliterative versions), I. 261, 300, 312, 316, 32348, 372, 522, II. 133, 136, 137, 140, 14262, 358, 377, 379, 381 ff., 386, 54

*Morte Arthure*

III 264, 268; IV 6, 7, 453, V 87; X 246, 258, XIII 39, *also see* Malory

Mortgage, in *The Staple of Newes*, VI 28

Mortimer, Mrs Favell Lee (1802-1878), XI 526

Mortimer, Roger de, 8th baron Wigmore and 1st earl of March (1287?-1330), IV 207, 208

Mortlake, IV 85

Morton, Charles (1627-1698), IX 6, 438, 440; X 436

Morton, earl, in *John a Kent*, etc., V 353

Morton, Henry, in Scott's *Old Mortality*, XII 29

Morton, John (1420?-1500), archbishop of Canterbury (bishop of Ely), III 17, 74, 380, 381, V 60

Morton, John Maddison (1811-1891), XIII 574; *Box and Cox*, XIII 300

Morton, Thomas (1564-1659), bishop of Durham, IV 232, 233, VII 366, 482, 573

Morton, Thomas (1764?-1838), XI 299, 306, 503, XIII 300

*Columbus*, XI 310

*Cure for the Heartache*, XI 311

*School of Reform*, XI 311

*Speed the Plough*, XI 311

*Way to get Married*, XI 310

Morus or Moir, Alexander, VII 119, 142, 148, 149

Morven, X 251

Morwenstow, XII 147

Morwent, Charles (d 1675), VIII 96

Moryson, Fynes (1566-1617?), IV 525, VI 521, VII 503; *History of Ireland*, VII 240; *Itinerary*, VII 228, 240

Mosaic code, the, XI 215

Mosbie, in *Arden of Feversham*, V 271

Moscheles, Felix, XIII 616

Moschus, III 247, 252, 302, VII 95, 546, 547, IX 577, X 509, XI 470, XII 541

Moseley, Henry Nottidge (1844-1891), XIV 328, 620

Moseley, Humphrey (d 1661), VI 129, VII 131, 514; XI 352, 353

Mosellanus, *Figurae*, III 488

Moses, I 148, 251, IV 70, 196, VII 336; IX 331; X 147; XII 332

Moses, in *The Three Laws*, V 65

Moses, Belle, XIII 554

Mosheim, J. L. von, VIII 511

Moslems, XII 49; XIV 200, 279

Moss, Joseph William (1803-1862), XII 570

Mossiel, XI 242, 248, 484

Mossop, Henry (1729?-1774?), XI 494, 498

*Most wonderful wonder that ever appeared*, IX 148

Mothe Le Vayer, Sieur F. de la, VIII 506

*Mother Goose's Melody*, XI 417, 534

*Mother Goose's Tales*, XI 417

*Mother Redcap*, V 355

*Mother Shipton*, XI 370

Motherwell, William (1797-1835), II 464, XI 481, 488, 489, XII 6

*Harp of Renfrewshire*, XI 261

*Jeanie Morrison*, XI 262

*Minstrelsy Ancient and Modern*, XI 262

*Poems Narrative and Lyrical*, XI 262

Mottershead, Edward (fl 1660), VII 409

Motteux, Peter Anthony (1660-1718), VII 291; VIII 195, 440, 495; IX 286, 291, 294, 302 ff (main entry), X 183;

*Gentleman's Journal*, IX 302, *Rabelais*, IX 302

Mottley, John (1692-1750), IX 550

Motto, in Drayton's *Idea*, IV 197

Mottram, William, XIII 605

Mouldy, in *Henry IV*, V 401

Moulton, James Hope (1863-1917), XII Add 4

Moulton, Louise C, XIII 549

Moulton, Richard Green, XIV 586

Moulton, William Fiddian (1835-1898), XII 548

Moultrie, John (1799-1874), XII 463

Moumier, Jean Joseph, XII 159

Mountcastle, Clara H, XIV 640

Mountferrat, in *The Knight of Malta*, VI 147

Mountfort, Harriet, in Mrs Griffith's *School for Rakes*, XI 291

Mountfort, Mrs (Susanna Verbruggen) (1667?-1703), VIII 216

Mountfort, William (c 1664-1692), VI 7; VIII 214

Mounth, the, in Wyntoun, II 152

Mountjoy, lord. *See* Blount, William

Mouse, the clown, in *Mucedorus*, V 283

Mowbray, John, 3rd duke of Norfolk (1415-1461), II 347, 348, 564

Mowbray, John de, VIII 359

Mowcher, Miss, in *Dand Copperfield*, XIII 373

Moxon, Edward (1801-1858), XII 222, 223, 246, 463, 478, XIII 68

Moxon, Mrs Emma (born Isola), XII 221 ff, 478

Moxon, Joseph (1627-1700), IV 525

Moyle, Walter (1672-1721), IX 298

Moyra, XIV 353

Moysie, David (fl 1582-1603), VII 512; *Memoirs of the Affairs of Scotland*, III 168, 572

Mozart, IV 186

Mozley, Anne (1809-1891), XII 503, 505

Mozley, James Bowling (1813-1878), XII 284, 289, 303, 497, 500, 503, 509; XIII 517

Mozley, Thomas (1806-1893), XII 497, 503, 504, XIV 655, 657, *Reminiscences*, XII 303

*Mr Bailey, Grocer*, in Gissing's *New Grub Street*, XIII 510

'Mr F's aunt,' in *Little Dorrit*, XIII 367

'Mtesa, king of Uganda, XIV 281

*Mucedorus*, V 151, 265, 266, 281, 283, 487, 488

- Mucius, consul, i. 105  
 Muddiman, Henry, vii. 396, 410 ff., 552, 554, ix. 2  
*Current Intelligence, The*, vii. 412  
*Gazette*, London, vii. 411 ff  
*Mercurius Publicus*, vii. 411  
*Parliamentary Intelligence, The*, afterwards *The Kingdom's Intelligence*, vii. 411  
 Muddiman, H. and Thomas Henshaw, *Nouvelles Ordinaires de Londres*, vii. 409  
 Mudford, William (1782-1848), x. 531, xi. 502; xiv. 207  
 Mudge, Zachariah (1694-1769), x. 522  
 Muggins, Dick, x. 225  
 Muggleton, Ludowicke, x. 426  
 Muir, William (1799-1860), xii. 545  
 Muir, Sir William (1819-1905), xiv. 375, 562, 637, *The Life of Mahomet*, xiv. 374  
 Muir, W. M., xi. 476, 478  
 Muir Mackenzie, Georgina Mary, xiv. 611  
*Muriland Willie*, ix. 402  
*Mulberry trees and silkworms*, iv. 614  
 Mulcaster, Richard (1530?-1611), iii. 353, 494, 495, 504, 507, 622, 626, v. 115, 138; vi. 248, vii. 376, 514, xiv. 667, *Elementarie*, iii. 353, 494; *Positions*, iii. 353, 494  
 Mulciber, in *Thersites*, v. 121  
*Mule sans Frein, La*, i. 330  
 Mulgrave, John Sheffield, earl of. *See* Buckingham and Normanby, duke of  
 Mulholland, Rosa, xiv. 363  
 Muller, Friedrich Max (1823-1900), xii. 348, 550, xiii. 392, 408, 520, 521, 601, xiv. 535; *Lectures on the Science of Language*, xii. 381  
 Muller, Johann, of Königsberg, *Ephemeres*, iv. 95  
 Muller, Karl Ottfried, xii. 334, 528, 545, *History of Greek Literature*, xii. 368, *The Doric Race*, xii. 334, 347  
 Mulligan, the (Thackeray's), xiii. 315  
 Mullinger, James Bass (1834-1918), ii. 394, 416; vi. 3; vii. 358, 363; xiv. 546, 644  
 Mullishag of Fesse, king, in *The Fair Maid of the West*, vi. 115  
 Mulock, Dinah Maria (Mrs Craik) (1826-1887), xi. 534; xiii. 198, 559, 619; *John Halifax, Gentleman*, xiii. 484  
 Mulso, Hester. *See* Chapone, Mrs Hester  
*Mum, Sothsegger* (i.e. Hush, Truth-teller) (*Richard the Redeless*), ii. 3, 41, 491, 493  
 Mumby, Frank Arthur, xi. 512  
 Mumford, in *King Lear*, v. 94  
 Mumming, in *The Masque of Christmas*, vi. 404, 405  
 Mun, Thomas (1571-1641), iv. 581; *Discourse of Trade to the East Indies*, iv. 356; *England's Treasure by Foreign Trade*, iv. 356  
 Munby, Arthur Joseph, xiii. 210, 559  
 Munchausen, Baron, xi. 537; xiii. 311  
 Munchausen romance, v. 107

- Munchner Brut*, i. 262  
 Munday, Anthony (1553-1633), iii. 76, 343, 389, 398, 409, *also see* Add.; iv. 445, 503, 510 ff., 538, 555, 595, 602, 603, 606, 607; v. 264, 345-359 (main entry), 365, 366, 368, 370, 371, 383, 412, 414, 520, 521; vi. 4, 19, 47, 69, 371, 412, 441, 446, 514  
 'A Caveat to the Reader,' v. 348  
*Amadis de Gaule* (trans of), v. 350  
*Ballad against Plays*, A, iv. 370  
*Banquet of Dainty Concepts*, A, iv. 138  
 'Beauty sat bathing by a spring,' iv. 138  
*English Romayne Life, The*, v. 348  
 'Fair nymphes sit ye here by me,' iv. 138  
*Fedele and Fortunio*, v. 350 ff., 520; vi. 342  
*Funeral of Richard Cœur de Lion, The*, v. 355  
*John a Kent and John a Cumber*, v. 346, 351 ff., 356, 357, vi. 391  
*Metropolis Coronata*, v. 39  
*Palladio of England*, v. 350, 359  
*Palmerin of England* (trans of), v. 350  
*Primaleon* (trans of), iv. 138  
*Robert, Earle of Huntington*, v. 39, 346, 354 ff., 362; vi. 265  
*Set at Tennis, The*, v. 355  
*Third Blast of Retreat from Plays and Theatres, The* (? by Munday), v. 348  
*View of Sundry Examples*, A, v. 351  
*Woodman's Walk, The*, iv. 138  
*Zelauto*, iii. 398, 605  
*See, also, under* Chettle and Middleton and *Third Blast*  
 Munden, Joseph Shepherd (1758-1832), xi. 498; xii. 480  
 Mundus, in *Confessio Amantis*, ii. 174  
 Mundy, John (d. 1630), iv. 131, 531  
 Munich, v. 340  
 Munich, Fugger collection at, iv. 490, 491  
 Munro, Hugh Andrew Johnstone (1819-1885), x. 140, xii. 363, 374, 534, 535; *Criticisms and Elucidations of Catullus*, xii. 373; *Translations into Latin and Greek Verse*, xii. 373  
 Munro, W. A., xiii. 597  
 Munro. *See also* Monro  
 Munster, Ireland, iii. 259, 277; iv. 495; vii. 238, 240, 494, ix. 153, xiv. 347  
 Munster, in *The Unfortunate Traveller*, iii. 413  
 Munster, bishop of (C. Bernhard von Galen), viii. 435  
 Munster, Sebastian, iii. 122, *Cosmographia*, iii. 159, iv. 81  
 Muralt, Bêat de, v. 319  
 Muratori, Ludovico Antonio, x. 249, 352  
 Murchison, Sir Roderick Impey (1792-1871), xiv. 322, 323, 325, 620  
 Murcia, in *The Doubtfull Heir*, vi. 230  
*Murderous Mychaell*, v. 131, 361  
 Murdoch, Patrick (d. 1774), x. 117, 501, 502  
 Murdoch, W. G. B., xiii. 547

- Murdstone and Grinby, in *David Copperfield*, xiii 362
- Mure, William (1799–1860), *Critical History of the Literature of Ancient Greece*, xii. 376
- Mure, Sir William, of Rowallan (1594–1657), ix. 594, 607
- Murger, Henri, *Scènes de la Vie de Bohème*, xiii 482
- Murillo, Bartolomeo Esteban, xiii. 58
- Murmuth, Adam (1275?–1347), ii. 559
- Murner, iii. 66
- Murning Marden, The*, ii. 320
- Murphy, Anna See Jameson, Mrs Anna
- Murphy, Arthur (1727–1805), ix 483, x 22, 99, 184, 212, 299, 439, 440, 443, 467, 492, 494, 496, 513, 521, 527, 529, 577; xi 498; xiv 628
- All in the Wrong*, x. 99
- Grecian Daughter*, x 99
- Know your own Mind*, xi 298
- No One's Enemy but his Own*, x. 97
- Orphan of China*, x. 96
- School for Guardians*, x. 99
- Upholsterer, The*, x. 98
- Way to keep him*, x. 99
- Zenobia*, x. 99
- Murphy, Denis Brownell (d. 1842), xiv. 357
- 'Murphy,' *pseud.* See Maturin, Charles Robert
- Murray, Alexander Stuart (1841–1904), xii 545
- Murray, Sir David, of Gorthy (1567–1629), iv. 555; ix. 608; *Bibliography its Scope and Methods*, xii 403, 411, 567; *David Leung*, xii. 388, 398, 565, 567, R. and A. Foulis, xii 360, 567
- Murray, David Christie (1847–1907), xiii. 597, 619
- Murray, Mrs Elizabeth. See Grant, Mrs Elizabeth
- Murray, E. C. Grenville, xiv. 214
- Murray, George, xiv. 640
- Murray, Lord George (1700?–1760), ix. 617
- Murray, Grace, x. 416
- Murray, Henry, xiv 592
- Murray, Sir James Augustus Henry (1837–1915), xii 552; xiv 506, 670; *Dialect of the Southern counties of Scotland*, ii. 110, 114
- Murray, John, 3rd duke of Atholl (1729–1774), x. 310
- Murray, Sir John, of Broughton (1718–1777), ix. 616
- Murray, John (1745–1793), xi. 362
- Murray, John (1778–1843), xi 362, 467, 513; xiv 672, 673
- Murray, John (1808–1892), xii 37, 52, 57, 164 ff., 169, 171, 177, 428, 438, 473; xiii. 384, 391; xiv 672, 673, *Memoir of*, xii. 165
- Murray, Sir John (1841–1914), xiv. 328, 620
- Murray, Sir John Archibald, Lord Murray (1779–1859), xii. 158
- Murray, Lindley (1745–1826), xii 552; xiii 267, xiv. 666, *English Grammar*, xiv 442
- Murray, Patrick James, xiv 625
- Murray, Sir Robert (d. 1673), vii. 491
- Murray, R. F., xiv 231, 596, *The Scarlet Gown*, xiv 231
- Murray, Thomas (1792–1872), xi 490
- Murray, William, 1st earl of Mansfield (1705–1793), x. 323, 424, 451, 456, 457, 525, 581
- Murrell, John (fl. 1630), iv 614
- Musa, in Ouida's *In Maremma*, xiii. 485
- Musa Cantabrigiensis*, vii 204
- Musae Etonenses*, xiv. 62
- Musaeus, iv 503, vii 547; x 509, xi. 470, xiii 516
- Musaeus (i.e. John Daniel), iv 206
- Musarum Anglicanarum Analecta*, ix. 483
- Musarum Deliciae*, vii. 468
- Musaus, Johann Karl August, xiii. 5, 516, *Grandison der Zweite*, x. 20
- Muscovy voyages, iv 78, 83, 87, 93, 98, 107, 108
- Muses Farewel to Popery and Slavery, The* (1689), viii. 466
- Muses Merriment, The* (1656), vii. 570
- Museum, The*, xi. 358
- Museum Criticum*, xii 366
- Museum Minervae*, vii 89
- Musgrave, Samuel (1732–1780), x. 307; xii 529
- Musgrave, Tom, in Jane Austen's *The Watsons*, xii. 261
- Musgrave, Sir William, viii. 299
- Musgrove, Louisa, in Jane Austen's *Persuasion*, xii 268
- Musgrove, Mr and Mrs Charles, in Jane Austen's *Persuasion*, xii 268
- Music, in *The Passetyme of Pleasure*, ii. 256, 261, 262
- Music, Elizabethan, v. 414
- Music of the 17th century, the, viii. 481
- Music, Old English popular, viii. 467
- Musical Miscellany*, the, ix. 619
- Musical Repository*, ix. 619; xi 489
- Musicians of London, corporation of the, v 31
- Musidora, in Thomson's *Summer*, x 116
- Musidorus, in Sidney's *Arcadia*, iii 401
- Musidorus* (a poem in memory of James Thomson), x 504
- Musonius, in *Club Law*, vi 347, 348
- Musophilus (Daniel's), iv. 155
- Mussatus (see Albertino), v. 69
- Musselburgh, ix. 413
- Musset, Alfred de, v 336, xii. 434, xiii. 302, *Carmosine*, xiii 444
- Mustapha, in *Solymanidae*, vi. 339
- Mustapha, Haji. See Raymond
- Mutability, in *The Faerie Queene*, ii. 267, iii. 269
- Mutimers, the, in Gissing's *Demos*, xiii. 509
- Muto, in Marston's *Scourge of Villanie*, iv 380
- Muzzle for Cerberus, A*, vii. 559

*My Hart is quhyt*, III. 149  
*My Jocky blyth*, IX. 402  
*My Laddie*, IX. 419  
 'My Uncle Toby,' X. 232  
*My Winifreda*, IX. 210  
 Mycene, in *Horestes*, V. 72, 73  
 Mychell, John (*fl.* 1556), IV. 467  
 Myddleton, William (1556?–1621), V. 103  
 Mydlerd, a mirror called (i.e. the World),  
 in *Piers the Plowman*, II. 28  
 Myers, E., XIV. 579  
 Myers, Frederic (1811–1851), XII. 511, 514  
 Myers, Frederic William Henry (1843–  
 1901), XI. 122, 454; XII. 445, XIII. 48,  
 231, 529, 542, 559, 607; XIV. 530,  
*St Paul*, XIII. 232  
 Myll, G. (1492), II. 325  
 Myllar, Andrew (*fl.* 1503–1508), IV. 470,  
 IX. 401, and see Chepman and Myllar  
 Mylne, Robert (1643–1747), IX. 611  
 Mynshul, Geffray (1594?–1668), VII. 440,  
*Essayes and Characters of a Prison and*  
*Prisoners*, III. 111; IV. 395, 400, 591,  
 600, VII. 440  
 Myra (Fulke Greville's), III. 304  
 Myramia (Greene's), III. 406  
 Myrtingas, the, in *Widsith*, I. 38  
 Myrrha, in Byron's *Sardanapalus*, XII. 54  
*Myrrour for Martinists*, A, III. 450  
 Myschefe, in *Magnyfycence*, III. 87  
 Mysore war, the, XIV. 373  
 Mysteries, V. 432 ff., and see Chester plays,  
 Coventry plays, etc.  
 Mystery plays, Non-cycle, V. 435  
 Mysticism in English literature, VII. Add.  
 Mytton, John (1796–1834), XIV. 257

'N—, Miss,' X. 310  
 N. G. See Grimald, Nicholas  
 Nabbes, Thomas (*fl.* 1638), VI. 31, 270,  
 512; XIII. Add. 2  
*Bride, The*, VI. 266  
*Covent Garden*, VI. 266  
*Hannibal and Scipio*, VI. 266  
*Microcosmus*, VI. 266  
*Tottenham-Court*, VI. 266  
 Naboth, II. 339  
 Naboth's vineyard, X. 169  
 Naden, Constance Caroline Woodhill  
 (1858–1889), XIII. 202, 559  
 Nairn, II. 115  
 Nairne, Caroline Oliphant, baroness (1766–  
 1845), XI. 257, 258, 489  
*Auld Hoose, The*, XI. 257  
*Caller Herrin*, XI. 257  
*Charlie is My Darling*, XI. 258  
*Here's to them that are Gane*, XI. 257  
*He's O'er the Hills*, XI. 258  
*Hundred Pipers*, XI. 257  
*Hunting Tower*, XI. 257  
*John Tod*, XI. 257  
*Laird of Cockpen, The*, XI. 257; XIV. 420  
*Land of the Leal*, XI. 257  
*Lass of Gourie*, XI. 257  
*Rowan Tree, The*, XI. 257  
*Wha'll be King but Charlie*, XI. 258

Nairne, Caroline Oliphant  
*Will he no come back again?* IX. 422;  
 XI. 258  
*Nala, the tale of*, XII. 536, 550  
 Nalson, John (1638?–1686), VII. 490  
 'Namby-Pamby' Philips See Philips,  
 Ambrose  
 Nancarrow, Totty, in Gissing's *Thyrza*,  
 XIII. 509  
 Nancy, IX. 167  
 Nancy, in *Oliver Twist*, XIII. 351  
 Nannini, Remigio, IV. 512  
*Nanny O*, IX. 406  
 Nano, in *James IV*, V. 154  
 Nantes, edict of, V. 318; VIII. 440; IX. 302;  
 X. 229, XIV. 129  
 Nantwich, VII. 122  
 Naomi, IV. 49  
*Naphiala*, IX. 598  
 Napier, Arthur Sampson, I. 59, 60, 138,  
 142, 147  
 Napier, Sir Charles (1786–1860), XIV. 118,  
 553  
 Napier or Neper, John, laird of Merchiston  
 (1550–1617), III. 485, IV. 333, 577; VIII.  
 400, 536  
 Napier, Macvey (1776–1847), XII. 162,  
 168, 179, 469, 470; XIV. 5  
 Napier, Mark (1798–1879), XIV. 552, 553  
 Napier, Sir William Francis Patrick (1785–  
 1860), XI. 185; XIV. 553  
*Conquest of Scinde, The*, XIV. 118  
*History of Sir Charles Napier's Admin-*  
*istration of Scinde*, XIV. 118  
*History of the War in the Peninsula*,  
 XIV. 118  
*Life of Sir Charles Napier*, XIV. 118  
 Naples, II. 315, IV. 188; V. 232, VI. 343;  
 VII. 113, 149, VIII. 160, 214, 417, X.  
 288; XII. 40, 70; XIII. 484, XIV. 273,  
 323  
 Naples, in *The Anatomy of Wit*, III. 392  
 Napleton, John, XIV. 654  
 Napoleon I, emperor of the French, IV.  
 356, X. 30, 256; XI. 30, 61, 114, 120,  
 127, 129; XII. 41, 43, 67, 181, 183, 197,  
 212, 264, 333, 381, 419, 420, 437, 473,  
 474, 475, 481, 515; XIII. 14, 283, 307,  
 406, 483, 494, 496, XIV. 117, 163, 197,  
 207, 236, 246, 361; *Code Napoléon*, XI. 29  
 Napoleon III, emperor of the French,  
 XIII. 81, 82, 90, 148, XIV. 189, 201, 204  
 Napoleonic war, XIV. 98, 194  
 Napoleonisms, XIII. 449  
 Narborough, Sir John (1640–1688), IV.  
 525; VII. 413  
 Narcissa, in Colman's *Inkle and Yarico*,  
 XI. 309  
 'Narcissa' (Mrs Oldfield), in Pope's  
*Epistles*, IX. 91  
 Narcissus, II. 174  
 Narcissus, in Racine's *Britannicus*, X. 133  
 Narcissus, Confessor, I. 82  
*Narcissus*, school play, V. 138; VI. 322,  
 323  
*Narcissus*, university play, VI. 356, 541



Nares, Robert (1753-1829), x. Add; xi 277, xii 552  
 Naseby, battle of, vii. 40, xiii. 159  
*Naseby*, the ship, viii 7, 289  
 Nash, Richard (1674-1762), x. 536  
 Nash, Thomas Arthur, xiv 565  
 Nashe, Thomas (1567-1601), ii 471, iii 128, 198, 206, 236, 291, 294, 334, 347, 409, 411 ff, 417, 421, 422, 446, 449 ff, 595, 604, 612 ff, iv 10, 19, 21, 24, 134, 153, 154, 164, 364, 367 ff, 380, 381, 392, 394, 415, 583, 585, 586, 592, 604, 605, v. 90, 91, 144, 147, 150, 154, 155, 162, 164, 167, 177 ff, 351, 359, 414, 465, vi. 245, 281, 324, 338, 351, 434, 460, vii 448; ix 36, 57, 293, 294; xiv 258  
*Anatomie of Absurditie, The*, iii 412, iv 364, 372, v 157, vi 445, 447, 551  
*Apologie of Pierce Pennylesse*, iv. 359  
*Christs Teares over Jerusalem*, iii 412, 616; iv 370, 371, 407  
*Haue with you to Saffron Walden*, iii. 616; v. 350; vi 345, 536  
*Isle of Dogs*, iii. 412; v 158; vi. 239  
*Lenten Stuff*, iii. 413, iv 365, 374, 375  
*Pierce Penlesse, his Supplication to the Diuell*, iii. 295, 412, 615; iv 367, 368, 375, 403, vi 68, 350, 447, 516, 551  
*Strange Newes*, iii 615, vi 344, 536  
*Summer's Last Will and Testament*, v 158; vi 324  
*Terminus et non terminus*, vi. 345, 350  
*Terrors of the Night*, iii 413, iv 372; vii. 421, 564  
 'To the Gentlemen Students,' v 136  
*Unfortunate Traveller, or the life of Jack Wilton, The*, iii. 198, 413 ff; v 158  
*See, also, under Marlowe*  
 Nasmith, James (1740-1808), ix 591  
 'Naso Scarronomimus,' ix 289, 552  
 Nassau, count of, and the parrot, in *Temple's Memoirs*, viii 438  
 Nasse, Erwin, xiv 86  
 Nassington, William (*fl* 1375?), ii. 52, 53, 498  
 Nathan, Isaac (1791?-1864), xii. 425  
 Nathan, Manfred, xiv Add 9  
 Nathaniel, Sir, in *Love's Labour's Lost*, v 201  
*Naton* (Dublin), xiv 350 ff, 354, 359, 361  
*Nation* (New York), xiv 351  
*Nation, The* (London), xiv 219  
*National Observer, The*, xiv 219  
*National Reformer, The*, xiii 120, 121  
*National Review, The*, xiv 155  
 National society for promoting the Education of the Poor, xiv 450, 467  
*National Standard, The*, xiii 309  
 National Union for improving the education of women, xiv. 479  
 Nativity, carols of the, ii 423, 427, 429  
 Nativity plays, v 433  
 Natland, near Kendal, x 436  
*Natura naturata, in The Nature of the Four Elements*, v. 63  
 Natural history, writers on, iv. 614

Natural Intelligence (Kind-Wit), in *Piers the Plowman*, ii 24  
 Nature, in Cowley's *The Muse*, vii. 74  
 Nature, in *The Example of Virtue*, ii 258  
 Nature, in *Horestes*, v 73  
 Nature, in *Mercury Vindicated*, vi. 404  
 Nature, in *Piers the Plowman*, ii 30  
 Nature, in *Reason and Sensuality*, ii 231  
*Nature of the Four Elements, The*, iii. 108, 117, 506  
 Naudens, Gabriel, viii 506  
*Naumachra or Hollands Sea-fight*, iv. 555  
 Naunton, Sir Robert (1563-1635), iv 59; vii. 32, 509, xii 417, *Fragmenta Regalia*, v 384, 525; vii. 251  
 Nausicaa, v 194  
 Navarre, v 113  
 Navarrenus, Francis Mildapettus, *pseud.*  
*See Temple, Sir William* (1555-1627)  
 Navern (Strathnaver), ii 315  
 Navestock, Essex, xiv 82  
*Navigation, The Art of*, iv. 455  
*Navy List* (1689), iv 525  
 Navy Records society, iv. 120; xii 394  
 Nayler, James (1617?-1660), viii. 124, 472  
 Nazareth, viii 88  
 Neal, Daniel (1678-1743), ix 525, 543; x 573; *History of New England*, ix 237; *History of the Puritans*, vii 404, ix 237  
 Neal, Samuel (1826-1901), xiv Add. 3  
 Neal, W. G., xiv Add 7  
 Neale, John Mason (1818-1866), xi. 534; xii 306, 392, 503, xiii 186, 190, 559  
*Art thou weary, art thou languid*, xiii. 193  
*Jerusalem the Golden*, xiii. 192  
*The day is past and over*, xiii 192  
*Theodora Phranza*, xii 302  
 Neale, Sir Paul, viii 69, 70  
 Neale, Thomas (*fl* 1643), vi. 531  
 Neander, in Dryden's *Essay of Heroick Plays*, viii. 27, 424  
 Neander, in *The Rival Friends*, vi 366  
 Neander, J A W, xii 509  
 Neapolitan government, the, xiv. 150  
 Nearchus, prince of Argos, in *The Broken Heart*, vi 215  
 Neate, Bill, prizefighter, xiv 254  
 Neave, Richard, vii. 571  
 Neaves, Charles Neaves, lord (1800-1876), xii. 468, xiii 559; xiv 232  
 Nebo, vii 76  
 Nebuchadnezzar, vii 420  
*Necessary Doctrine and Erudition of a Christian man*, iii 40  
 Nechtan, king of the Picts, i 90  
 Neckam, Alexander (1157-1217), i 214, 252, 265, 411, 506, 507, ii 166; *De Naturis Rerum*, i 214, 252, 265  
 Neckar river, xiii 413  
 Necker, Jacques, xi 32, xiii 518  
 Necker, Suzanne, x 299, 341, 347  
 Nectabanus, ii 86  
 Nectabanus, in *Confessio Amantis*, ii 171  
 Necton, Humphrey (d 1303), ii 397  
 Nedham, Marchamont (1620-1678), vii. 401, 403, 410 ff, 552 ff., 571; ix. 2

Nedham, Marchamont  
*Interest will not lie*, vii 408  
*Mercurius Britannicus*, vii 398, 406, 408  
*Mercurius Poeticus*, vii 408  
*Mercurius Politicus*, vii. 159, 407, 408, 410  
*Mercurius Pragmaticus*, vii. 406, 408  
*The Observer*, vii. 408  
*The Publick Adverser*, vii. 408, 410  
*The Publick Intelligencer*, vii. 408, 410  
Need, in *Piers the Plowman*, ii. 32  
*Needy Knife-Grinder*, *The*, xi 45, 46  
Neele, Henry (1798-1828), *The Romance of History*, xiv 65  
Neil, Robert Alexander (1852-1901), xii. 535  
Neil, Ross, *pseud* See Harwood, Isabella  
Neilson, George (b. 1858), ii 119, 134 ff, 138, 141, xii. 559  
Neither Loved nor Loving, in Heywood's *Love*, v 105  
Neither Lover nor Loved, in Heywood's *Love*, v 104  
Neither-Money-nor-Learning, in *All for Money*, v. 64  
Nell, in *Henry IV*, v 211  
Nell, Little (Dickens's), xiii 354, 361  
Nelson, Abraham, vii 571  
Nelson, Horatio, viscount Nelson (1758-1805), xiii 483, 518; xiv 221, 235  
Nelson, James (1710-1794), xiv 667  
Nelson, Robert (1665-1715), viii 344, 349, 516, 518, 521, ix 564, x 403; *Companion for the Festivals and Fasts*, viii 352  
Nelson, Thomas (fl. 1580), iv 445  
Nemnivus, i 78  
Nennius or Nynniaw (fl. 796), *Historia Brittonum*, i. 34, 72, 73, 75, 77 ff, 90, 188, 273 ff, 278, 285, 287, 298, 375, 486, 513  
Neoplatonism, vii. 299, 309, 314, 417, 420, ix 321, 342  
Neot, St, xiv 92  
*Neot, St, Lives of*, i. 99, 145  
Nepos Cornelius, ix 222  
Neptune, vii 421  
Neptune, in *Troiane*, v 77  
Neptune, planet, xiv 291  
*Neptune to England*, iv 112  
Nereus, in Horace's *Carmina*, x 146  
Nero, i 251, iv. 34; vii. 421, 499, ix 306, x. 133, 359  
Nero, in *Octavia*, vi. 339  
*Nero, The Tragedy of*, vi 264, 513  
Nessus, in *Confessio Amantis*, ii. 170  
Nest, daughter of Rhys ap Tewdwr, i. 215, 285  
Nestor, x 57  
Nether Stowey, Somersetshire, xi. 110, 132, 140, 460; xii. 184, 225  
Netherbury, vii. 278  
Netherlands, the, ii 353; iii. 277, 502; v. 100, 156, 383, vi 34, 48, 139, vii 225, 509, viii. 301, x. 321, xiv. 79. See, also, Low Countries

Netherlands, United Provinces of the, xii. 350  
Nethersole, Sir Francis (1587-1659), vii 32  
Netley abbey, x 148  
Nettlebed academy, x 435  
Nettleship, Henry (1839-1893), xii 514, 535, xiv. 562, 652, *Contributions to Latin Lexicography*, xii. 374, *Essays*, xii 375  
Nettleship, John T, xiii 536  
Nettleship, Richard Lewis (1846-1892), xii 511, xiv 530  
Neuberg, A., xiii 518  
Neuberg, J., xiii 517  
*Neue Erweiterungen der Erkenntnis und des Vermögens*, v. 328  
Neugise, in *Robin Conscience*, iii. 109  
Neuha, in Byron's *The Island*, xii 51  
Neuhof, Switzerland, xiv 427, 435  
Neuwied, Germany, xiii 489  
Neverout Tom, in Swift's *Complete Collection of . Conversation*, ix 118, 119  
Neville, Henry (1620-1694), vii 572  
Nevill, in *A Woman as a Weathercock*, vi 248  
Nevill or Neville, George (1433?-1476), ii. 241  
Neville, lady Mary, daughter of the 4th earl of Dorset, iv. 304  
Neville, Richard Griffin, 3rd lord Braybrooke (1783-1858), viii. 276, 299  
Neville, Thomas (d. 1615), iv 303, 488  
Neville, William (fl. 1518), *The Castle of Pleasure*, ii. 371  
Neville's Cross, battle of, i. 399  
Nevinson, Henry W, xiii 523, 624  
Nevizanus, Johannes, *Silva nuptialis*, viii. 66  
Nevyle, Alexander (1544-1614), iv. 504, v 90, 439  
Nevynson, Stephen (d. 1581?), iii. 228  
New Conger, the, xi 359  
*New Custom*, v. 67, 437  
*New Edinburgh Review*, *The*, xiii. 4  
New England, ix 315, x 436  
New England colonies, iv 111, vii. 384  
New Englanders, xiv 383, 384  
New English Art club, the, xiv. 229  
*New English Dictionary*, xii. 324  
New Fair, the, a game in *Piers the Plowman*, ii 18  
New Forest, iv. 218  
New Hebrides, the, iv. 118  
New Holland, xiv 267  
New Institution for the Formation of Character, xiv 451, 452  
*New Irish Library*, *The*, xiv 352  
New Lanark, xiv. 451, 452  
*New Lands found by the messengers of the King of Portugal named Emanuel*, *Of the*, ii. 375, 546  
*New Monthly Magazine*, *The*, xii 177, 221, 472, 474; xiii 311; xiv 253, 352  
*New Monthly Magazine and Humorist*, *The*, xii 472

## NEW

*New Monthly Magazine and Literary Journal, The*, xii. 472  
*New Monthly Magazine and Universal Register, The*, xii. 472  
*New Notbroune Mayd*, ii. 373, iii. 558  
*New Presbyterian Ballad, A* (1681), viii. 110  
*New Quarterly Magazine*, xi. 508  
*New Review*, x. 342  
 New river, the, xii. 202, 219  
*New Scots Spy*, ix. 614  
 New South Wales, xii. 215, xiv. 402, 403  
 New Spalding club, xii. 399  
*New Sporting Magazine, The*, xiv. 257  
 New Sydenham society, xii. 394  
*New Times, The*, xii. 219  
 New Tunbridge Wells, ix. 292  
 New World, the, iv. 357  
 New Year's letter, ii. 441  
 New York, xiii. 11, xiv. 351, 359, 397  
 New York, the Bowery, xiv. 315  
*New York Herald, The*, xiv. 212  
 New Zealand, xiii. 207, 403, 499, xiv. 409, 484  
 New Zealander, ix. 295  
 Newark, vii. 104  
 Newark, William, vi. 317  
 Newarkecastle, xii. 8  
 Newbery, Elizabeth, xi. 418  
 Newbery, Francis (d. 1780), x. 233, 235 ff., 242, 537, xi. 418, 513  
 Newbery, Francis (1743-1818), xi. 418  
 Newbery, John (1713-1767), x. 45, 231 ff., 235 ff., 531, 539, xi. 407, 415, 417, 418, 513, 521, 535  
 Newbery, Ralph (fl. 1590), iv. 95, 454  
 Newbold Revell, ii. 358, 381  
 Newburgh. *See* William of  
 Newbury, iii. 419, vii. 63, 84  
 Newcastle, duchess of. *See* Cavendish, Margaret  
 Newcastle, dukes of. *See* Cavendish, William; Clinton, H. P. F. Pelham-Holles  
 Newcastle under Lyme, iv. 186  
 Newcastle-upon-Tyne, iii. 435, iv. 356, v. 51, 435; vii. 491, 507, ix. 583, 615, x. 525; xi. 375, 378, 490, 514, 516; xii. 384, 555, xiii. 412  
*Newcastle Chronicle, The*, xiv. 587, 591  
 Newcastle commission, xiv. 468, 470, 471  
*Newcastle Courant, The*, xiv. 186  
*Newcastle Express, The*, xiv. 213  
 Newce, Thomas, iv. 504  
 Newcome, Barnes (Thackeray's), v. 239; xiii. 328, 330  
 Newcome, Sir Brian (Thackeray's), xiii. 328, 330  
 Newcome, Clive (Thackeray's), xiii. 328, 329, 332, 333  
 Newcome, colonel (Thackeray's), xiii. 324, 329, 330  
 Newcome, Ethel (Thackeray's), xii. 143, xiii. 329, 330, 333  
 Newcome, Henry (1627-1695), x. 435

## NEWMARKET

Newcome, Hobson (Thackeray's), xiii. 328, 330  
 Newcome family (Thackeray's), xiii. 328  
 Newcomen, Matthew (1610?-1669), vii. 472  
 Newcomen, Thomas (1663-1729), viii. 536, xiv. 285  
 Newcourt, Richard (d. 1716), *Repertorium Ecclesiasticum*, ix. 395, 588  
 Newdigate prize poem, xii. 152, xiii. 97; xiv. 164  
 Newdigate-Newdegate, lady, xiii. 605; *Gossip from a Muniment Room*, vii. 223  
 Newes come from Hell, iii. 558  
*Newes from Rome*, iv. 605  
*New-fanglers, Address in verse to*, iii. 110  
 Newfoundland, iv. 82; xiv. 319  
*Newgate Calendar, The*, xiv. 252, 253, 602  
 Newgate chronicle, xiii. 466  
 Newhaven, Scotland, xi. 257  
 Newhaven, in Reade's *Christie Johnstone*, xiii. 473  
 Newhouse, Captain, *The whole Art of Navigation*, iv. 525  
 Newington Green academy, x. 435, 436  
 Newlands, John Alexander Reina, xiv. 615  
 Newlin, Thomas (1688-1743), viii. 518  
 Newman, Francis Wilham (1805-1897), xii. 505, 514, xiii. 195, 559, xiv. 652  
 Newman, John Henry (1801-1890), cardinal, iv. 52, x. 405, 417; xi. 90; xii. 197, 280 ff., 292, 293, 295 ff. (main entry), 301, 303, 304, 306, 316, 318, 323, 324, 332, 474, 497, 498, 500, 503 ff., 513, *also see* Add; xiii. 97, 165, 186, 559, xiv. 92, 130, 155, 465, 480, 515, 535, 565  
*Apologia pro vita sua*, xii. 295 ff.; xiii. 409  
*Callista*, xii. 307  
*Development of Christian Doctrine, An Essay on the*, xii. 298  
*Dream of Gerontius, The*, xii. 285, 297, xiii. 190  
*Grammar of Assent, A*, xii. 298; xiv. 29  
*Idea of a University, The*, xiv. 465, 474  
 'Lead, kindly Light,' xii. 298  
*Lectures on the Prophetic Office of the Church*, xii. 298  
*Loss and Gain*, xii. 306  
*Pillar of Cloud, The* ('Lead, kindly Light'), xiii. 189, 190, 196  
 'Praise to the Holiest,' xii. 298  
*Scope and Nature of University Education, The*, xii. 298  
*Sermons for Mixed Congregations*, xii. 297  
*Thoughts on the Ministerial Commission*, xii. 285  
*Tract XC*, xii. 288, 326  
*Verses on various occasions*, xiii. 190  
 Newman, Thomas (fl. 1578-1593), iv. 164  
 Newman, William, xiv. 260  
 Newmarket, vi. 535; viii. 235, 236; x. 547

Newnes, Sir George, xiv. 592  
 Newport, Isle of Wight, vii. 202, 235, 504, 505  
 Newport, Mon. and Glos., ii. 85  
 Newport, Rhode island, ix. 314  
 Newport, Sir Richard, vii. 31  
 Newport, Pagnell, ii. 69; vii. 190, 192  
*News, The*, xiv. 217  
*News from Hell, or the Relation of a Vision*, vii. 433  
*News of the World, The*, xiv. 212  
 Newsletters, vii. 492 ff  
 Newspaper society, the, xiv. 194  
 Newspapers. *Courant, or Weekly News from Foreign Parts*, iv. 450, *A Currant of News*, iv. 450, *Swedish Intelligencer*, iv. 454  
 Newspapers, classified lists of, xiv. 586 ff.  
 News-sheets, iv. 606  
 Newstead abbey, xii. 421  
 Newstead fort, Melrose, xii. 556  
 Newstead priory, xii. 34, 43  
 Newton, Alfred, x. 305, xiv. 329  
 Newton, Sir Charles Thomas (1816-1894), xii. 377, 545; *Essays in Art and Archaeology*, xii. 377  
 Newton, Sir Isaac (1642-1727), vii. 356, 450; viii. 379, 401, 402, 410 ff., 416, 536, ix. 128, 257, 316, 330, 332, 344, 525, 570, 575, 579; x. 151, 360, 421, 428, 434, 501, 502; xi. 215, 518; xiv. 288, 299, 613, *Letters to Bentley*, x. 521; *Optics*, ix. 332; x. 387; xiv. 312, *Principia*, viii. 412; ix. 370, 375; xiv. 284  
 Newton, John (1725-1807), x. 413, 576; xi. 89 ff., 93, 286, 444 ff.  
 Newton, Richard (1676-1753), ix. 621, 623, 626  
 Newton, Thomas (1542?-1607), iv. 6, 499, 500, 504, 511, 572; v. 102, 439; *Dyce-play and prophane Gaming*, vi. 446, 552  
 Newton, Thomas (1704-1782), bishop of Bristol, vii. 124  
 Newton, Wilts, viii. 94  
 Newton St Bridget (on Usk), Wales, vii. 43, 44  
 Newtonian school of mathematics, ix. 460, 461  
 New-Year's-Gift, in *The Masque of Christ-mas*, vi. 404  
 Niblung kings, the, in Morris's *Sigurd the Volsung*, xiii. 141  
 Nicaea, council of, xii. 307, 356  
 Nicaragua, xiv. 267  
 Niccolini, G., xii. 438  
 Niccols, Richard (1584-1616), editor of *A Mirror for Magistrates (q v)*, iii. 217, 218, 222 ff.; *Induction*, iii. 222  
 Nice, vii. 112; x. 46; xiii. 82  
*Nice Wanton*, v. 123, 437, 456  
 Nichol, John (1833-1894), xi. 484, 485; xii. 438, 552, xiii. 523, 559; *Hannibal*, xiii. 216  
 Nichol, John Pringle (1804-1859), xiv. 613  
 Nicholas I, tsar of Russia, xiv. 325

Nicholas V, pope, ii. 130, 131, 418, xiv. 110  
 Nicholas, A N., vii. 506  
 Nicholas, Sir Edward (1593-1669), vii. 214, 412, 490, 492, 496  
 Nicholas, St, ii. 147, 362, v. 9, 42, 43  
 Nicholas, Sir, in *The Weakest goeth to the Wall*, v. 352  
 Nicholas, Thomas (fl 1560-1596), iv. 509, 513, 525  
 Nicholas, Thomas (1820-1879), xii. 559  
 Nicholas of Cusa, iii. 473  
 Nicholas of Guildford (fl 1250), i. 264, 265  
 Nicholas de Lyra (1340), ii. 71, *Postilla*, v. 47  
 Nicholas of Tusculum, ii. 390  
 Nicholasus, *Antidotarium* of, ii. 413  
 Nicholl, John (fl 1607), iv. 525  
 Nicholls, Norton (1742?-1809), x. 150, 151  
 Nichols, John (1745-1826), ix. 157, 487, 490, 491, 502, 527, 537, 583, x. 207, 405, 509, 531, 541, 570, also see Add; xii. 471, 559  
*Bibliotheca Topographica*, xii. 383  
*History and Antiquities of Leicester*, viii. 520; xii. 383  
*Illustrations of the Literary History of the Eighteenth Century*, xii. 383  
*Literary Anecdotes*, x. 202, 277, 281, 528, 535, 539; xi. 356, 362, 367, 371, 373, 503, 512; xii. 383  
*Literary Illustrations*, x. 283  
*Progresses of Elizabeth*, v. 92, 286, 528  
*Progresses of King James I*, v. 528, vi. 304  
 Nichols, John Bowyer (1779-1863), xii. 383, 559; xiv. 598  
 Nichols, John Gough (1806-1873), xii. 383, 559  
 Nicholson, George (1847-1908), xiv. 620  
 Nicholson, John ('Maps,' 1730-1796), xi. 374  
 Nicholson, Joseph Shield, xiii. 598  
 Nicholson, Reynold Alleyne, xiv. 594  
 Nicholson, William (1782?-1849), xi. 489; xii. 463; *Brownie of Blednock*, xi. 269  
 'Nick Frog' (Holland), xiv. 234  
 'Nickle Ben,' xi. 234  
 Nickleby, Kate (Dickens's), xiii. 352  
 Nickleby, Mrs (Dickens's), xiii. 348, 352  
 Nickleby, Nicholas (Dickens's), xiii. 352  
 Nickleby, Ralph (Dickens's), xiii. 351, 357  
 Nicklebys, the (Dickens's), xiii. 352  
*Nicodemus, The Gospel of*, i. 147; ii. 369, 371, 435; iv. 482; v. 16, 434, 435  
 Nicolai, v. 328  
 Nicolas, Sir Nicholas Harris (1799-1848), ii. 190, x. 546, xi. 481; xii. 336, 473; xiv. 58  
 Nicoll, John (1590-1667 or 1668), vii. 509; ix. 603  
 Nicoll, Robert (1814-1837), xi. 489; xiii. 559  
 Nicoll, Sir William Robertson, xi. 462; xii. 449, 461, 466, 467; xiii. 529, 533,

Nicoll, Sir William Robertson  
 536, 590, 609, 610, 612, 624, xiv. 586, 592  
 Nicolls, Mary Ellen, xiii. 489  
 Nicolls, Thomas (*fl.* 1550), iv. 3, 5, 505  
 Nicolson, William (1655-1727), *Historical Libraries*, ix. 398, 588, 589  
 Nicopompus, in *Argens*, iv. 296, 297  
 Nicuesa, iv. 80, 82  
 Nidd river, Yorks, vii. 205, xiii. 306  
 Niebuhr, Barthold Georg, xii. 310, 318, 338 ff., 344, 356, 519, 522, 524, xiv. 67, 131; *Griechische Heroengeschichten*, xii. 345, *History of Rome*, xii. 320, 334 ff.  
 Nield, Jonathan, xiii. 621  
 Nierembergus, Johan Euseb., vii. 460  
 Nietzsche, Friedrich Wilhelm, xiii. 23  
 Nieuport, battle of (1600), vii. 510  
 Nieuwentyt, Bernhard, *The Religious Philosopher*, x. 392  
 Nifheim, i. 69  
 Nigel, in Scott's *Fortunes of Nigel*, xii. 21  
 Niger, in *The Masque of Blacknesse*, vi. 386 ff.  
 Niger, Ralph (*fl.* 1170), i. 501  
 Night, in *The Faerie Queene*, iii. 265  
 Night, in *The Vision of the Twelve Goddesses*, vi. 381  
 Nightingale, in Fielding's *Tom Jones*, x. 35  
 Nightingale, Florence, xiii. 115, 405, 419; xiv. 201  
 Nightingale, ship, x. 229  
 Nigra, C., ii. 473  
 Nikolaer, P., xiv. 547  
 Nile, river, x. 180; xiv. 210  
 Nimeguen, x. 251  
 Nimrod, x. 123  
 Nimrod, in Alfred's *Boethius*, i. 111  
 Nimrod, *pseud.* See Apperley, Charles James  
 Nine Nobles, ii. 320  
 Nineteenth Century, *The*, xiii. 516, xiv. 190, 210, 592  
 Nineveh, xii. 376, 455, 544, 546; xiv. 212  
 Ninewells, Berwickshire, x. 365  
 Nimian, St. ii. 119, 146, 147  
 Ninus ('who built Nineveh'), ii. 119  
 'Nipclose, Sir Nicholas,' *The Theatres*, xi. 312  
 Nipples, the, in *Club Law*, vi. 346 ff  
 Nipper, Susan, in *Dombey and Son*, xiii. 361  
 Nisard, D., xii. 438  
 Nisbet, Alexander (1657-1725), ix. 397, 589  
 Nisbet, John, viii. 406  
 Nisbet, Murdoch, ii. 325, 539; iii. 51  
 Nithhad, in *Deor*, i. 40  
 Nithsdale, xi. 268  
 Nithsdale Minstrel, xi. 489  
 Nivernais, *duc de*, x. 283  
 Nix, Richard (1447?-1535), bishop of Norwich, iii. 48, 77  
 Nixon, Anthony (*fl.* 1602), iv. 525; *The Black Year*, vi. 53  
 Nixon, John, xiv. Add. 9

Nizolius, Marius, iii. 482  
 Noah, ii. 23, 90, 98, 484, vi. 95  
 Noah, in religious plays, iii. 102, 362; v. 21, 49, 50, 52, 53, 140, 435  
 Noah's Ark (play), v. 435  
 Nob, vii. 76  
 Noble, John, xiv. 589, also see Add. 4, 5, 9  
 Nobleness of the Asse, *The*, iv. 586  
 No-Body, and Some-Body. *With the true Chronicle Historie of Elydure*, vi. 104, 486  
 Nobs, Dr Dove's horse, xi. 186  
 Nodier, Charles, v. 335; xii. 438  
 Noel, Baptist Wriothesley (1798-1873), xii. 517  
 Noel, Sir Edward, 1st baron Noel of Riddington (1582-1643), iv. 305  
 Noel, Eric, xiii. 227  
 Noel, Henry (d. 1597), v. 81  
 Noel, Roden Berkeley Wriothesley (1834-1894), xii. 438, xiii. 216, 529, 537, 559  
 Boy, *The*, xiii. 226  
 Little Child's Monument, A, xiii. 203, 227  
 Livingstone in Africa, xiii. 227  
 Thalatta, xiii. 227  
 Vision of the Desert, A, xiii. 227  
 Water Nymph, *The*, xiii. 227  
 Noggs, Newman, in *Nicholas Nickleby*, xiii. 352  
 Nokes, James (d. 1692?), viii. 201  
 Nolan, E., xiv. 230  
 Nollekens, Joseph (1737-1823), x. 528; xiv. 250  
 Nonconformist, *The*, xiv. 30  
 Nonconformist's Memorial, *The*, x. 573  
 Nonjurors, the, iv. 482  
 Noorden, C. Van, xiii. 587  
 Nora, in Thackeray's *Barry Lyndon*, xiii. 313  
 Norbury, Derbyshire, iv. 422  
 Norbury park, x. 295  
 Noreyn, David, ii. 481  
 Nordeling, iv. 282  
 Norden, John (*fl.* 1600), iv. 563  
 Norden, John (1548-1625), iii. 356, 376, 599; vi. 517; *Speculum Britanniae*, iii. 375, *The Surveyors Dialogue*, iii. 376; iv. 582  
 Nordlingen, battle of, vii. 263  
 Nore, the, xi. 43  
 Norfolk, i. 155, 327, 346, 347; iii. 106, vi. 326, vii. 24, 265, 273, 363, ix. 2, 269, 309, 395, 583; xi. 48, 52, xii. 168, 359, 384, 555, 567, xiv. 244, 321  
 Norfolk, dukes of See Howard, Charles; Howard, Thomas, Mowbray, John  
 Norfolk Drollery, vii. 570  
 Norfolk gent his will and Testament, *The*, iv. 449  
 Norgate, Kate, i. 498; xiv. 547  
 Norham castle, in Scott's *Marmion*, xii. 11  
 Norland, lord, in Mrs Inchbald's *Every one has his Fault*, xi. 308  
 Norman, Robert (*fl.* 1590), iv. 525, 577

- Norman carols, II. 427  
 Norman conquest, I. 151, 165-172 (main entry), II. 450, 475, V. 1 ff., 6, 7, 10, 12, 29, 43, 44, 281, VIII. 355, 356, 439, IX. 397, XII. 289, 358; XIV. 57, 76, 79, 80, 111  
 Norman era, XI. 408  
 Norman *fahbauz*, IV. 403  
 Norman kings of England, XIV. 80  
 Norman law, VIII. 356  
 Norman literature, I. 165 ff., 498  
 Norman-French language, XIV. 484  
 Normandy, V. 3, 4, VII. 507; IX. 584; XII. 555; XIV. 79  
 Normans, the, XII. 28, 351, XIV. 83  
 Normans in England, I. 173; II. 477, 486, V. 3, 5, 29  
 Norris, Edwin (1795-1872), XII. 391, 559  
 Norris, John (1657-1711), VII. 462, VIII. 369, 532; IX. 321; *An Essay towards the Theory of the Ideal or Intelligible World*, VIII. 397  
 Norris, John Pilkington, XII. 501  
 Norris, Mrs. in Jane Austen's *Mansfield Park*, XII. 265, 270  
 Norse language and literature, X. 145, 149, 506, 539, 544; XIV. 57, 484, also see Icelandic  
 North, Christopher, *pseud* See Wilson, John  
 North, Sir Dudley (1641-1691), VIII. 532; IX. 266, 268, 269, 544, *Discourses upon Trade*, VIII. 391  
 North, Dudley (1748-1829), XI. 156, 162  
 North, Francis, 4th earl of Guildford (1761-1817), IX. 222, 262, 266 ff., 544  
 North, Frederick, 2nd earl of Guildford (1732-1792), X. 346, 455, 456, 518; XI. 7, 11, 157; XII. 520, XIV. 237, 429, 666  
 North, George (*f.* 1580), III. 623; IV. 508, 512  
 North, John (1645-1683), IX. 269, 544  
 North, Montagu, IX. 261  
 North, Roger (1653-1734), VII. 413; IX. 262, 266 ff., 544  
*Autobiography*, IX. 267, 269  
*Discourse of Fish and Fish Ponds*, IX. 269  
*Examen*, IX. 261, 267, 270  
*Life of Dr John North*, IX. 266, 267, 269, XI. 364  
*Life of Francis North, Lord Guilford*, IX. 222, 262, 266 ff.  
*Life of Sir Dudley North*, IX. 266 ff.  
*Lives of the Norths*, XI. 367  
*Reflections upon .Le Clerc's life of Mr John Locke*, IX. 261  
 North, Sir Thomas (1535?-1601?), III. 364, 388, 393, 396, 482, 509, 621; IV. 504, 508, 509, 593; V. 112, 139, 221, 223, 377, VI. 426, 552; *Dial of Princes, The* (trans. of *El Relox de Principes*), II. 386; III. 388, 393, 396; IV. 10, *Plutarch*, IV. 1, 3, 5, 11 ff., 17; IX. 297

- North and Gray, lord, IX. 267  
 North American Indians, XI. 6, 18, 35  
*North American Review, The*, XIII. 101  
 North Berwick law, II. 314  
*North British Review, The*, XI. 508; XII. 472, 500, XIII. 403; XIV. 130, 396  
*North Briton, The*, X. 284, 441 ff., 579; XI. 37  
 North End, X. 13, XI. 394, 405  
 North Foreland, battle of, VIII. 12  
 North Petherton park, Somerset, II. 181  
 North Sea, the, I. 35  
*North Star, The*, XIV. 213  
 North Walsham, Norfolk, XII. 359  
 North-West company, XIV. 397  
 Northallerton, II. 51  
 Northampton, II. 392; III. 432, 618; X. 432, 434  
 Northampton, earls of See Compton, Charles; Howard, Henry  
*Northampton, The copy of a letter written from*, VII. 396  
*Northampton Mercury, The*, XIV. 186  
 Northamptonshire, VIII. 5, 328, IX. 6, 583; X. 307, 413, 428, 560; XII. 554, 555  
 Northbrooke, John (*f.* 1568-1579), V. 525; VI. 305, 426, 445; *A Treatise wherein Dicing, Dauncing. . . are reprov'd. . .*, VI. 436, 516, 552  
 Northcote, James (1746-1831), IX. 182, 189, X. 528, 539, XI. 98, 517; XII. 190, 475  
 Northcote, James Spencer (1821-1907), XII. 559  
 Northcote, Sir Stafford (1818-1887), XIV. 548  
*Northern Echo, The*, XIV. 213, 215  
*Northern Lass, The*, IX. 406  
 Northleigh, John (1657-1705), VIII. 452  
 Northumberland, I. 68; IV. 218, X. 545, XI. 514; XII. 555, 556, 558, XIV. 110  
*Northumberland Household Book*, X. 544  
 Northumberland, countess of. See Seymour, Elizabeth  
 Northumberland, dukes of See Dudley, John, Percy, Sir Hugh  
 Northumberland, earls of. See Percy, Henry  
 Northumbria, I. 6, 14, 15, 55, 93, 98, 179, 339  
 Northumbria, dialect of, I. 146  
 Northumbrian coast, XII. 11  
 Northumbrian dialect, I. 15, 146; XIV. 484  
 Norton, near Daventry, III. 433  
 Norton, B., III. 596  
 Norton, Caroline Elizabeth Sarah (born Sheridan, afterwards lady Stirling-Maxwell) (1808-1877), XIII. 560, XIV. 341, 342, *The Lady of La Garaye*, XIII. 197  
 Norton, Charles Elhot, XIII. 159, 518, 521, 523, 605, 607, XIV. 167, *Letters*, XIII. 411, 428, 443  
 Norton, Fletcher (1716-1789), X. 579

- Norton, John (d. 1612), iv. 457, 466, 469, 472  
 Norton, Robert (d. 1635), iv. 526  
 Norton, Thomas (fl. 1477), *Ordinall of Alchemy*, ii. 241 ff.  
 Norton, Thomas (1532-1584), iii. 51, 622, iv. 507, v. 73 ff., 84 ff., vii. 347  
 See, also, *Gorboduc*  
 Norval, in Home's *Douglas*, x. 97  
 Norway, vi. 225; x. 251  
 Norwegian language, xiv. 511  
 Norwich, ii. 65, 347, 349; iii. 188, 206, 418, iv. 412, 466, 467, v. 37, 51, 53, 148, 434, vi. 451, vii. 265, 271, 292, 317, 372, 374, 468, 507, x. 435; xi. 198, 472  
 Norwich, Horsham St Faith, iv. 147  
 Norwich, St Peter Mancroft church, vii. 266  
 Norwood, Richard (1590?-1675), iv. 526  
 Nostradamus, prognostication of, iv. 438  
 Nostradamus, in *The Bugbears*, v. 129  
 Notable, Miss, in Swift's *Complete Collection of . . . Conversations*, ix. 118, 119  
 Notary, Julian (fl. 1496-1520), ii. 371, 372  
 Notbrowne mayd upon the passyon of Cryste, *The newe*, ii. 373, iii. 558  
 Notch, in *The Masque of Augures*, vi. 374  
 Notes and Memorandums of the six days preceding the Death of a late Right Reverend, ix. 148  
 Notes and Queries, ix. 102, 421, 431; xii. 393, 411, 469, 471, xiii. 515  
 Notker of St Gall, i. 89, 109  
 'Notre Dame des Rochers,' x. 281  
 Nott, John (1751-1865), iii. 192  
 Nottingham, ii. 351; iv. 466, v. 38, vii. 257, 405, 495; x. 437; xi. 475, xiii. 499  
 Nottingham, earls of. See Finch, Daniel, Howard, Charles  
 Nottingham castle, iv. 207  
 Nottinghamshire, ii. 340, iv. 417, ix. 591, xii. 544  
 Nottola, vi. 541  
 Nouronihar, in Beckford's *Vathek*, xi. 321, 322  
 Nouveau Dictionnaire historique, Le, v. 324  
 Nova Briannia, iv. 580  
 Nova Scotia, iv. 107, vii. 254; viii. 212, xiv. 383, 384, 396  
 Nova Scotian, *The*, xiv. 383  
 Nova Solyma, iv. 298, vii. 147, 358, 476, 523, 533; ix. 429, 622  
 Novae Narrationes (1515, 1561), viii. 523  
 Noval, theologian, x. 426  
 Novals (Friedrich Ludwig von Hardenberg), xiii. 8, 9, 121, 214, 480, 519  
 Novella, vii. 391  
 Novelle, Italian, v. 142  
 Novello, Vincent (1781-1861), xii. 222  
 Novels, historical, ii. 567  
 Novelty Fashion, Sir, in Cibber's *Love's Last Shift*, viii. 183, 194, 201  
 Noverre, Jean George, *Lettres sur les Arts*, xi. 285  
 Now the fight's done, viii. 110  
 Now ye Tories that glory, viii. 110  
 Nowell, in *Every Man in His Humour*, vi. 279  
 Nowell, Alexander (1507?-1602), iii. 622, *Catechism*, vii. 376  
 Noyes, Alfred, xii. 414, xiii. 545  
 Nisikana's Hymn, xiv. 419  
 Nuce, Thomas (d. 1617), v. 439  
 Nugatores, v. 2  
 Nugent, Robert, earl Nugent (1702-1788), vii. Add; x. 511  
 Numismatic society, xii. 386  
 Nun Appleton, Yorks, vii. 204, 207, 208  
 Nun in her Smock, xi. 363  
 Nuneham, ix. 181  
 Nuremberg Chronicle, iv. 488  
 Nurnberg, iv. 299, v. 27, 317; vii. 201  
 Nursery rhymes, xi. 520, 526  
 Nurture, in *The Passetyme of Pleasure*, ii. 261  
 Nussey, Ellen, xiii. 447 ff., 453  
 Nut Brown Maid, *The*, ii. 283, 364, 373, 463, 469, 486, 562; iii. 319, 322, 558; iv. 438, ix. 172  
 Nud, father of Gwynn, i. 283  
 Nutt, Alfred Trubner (1856-1910), i. 281, 301, 302; xii. 565  
 Nuttall, R., iv. 501, 502  
 Nye, Nathaniel (fl. 1648), iv. 526  
 Nye, Philip (1596?-1672), viii. 70, 74  
 Nye, Stephen (1648?-1719), x. 426  
 Nym, in *Henry IV*, v. 211  
 Nymegen, peace of, viii. 436  
 Nyren, John (1764-1837), xiv. 602  
 O., S. G. See Osborne, lord Sidney Godolphin  
 O P. rioters, xiv. 490  
 'O for a bowl of fat Canary,' v. 141  
 O Lusty May with Flora quene, ii. 323  
 O Willy was so blythe a Lad, ix. 406  
 'Oak and Brier' measure, iii. 326  
 Oakeley, Frederick (1802-1880), xii. 287, 497, 504, 505  
 Oakham grammar school, vii. 359, 385  
 Oakly, Charles, in Colman's *Jealous Wife*, x. 100  
 Oakly, Mr, in Colman's *Jealous Wife*, x. 100  
 Oakly, Mrs, in Colman's *Jealous Wife*, x. 100  
 Oakum, in Smollett's *Roderick Random*, x. 41  
 Oaten, Edward Farley, xiv. 632  
 Oates, in Essex, viii. 378, 379  
 Oates, Titus (1649-1705), viii. 44, 93, 109, 213, 303, 326, ix. 3, 4, 296, 299, 543  
 Oates, *The Melancholy Complaint of Dr. Titus*, viii. 107  
 Obadiah, in Sterne's *Tristram Shandy*, x. 55  
 Obadiah, the prophet, vii. 434  
 Oberammergau, v. 20  
 Oberon, ii. 383

Oberon, in *A Midsummer Night's Dream*, v. 206  
 Oberon, in *James IV*, v. 153  
 Oberon, in *Nymphidia*, iv. 221  
 Oblivion, act of, vii 121  
 O'Brien, Charlotte Grace (1845-1909), xiv. 628  
 O'Brien, William (d 1815), xi 503, xiii 272; *The Duel*, xi 293  
 Observantines of the Franciscan Order, the, ii 286  
 Observer, *The* (L'Estrange's), viii. 468, ix 3 ff  
 Observer, *The* (Tutchin's), ix 6  
 Observer Observed, *The* (1681), viii. 468  
 Observer, *The*, xiv 221, 251, 259  
 O'Callaghan, John Cornelius (1805-1883), xiv 628  
 Occasional Conformity act, x 421, 423  
 Occeleve or Hocceleve, Thomas (1368?-1450?), ii. 108, 164, 177, 183, 188, 234 ff., 272, 287 293, 302, 528, 529, iii. 189, 316, 319, 332, 354, iv 182  
*Ars Sciendi Moru*, ii 236  
*Complaint and Dialogue*, ii 235, 236  
*Complaint of the Virgin*, ii. 237  
*De Regimine Principum*, ii 236  
*Emperor Jereislous's Wife, The*, ii. 236  
*Jonathas*, ii. 236  
*Letter of Cupid, The*, ii. 185, 188, 237  
*Male Règle*, ii. 235, 236, 567  
*Mother of God, The*, ii. 237  
*Sir John Oldcastle*, ii. 237  
 Occultism, vii 562 ff.  
*Occurrences, An abstract of some speciall foreign*, vii 392  
 Oceaniae, in *The Masque of Blacknesse*, vi. 386  
 Oceanus, in *The Masque of Blacknesse*, vi. 386, 387  
 Ochiltree, Edie, in *Scott's Antiquary*, xii 27, 389  
 Ochino, Bernardino (1487-1564), iv. 512, v. 117  
 Ockham, William of (d. 1349?), i. 223, 235, 236, 507, ii. 48, 59, 397, 403; iii 10, iv. 309, 312 ff., *Defensor*, ii. 350, *Summa*, ii. 411  
 Ockley, Simon (1678-1720), *Conquest of Syria* (History of the Saracens), x. 317, 318, 559  
 Ocland, Christopher (d 1590), *Anglorum Praeha*, iii. 486, 622  
 O'Clery, M., xiv. 628  
 O'Clery family, xiv. 341  
 O'Connell, Daniel (1775-1847), xiii. 392; xiv. 139 ff., 351, 359, 363, 465, 568  
 O'Connor, T. P., xiii 600; xiv. 631  
 Octavia, in *The Civil Wars*, iv. 158  
*Octavian*, i. 323, 522  
 Octavianus, iii. 254  
 Octavio, marquis of Siena, in *The Fancies*, vi 218  
 O'Curry, Eugene (1796-1862), xii. 565; xiv. 628; *Manners and Customs of the*

O'Curry, Eugene  
*Irish*, xii. 400; *Manuscript Materials for Ancient Irish History*, xii 400  
 O'Cutter, captain, in *Colman's Jealous Wife*, x. 101  
 Odecombe, iv 104  
 Odell, Jonathan, xiii. 267, 565  
 O'Dennis, ii. 343  
 Odgers, Walter Blake, xiv. 594  
 'Odikle,' x. 147  
 Odin, i 9; x 251; xiii. 14, 141  
 Odo, St, i. 170  
 Odo of Cheriton (d 1247), i. 408, 531  
 Odofredus, ii. 412  
 O'Doherty, in *Noctes Ambrosianae*, xii. 176  
 O'Doherty, Sir Morgan, Maginn's, xiv. 345  
 O'Donnell, John Francis (1837-1874), xiv. 628, *Agents and Evictions*, xiv 360; *Spinning Song, A*, xiv. 360  
 O'Donoghue, David James (1866-1917), xiv. 347, 625, 628  
 O'Donovan, Edmund (1844-1883?), xiv. 628  
 O'Donovan, John (1809-1861), xii 565; xiv. 628, *Grammar of the Irish Language*, xii 400  
 Odonic of Pordenone (1330), ii 91, 93, 98, 99  
 O'Dowds (Thackeray's), xiii. 318  
 O'Dymsey, in *Barbour's Bruce*, ii. 122  
*Odyssey*, the, i. 327; iii. 333  
 Oecolampadius, Joannes, iii 470  
 Oedipus, v. 84, ix 67  
 Oelsner, Hermann, xiii. 549  
 Oenone, in *The Araynement of Paris*, v. 147  
 Oenophilus, in *Misogonus*, v 123  
 O'er the Moor among the Heather, ix. 418  
 O'er the Water to Charhe, ix. 420  
*Of a' the Airts*, xi. 258  
 Offa, in *The Battle of Maldon*, i 160; legend of, i. 242  
 Offa, in *Beowulf and Widsith*, i. 29, 38  
 Offa, laws of, i. 108  
 Offa of Mercia (d. 796), viii. 355; xiv. 75  
*Offarum, Vitae Duorum*, i. 38  
 Offering, in *The Masque of Christmas*, vi. 404  
*Officia Pastorum*, v. 435  
*Officina Arbuteana*, x. 277  
 O'Flaherty, in *Cumberland's West Indian*, xi. 284, 295  
 Og, in *The Second Part of Absalom and Achitophel*, viii. 46  
 Ogden, Rollo, xiv. 591  
 Ogham inscriptions, xii. 563  
 Ogilby, John (1600-1676), vi. 222; vii. 544; ix. 75, 84  
 Oglvie, James (fl. 1735), ix 602  
 Oglvy, captain, ix. 420  
 Oglvy, David, lord Oglvy (1725-1803), ix. 615  
 Ogr the Dane, ii. 93  
 Ogle, Sir John (1569-1640), vii 510  
 Ogleby, lord, in *Colman's Clandestine Marriage*, x. 101



Oglethorpe, Fanny, ix. 245  
 O'Grady, Standish Hayes (1846-1915),  
 vii. 240, xii. Add. 5; xiv. 233, 337,  
 also see Add. 3  
 O'Hagan, John (1822-1890), xiv. 628  
 O'Halloran, Sylvester (1728-1807), *In-*  
*troduction to the . . . history and antiquities*  
*of Ireland*, x. 555, 558  
 O'Hanlon, John (1821-1905), xiv. 628  
 O'Hara, Kane (1714?-1782), x. 495; xiv.  
 628  
*Ohone, ohone, Fortune, my foe*, viii. 109  
 Ohthere (*fl.* 880), i. 104  
 Ohthere, in *Beowulf*, etc., i. 27, 28  
 Oiseuse, dame, xiii. 234  
 Ojeda, iv. 80  
 O'Keefe, Adelaide (1776-1855?), xi. 425,  
 528, 534  
 O'Keefe, John (1747-1833), xi. 247, 284,  
 498, 503  
 Okehampton, x. 127  
 Okely, Francis (1719?-1794), ix. 367, 563,  
 568, 569  
 Okes, John, vii. 394  
 Olaf, i. 319  
 Olcon, in Drayton's *Eglogs*, iv. 199, 202  
 Olcott, Charles S., xiii. 607  
 Old English, x. 207, 252  
*Old English Ballads*, x. 263  
 Old English charters, xii. 396  
*Old English Chronicle*, ix. 397, xii. 387  
 Old English gospels, x. 251  
 Old English grammar, ix. 449  
 Old English history, xiv. 82  
 Old English language, xii. 363, 394  
 Old English literature, iv. 485, xiv. 57,  
 76, 491, 496, 501, 502, 505, 507  
 Old English poetry, x. 252; xiii. 168, 268,  
 269  
 Old English studies, ix. 397  
 Old lady, Scott's, ii. 464, 470  
*Old Man's Lament, The*, ix. 422  
 Old Smuggler, in Farquhar's *Constant*  
*Couple*, viii. 199  
 Old Testament revision company, xii. 379  
*Old Tom of Bedlam*, x. 263  
*Old Wives' Tale*, i. 327  
 Oldbuck, Jonathan, in Scott's *Antiquary*,  
 x. 261, xii. 27, 389  
 'Oldcastle, Humphry' (viscount Boling-  
 broke), ix. 248, 249  
 Oldcastle, Sir John (lord Cobham) (d.  
 1417), ii. 53, 77, 237, v. 210  
*Oldcastle, Sir John*, iv. 450; v. 264, 356,  
 369, 371  
 Oldcraft, Credulous, in *Wit At Severall*  
*Weapons*, v. 406  
 Olde, John (*fl.* 1545-1555), iv. 508  
*Olde Tenures* (1525), viii. 523  
 Oldenburg, Henry (1615?-1677), viii.  
 281, 536, 537  
 Oldfield, Anne (1683-1730), viii. 200;  
 x. 23  
 Oldfield, Joshua (1656-1729), x. 435  
 Oldfield, Laurel Cecil Francis, xiv.  
 594

Oldham, John (1653-1683), viii. 93 ff.  
 (main entry), 113, 114, 427, 451, 465,  
 468, also see Add. ix. 522, x. 190  
*Careless Good Fellow, The*, viii. 100  
*Character of an Ugly Old Priest, The*,  
 viii. 100  
*Dithyrambic, a Drunkard's Speech in a*  
*Masque*, viii. 95  
*Dream, The*, viii. 95  
*Garnet's Ghost*, viii. 97  
*Lamentation for Adonis, The*, viii. 98  
*Loyola's Will*, viii. 97  
*Passion of Byblis, The*, viii. 101  
*Poems and Translations*, viii. 98, 101  
*Prologue*, viii. 97  
*St Ignatius his Image*, viii. 97  
*Satyr address'd to a Friend that is about*  
*to leave the Unverserity, A*, viii. 100  
*Satyr against Vertue*, viii. 96  
*Satyr concerning Poetry, A*, viii. 100  
*Satyr upon a Woman, A*, viii. 96  
*Satyrs upon the Jesuits*, viii. 97  
*Sunday-Thought in Sickness, A*, viii. 100  
*Thirteenth Satyr of Juvenal, The*, viii. 101  
*To the Memory of Mr Charles Morwent*,  
 viii. 96  
*Upon a Printer*, viii. 94  
*Upon the Works of Ben Jonson*, viii. 96  
 Oldisworth, William (1680-1734), ix. 206,  
 473  
 Oldmixon, John (1673-1742), vii. 500,  
 viii. 495, ix. 263, 265-266 (main  
 entry), 486, 525, 544, 545, x. 317  
*British Empire in America*, ix. 265  
*Clarendon and Whitelocke compared*,  
 vii. 260  
*Critical History of England*, ix. 228,  
 265, 266  
*Essay on Criticism*, ix. 265  
*History*, viii. 191  
*History of . . the Royal House of Stuart*,  
 ix. 266  
*Memoirs of the Press*, ix. 266  
*Secret History of Europe*, ix. 265  
 Oldrent, in *A Joviall Crew*, vi. 259  
 Oldwater (Oudewater), in Holland, viii.  
 332  
 Oldys, William (1696-1761), vi. 58, 279;  
 viii. 155, ix. 585, 589, *British*  
*Librarian*, ix. 399, *Dissertation on*  
*Pamphlets*, x. 187  
 Olearius, Adam, iv. 520  
 O'Leary, Arthur (1729-1802), xiv. 628  
 O'Leary, Ellen (1831-1889), xiv. 355, 628  
 O'Leary, John (1830-1907), xiv. 355, 628  
 Oley, Barnabas (1602-1686), vii. 32, 33,  
 177, 458, *Life of George Herbert*, vii. 175  
*Oluf and Landres*, i. 315  
*Ohnda, in Sceludes*, vi. 364  
 Oliphant, Dr Charles, ix. 612  
 Oliphant, Laurence (1829-1888), xiv. 181,  
 219, 580, 611  
*Altiara Peto*, xiv. 181  
*Autobiography of a Joint-Stock Company*,  
 xiv. 182  
*Episodes in a Life of Adventure*, xiv. 181,

- Oliphant, Laurence  
*Precadilly*, xiv 182  
*Russian Shores of the Black Sea, The*,  
 xiv 181  
*Sympneumata*, xiv 181
- Oliphant, Margaret Oliphant (1828-1897),  
 xi 501; xii 422, 468; xiii 611, 612,  
 619, xiv 553, 578, 580  
*Autobiography*, xiii 479  
*Beleaguered City*, A, xiii 479  
*Chronicles of Carlisleford*, xiii 478  
*Cuckoo in the Nest, The*, xiii 479  
*Kirsteen*, xiii 479  
*Literary History of England*, xi 340  
*Little Pilgrim in the Unseen*, A, xiii 479  
*Margaret Mailland*, xiii 479  
*Miss Marjoribanks*, xiii 479  
*Salem Chapel*, xiii 479  
*Whiteladies*, xiii 479
- Oliver, in *The London Prodigal*, v 285
- Oliver, D E, xiii 568
- Oliver, Fielding's tutor, x 22
- Oliver, John Robert, xii 559
- Oliver, Pasfield, ix 25
- Oliver, uncle, in *The School for Scandal*,  
 v 285
- Olives, mount of, v 50
- Olivia, in Mrs Cowley's *Bold Stroke for a*  
*Husband*, xi 304
- Olivia, in *Twelfth Night*, v 218; vi 344
- Olivier, abbé, *Life and adventures of*  
*Signor Rozelli*, ix 20
- Oliver or Oliver, in *Sir Ferumbras* (Fiera-  
 bras), i 315, 336
- Ollard, S. L., xii 508; xiv 651
- Ollendorf series, xi 413
- Olher, Charles (1788-1859), *Literary Mis-*  
*cellany*, xii 83
- Ollier, Edmund (1827-1886), xii 480, 485
- Ollier brothers, publishers, xii 215
- Ollyffe, John (1647-1717), x 422
- Olney, xi 89, 90, 447, 448
- Olney Hymns*, xi 90, 445
- Olofactus, in *Lingua*, vi 355
- Olot, in Spain, xiv 324
- Olwen, daughter of Yspadaden Pen Kawi,  
 i 282, 283
- Olwen. See *Kulhwch and O*.
- Olympus, vi 371; x 268; xii 99
- Olyver of Castille and the *fayre Helayne*,  
*The History of*, ii 369, 370
- Omar Khayyám, x 163, xiii 161, 162
- Omnia-probate*, in *Piers the Plowman*, ii  
 25
- Omniun, duke of, Trollope's, xiii 469
- 'Omniun, Jacob,' pseud. See Higgins,  
 Matthew J.
- Omond, Thomas Stewart, xii 572; xiii  
 276, 540, 565
- Once a Week*, xii 439, xiii 476, 489
- O'Neil, Henry (1817-1881), xii 559
- O'Neill, Eliza, lady Becher (1791-1872),  
 viii 209; xii 189; xiii 288; xiv 352
- O'Neill, Hugh, earl of Tyrone (1540?-  
 1616), iii 277; xiv 359
- Onela, in *Beowulf*, i 27, 28
- Ongar, xii 552
- Ongentheow, in *Beowulf and Widsith*,  
 i 27, 28, 38
- Onions, Charles Talbot, xiv 670
- Onslow, Arthur (1691-1768), ix 234;  
 x 105, 276
- Onslow, George, 1st earl of Onslow (1731-  
 1814), x 453
- Ontario, xiv 388
- Onwhyn, Thomas (d 1886), xii 491
- Oothoon, in Blake's *Visions of the*  
*Daughters of Albion*, xi 210
- Opalinsky, L., *Polonia Defensa contra*  
*Jean: Barclayum*, etc, iv 292
- Opdycke, J. B., xiv 590
- Ophelia, in *Hamlet*, v 203, 224, 226, 227;  
 vii 9; viii 187
- Opie, Amelia (1769-1853), xi 381, 507,  
 xii 490
- Opie, John (1761-1807), xi 41, 399
- Opinion, in *Time's Complaint*, vi 361
- Oporinus, iv 444
- Oppian, vii 273
- Oppression, in *Respublica*, v 66
- Oracle, The*, xiv 197
- Oracle of Avignon, The*, ix 616
- Orange, Frederick Henry, prince of, vii  
 493
- Orange, house of, viii 11
- Orange, Mary, princess of, ix 223
- Orange, Maurice of Nassau, prince of,  
 vii 510
- Orange, river, xiv 414
- Orange Free State, xiv 417
- Oranges and lemons, game of, v 33
- Orbilus, Pupillus, viii 181
- Orbón, J G., xiii 517
- Ore, Blake's, xi 210, 214
- Orchard, The*, iv 613
- Ord, John Walker (1811-1853), xiii 560
- Ord, Mrs, xi 383, 405
- Ordella, in Fletcher's *Thierry and Theo-*  
*doret*, vi 138, 146; xii 210
- Order, in *Hymenaei*, vi 390
- Order of the Hospitalls of K. Henry the*  
*VIIIth and K Edward the VIth, The*,  
 1557, viii 508
- Ordericus Vitalis (1075-1143?), i 180,  
 181, 188, 502
- Orders, the enclosed, xiv 336
- Orders and Fraternities, iii 550
- Orders appointed for setting robes and*  
*idle persons to worke*, vi 552
- Orders of Callettes, or Drabbys, The XX*,  
 iii 97, 550
- Orders of Fooles, The XX*, iii 97, 550
- Orders of Fooles, Twenty-five*, iii 550
- Orders of Knaves, The XXV*, iii 97, 550;  
 iv 591
- Ordlaif, in *Finnisburh*, i 34, 35
- Ordovician rocks, xiv 322
- O'Reilly, John Boyle (1844-1890), xiv  
 629, 631; *Amber Whale, The*, xiv 355;  
*Songs from the Southern Seas*, xiv 355
- Oresme, N., iv 582
- Orestes, x 121, 282

Orestes, in Kingsley's *Hypatra*, xiii. 403  
 Orestes and Pylades, i. 350  
*Orfeo*, *King*, ii. 470  
*Orfeo*, *Sur*, i. 313, 320, 328, 334, 346, 523  
 Orford, countess of. *See* Walpole, Margaret  
 Orford, earls of. *See* Walpole, George; Walpole, Horatio; Walpole, Sir Robert  
 Orgalus, in *Misogonus*, v. 123  
 Orgilio, in Johnson's *London*, x. 190  
 Orgilus, in *The Broken Heart*, vi. 215  
 Orgoglio, in *The Faerie Queene*, ii. 266  
 Oriana, in *Amadis of Gaul*, vii. 85  
 Oriana, in Farquhar's *The Inconstant*, viii. 193  
 Oriana, in *The Knight of Malta*, vi. 147  
 Oriana, in *The Satyr*, vi. 383  
 Oriana, in *The Wild-Goose Chase*, vi. 139  
 Oriental scholars, xii. 378 ff., 546 ff.  
 Oriental scholarship, 1600-1660, vii. 548  
 Orientius, xii. 375  
 Origen, iii. 11; vii. 270, 563; viii. 316; *Hexapla*, xii. 378, 548  
*Original Weekly Journal*, *The*, ix. 481  
*Origo Mundi*, v. 17  
 Orinda, the Matchless. *See* Philips, Katherine  
 Orinoco, river, xiv. 276  
 Orissa, xiv. 368  
 Orkborne, Dr. in Burney's *Camilla*, x. 71  
 Orkney, ii. 132; ix. 604, 612  
 Orkney islands, xiv. 484  
*Orlando*, iii. 346  
 Orlando (Ariosto's), iii. 260  
 Orleans, xi. 108  
 Orm or Ormin (*fl.* 1200?), i. 248 ff., 419, 420; ii. 216; v. 7, *Ormulum*, i. 246, 248, 380, 419, 432, 434, 441, 445, 447, 510, 511; iii. 501, iv. 42  
 Orme, Robert (1728-1801), x. 553; xiv. 106, 553, 637, *Historical Fragments of the Mogul Empire*, xiv. 369, *History of the Military Transactions... in Indostan*, x. 332, xiv. 369  
 Orme, William (1787-1830), xii. 570  
 Ormerod, George (1785-1873), xii. 559  
 Ormerod, Oliver (1580?-1626), iv. 591  
 Ormond, duke of, in *The Tatler*, ix. 38  
 Ormonde, duke of. *See* Butler, James  
 Ormonde, earl of, in *Secreta Secretorum*, ii. 343  
 Ormont, lord (George Meredith's), xiii. 494  
 Ormsby, Robert (1820-1889), xii. 497, 504, xiv. 562  
 O'Rourke, J., xiii. 567  
 Orosius, Paulus, i. 73, 84, 90, 103 ff., 265, 487, 489, 491  
 O'Rourke, Edmund (Edmund Falconer, 1814-1879), xiv. 629  
 Orpheus, x. 128  
 Orpheus and Eurydice, i. 328, 346; ii. 473  
 Orpheus and Eurydice, in Alfred's *Boethius*, i. 110  
 Orphic hymns, *Carmina*, iii. 465, 473  
 Orr, Alexandra, xiii. 537

Orrery, earls of. *See* Boyle, Charles; Boyle, John, Boyle, Roger  
 Orsabrín, in *The Goblins*, vi. 269  
 Orseolo, in *The Humorous Courtier*, vi. 231  
 Orsin, in *Hudibras*, viii. 86  
 Orsini, the, vi. 198  
 Orsini, Virginio, vi. 198  
 Orsino, in *Twelfth Night*, vi. 344; vii. 96  
 Ortelius, Abraham, iv. 85  
 Orton, Job (1717-1783), x. 576  
 Osaka, iv. 116  
 Osbaldistone, Francis, in Scott's *Rob Roy*, xii. 19, 29  
 Osbern (*fl.* 1090), monk of Canterbury, i. 170  
 Osbern of Gloucester (*fl.* 1148), ii. 559  
 Osbert de Clare (*fl.* 1136), i. 500  
 Osborne, Charles E., xiv. 559  
 Osborne, Dorothy (lady Temple) (1627-1695), vi. 507; viii. 425, 435, 541; *Letters*, viii. 17, 434  
 Osborne, Francis (1593-1659), vii. 503, 515, 516; viii. 434, 540, xi. 526, *A Miscellany of Sundry Essayes Paradoxes and Problematical Discourses, Letters and Characters*, viii. 431; *Advice to a Son*, vii. 220, viii. 431, 621  
 Osborne, George, in Thackeray's *Vanity Fair*, x. 37; xiii. 319, 321  
 Osborne, lady, xii. 316  
 Osborne, lord, in Jane Austen's *The Watsons*, xii. 261  
 Osborne, Mr. in Thackeray's *Vanity Fair*, xiii. 319, 320  
 Osborne, lord Sidney Godolphin (S G O) (1808-1889), xiv. 200, 201  
 Osborne, Thomas (d. 1767), ix. 399; x. 187; xi. 368, 373  
 Osbornes, the (Thackeray's), xiii. 318  
 Osbourne, Lloyd, xiv. 583, 584  
 Oscar, x. 261  
 Oseas, in *A Looking Glasse for London*, v. 394  
 O'Shaughnessy, Arthur William Edgar (1844-1881), xiii. 156, 157, 164, 548, 549  
*Bisclavaret*, xiii. 157  
*Charivari*, xiii. 157  
*Disease of the Soul*, *The*, xiii. 157  
*Epic of Women*, *An*, xiii. 157  
*Fair Maid and the Sun*, *The*, xiii. 157  
*Fountain of Tears*, *The*, xiii. 157  
*Lays of France*, xiii. 157  
*Love's Eternity*, xiii. 157  
*Music and Moonlight*, xiii. 157  
 'We are the music-makers,' xiii. 157  
 O'Shaughnessy, Eleanor W., xiii. 549  
 O'Shaughnessy, in Egan's *Life in London*, xiv. 246  
 O'Shea, John Augustus (1839-1905), xiv. 629  
 Osiander, Andreas, iii. 36  
 Oslaf (Ordlaf?), in *Beowulf*, i. 35  
 Osler, W., iv. 281  
 Osney, abbey of, and annals of, i. 197, 201, 285

Ospak, in Morris's *The Lovers of Gudrun*,  
 XIII 140  
 Osrice, in *Hamlet*, vi. 192  
 Ossian, ix. 612, x. 61, 146, 154, 205, 251,  
 256 ff., 261, 262, 264, 526, 542 ff.; xi.  
 199, 200, 204, 206, 208, 227, 271;  
 xii. 13, 44; xiii. 58, 168, 250 ff. *See*,  
*also*, under Macpherson  
 Ossianic poems, the, i. 305  
 Ossianic society, xii. 400; xiv. 337  
 Ossory, xi. 381; xiv. 272  
 Ossory, earl of. *See* Butler, Thomas  
 Ossory, lady. *See* Upper Ossory, countess  
 of  
 Osteler, Thomasin, vi. 310  
 Ostend, fall of, vi. 193; vii. 510  
 Ostler, William (fl. 1601-1623), vi. 204,  
 310  
 O'Sullivan, Denis, xiv. 631  
 O'Sullivan-Beare, Philip (1590?-1660),  
 xiv. Add 3  
 Oswald, in Wordsworth's *Borderers*, xi. 109  
 Oswald, James (1715-1769), *An Appeal*  
*to Common Sense*, x. 393, 394, 568  
 Oswald, musician, x. 144  
 Oswald, St, king of Northumbria (605?-  
 642), i. 90, 117, 133, 163  
 Oswald, St, archbishop of York (d. 992),  
 i. 125  
 Oswald, *Scots Airs*, ix. 403  
 Oswestry academy, x. 436  
 Oswin, Sir, in Mrs Inchbald's *To Marry*  
*or not to Marry*, xi. 309  
 Oswy, Oswin, king of Northumbria (612?-  
 670), i. 12, 425  
 Otfried, Old High German poet, i. 130, 320  
 Othello (Shakespeare's), iv. 90; viii. 186,  
 193; x. 81; xii. 189; xiv. 494  
 Othere, iv. 85  
 Otho, in Gray's *Agrippina*, x. 133  
 Otho, in *The Tragedy of Hoffman*, v. 364  
 Otho, *Constitutions of*, ii. 412  
 Otho de Gransom, ii. 213  
 O'Trigger, Sir Lucius, in Sheridan's  
*Rivals*, x. 101  
 Óttarr, i. 28  
 Ottawa, xiv. 389, 396  
 Otter, William (1768-1840), xi. 443; xiv.  
 273  
 Otterbourne, Thomas (fl. 1400), ii. 559,  
 ix. 586  
 Otterburn, ii. 453, 464, 471  
 Ottery academy, x. 434  
 Ottery St Mary, iii. 64; xii. 211; xiii. 307  
 Otto the Great, v. 6  
 Otto IV, i. 213  
 Ottobon, *Constitutions of*, ii. 412  
 Ottrynham, John, ii. 415  
 Otuel, Sir, i. 336, 522  
 Otway, Caesar (1780-1842), xiv. 344,  
 347, 350, 629  
 Otway, Thomas (1652-1685), v. 325;  
 viii. 19, 24, 206 ff. (main entry), 215,  
 217, 223, 465, 468, 495, 496, 502; x. 75,  
 82, 96, 97; xii. 53  
*Alcibades*, viii. 206, 209

Otway, Thomas  
*Atheist, The, or The Second Part of the*  
*Souldier's Fortune*, viii. 209  
*Beginning of a Pastoral on the Death of*  
*his late Majesty, The*, viii. 49  
*Cheats of Scapin, The*, viii. 206  
*Don Carlos*, viii. 206  
*Friendship in Fashion*, viii. 207  
*History and Fall of Caius Marcius, The*,  
 viii. 207  
*Orphan, The*, vi. 246, viii. 207; x. 82  
*Poet's Complaint to his Muse, The*, viii.  
 107, 209  
*Souldier's Fortune, The*, viii. 207  
*Titus and Berenice*, viii. 205, 206  
*Venice Preserv'd, or a Plot Discover'd*,  
 viii. 108, 208 ff.  
*Windsor Castle*, viii. 49, 209  
 Otway society, the, viii. 209  
 Oua, i. 96  
 Oudenarde, ix. 229  
 Oughtred, William (1575-1660), iv. 526  
 Ouda (Louise de la Ramée) (1839-1908),  
 xiii. 615  
*Bambi*, xiii. 485  
*Dog of Flanders, A*, xiii. 485  
*In Maremma*, xiii. 485  
*Two Little Wooden Shoes*, xiii. 485  
*Under Two Flags*, xiii. 485  
 Oulton, Walley Chamberlain (1770?-  
 1820?), x. 498; xi. 493  
 Oulton, Yorkshire, ix. 369  
 Oundle grammar school, vii. 375; viii. 2  
 Ouse, river, Yorkshire, vii. 205  
 Ouseley, Sir Gore (1770-1844), xii. 380,  
 549  
 Ouseley, Sir William (1767-1842), xii.  
 380, 549  
 Ousely valley, the, xiii. 476  
*Oullaw's Song of Tralilebaston*, ii. 564  
 Outram, George (1805-1856), xii. 463  
 Outram, Sir James (1803-1863), xiv. 553  
 Overbury, Sir Thomas (1581-1613), iii.  
 94, 107, 128, 554; iv. 120, 165, 387 ff.,  
 395, 412, 591, 595, v. 525; vii. 436, 442,  
 493, 508, 509, 511; viii. 71, 409; xiv.  
 91; *A Perfect Wife*, iv. 304, 387, 473;  
*Characters*, iv. 119, 374, 387, 389; vi.  
 453, 552  
 Overdo, in *Bartholomew Fayre*, vi. 26  
 Overreach, Sir Giles, in Massinger's *A*  
*New Way to Pay Old Debts*, v. 392; vi.  
 181; xii. 189  
 Overton, John (1763-1838), xii. 518  
 Overton, John Henry (1835-1903), xiv.  
 553; *English Church in the Eighteenth*  
*Century, The* (with C. J. Abbey), xiv.  
 111; *William Law, Non-juror and*  
*Mystic*, ix. 346, 350, 362 ff.; xiv. 111  
 Ovey, John, viii. 120, 121  
 Ovid, i. 86, 218, 246; ii. 166, 173, 174,  
 201, 214, 295, 297, 360, 407, 408, 415;  
 iii. 21, 96, 126, 204, 206, 210, 294, 395;  
 iv. 19, 21 ff., 27, 287, 399, 503, 536;  
 v. 246, 247; vi. 20, 93, 99, 223, 338;  
 vii. 58, 305, 421, 561; viii. 49, 57, 101,

Ovid

- 426, 489, 501; ix. 51, 287, 289, 550, 552, x. 222, 247, 470, xi. 2, 469; xii. 375, 535, 536, 538, xiv. 188  
*Ad Macrum*, v. 162  
*Ars Amandi*, iv. 366; vi. 239  
*Metamorphoses*, ii. 546; iv. 22, 364, 472; vi. 233, 337, 352, 353, 356; vii. 57, ix. 75, 180, 483, 494, 527, 535, 610  
*Salmacis and Hermaphroditus*, iv. 22  
*Tristia*, iii. 206; iv. 22  
Ovid, in *The Palace of Honour*, ii. 296  
Ovid, in *The Poetaster*, vi. 49  
*Ovidius Exulans*, ix. 289  
Oviedo, John Gonsales de, iv. 82, 118;  
*Sumario de la natural y general Hystoria de las Indras (History of the West Indies)*, iii. 516; iv. 81  
Owayn, Sir, visit to Purgatory of, i. 379  
Owein, in *Geraunt*, i. 304  
Owen, Hugh (d. 1618), iv. 300, 301  
Owen, James (1654-1706), ix. 623; x. 436  
Owen, John (1580-1651), vii. 358, 367  
Owen, John (1616-1683), iv. 278, 279, 300 ff., 570 ff., viii. 127, 393, 394, 532; x. 426; *Epigrammata*, iv. 301  
Owen, Sir Richard (1804-1892), xiv. 325, 330, 619, 620  
Owen, Robert (1771-1858), xiv. 449, 451, 535, 571, 660, 667  
Owen, Robert Dale (1801-1877), xiv. 535, 562, 650, 660, 667  
Owen, Sir Roger (1573-1617), iv. 305  
Owen, Thomas, of Plas dd, iv. 300  
*Owen's Weekly Chronicle*, xiv. 221  
Owenson, Sydney. See Morgan, lady  
*Owl and the Nightingale*, *The*, i. 243, 246, 248, 264 ff., 324, 403, 510, 511; ii. 217; vii. 127  
*Owles Almanacke*, *The*, iv. 605  
Owun, one of the scribes of the *Rushworth Gospels*, i. 146  
Oxenides. See John de  
Oxenford, clerk of, in *The Canterbury Tales*, vii. 177  
Oxenford, John (1812-1877), xiii. 292, 574; xiv. 261  
Oxenham, John, in *Westward Ho!* xiii. 403  
Oxenstierna, count, x. 251  
Oxenstierna, chancellor of Sweden, vii. 261, 263  
Oxford, i. 98, 169, 199, 203 ff., 224, 225, 247, 258, 377, 427; ii. 55 ff., 60, 62, 65, 66, 69, 74 ff., 78, 79, 84, 117, 150, 212, 226, 233, 238, 255, 328, 335, 345, 348, 350, 361, 376, 387 ff., 547 ff.; iii. 6, 7, 10 ff., 14, 17, 21, 22, 31, 32, 37, 38, 44, 51, 54, 56, 57, 59, 75, 76, 92, 105, 127, 188, 202, 208, 225, 366, 379, 392, 407, 476, 478, 479, 485, 489, 495, iv. 10, 21, 59, 104, 139, 151, 164, 218, 228, 229, 258, 261, 279 ff., 315, 341, 436, 454, 463 ff., 475, 488 ff., 620, v. 116, 122, 128, 132, 136, 137, 148, 286, 404 ff., 410, vi. 6, 33, 170, 245, 321, 324, 330, 336, 352, 413, 437, 438, 448, 450, 456; vii. 40, 59,

Oxford

- 99, 101, 102, 110, 111, 115, 118, 169, 172, 173, 179, 203, 216, 223, 227, 235, 236, 261, 279, 317, 326, 342, 344, 347, 350, 358 ff., 363, 381, 384, 385, 392, 395, 405, 414, 463, 506, 510, 511, 534, 576, viii. 4, 123, 133, 134, 214, 326, 347, 349, 377, 379, 415 ff., 423, 456, 457, ix. 98, 102, 146, 191, 199, 204, 206, 211, 315, 324, 350, 362, 368 ff., 373, 382, 383, 385 ff., 390, 397, 426 ff., 430 ff., 440, 441, 454, 458 ff., 584, 587, 589, 591 ff., 625 ff., x. 126, 127, 153, 179, 210, 224, 231, 269, 272, 304, 307, 333, 340, 349, 379, 403, 410 ff., 427, 547; xi. 39, 44, 68, 121, 130, 131, 175, 371, 395, xii. 65, 127, 152, 157, 173, 174, 206, 207, 212, 284, 285, 286 ff., 300, 302 ff., 306, 308, 315 ff., 319, 324, 325, 331, 337, 338, 351, 353, 355, 356, 363, 364, 370, 376, 377, 379, 406; xiii. 26, 99, 100, 103, 104, 106, 107, 112, 114 ff., 134, 184 ff., 207, 218, 225 ff., 233, 234, 253, 266, 312, 330, 352, 384, 389, 475, 484, xiv. 8, 27, 47, 49, 61, 76 ff., 80 ff., 84, 89, 94, 95, 97, 99, 108, 142, 164, 167, 170, 171, 211, 213, 227 ff., 237, 249, 291, 292, 325, 354, 427 ff., 456, 457, 461, 463 ff., 479 ff. All Souls college, ii. 406, iii. 374, 481; iv. 489, vii. 182, 185, 406, viii. 274, 397, ix. 328, x. 157, 312  
Ashmolean museum, ix. 394, xiv. 315  
Ashmolean society, xiv. 624  
Ashmole's 'laboratory,' ix. 461  
Balliol college, ii. 50, 55, 57, 402, 403, iv. 120, 488, viii. 278, ix. 590, x. 379, xi. 172; xii. 287, 288, 330, 370, 371; xiii. 97, 115, 144, 532, 535, xiv. 49  
Bodleian library, iii. 227, iv. 65, 280, 285, 304, 491 ff., 620, vii. 49, 73, 350, ix. 369, 382, 386, 390, 395, 399, 492, 581, x. 188, 215, 217, 318, xii. 371, 410, 550, 570, xiv. 106, 274  
Botanic garden, xiv. 316  
Brasenose college, iv. 489; vi. 43, 94, 332; vii. 48  
Broadgates hall (Pembroke college), iii. 373, 481; vi. 126, vii. 163, 265  
Canterbury hall, ii. 402, 403  
Cardinal college (Christ Church), ii. 406, iii. 36  
Christ Church, iii. 371, 373, 483, 494; iv. 94, 280, 281, 287, 304; v. 79, 144, 266, 267, 323, 332, 336, 337, 341, 356 ff., 360, 364, 367, 368, 449, vii. 93, 386, 500, 513, viii. 206, 376, 393, ix. 156, 165, 204, 286, 289, 295, 368, 371, 377, 386, 426, 437, x. 127, 131, 397, 398, 411; xi. 172, 357, xii. 364, 370, 376, 377, 379, 393, 564, xiii. 104; xiv. 312.  
See, also, Cardinal college  
Christ Church library, iii. 54  
Christ Church meadows, xii. 174  
Clarendon laboratory, xiv. 298  
Clarendon press, xi. 377, xii. 364, 374  
Corpus Christi college, iii. 21, 461, 472;

Oxford

- iv. 270, 465, 483, 489, v. 116, vi. 341, 449, 450, vii. 18, 228, 352, viii. 142, 315, x. 157  
 Divinity school, iii. 364  
 'Drone Hall,' ix. 462  
 Durham (Trinity) college, i. 239; ii. 396, 410  
 Exeter college, ii. 83, 402; iv. 181, 319, vi. 212, vii. 97, 348, 350, viii. 332, xii. 288, 371, xiii. 132  
 Folly bridge (Grand Pont), i. 232  
 Ford lectures, xiv. 89  
 Gloucester hall, ii. 396, 402, vii. 27  
 Hertford college, ix. 459, 623  
 Indian institute, xii. 381  
 Isis, vi. 106, 368  
 Jesus college, vii. 43, 226, viii. 379, *also see* Add  
 Jewry, i. 224  
 Law school, xiv. 464  
 Lincoln college, ii. 406, vii. 278, 360, x. 411, 413, xii. 371, xiv. 119  
 Magdalen college, ii. 403, 406; iii. 373, 379, 478, 480, 483, 489, iv. 178, 490, vi. 331, viii. 315, 518, ix. 48, 426, 459, 460, 462, x. 340, 527, xii. 173, 288, 307, 364, 504  
 Magdalen college school, iii. 487, 491  
 Magdalen hall (now Hertford college), iv. 153; xii. 381  
 Marian foundations at, iii. 478  
 Merton college, i. 236, 371, ii. 187, 392, 400 ff., 411, iii. 484, iv. 488, vi. 331, 332, 338, 359, vii. 372, 379, viii. 71, ix. 426, 459, 625, x. 272; xii. 371  
 Modern history school at, xiv. 464  
 Monsonian herbarium, xiv. 620  
 Natural Science school at, xiv. 464  
 New college, ii. 402, 404, 405, iii. 6, 210, 429; iv. 185, 188, 465, 489, vi. 331; vii. 265, 369, 373; x. 123, 157  
 Oriel college, ii. 328, 402, iii. 64, 370, 480, iv. 488, x. 307; xii. 118, 282, 284, 285, 301, 303, 304, 315 ff., 322, 323, 327, 371, 372, 375, 502, 503, 509; xiii. 97, 115; xiv. 216, 466  
 Peckwater quadrangle, xi. 357  
 Pembroke college, ix. 460, x. 169, 179, 304, 307, 313, 517, 527; xii. 568  
 Queen's college, ii. 83, 84, 370, 402, 412, iv. 185, 488, vi. 341, viii. 162; ix. 191, 533, xi. 64  
 Radcliffe observatory, xiv. 430  
 Romanes lecture, xiv. 37  
 Ruskin college, xiv. 456  
 St Alban hall, vi. 160  
 St Ebbe's, i. 224  
 St Edmund's hall, viii. 94; ix. 443  
 St Edward's church, i. 224  
 St Frideswide, i. 212, 214, iv. 489  
 St Frideswide, cloister school of, ii. 387  
 St John's college, iii. 478 ff.; iv. 489, vi. 221, 356 ff., 361, 367, *and see* Add.  
 2; vii. 71, 378, 379; xiv. 428  
 St Mary hall, vii. 57; ix. 156

Oxford

- St Mary's church, ii. 395, iv. 491; xii. 285, 286, 295, 297  
 St Mary's college, iii. 3  
 Sheldonian press, ix. 370  
 Sheldonian theatre, xi. 377  
 Short's coffee-house in Cat Street, vii. 413  
 Trinity college, iii. 477 ff.; v. 128, 155, vii. 67, 171, 511, x. 269, xii. 146, 294  
 Union, the, xiii. 133  
 University college, ii. 402, iv. 336, viii. 403; ix. 145, x. 126  
 University press, iv. 468, 469; x. 251, 253; xi. 377, 514; xiii. 110. *See, also*, Clarendon press  
 Wadham college, viii. 233, 244, 316, 416, ix. 430, 438, x. 533, xii. 367, 371  
 Worcester college, ii. 402, vii. 387, 394; x. 515  
 Oxford, countess of *See* Harley  
 Oxford, earl of, in *Death of Robert*, v. 360  
 Oxford, earl of, company of, v. 351  
 Oxford, earls of *See* Harley, Edward, Harley, Robert, Vere, Aubrey de Vere, Edward de; Vere, John de  
 Oxford, Franciscans of, i. 203 ff., 222 ff., 503 ff., ii. 396, 397; iii. 54; iv. 479  
*Oxford, The Parliament dissolved at*, viii. 107  
*Oxford, The University of* (Ackermann's), xiv. 245  
*Oxford and Cambridge Magazine, The*, xiii. 125, 134, 135, 330, 397, xiv. 595  
*Oxford and Cambridge Miscellany Poems*, ix. 535  
*Oxford and Cambridge Monthly Miscellany. See Student, The*  
 Oxford college magazines, xiv. 596  
*Oxford Critic and University Magazine, The*, xiv. 230, 595  
*Oxford English Dictionary, The*, xiv. 488, 489, 507, 508  
*Oxford Essays*, xii. 326  
*Oxford Gazette*, ix. 1  
 Oxford historical society, xii. 394  
 Oxford historical society's *Collectanea*, ix. 460  
 Oxford liberals, the, xii. 322 ff.  
*Oxford Magazine, The*, xiv. 229, 595  
*Oxford Magazine, Echoes from the*, xiv. 230  
 Oxford movement, the, xii. 280 ff., 496 ff., *also see* Add.; xiv. 90  
 Oxford printers, iv. 613  
 Oxford Professorships  
     Camden professorship of history, ix. 369; xii. 351, 364  
     Professorship of Chinese, xii. 380  
     Professorship of comparative philology, xii. 381  
     Professorship of ecclesiastical history, xii. 356  
     Professorship of Latin, xii. 374  
     Professorship of poetry, xii. 288, 294  
     Professorship of Sanskrit, xii. 381  
     Rawlinson professorship of Anglo-Saxon, xii. 382, xiv. 430

Oxford Professorships  
 Regius professorship of Greek, xii. 365  
 Savilian professorships, vii. 326, ix. 430  
 Slade professorship of fine art, xiv. 167, 170, 171  
 Vinerian professorship of law, xi. 68  
*Oxford Sausage, The*, x. 269  
*Oxford Spectator, The*, xiv. 230, 595  
 Oxfordshire, vii. 109, 114, 171, 265, viii. 119, 154, ix. 286, 290, 395, 587, x. 435  
 'Oxonian Latin,' xiv. 456  
 Oxus, river, xiii. 103  
*Oxyrhynchus Logia*, xii. 549  
 Ozell, John (d. 1743), ix. 466, 578, xi. 356  
 Ozoro, Esther, princess, xiv. 273  
  
*Pacata Hibernia*, vii. 240, 492, 505  
 Pace, Richard (1482?-1590), iii. 7, 8, 55  
 Pacific ocean, the, iv. 80, 90, 101, xiv. 267, 268, 270, 271, 397, 430  
 Pack, Major Richardson (1682-1728), viii. 484  
 Packington, Warwickshire, x. 126  
*Packington's Pound*, viii. 109  
 Pacolet, in *The Tatler*, ix. 39  
*Pacquet, A., of Advice from Rome*, viii. 468, ix. 5  
 Padua, i. 236, iii. 6, 7, 477, 480, 484, 489, v. 69, vi. 199, vii. 265, viii. 405, 413, x. 226; xii. 69, xiii. 67  
 Page, Anne, in *The Merry Wives of Windsor*, v. 213  
 Page, Gertrude, xiv. Add. 9  
 Page, John, ii. 566  
 Page, William, xiii. 82  
*Page of Plymouthe*, v. 361  
 Paget, Francis Edward (1806-1882), xii. 307, 502, 505  
 Paget, Henry, son of 1st baron Paget, iii. 206  
 Paget, John (1811-1898), *The New 'Examen'*, xiv. 71, 550  
 Paget, Nathan (1615-1679), vii. 121  
 Paget, Thomas, 3rd baron Paget (d. 1590), iii. 206  
 Paget, William, 1st baron Paget (1505-1563), iii. 206  
 Pagitt, Ephraim (1575?-1647), *Heresiography*, ix. 343  
 Pagnon, J., x. 540  
 Pagula, William de (d. 1350?), *Pupilla Oculi*, ii. 559  
 Pailthorpe, F. W., xiii. 594  
 Pain, Barry, xiv. 594  
 Paine, Thomas (fl. 1642-1650), vii. 399  
 Paine, Thomas (1737-1809), x. 65, 348, 562; xi. 52 ff., 209, 438, 443; xii. 309, 516, xiv. 133, 667  
*Age of Reason, The*, xi. 53, 54  
*Common-Sense*, xi. 53  
*Crisis, The*, xi. 53  
*Rights of Man, The*, xi. 53, 54, 305, xiv. 447  
 Painter, William (1540?-1594), *Palace of Pleasure, The*, iii. 390, 556, 605; iv.

Painter, William  
 7, 8, 506, 512, v. 81, 82, 246, 247, 273; vi. 53, 56, 139, 155 ff., 170, 204, 206, *Rhoemo and Julietta*, iv. 8  
 Paisley, ix. 618, 620, xi. 261, 483, 485, 487 ff., also see Add.  
*Paisley, Black Book of*, ii. 148  
*Paisley Advertiser, The*, xi. 261  
 Paita, xiv. 269  
 Pakington, Dorothy, lady (d. 1679), vii. 483  
 Palace Beautiful, in Bunyan's *Pilgrim's Progress*, vii. 197  
 Palaeographical society, xii. 396  
 Palaestno, in *Miles Gloriosus*, v. 119  
 Palamon, in *The Knight's Tale*, ii. 276, xiii. 137  
 Palamon, in *The Two Noble Kinsmen*, v. 286, 287  
 Palamon and Arcite story, v. 286, 287  
*Palamon and Arseth*, v. 286  
 Palamon and Palaemon, i. 311, 318  
 Palaprat, viii. 158  
 Pale, the English, in Ireland, ii. 343, 345; xiv. 340  
 Paleario, Aonio, iv. 512  
 Palemon, in Thomson's *Autumn*, x. 116  
 Palermo, xiv. 80  
 Palermo, Michael Scot at, i. 221  
 Palestine, ii. 90, 91, 142; iv. 79, also see Add., xii. 358, 459, 523, xiv. 278, 280  
 Paley, Frederick Apthorp (1815-1888), xii. 368, 535, 536  
 Paley, William (1743-1805), x. 389, 568; xi. 74, 81, 82, xii. 169, 309, 310, 462  
*Horae Paulinae*, x. 392  
*Natural Theology*, x. 392  
*Principles of Moral and Political Philosophy*, x. 391  
*View of the Evidences of Christianity*, x. 391, 392  
 Palgrave, Sir Francis (1788-1861), xiv. 58, 75, 78, 79, 553  
*Essay on the Original Authority of the King's Council*, xiv. 74  
*History of England*, xiv. 74  
*History of Normandy and of England*, xiv. 74  
*History of the Anglo-Saxons*, xiv. 74  
*Rise and Progress of the English Commonwealth*, xiv. 74  
*Truth and Fictions of the Middle Ages - the Merchant and the Friar*, xiv. 74  
 Palgrave, Francis Turner (1824-1897), vii. 205; xii. 126, 145, 414, 447, xiii. 210, 213, 540, 560, *Golden Treasury, The*, xiii. 214, *Visions of England*, xiii. 214  
 Palgrave, William Gifford (1826-1888), xiv. 611; *A year's journey through Central and Eastern Arabia*, xiv. 280  
 Palingenius, Marcellus, iv. 287, 512; *Zodiacus Vitae*, iii. 209  
 Palnode, in *The Shepherds' Calendar*, iii. 256  
 Pall Mall Gazette, in *Pendennis*, xiii. 325

*Pall Mall Gazette, The*, xiv. 208, 214, 215, 588, 591  
 Palladian architecture, x. 124  
*Palladis Palatium*, iv. 596  
 Palladius of Rome, iv. 424  
*Palladius on Husbandry*, ii. 412, 563  
 Pallas, vii. 114, viii. 86, ix. 127  
 Pallas, in *The Passetyme of Pleasure*, ii. 257, 263  
 Pallas, Ireland, x. 221  
 Pallas, lady, in *The Garlande of Laurell*, iii. 79  
 'Pallas the favourite of Agrippina,' ix. 252  
 Pallasmore, Ireland, x. 221  
 Palliser, Plantagenet (Trollope's), xiii. 470  
 Pallmall, Mr, in *Jerrold's Prisoner of War*, xiii. 299  
 Palmer, Arthur (1841-1897), xii. 375, 536, 541  
 Palmer, Edward Henry (1840-1882), xii. 379, 546  
 Palmer, Edwin, xii. 374  
 Palmer, Frank, xiv. 594  
 Palmer, George (1648), vii. 572  
 Palmer, George Herbert (of Harvard), vii. 34  
 Palmer, Henry Spencer (1838-1893), xii. 562  
 Palmer, Herbert (1601-1647), vii. 482  
 Palmer, John (1742-1798), xi. 496, 499  
 Palmer, John (1742-1818), xiv. 185  
 Palmer, John (fl. 1826), xii. 379  
 Palmer, J. F., xiv. 619  
 Palmer, Mary (1716-1794), xi. 517  
 Palmer, Miss, niece of Sir Joshua Reynolds, xii. 146  
 Palmer, Roger, earl of Castlemaine (1634-1705), iv. 526  
 Palmer, Sir Roundell, 1st earl of Selborne (1812-1895), xii. 290; xiii. 560; xiv. 136, 568  
 Palmer, Samuel (d. 1724), x. 436, 530, *Vindication*, x. 422  
 Palmer, Samuel (d. 1732), ix. 589, 623, 624  
 Palmer, William (1803-1885), xii. 286, 506  
 Palmer, William (1811-1879), xii. 497, 505  
 Palmer, William Scott (Dowson, M. E.), xiv. 573  
 Palmern d'Oliva, iv. 10, 512  
 Palmerin cycles, iii. 409  
*Palmern of England*, xi. 466; xiii. 39  
 Palmers, the, in Jane Austen's *Sense and Sensibility*, xii. 263  
 Palmerston, viscount. See Temple, Henry John  
 Palotta, cardinal, vii. 40  
 Palsgrave, John (d. 1554), iii. 535, v. 123, *Esclaircissement de la Langue Francoise*, iii. 63, 626  
 Palsgrave's company, the, vi. 281  
 Paltock, Robert (1697-1767), x. 478  
 Pamela, in Richardson's novel, v. 274, x. 2, 4, 5, 15, 16, 27  
 Pamela, in Sidney's *Arcadia*, iii. 401, 403

*Pamela's Conduct in High Life*, x. 6  
*Pammeha, Musicks Miscellanie*, iv. 607  
 Pampa, the, xiv. 276  
 Pamphilus, in *Arcadia*, vi. 217  
 Pamphilus, in *The Jealous Lovers*, vi. 366  
*Pamphleteer, The*, xi. 441, xiv. 133, 137, 569 ff.  
 Pamplona, viii. 144  
 Pan, ii. 258, vi. 415, vii. 421  
 Pan, in *The Penates*, vi. 385, 396  
 Panama, xiv. 269  
 Panape, in Drayton's *Eglogs*, iv. 199  
 Pancake bell, the, in *The Shoemakers Holiday*, v. 398  
 Panchy, doctor, in Crowne's *City Politiques*, viii. 214  
 Pancks, in *Little Dorrit*, xiii. 366  
 Pandarus, ii. 198, 200  
 Pandolphus, in *Perfidus Hetruscus*, vi. 340  
 Pandora, in Drayton's *Idea*, iv. 198  
 Pandora, in *The Rival Friends*, vi. 366  
 Pandulfus, cardinal, v. 73, 171  
 Pangloss, in Colman's *Heir at Law*, xi. 310  
 Panizzi, Sir Anthony (1797-1879), xii. 408  
 Pannartz, printer, ii. 353  
 Panta river, or Blackwater, i. 45, 159  
 Pantagruel, ii. 293, ix. 295, 299, 303  
*Pantagrueline Prognostication*, iv. 604  
*Panther, The*, i. 479  
 Pantisocracy, xi. 131  
 Pantomimes, etc., x. 494, 495  
*Pantomimus*, v. 26  
 Panton, George A., ii. 135, 509  
 Panurge, ix. 303, 305  
 Panurge, in *Pantagruel*, viii. 74  
 Paoli, Pascal (1725-1807), x. 214, 532, 534  
 Paolo and Francesca, i. 300, 406  
 Papal Falsehood, in *The Faerie Queene*, iii. 265  
 Papal States, xii. 40  
 Paper office, the, viii. 180  
 Papilia, in Pope's *Characters of Women*, ix. 91  
 Papillon, F. W., *Memoirs of Thomas Papillon*, ix. 268  
 Papillon, Thomas (1623-1702), ix. 268  
 Papineau, Louis Joseph (1786-1871), xiv. 386  
*Parable of the Three Jackdaws*, viii. 113  
 Paracelsus (T. B. von Hohenheim, 1493-1541), iii. 127; iv. 319; vii. 267, 429, 450, 568, viii. 404; ix. 352, xiii. 61 ff.  
 Paracelsus (Browning's), xiii. 61 ff.  
 Paradis, Claude, *The Heroicall Devices of* (1591), vii. 461  
 Paradise, ii. 316  
*Paradyse of Daynty Devises, The*, iii. 201, 580; iv. 132, 140  
 Parcae, the, in Alfred's *Boethius*, i. 110  
 Percy Reed, i. 334  
 Pardoe, Julia S. H. (1806-1862), xiii. 619  
 Pardonier, in *Ane Pleasant Satyre*, iii. 140, 143, 144  
 Pardonier (Chaucer's), vi. 181  
*Pardoner and Tapster, The*, ii. 186, 188, 204



*Pardonneur, d'un triacleur et d'une tavernière, Farce nouvelle d'un*, v. 110  
 Paré, Ambrose, vii 419, 563  
 Parganas, the, xiii 307  
*Parian Chronicle, The*, xii. 537  
 Paris, i 169, 203 ff., 222, ii 81, 105, 110, 144, 146, 226, 279, 286, 353, 358, 364, 374, 387 ff., 397, 404, 409, 416, 419, 420, 449; iii. 2 ff., 49, 108, 170, 173, 175, 177 ff., 188, 197, 236, 243, 475, 500, iv. 92, 94, 95, 147, 292, 293, 310, 336, 419, 421, 452, 459, 487, 490, v 23, 27, 68, 113, 326, 335 ff., vi 166, 267, 302, 304, 440, vii. 26, 40, 52, 112, 208, 220, 233, 244, 304, 322 ff., 326, 335, 349, 354, 494, 541, viii 127, 151, 154, 156, 224, 279, 280, 302, 321, 405, 425, 428, 433, 440, ix 156, 167, 168, 170, 171, 238, 239, 355, x 41, 102, 133, 240, 281, 283, 321, 343, 344, 347, 366, 380, 445; xi. 1, 66, 391, 392, xii. 112, 219, 406; xiii 5, 64, 79, 92, 158, 308, 314, 422, 468; xiv 72, 190, 201, 202, 204, 209, 216, 239, 248, 260, 349, 362, 363, 378, 438  
 Abbey of St Victor, i. 203, library, iii. 171  
 Academy of, xi. 303  
 Bastille, the, viii. 182; x. 42, 254, xi. 108, 209  
 Bibliothèque Nationale, vii. 409  
 British embassy, xiii. 309  
 Cathedral school of Notre Dame, i. 203, 222  
 Cemetery of the Innocents, iii 98  
 Collège Montaigu, ii 419; iii 2  
 Collège de Navarre, iv. 317  
 Collège Royal, iii 178  
 Hill and church of Ste Geneviève, i 203, 204  
 Hôtel de Carnavalet, x. 281  
 Ile de la Cité, i 203, 205  
 Louvre, the, vii. 79, viii. 10, xii 184  
 Opéra-Comique, xi. 286  
 Palais Royal, viii 302  
 Passy, xiii. 482  
 Place Maubert, iii 8  
 Quartier Latin, i. 205  
 Rue St Jacques, xi 367  
 Rue Vaugrard, viii. 152  
 Scottish college, x 334  
 Sorbonne, the, i. 239, ii. 286; iii 171  
 Théâtre de la Foire, xi 286  
 Théâtre Français, v 336  
 University of, iv. 317, viii 66  
 Paris, in *The Arrangement of Paris*, v. 147  
 Paris, in *The Roman Actor*, vi. 174, 176, 178, 180, 184  
 Paris, count, in *Romeo and Juliet*, v 205  
 Paris, English scholars of, i. 169, 196, 203 ff., 258, 503 ff  
 Paris, Gaston, i 299, 315, 318, 324, 364; ii 452, 454, 473, 475  
 Paris, influence of, i 165, 247

Paris, Matthew (d. 1259), i 170, 177, 193, 197 ff., 202, 203, 227, 407, 501, ii 388, 548, iii. 357, iv 484, v 42, xii 562, *Historia Minor*, xii. 395, 565  
 Paris, Mrs, of Cambridge, xii. 222  
 Paris, peace of, x. 442, xi 8  
 Paris, the judgment of, vi 233  
 Paris, the judgment of, in *Reason and Sensuality*, ii 231  
*Paris and Vienne*, ii 358, 363, 377, 546  
 Parisian Greek press, xii. 569  
 Parisian salons, xi 383, 389, 392, 403  
 Parisian scenery, xi 286  
 Parisian stage, x 89  
 Parisian typography, xii. 569  
 Park, Mungo (1771-1806), xiii. 518; xiv. 611  
 Park, Thomas (1759-1834), x. 506, 545  
 Parke, Gilbert, ix. 242  
 Parker, Charles Stuart, xiv 562, 567, 664  
 Parker, Eric, xiv 656  
 Parker, Gilbert, *Manifest Detection of Deceit*, iii 558, iv 365  
 Parker, Henry (d. 1470), *Dives and Pauper*, ii 365, 367  
 Parker, Henry, 8th lord Morley (1476-1556), iv. 512  
 Parker, Henry (1604-1652), iii 128, iv. 356, 582  
 Parker, Henry Meredith (1796?-1868), xiv 637, *Bole Pongis*, xiv 372, *The Draught of Immortality*, xiv 372  
 Parker, Irene, *Dissenting Academies in England*, xiv 57  
 Parker, John (fl 1387), ii 69  
 Parker, John Henry (1806-1884), xii. 545  
 Parker, Martin (d. 1656?), ii 472; vii. 554, 555, 557  
*Ballads*, iv 415  
*Mercurius Melancholicus*, vii 404  
*Robin Conscience*, iii 558  
*When the King shall Enjoy his Own Again*, vii. 400  
 Parker, Matthew (1504-1575), archbishop of Canterbury, i. 98, 99; iii 50, 52, 61, 535, 600, iv. 64, 453, 463, 484, 485, 487, 494, 617; v. 403, 528, vi 448, 530; vii 375, ix 397, 399, 546, xiv. 542; *De Antiquitate Britannicæ ecclesiæ*, iv. 462  
 Parker, Sir Peter (1785-1814), xii 431  
 Parker, Richard (1572-1629), ix. 589  
 Parker, Samuel (1640-1688), vii 203, 210, 344, 531, viii 112, 518, *Discourse of Ecclesiastical Polity*, viii 349, 532  
 Parker, Thomas, 1st earl of Macclesfield (1666?-1732), ix. 15, 18  
 Parker, William, 4th baron Monteagle (1575-1622), vii 51  
 Parker society, vii. 347, xii. 394  
 Parkes, Bessie Rayner, xiv 659  
 Parkes, Sir Henry (1815-1896), xiv 404, 645; *Murmurs of the stream*, xiv. 403  
 Parkes, Joseph, *Memoirs of Sir Philip Francis*, x. 451, 453; xiv. 552  
 Parkes, William (fl 1612), v 525

- Parkin, Charles (1689-1765), ix. 583  
 Parkin, Sir George Robert, xiv. 661  
 Parkinson, Anthony (1667-1728), ix. 589  
 Parkinson, John (1567-1650), iv. 613, xiii. 247; *Paradisi in sole Paradisus terrestris*, iv. 429, *Theatrum botanicum*, iv. 429  
 Parkyns, Sir William (1649?-1696), viii. 186  
*Parlament of Byrdes, The*, ii. 562  
*Parlement of the Thre Ages*, i. 372; ii. 42, 491, 493  
 Parley, Peter, *pseud.*, used by several writers, xi. 429, 526, 527  
 Parliament, the Good, ii. 62  
 Parliament, use of English in, ii. 80, 506  
*Parlament of Devils, The*, ii. 369  
*Parliamentary Debates*, xi. 55  
*Parlaments Letanne, The*, vii. 435  
 Parma, xiii. 66  
 Parma, duke of, in *The Humorous Courtier*, vi. 231  
 Parmegiano, II, x. 147  
 Parmeno, in *Celestina*, v. 112  
 Parmentier, F. J., xiii. 597  
*Parnaso Italiano*, xiii. 248  
 Parnassus, iii. 296; vi. 41, 349, 437; vii. 67, viii. 426, ix. 113, 287, xiii. 233  
*Parnassus Biceps* (1656), vii. 570  
 Parnassus trilogy, vi. 348 ff., 354, 355, 361, 363, 541; *The Pilgrimage*, vi. 349; *The Returne*, iii. 307; iv. 160, 468, 604; v. 192, 248, 406; vi. 2, 44, 50, 348 ff., 363; *The Returne, Part II* (*Scourge of Simony*), vi. 353  
 Parnell, Charles Stewart (1846-1891), ix. 186, xiv. 202  
 Parnell, Henry Brooke, 1st lord Congleton (1776-1842), xiv. 570  
 Parnell, James (1637?-1656), viii. 115, 472  
 Parnell, Thomas (1679-1718), vii. 226; ix. 83, 86, 147, 154, 186 ff. (main entry), 192, 493, 531, also see Add; x. 537  
*Elegy to an old Beauty*, ix. 187  
*Fines, The*, ix. 187  
*Hermit, The*, ix. 188  
*Homer's Battle of the Frogs and Mice*, ix. 188  
*Hymn to Contentment*, ix. 188  
 'Life, Writings and Learnings of Homer,' ix. 187, 188  
*Nightpiece on Death*, ix. 188  
*Poem on Queen Anne's Peace*, ix. 186  
*Poems on Several Occasions*, ix. 86, 188  
 Parolles, in *All's Well that Ends Well*, v. 202; vi. 117  
 Parr, Samuel (1747-1825), ix. 576; x. 534; xi. 437, xii. 361 ff., 403, 536, 570; xiv. 660, *Memoirs*, xii. 361  
 Parrot or Perrot, Henry (fl. 1600-1626), iii. 128; iv. 589, 591  
 Parrot, the, in *Speke, Parrot*, iii. 85  
 Parry, John (d. 1782), x. 147

- Parry, William (d. 1585), v. 384; in *If you know not me*, vi. 103  
 Parry, William (fl. 1823-1825), xii. 425, 438  
 Parry, Sir William Edward (1790-1855), xiv. 271, 611  
*Parvmonia*, in *Psychomachia*, v. 66  
*Parson Hyberdyne's Sermon in praise of Thieves*, iii. 559  
 'Parson Lot' (Charles Kingsley), xii. 322  
*Parson of Kalenborowe, The* (*Der Pfarrer von Kalenberg*), iii. 91, 105, 554, 557  
 Parsons, in *Westward Ho!* xiii. 404  
 Parsons, Philip (1594-1653), vi. 531  
 Parsons or Persons, Robert (1546-1610), iv. 148, 469, 563, 582; *Christian Directory*, iv. 271, *Christian Exercise*, iv. 468, *Conference about the Next Succession*, attributed to, vii. 400  
 Parsons, Robert (1647-1714), viii. 241, 503  
 Parsons, Samuel (fl. 1732-1735), x. 434  
*Partenay, Romans of*, i. 522  
 Parterick, Robertus, *alias* Robertus Langeleye, ii. 40  
*Parthema*, vi. 357, 541  
 Parthenopaeus, i. 318  
 Parthenopex de Blois, i. 318  
 Parthua, xii. 523  
 Particular Baptist fund, x. 437  
 Partington, Charles Frederick (d. 1857?), *The British Cyclopaedia*, xiv. 192  
 Partition treaty, ix. 125, 240  
*Partonope*, i. 318, 522  
 Partridge, in Fielding's *Tom Jones*, ix. 452; x. 34, 43  
 Partridge, John (fl. 1566-1573), iv. 514  
 Partridge, John (1644-1715), ix. 104, 503, 510  
*Partridge, The*, i. 479  
*Parzival*, i. 299, 301, 311, 514. See, also, Wolfram von Eschenbach  
 Pascal, Blaise, iii. 473; vii. 174; xii. 301; xiv. 540, *Lettres Provinciales*, viii. 426; *The Mystere of Jesuitisme*, a translation of Pascal's *Lettres Provinciales*, viii. 426; *Pensées*, viii. 306, 427  
 Paschale, Lodovico, iii. 298, 408  
 Paschasius Radbertus, i. 137  
 Pascoe, Charles Eyre, xiii. 597  
 Pascolato, M. P., xiii. 517  
 Pasiphaë, vi. 184  
 Pasor, Matthias (1599-1658), vii. 350  
 Pasqualigo, Luigi, *Il Fedele*, vi. 342, 527  
 Pasquier, *Les Recherches de la France*, vi. 39  
 Pasquill, iii. 448, 613  
 Pasquill, Pasquaine of England, iii. 448. See, also, under Marprelate  
*Pasquils Jestes*, iv. 602  
*Pasquils Palmodia*, iv. 604  
 Pasquin, x. Add.  
 'Pasquin Pillar,' a, iv. 143  
 Passarowitz, peace of, ix. 272  
 Passe, C. de, iv. 613

- Passerat, Jean, iv. 303; *Nihil*, viii. 242  
*Passio Domini*, v. 17  
*Passion, Confrère de la*, v. 24  
*Passion of Christ, The*. See Christ  
*Passion of the Fox, The*, iii. 548, 549  
*Passion of our Lord, The*, i. 250, 251, 510  
*Passionate Morrice, The*, iv. 596  
*Passionate Pilgrim, The*, iii. 303, iv. 138, 450  
*Passions of Martyrs*, i. 83  
*Pastime of People, The*, ii. 372  
 Paston, Agnes, ii. 348  
 Paston, Anne, ii. 351  
 Paston, Clement, ii. 348  
 Paston, Edmund, ii. 348  
 Paston, Elizabeth, ii. 348  
 'Paston, George' (s.e. Emily Morse Symonds), xi. 473, 488, 502, 513; xii. 474, 495; xiv. 576, 578, 593, *Lady Mary Wortley Montagu*, ix. 272  
 Paston, John (1421-1466), ii. 346 ff  
 Paston, Sir John (1442-1479), ii. 346 ff.  
 Paston, J., xiv. 598  
 Paston, Margaret, ii. 346 ff.  
 Paston, Walter, ii. 350  
 Paston, William (1378-1444), ii. 350, 407  
 Paston family, the, ii. 346  
*Paston Letters, The*, ii. 326, 345, 486; v. 38; vii. 223, xiv. 91  
*Pastor Fidus*, vi. 357, 358, 542  
 Pastorals, vi. 544 ff.  
*Patenostre à l'Userier, La*, iii. 101, 553  
 Patent Rolls, the, vi. 315; xii. 394, 563  
 Pater, Walter Horatio (1839-1894), vii. 295, also see Add.; xi. 454, 461; xii. 300, 306, 481; xiii. 543; xiv. 516, 580  
*Appreciations*, xiv. 175  
*Child in the House, The*, xiv. 175  
*Imaginary Portraits*, xiv. 175  
*Marius the Epicurean*, xiv. 174  
*Plato and Platonism*, xiv. 175  
*Studies in the History of the Renaissance*, ix. 43; xiv. 174  
*Winckelmann*, xiv. 174  
 Paternus, Gaius Belleius, xii. 375  
 Paternicke, Simon (d. 1613), iv. 9, 509  
*Paternoster*, i. 244, 419, 420, 510  
*Paternoster, in The Exeter Book*, i. 479  
 Paternoster, Kentish versions of the, i. 396  
 Pater Noster play, v. 57  
 'Paternoster Row numbers,' xi. 360  
 Paterson, Alexander, xiv. 590  
 Paterson, Alice, xiv. 660  
 Paterson, Daniel (1739-1825), xiii. 247  
 Paterson, James (1805-1876), xi. 485; xiv. 594  
 Paterson, Ninian (fl. 1688), ix. 608; *Epigrammaton libri octo*, iv. 306  
 Paterson, Samuel (1728-1803), xi. 372; xii. 402, 570  
 Paterson, William (1755-1810), xiv. 611  
*Pathelin, Maître*, ii. 110; v. 21, 103, 113  
*Pathomachia or The Battell of Affections*, vi. 365, 542  
*Patience*, i. 357 ff., 372, 373, 525  
*Patience, in Piers the Plowman*, ii. 30 ff.  
 Patience, in *Tom Tyler*, v. 132  
*Patentia, in Psychomachia*, v. 57  
 Patin, Guy, vii. 268  
 Patmore, Coventry Kersey Dighton (1823-1896), xii. 304, 464; xiii. 124, 210 ff., 231, 560; xiv. 263  
*Angel in the House, The*, xiii. 212, 213, 242, 274  
*Odes*, xiii. 242  
*Unknown Eros, The*, xiii. 212, 213  
*Victories of Love, The*, xiii. 212, 213  
 Patmore, Peter George (1786-1855), xii. 476; xiv. 580  
 Paton, George (1721-1807), x. 545  
 Paton, Waller Hugh (1828-1895), xii. 482  
 Paton, William Roger (1856-1921), xii. Add. 4  
 Patras, gulf of, xii. 42  
*Patrician, The*, ix. 490  
 Patricius (Howell's), vii. 515  
 Patrick, St (373-463), i. 72, 76, 77, 379, 486; xii. 566, *Colloquy of St Patrick with Owen, The*, xiv. 334  
 Patrick, Simon (1626-1707), viii. 328, 333, 341, 344, 513, 514, 518  
 Patrick, Swift's servant, ix. 141  
 Patrick, Sir William Francis, xiv. 553  
 Patrizzi, Francesco, iii. 494, 497; v. 263  
*Patrum, Vitae Sandorum*, ii. 367. See, also, *Fathers*  
 Patten, Robert (fl. 1717), ix. 617  
 Patten, William (fl. 1548-1580), iii. 600  
 Patterne, Sir Willoughby (George Meredith's), xiii. 494 ff  
 Pattison, Mark (1813-1884), vii. 115, 124, 129, 139, 145, 352, 367; viii. 402, 403; xii. 282, 324, 371, 504, 511, 514, also see Add. 1; xiv. 124, 482, 562, 652, 655, 660  
*Essays*, xiv. 120  
*Essays and Reviews*, ix. 313  
*Isaac Casaubon*, xii. 371; xiv. 119, 120  
*Memoirs*, xiv. 120  
*Milton*, xiv. 120  
*Scaliger*, xii. 371  
*Suggestions on academical organisation*, xiv. 480  
 'The Tendencies of Religious Thought,' xii. 327  
 Paues, Anna C., ii. 67, 74  
 Paul, in Udall's *Diutaphes*, iii. 429  
 Paul, father. See Sarpi  
 Paul, Lanfranco's kinsman, i. 170  
 Paul, Hamilton (1773-1854), xi. 481  
 Paul, Harry Gilbert, *John Dennis*, ix. 159  
 Paul, Herbert Woodfield, xiii. 529, 540, 556, 612, 621; xiv. 541, 544, 545, 550, 583; *Life of Froude*, xiii. 397  
 Paul, W. J., xiv. 631  
 Paul IV, iii. 456  
 Paul, St, i. 79, 82, 127, 252; ii. 149, 230, 259, 263, 266; iii. 7, 11, 143, 472; iv. 258, 311; v. 56, 66; vi. 116; vii. 191; viii. 332; ix. 31; xii. 316, 325, 522  
 Paul, St, tractate on the *Epistles* of, ii. 414

- Paul, St, Revelation or Vision of*, i. 83, 95, 130, 252, 510  
*Paulet, Sir Amyas* (d. 1538), iv. 320  
*Pauli, Reinhold*, i. 101, 113  
*Paulina*, in *Charlotte Brontë's Villetta*, xiii. 454  
*Paulina*, in *Confessio Amantis*, ii. 174  
*Paulina*, in *Markham's Famous Whore*, iv. 430  
*Paulina*, in *The Renegado*, vi. 175  
*Paulina*, in *The Winter's Tale*, iii. 405; v. 231  
*Pauline* (Browning's), xiii. 59, 63  
*Pauline epistles*, the, xii. 330  
*Paulinus*, i. 83, 90  
*Paulinus of Périgueux*, i. 84  
*Paulus Diaconus*, i. 38; ii. 412; vii. 561  
*Paulus Quæstor*, i. 84  
*Pauper*, in *Ane Pleasant Satyre*, iii. 140, 143 ff  
*Pausanias*, iii. 373; xii. 537  
*Pavia*, iv. 490  
*Pavier, Thomas* (fl. 1600-1608), iv. 450  
*Pavillard, Calvinist minister*, x. 341  
*Pavillon, Nicholas*, bishop of Aleth, viii. 352  
*Pavy, duke of*, in *Loves Sacrifice*, vi. 216  
*Pavy, Salathiel*, vi. 10, 327  
*'Pavylyon un [on] the Plas Parlos, the,'* vi. 319  
*Pawson* (tutor of John Hall), vii. 97  
*Pax*, in *the Coventry Plays*, v. 23  
*Payn, James* (1830-1898), xii. 469, 489, 495; xiii. 487, 619  
*Payne, Edward John* (1844-1904), xi. 431; xiv. 553; *A History of the New World called America*, xiv. 108  
*Payne, G. A.*, xiii. 605  
*Payne, Henry*, brother of Thos. Payne (1719-1779), xi. 369  
*Payne, John* (d. 1787), x. 435, 523  
*Payne, Joseph* (1808-1876), xiv. 667  
*Payne, Joseph Frank* (1840-1910), xiv. 621  
*Payne, Roger* (1739-1797), xi. 513  
*Payne, Thomas* (fl. c. 1700), x. 435  
*Payne, Thomas* (1719-1799), xi. 369 ff., 373, 513  
*Paynell, Thomas* (fl. 1528-1568), iii. 389; iv. 5, 504, 508, 510, 513  
*Pazzarello*, in *The Young Admirall*, vi. 230  
*Peace*, in *Anglo-Norman plays*, v. 23  
*Peace*, in *The Castle of Perseverance*, v. 58  
*Peace*, in *The Example of Virtue*, ii. 259  
*Peace*, in *The Passetyme of Pleasure*, ii. 259  
*Peace*, in *Piers the Plowman*, ii. 11, 12  
*Peace, Temple of*, in *The Vision of the Twelve Goddesses*, vi. 381  
*Peacham, Henry* (1576?-1643?), iii. 128, 491; iv. 406, 590, 596, 603; v. 525; *Compleat Gentleman, The*, iv. 376, 615; vii. 297; ix. 442, 622; *Garden of Eloquence*, iii. 491, 623; *Minerva Britannia*, vii. 461, 537, also see Add.  
*Peacham, Henry* (the elder), iv. 406, 596  
*Peachum*, in *Gay's Beggar's Opera*, ix. 183

- Peacock, George* (1791-1858), viii. 413; xiv. 285, 613, 653  
*Peacock, Nathaniel*, in *Smollett's History of an Atom*, x. 47  
*Peacock, Thomas Love* (1785-1866), i. 306; iv. 158, ix. 205; xi. 315, 316, 340 ff. (main entry), 507, 508, 534, also see Add.; xii. 67, 70, 282, 443, 445, 446, 453; xiii. 489, 491  
*Crotchet Castle*, xi. 340, 341  
*Four Ages of Poetry, The*, xii. 83  
*Gryll Grange*, xi. 315, 340, 341, 342  
*Headlong Hall*, xi. 203, 340, 341  
*Maid Marian*, xi. 341  
*Melincourt*, xi. 340 ff.  
*Misfortunes of Elphyn, The*, i. 280; xi. 341  
*Nightmare Abbey*, xi. 340, 341, 343  
*Peak, Godwin*, in *Gissing's Born in Exile*, xiii. 510  
*Peak, the, Derbyshire*, iii. 367, x. 148  
*Peake, R.*, iii. 623  
*Peaks, passes and glaciers*, xiv. 282  
*Pearce, E. H.*, xiv. 655  
*Pearce, Zachary* (1690-1774), ix. 578; x. 525  
*Pearch, George* (fl. 1770-1775), ix. 213; x. 156, 520  
*Pearl*, i. 164, 329, 357 ff., 364, 367, 368, 371, 372, 423, 525, 526; ii. 20, 154  
*Pearson, Charles Henry* (1830-1894), ii. 40, xi. 501; xiv. 553, 554  
*Pearson, John* (1613-1686), vii. 173, 538; viii. 518, 519; x. 404; *Exposition of the Creed*, vii. 366, 542; viii. 339, 340, 343; ix. 368; *Vindiciæ Epistolæ S. Ignatii*, ix. 368  
*Pearson, Karl*, vii. 417; xiv. 527, 613, 618  
*Peasants' revolt*, i. 415; ii. 54, 61, 72, 156, 165, 166; iii. 20  
*Peasenhall*, x. 426  
*Pebbles to the Play*, ii. 277, 278, 284, 307, 308, 312, 531, 533; iii. 147; xi. 237  
*Pebody, Charles*, xiv. 590  
*Peck, Francis* (1692-1743), ix. 589  
*Peckard, G. P.*, vii. 176  
*Pecke, Samuel* (fl. 1641-1655), vii. 394, 555  
*A Continuation of Certain Special and Remarkable Passages*, vii. 394  
*Diurnall Occurrences*, vii. 394  
*Mercurius Candidus*, vii. 394  
*Perfect Diurnall, A*, vii. 394, 402, 409  
*Pecke, Thomas* (fl. 1655-1664), iii. 535; iv. 571; vii. 403, 409  
*Peckham, x.* 227, 229  
*Peckham, John*, archbishop of Canterbury (d. 1292), i. 233, 507  
*Peckover, Clem.*, in *Gissing's The Nether World*, xiii. 509  
*Pecksniff, Mercy*, in *Martin Chuzzlewit*, xiii. 357  
*Pecksniffs, the*, in *Martin Chuzzlewit*, xiii. 358  
*Pecksy*, in *Mrs Trimmer's Robins*, xi. 421

- Pecock, Reginald (1395?-1460?), bishop of Chichester, *ii* 326 ff, 337, 338, 340, 343, 350, 540 ff, *iv*, 259; *xii*, 147  
*Abbreviatio R. Pecock*, *ii*, 328  
*Book of Faith, The*, *ii*, 334  
*Donet, The*, *ii*, 335  
*Filling of the Four Tables, The*, *ii*, 332  
*Poor Men's Mirror, The*, *ii*, 335  
*Repressor of over much blaming of the clergy*, *ii*, 329, 330, 334 ff; *xii*, 525  
Pecunia, in *The Staple of Newes*, *vi*, 28  
Pedante, in *Fedele and Fortunio*, *v*, 351  
Pedantus, *iv*, 374; *vi*, 344, 369, 536, 537  
Pedantus, in Ascham's *Scholemaster*, *iii*, 493  
Peden, Alexander (1626?-1686), *ix*, 600  
Pedersen, Christiern, *ii*, 325  
Pedlar, in Wordsworth's *Excursion*, *xi*, 117  
Pedringano, in *The Spanish Tragedie*, *v*, 184  
Pedro, Don, king of Spain, in *The King and the Subject*, *vi*, 167  
Peebles, *ii*, 316  
Peebles, Peter, in Scott's *Redgauntlet*, *xii*, 27  
Peeke or Pike, Richard (*fl* 1620-1626), *vii*, 509  
Peel, Arthur W., *xiv*, 562  
Peel, George, *xiv*, 562  
Peel, Sir Robert (1788-1850), *xi*, 171, 458; *xii*, 170; *xiii*, 17, 26, 385, 386, 389, 392, *xiv*, 126, 139 ff (main entry), 147, 200, 205, 251, 459, 562, 568, 629  
Peele, George (1558?-1597?), *iii*, 342, *iv*, 131, 132, 134, 136, 141, 538, 539, 602; *v*, 95, 136-159 (main entry), 166, 205, 268, 285, 359, 365, 412, 460 ff; also see Add; *vi*, 15, 280, 338, 341, 413; *vii*, 127; *viii*, 255  
*Arraignment of Paris, The*, *iv*, 137; *v*, 144, 145; *vi*, 324, 380, 410, 412  
*Battell of Alcazar, The*, *v*, 145, 268  
*Complaint of Oenone*, *xi*, 198  
*Discursus Astraeae*, *v*, 148  
*Edward I*, *v*, 39, 145, 171, 172  
'His golden locks time hath to silver turned,' *iv*, 131  
*Hunting of Cupid, The*, *iv*, 137; *v*, 145  
*King David and Fair Bethsabe*, *v*, 145, 147  
*Merrie Conceited Jests of George Peele*, *iv*, 411, *v*, 148, 285  
*Old Wives Tale, The*, *v*, 145 ff, *vii*, 129  
*Turkish Mahomet, The*, *v*, 145, *x*, 182  
'Whenas the rye did reach to the chin,' *v*, 147  
See, also, under *Sir Clyomon*  
Peelites, *xiv*, 143, 206, 209, 219  
Peers, Richard (1645-1690), *ix*, 386, 387  
Peerson, Martin (1590?-1651?), *iv*, 531  
Peet, W. Hubert, *xi*, 512; *xiv*, 589  
Peg, in Arbuthnot's *History of John Bull*, *ix*, 152  
Pegasus, *xi*, 184; *xii*, 111, 114

- Pegge, Samuel (1704-1796), *Life of Grosse-teste*, *i*, 227, 505  
Peile, John (1838-1910), *xii*, 536  
Peile, Thomas Williamson (1806-1882), *xii*, 536  
Peirce, James (1674?-1726), *x*, 428  
Peiresc, Nicolas Claude Fabri de, *iv*, 291, 295  
Pekin, *xiv*, 274  
Pelagius (*fl* 400-418), *i*, 72  
*Pèlerinage de l'homme, Le*, *ii*, 372  
*Pèlernages por aler en Iherusalem* (c. 1231), *ii*, 91  
Pelham, Henry (1695?-1754), *ix*, 257, 271, 278, *x*, 438  
Pelham, Henry (lord Lytton's), *xiii*, 464, 465  
Pelham, Henry Francis (1846-1907), *xii*, 523; *History of the Roman Empire*, *xii*, 352; *Outlines of Roman History*, *xii*, 352  
Pelham-Holles, Thomas, 1st duke of Newcastle (1693-1768), *iv*, 421, *ix*, 186; *x*, 38, 290, 438, 440  
Pell, John (1611-1685), *vii*, 356  
Pellegrini, M., *Fonti dell' Ingegno*, *vii*, 304  
Pellow, George (1793-1866), *xiv*, 563  
Pellico, Silvio, *xii*, 431  
Pember, Robert (d 1560), *iii*, 491  
Pemberton, Henry (1694-1771), *viii*, 262; *xi*, 277  
Pemberton, T. Edgar, *xiii*, 568, 597  
Pembroke, countess of See Herbert, Mary  
Pembroke, earl of, in *John a Kent*, etc., *v*, 353  
Pembroke, earls of See Herbert, George  
Pembroke, Charles, Herbert, Henry, Herbert, Philip; Herbert, William  
Pembroke family, the, *vi*, 6, 162  
Pembrokeshire, *xii*, 557  
Penaunce, in *The Faerrie Queene*, *vi*, 379  
Pencrich, Richard, *ii*, 80, 566  
Pendarves, Mrs. See Delany, Mrs  
Pendennis, Arthur (Thackeray's), *xiii*, 308, 322, 323, 325, 328, 330, 332  
Pendennis, Helen (Thackeray's), *xiii*, 323  
Pendennis, major (Thackeray's), *xiii*, 324  
Pendleton, John, *xiv*, 590  
Pendragon, *ix*, 552  
Penelope. See Rich, Penelope  
Penelope, in *Confessio Amantis*, *ii*, 175  
Penelope, in *Gasmond of Salerne*, *v*, 82  
Penelope, in *Orchestra*, *iv*, 186  
Penelope, in *Ulysses Redux*, *vi*, 341  
Penelope to Ulysses, letter of, *iii*, 204  
Pengry, Moses, *Cooper's Hill latina red-datum* (1676), *vii*, 544  
Peniarth library, Welsh ms. in, *i*, 279  
Penington, Isaac (1616-1679), *viii*, 120, 121, 123, 124, 471, 472  
Penington, Mary, wife of Isaac Penington, *viii*, 124, 472  
Peninsular war, the, *xiv*, 118, 135, 277, 512  
Penitence, in *The Example of Virtue*, *ii*, 259  
*Penitent Traytor, The*, *vii*, 438

- Penitentials*, i. 96  
 Penlez, Bosavern, x. 36  
 Penn or Pen, Sir William (1621-1670),  
 viii 122, 247  
 Penn, William (1644-1718), viii. 120, 122,  
 126, 128, 129, 304, 469 ff., 513, ix 10,  
 453, 598, x 426; xiv 71, 567  
*Address to Protestants*, viii 123  
*Christian Quaker, The*, viii 126  
*Innocency with her Open Face*, viii. 126  
*More Fruits of Solitude*, viii 129  
*No Cross No Crown*, viii. 122  
*Sandy Foundation Shaken, The*, viii.  
 122, 126  
 Some Fruits of Solitude, viii 122, 128  
 Pennant, Thomas (1726-1798), x. 306;  
 xii Add 5; xiv 272, 611; *British  
 Zoology*, x. 305; *Tour in Scotland*,  
 x 205  
 Penne, George, xiv 71  
 Pennecuick, Dr Alexander (1652-1722),  
*Description of Tweeddale*, ix 413  
 Pennecuick, Alexander (d. 1730), ix. 413,  
 414, 619  
*Briannia Triumphans*, ix. 413  
*Elegy on Robert Forbes*, ix 414  
*Flowers from Parnassus*, ix. 413  
*Merry Wives of Musselburgh*, ix. 413  
*Presbyterian Pope*, ix. 414  
*Rome's Legacy*, ix. 413  
*Streams from Helicon*, ix 413  
*Truth's Travels*, xi. 240  
 Pennell, Henry Cholmondeley (1837-  
 1915), xiv 602  
 Pennenden heath, xiv 140  
 Pennethorne, John (1808-1888), xii. 377  
*Penniless Parliament of Threadbare Poets*,  
*The*, iv. 394  
 Penniman, Josiah Harmar, vi 4, 19, 26  
 Pennington, Montagu (1762-1849), *Me-  
 moirs of the Life of Mrs Elizabeth Carter*,  
 x 528; xi 395, 518  
 Pennington, Sarah, lady, xiv. 659  
*Pennworth of Wit*, ii. 562  
 Pennsylvania, iv. 111; viii. 122, xi. 53;  
 xiv. 291, 388  
*Pennsylvania Magazine*, xi 53  
*Penny Cyclopaedia, The*, xii. 533; xiv.  
 287, 456  
 'Penny Godlinesses,' xi 370  
*Penny Illustrated Paper, The*, xiv 592  
*Penny Magazine, The*, xiv. 456  
 'Penny Merriments,' xi 370  
 Pennyboy, in *The Staple of News*, vi 28  
 Penrith, ii 134; xi. 105, 106, 458, 531;  
 xii 208  
 Penroodocke, Maister, v. 86  
 Penrose, Francis Cranmer (1817-1903),  
 xii. 545; *Principles of Athenian Archi-  
 tecture*, xii 377  
 Penry, John (1559-1593), iii. 428 ff., 437,  
 442, 443, 451  
*Aequity of an humble supplication, The*,  
 iii. 428, 429, 607  
*An Exhortation*, iii. 430, also see Add  
*A Supplication to the Parliament*, iii. 433

- Penry, John  
*Defence of that which hath been written*,  
 iii Add.  
*Th'Appellation of John Penry*, iii. 432,  
 434  
 Penshurst, iii. 399; vii 62, 63; x. 554  
 Penthea, in *The Broken Heart*, vi. 215, 216  
 Penthesilea, in *The Masque of Queens*,  
 vi 394  
 Penton, Stephen (1639-1706), ix 452,  
 622; *Guardian's Instruction*, ix 443;  
*New Instructions*, ix 443  
 People, in *Res publica*, v. 66  
*People's Friend, The*, xiii. 397  
 'People's Poet Laureate, The,' xiii 167  
 Pepeling (Calais), iii. 374  
 Pepwell, Henry (d 1540), books printed  
 by, ii 371  
 Pepys, John, father of Samuel, viii 288  
 Pepys, Sir Lucas (1742-1830), xi. 405  
 Pepys, Mrs, viii 291, 295  
 Pepys, Paulina, Samuel's sister, viii.  
 295  
 Pepys, Samuel (1633-1703), ii 236, iii.  
 108; iv. 526; v 248, vi. 294, vii 160,  
 243, 258, 411, 413; viii. 24, 92, 122,  
 137, 141, 149, 155, 226, 227, 234, 244,  
 245, 247, 248, 274 ff., 286 ff (main  
 entry), 298, 299, 345, 366, 400, 406, 407,  
 409, 422, 440, 455, 479, 481, 507, 508;  
 ix 146, 272, 306, 308, xi 353, 370; xiv.  
 313; *Diary*, vii 209; viii 17; *Memoirs  
 of the Navy*, viii. 293, 294  
 Pepys, Sir William Weller (1758-1825),  
 xi. 403, 405, 518  
 Pepys Cockerell family, descendants of  
 Samuel Pepys, viii 295  
 Pera, ix. 273  
 Peraldus, William, i 397  
 Perceval, Arthur Philip (1799-1853), xii.  
 286, 497, 506  
*Perceval le Gallois*, i 301, 514, 523  
 Percies, the, in *Henry IV*, v 210  
*Percus and Anthomiris (Perseus and An-  
 dromeda)*, v. 115  
 Percival, Sir John, ix. Add  
 Percival, Thomas (1740-1804), xi. 534  
 Percy, in *Hannah More's play*, xi 302, 303  
 Percy, lady Elizabeth, afterwards duchess  
 of Somerset (1667-1722), viii 435  
 Percy, Sir Henry, 1st earl of Northumber-  
 land (1342-1408), ii. 62  
 Percy, Sir Henry, 6th earl of Northumber-  
 land (1502?-1537), iii. 382, 383, 485;  
 iv. 2  
 Percy, Sir Henry, 9th earl of Northumber-  
 land (1564-1632), vii 491  
 Percy, Sir Hugh, 1st duke of Northumber-  
 land, of the third creation (1715-1786),  
 x 512  
 Percy, Thomas (1729-1811), bishop of  
 Dromore, ii. 555; x. 175, 192, 220, 227,  
 230, 242, 249, 310, 524, 535, 544, 545,  
 551, also see Add; xi 369, 493  
*Complaint of Harold*, x 253  
*Dying Ode of Ragnar Lodbrog*, x. 252

- Percy, Thomas  
*Five pieces of Runic Poetry*, x. 251, 252, 254, 259, xiv 57  
*Funeral Song of Hacon*, x. 253  
*Incantation of Hervor*, x. 252, 259  
*Ransome of Egill*, x. 253  
*Reliques of Ancient Poetry*, ii. 464, 466, 469, 555, ix. 210, x. 154, 228, 245, 254, 255, 262 ff.; xi. 399, xii. 4, 6, 146, 393, xiii. 250, 251  
Percy, Thomas (1768–1808), x. 527, 544  
Percy, William (1575–1648), iii. 292, 301, 303; *Sonnets to the fairest Coelia*, iii. 292, 303, 592  
Percy anecdotes, the, xi. 517  
Percy ballad, ii. 453  
Percy Folio MS., ii. 46, 455, 464, 466, 470, 473, 486  
*Percy Memoir*, x. 235  
Percy papers, ii. 464  
Percy society, ii. 227, 563; xii. 392, 394, 409  
Percyville, Sir (Perceval, Percevall, Perceival), i. 296, 299, 301, 302, 316, 322, 327, 514 See, also, *Parzival*  
Perdita, in *The Winter's Tale*, v. 38, 231, 244; xii. 96  
*Peredur, son of Eborac*, i. 281, 301  
Peregrin (Howell's), vii. 515  
*Peregrinatio Religiosa ergo*, iii. 14  
'Peregrine of Odoombe,' x. 226  
Perenna (Herrick's), vii. 7  
*Peres the Ploughmans Crede*, ii. 44, 45, 491, 493  
Perfect, lady, in *Amends for Ladies*, vi. 250  
*Perfect Occurrences*, vii. 401  
*Perfidious Britain*, ix. 419  
*Perfidus Hetruscus*, vi. 340, 542  
*Periander*, vi. 530  
*Periander*, tyrant of Corinth, vi. 361  
*Pericles*, xii. 419  
*Pericles of Tyre*, i. 149  
*Perin*, vii. 358  
*Perin, Ales*, in *Stow's Chronicle*, iii. 358  
*Perindus*, in *Scechides*, vi. 364  
*Perkin*, Sir William Henry, xiv. 616  
*Perkins, Jane G.*, xiii. 560  
*Perkins, John* (d. 1545), *Profitable Book*, vii. 361, 524  
*Perkins, Peter*, *The Seaman's Tutor*, iv. 526  
*Perkins, Richard* (fl. 1612), vi. 452  
*Perkins, William* (1558–1602), iv. 269, 494, 562; vii. 424, 447, 448, 531; viii. 316  
*Armilla aurea*, and translation *A Golden Chaine*, vii. 317  
*Art of Propheying*, iv. 259, 559  
*Discovery of the damned Art of Witchcraft*, iv. 605, vii. 423, 564  
*Whole Treatise of the Cases of Conscience*, vii. 317  
*Perkins folio of Shakespeare*, v. 310  
*Perkyn, John* (fl. 1574), vi. 277  
*Perl mewn adfyd*, iv. 468  
*Perlin, Etienne*, iii. 544  
*Permo-Triassic strata*, xiv. 322

- Perne, Andrew* (1519?–1589), iv. 163, 483, 494  
*Pernel Proudheart*, in *Piers the Plowman*, ii. 14, 18  
*Pernet qui va au vin, Farce de*, v. 110  
*Pérouse, J. F. G. de la* (1741–1788), xiv. 611  
*Perowne, Thomas Thomason*, xiv. 542  
*Perrault, Charles*, viii. 185, ix. 436, 624; x. 248; xi. 422, 522, 530, 537, *Histoires ou Contes du Temps Passé*, xi. 415, 417; *Le Siècle de Louis le Grand*, ix. 436; *Parallèle des Anciens et des Modernes*, ix. 436  
*Perrin, Pierre*, viii. 153; *Ariadne* (with Grabut), viii. 153  
*Perronet, Vincent* (1693–1785), viii. 396, 532  
*Perrot, Thomas* (fl. 1720–1733), x. 436  
*Perry, James* (1756–1821), xii. 359; xiv. 188, 196, 202, 205 ff.  
*Perry, John Tavenor*, xii. 559  
*Perseus*, xiii. 393  
*Perseus*, in *Confessio Amantis*, ii. 170  
*Perseus*, in *The Masque of Queens*, vi. 394  
*Perseverance*, in *The Example of Virtue*, ii. 259  
*Perseverance*, in *The Passetyme of Pleasure*, ii. 257, 259  
*Perseverance*, in *Magnificence*, iii. 87  
*Persia*, ii. 82; iv. 97; vi. 267; x. 318, 558; xii. 380, 523, xiii. 61; xiv. 275  
*Persian language and literature*, vii. 361; xii. 363, 380, 401; xiii. 161; xiv. 367, 369, 510, 512  
*Persians*, in *The Royall Slave*, vi. 367  
*Persius*, i. 84; iii. 22, 195; iv. 19, 236, 237, 303, 377, 395; vii. 353, 380; viii. 65, 69, 97; ix. 295, 301; xi. 436; xii. 247, 374, 528, 533, 535  
*Pertelote*, in *Phyllipp Sparowe*, iii. 79  
*Perth*, ix. 617 ff.; xi. 515  
*Perth*, the Charterhouse, xiii. 128  
*Perth*, duke and duchess of, ix. 615  
*Perthshire*, x. 393; xiv. 487  
*Pertinax Surly*, in *The Alchemist*, vi. 25  
*Pertz, Georg Heinrich*, xiv. 101  
*Peru*, iv. 100, 116, 436  
*Perugia*, chapter of, i. 235  
*Perugini, Mrs Kate*, xiii. Add. 3  
*Peruvian speech*, xiv. 510  
*Peshall, Sir John* (1718–1778), ix. 387, 592  
*Pestalozzi, Johann Heinrich*, ix. 434; xiv. 427, 435, 438, 450, 658, 660, 667  
*Pestulence, Treatise of the*, ii. 363  
*Pet* (seafarer), iv. 102  
*Peter, Gregory's deacon*, i. 116  
*Peter*, in *Mrs Gaskell's Cranford*, xiii. 419  
*Peter*, in *Swift's Tale of a Tub*, ix. 111, 112  
*Peter, Revelation of*, i. 95  
*Peter, St.*, i. 130, ii. 314; iii. 454, iv. 303, v. 55  
*Peter, St.*, shrine of, ii. 99  
*Peter, St.*, in *Lycidas*, vii. 130, 156  
*Peter, St.*, in *Piers the Plowman*, ii. 32

- Peter, the wild boy (1712-1785), ix. 148  
 Peter de Alvernia, ii. 412  
 Peter de Bella Pertica (d. 1308), ii. 412  
 Peter of Blois (*f.* 1160-1204), i. 191, 195, 208, 209, 502, 507  
 Peter de la Celle, i. 206  
 Peter Hispanus, *Summa*, ii. 411  
 Peter of Langtoft (d. 1307?), *Chronicle* of, i. 384, 391 ff., 400, 530; ii. 476, ix. 586  
 Peter of Peckham, ii. 569  
 Peter Pratefast, ii. 265  
 Peter de Riga, ii. 166  
 Peter the writer, i. 225  
 Peterborough, ix. 391, 585, 586, xii. 183, 365, xiv. 110, 111  
 Peterborough. *See* Benedict of  
 Peterborough, abbey of, i. 54, 445, iii. 106, 486, iv. 476, 477  
 Peterborough, earl of. *See* Mordaunt, Charles  
 Peterborough Chronicle, i. 120, 122 ff., 152, 432, 434, 445  
 Peterkin, Alexander (1780-1846), xi. 485  
 Peterloo affair, the, xii. 77, xiii. 15  
 Peters, Hugh (1598-1660), iv. 523; vii. 401, 403, 571; viii. 24, 365, 528, ix. 288  
 Peterson, Robert (*f.* 1576-1606), iv. 506, *Il Galateo* (trans. of), iii. 388, 497, 620  
 Peterson, Sir William (1856-1921), xii. Add 3  
 Petgoose, Dr, in Jerrold's *The Catpaw*, xiii. 299  
 Petit de Julleville, ii. 475  
 Petit-Dutaillis, C., *Studies and Notes supplementary to Stubb's Constitutional History*, xiv. 83, 556  
 Petition of Right, vii. 496  
*Petition to the King's most Excellent Majesty*, A, vii. 440  
 Petowe, Henry (*f.* 1598-1612), iv. 503  
 Petrarch, i. 239, 240, ii. 210, 215; iii. 26, 70, 73, 76, 189 ff., 196, 198, 211, 243, 247, 251, 255, 284 ff., 290, 292, 293, 299, 302, 306, 308, 310, iv. 144, 225, 226, 240, 244, 299, 369, 490, 512; v. 195, 258; vi. 411, 426, vii. 1, 2, 4, 8, 20, 21, 26; ix. 607; x. 178; xii. 240, 437, 451  
*De Remedis utriusque Fortunae*, ii. 415  
*Epistles*, ii. 415  
*Passa la nave mia colma d' obbligo*, iii. 193  
*Philologia*, v. 113  
 Sonnets to Laura, iii. 285  
*Trionfi*, xii. 84  
*Una candida cerva*, iii. 189  
 Petrarch, in Jonson's *Volpone*, vii. 310  
 Petrarchian rime form, xii. 89, 101  
 Petre, father (the Martin), in Dryden's *Fables*, viii. 54, 214  
 Petre, lord, ix. 78  
 Petre, M. D., xii. 515  
 Petrie, A., xiv. Add. 4  
 Petrie, George (1789-1866), xii. 559, 560, 566, xiv. 350, 621  
*Ancient Music of Ireland*, xiv. 362  
*Antiquities of Tara*, xii. 390

- Petrie, George  
*Ecclesiastical Architecture of Ireland*, xii. 390  
*Essay on Tara Hill*, xiv. 345  
*Irish Military Architecture*, xii. 390  
*Origin and uses of the Round Towers*, xiv. 345  
*Round Towers of Ireland*, xii. 390  
 Petrie, Henry (1768-1842), xii. 394, 395, 564, 565  
 Petrie, William Matthew Flinders, xii. 377  
 Petrograd, xi. 66; xii. 60; xiii. 60  
 Petronel Flush, Sir, in *Eastward Hoe*, vi. 54  
 Petronius, ii. 203, iv. 294; vi. 37; vii. 186, 296, 561; ix. 285, 295, 298, 549  
 Petronius, in Cowper's *Progress of Error*, xi. 91  
 Petruccio, in *The Taming of the Shrew*, v. 203, 204; x. 100  
 Petruccio, in *The Womans Prize*, vi. 152  
 Petrus Alphonsus, i. 531  
 Petrus Carmelhanus, *The epitaph of the King of Scotland*, ii. 375, 376  
 Petrus Comestor, i. 170, 213, 251, 383  
 Petryonylla, *The Life of St.* ii. 365, 547  
 Pettie, George (1548-1589), iii. 390, 391, 396, 490, 507, 508, 605, iv. 509; *The Petite Pallace of Pettie his Pleasure*, iii. 390, 396, v. 139  
 Pettigrew, Thomas Joseph (1791-1865), xii. 570, *Life of Lord Nelson*, xii. 408  
 Pettitt, Henry (1848-1893), xiii. 296  
 Pettman, Rev Charles, xiv. Add 9  
 Pettus, Sir John (1613-1690), *Lovedays Letters Domestic and Forreine*, vii. 443  
 Petty, Sir William (1623-1687), viii. 391, 531 ff., 537, *Political Arithmetic*, viii. 392; *The Advice of W. P.* ix. 434, 621; *Treatise of Taxes*, viii. 392, 420  
 Petty, Sir William, 1st marquis of Lansdowne, earl of Shelburne (1737-1805), xi. 65, 157; xiv. 236  
 Petty-Fitzmaurice, Sir Henry, 3rd marquis of Lansdowne (1780-1863), xii. 112; xiii. 97  
 Petulant, in Congreve's *Way of the World*, viii. 175  
 Petyt, William (1636-1707), ix. 220, 399, 589, *Jus Parliamentarium*, ix. 399  
*Peutinger Table*, i. 78  
 Pevensey, iii. 106  
 Peyton, Kate, in Reade's *Griffith Gaunt*, xiii. 474  
 Peyton, Thomas (1595-1626), *The Glassee of Time*, vii. 461  
*Pfaffe Amie*, iii. 91  
 Pfannkuche, A., xiii. 515  
*Pfarrer von Kalenberg, Der*, iii. 91, 105, 557  
 Pfeiffer, Emily Jane (1827-1890), xiii. 200, 560, xiv. 659  
 Phaedra, v. 83, 88, vi. 184  
 Phaedra, in Euripides' *Hippolytus*, viii. 187  
 Phaedrus, iii. 244; ix. 576, 613, x. 512  
 Phaedrus, *Fables*, xi. 524



- Phaer, Thomas (1510?-1560), II. 243, III. 336, 343, 345, 509, IV. 19 ff., *Of the Nature of Writts*, IV. 21; *Vergil*, IV. 21, 505
- Phaethon, in Sandys's *Ovid*, VII. 58
- Phaeton, VI. 386
- Phalaris, IX. 371 ff., 378, 437, 577, 624, 625, XII. 360; *Epistles*, VIII. 440, IX. 103, 113, 128, 365, 575
- 'Phalaris' (Junius), X. 462
- Phalaris controversy, X. 398
- Phantasma Radulphi*, I. 371
- Phant'sie, in *The Vision of Delight*, VI. 406
- Pharamond, in Morris's *Love is Enough*, XIII. 140
- Pharamond, in *The Spectator*, IX. 61
- Pharaoh, VII. 420
- Pharaoh*, I. 479
- Pharaoh, Sermon on the five wives of, in *The Golden Legend*, II. 380
- Phaetora*, II. 414
- Pharicles, in *Mamilia*, III. 398
- Pharonnida (Chamberlayne's), VII. 85
- Pharsalia, battle of, V. 193
- Phelps, Samuel (1804-1878), VIII. 209, XIII. 77
- Phelps, William (1776-1856), XII. 560
- Phelps, W. L., XIII. 537
- Pemis, in *The Masque of the Middle Temple*, VI. 401
- Phenix, The*, X. 188
- Philadelphia, XI. 52, 55
- Philadelphian society (1697-1703), IX. 344, 564, 565
- Philador, in Greene's *Mourning Garment*, III. 409
- Philaethes (Henry Portsmouth), VIII. 470
- Philaethes (Robert Fellowes), XII. 511; *Evrenaeus Philoponos*, VII. 567
- Philaethes, in Collier's *Essays*, IX. 236
- Phlammon, in Kingsley's *Hypatia*, XIII. 402
- Philanagnostes Criticus*, IX. 562
- 'Phlander,' VII. 468
- Philanglus (Howell's), VII. 514
- Philanthropist, The*, XII. 213
- Philarete (Wither's), IV. 179
- Philastrogus, *Lillies Ape Whapt* (1652), VII. 567
- Philatus, in *The Glasse of Governement*, V. 127
- Philautus, in Lyly's *Euphues*, IV. 592
- Philautus, in Riche's *Don Symondes*, III. 398
- Philautus, in *The Anatomy of Wit and Euphues and his England*, III. 392, 393
- Phileleutherus Anglicanus, X. 451
- 'Phileleutherus Lipsiensis,' IX. 376, 377, 576
- Philemon, IX. 376, 575
- Philemon and Baucis, VII. 286
- Philenius, in *Club Law*, VI. 347, 348
- Philibert, Vision of*, II. 563
- Philibert de Vienne, *The Philosopher of the Court*, III. 623; IV. 512

- Philine, in Goethe's *Wilhelm Meister*, XIII. 384
- Philip, in Mrs Gaskell's *Sylvia's Lovers*, XIII. 421
- Philip, Alexander John, XIII. 597
- Philip II, king of France, I. 342, 343
- Philip II, king of Spain, III. 26, 221, 455, 489, IV. 82; V. 382, VI. 104; VII. 370; VIII. 142, X. 329, 560
- Philip II, in Otway's *Don Carlos*, VIII. 206
- Philip III (the Bold), king of France, I. 395
- Philip III, king of Spain, X. 329, 560
- Philip V, king of Spain, IX. 255
- Philip VI (of Valois), king of France, I. 399
- Philip, James (*fl.* 1617), IX. 617
- Philip or Philipp, John (*fl.* 1566), *The Plaine of Pacient Grissell*, V. 131, 451
- Philip, Rev John, XIV. Add. 9
- Philip of Macedon, III. 26
- Philip of Spain*, VIII. 142, 143
- Philippa of Hainault (1314?-1369), queen of England, I. 400
- Philippe de Thaon, *Bestiary*, II. 476; *La Cumpoz*, II. 476
- Philippe le Bon, II. 357
- Philippus, Fabian (1601?-1690), VII. 571
- Philippus (Horace, *Epist.*), IX. 44
- Philips, Ambrose (1675?-1749), VIII. 426; IX. 86, 87, 96, 180, 184-186 (main entry), 203, 204, 212, 495, 531; XI. 159, XIII. 213
- Andromaque*, adapted by, VIII. 205
- Collection of Old Ballads*, IX. 186, 204
- Distressed Mother, The*, VIII. 205, 426, IX. 186, 205, X. 24, 77, 93, 96
- Epistle to the Earl of Dorset*, IX. 185
- Pastorals*, IX. 76, 86, 185
- Philips, Claudy, musician, X. 519
- Philips, James, VII. 100
- Philips, John (1676-1709), IX. 203, 204, 536; X. 122 ff., 'Bacchanalian song,' IX. 205; *Cyder*, IX. 204; X. 107, *The Splendid Shilling*, IX. 189, 204, 286, X. 124, 167
- Philips, John (*fl.* 1716), IX. 617
- Philips, Katherine (b. Fowler, 'the Matchless Orinda') (1631-1664), IV. 298, 306; VII. 44, 467, 468; VIII. 435; IX. 188, 522, XII. 136
- 'As men that are with visions graced,' VII. 100
- 'Come, my Lucasia, let us see,' VII. 100
- 'I did not love until this time,' VII. 100
- 'I have examined and do find,' VII. 100
- Trans of *Horatius* (Corneille's), VIII. 151
- Trans of *Pompée*, VIII. 254, 205
- Philips, Miles (*fl.* 1568-1582), IV. 84
- Philisides, III. 400
- Philistine war, in Cowley's *Davidis*, VII. 76
- Philistines, the, IV. 34; XIII. 98, 102, 111, 113
- Philistines, the, in *Samson Agonistes*, VII. 155
- Philistus, IV. 142
- Phyllida, in *Galathea*, V. 142
- Phyllida flouts me*, VIII. 110
- Phillip, William, IV. 526

- Philippes, Henry, iv. 526  
 Phillips, Augustine (d. 1605), v. 245;  
 vi. 279, 310, 311  
 Phillips, Charles (1787-1859), xiv. 562  
 Phillips, Edward (1630-1696?), vii. 17,  
 109, 122, 134, 136, 137, 160, 300, 302;  
 xi. 437  
 Phillips, John, nephew of Milton (1631-  
 1706), vii. 109, ix. 295, 296, 298 ff., 304,  
 550, xi. 437  
*Don Quixote*, ix. 300 ff., 307  
*Maronides*, ix. 288  
*Present State of Europe*, ix. 299  
*Trans of Pharamond and Almahide*,  
 viii. 425  
*Translations*, ix. 299  
 Phillips, John (fl. 1841), xiv. 260  
 Phillips, Le Roy, xiii. 628  
 Phillips, Lionel, xiv. Add 9  
 Phillips, Mrs Lionel, xiv. Add 9  
 Phillips, Samuel (1814-1854), xiii. 619  
 Phillips, Stephen (1866-1915), xiii. 560,  
 574, 575  
 Phillips, Sir T., iv. 582  
 Phillips, Watts (1825-1874), xiii. 575;  
 xiv. 263  
*Camilla's Husband*, xiii. 297  
*Dead Heart, The*, xiii. 297  
*Lost in London*, xiii. 297  
*Woman in Mauve, The*, xiii. 297  
 Phillips of Bankside, mother, vi. 113  
 Phillis, in Mrs Gaskell's *Cousin Phillis*,  
 xiii. 422  
 Phillis, in Steele's *Conscious Lovers*, ix. 71  
 Phillis, in *The Foyre Mayde of the Ex-  
 change*, vi. 113  
 Philippotts, Henry (1778-1869), bishop of  
 Exeter, xiv. 549, 571  
 Philo, vii. 299  
 Philobiblon society, the, xi. 459  
*Philobiblon Soc Miscellany*, xii. 448  
 Philobone, in *The Court of Love*, ii. 251,  
 252  
 Philoclea, in Sidney's *Arcadia*, iii. 401  
 Philocles, in Dryden's *Secret Love*, viii. 22  
 Philocosmia, in *De Eodem et Diverso*, i. 170  
 Philocosmus, in Daniel's *Musophilus*, iv.  
 102  
 Philodemus, xii. 377  
 Philogenet of Cambridge, in *The Court of  
 Love*, ii. 191, 249, 251, 252  
 Philogonus, in *Misogonus*, v. 123, 124  
 'Philo-Junius,' x. 456  
*Philological Museum, The*, xii. 342  
 Philological society, xii. 382  
*Philomathes*, vi. 361, 530  
 Philomathes, in *Fucus Histriomastix*, vi.  
 365  
 Philomedé, in Pope's *Characters of Women*,  
 ix. 91  
*Philomela*, vi. 360, 530  
*Philomela*, in *Confessio Amantis*, ii. 174  
 Philomela, in Orosius, i. 105  
 Philomela, in *Progne*, vi. 337  
 Philomelus, in Thomson's *Castle of Indo-  
 lence*, x. 120

- Philomusus, in *The Glasse of Governement*,  
 v. 127  
 Philomusus, in *The Pilgrimage to Par-  
 nassus*, vi. 349  
 Philomusus, in *The Returne from Per-  
 nassus*, vi. 350, 352  
 Philonices, in *Time's Complaint*, vi. 361  
 Philosarchus, in *The Glasse of Governement*,  
 v. 127  
 Philosophia, in *De Eodem et Diverso*, i.  
 170  
 Philosophical or 'Invisible' college, viii.  
 417  
*Philosophical Transactions* See Royal  
 society  
 Philosophy, land of, in *The Pilgrimage to  
 Parnassus*, vi. 349  
 Philosophy, the beginnings of English,  
 iv. 308 ff., 572 ff.  
 Philostratus, iv. 28; vi. 10, viii. 261; ix.  
 554  
 Philotas, in Daniel's *Philotas*, iv. 153, 156  
 Philotamus, in Collier's *Essays*, ix. 236  
 Philotamus, in *The Glasse of Governement*,  
 v. 127  
*Philotus*, iii. 138, v. 438, ix. 608  
 Philoxenus, in *Believe as you List*, vi. 168  
 Philpot, Thomas (fl. 1630-1660), vii. 409  
 Philpot, William Benjamin (1823-1889),  
 xiii. 560  
 Phipps, Edmund (1808-1857), xii. 496;  
 xiii. 608  
 Phiston, William (fl. 1571-1609), iv. 512  
 'Phiz,' pseud. See Browne, Hablot Knight  
 Phobator, xiii. 366  
 Phoebades, or Virginian priests of the  
 Sun, in Chapman's masque, vi. 400  
 Phoebe, in *As You Like It*, vi. 343  
 Phoebe, in *The Faerie Queene*, iii. 264  
 Phoebe, in *The Faithfull Shepherdesse*,  
 vi. 416  
 Phoebe, in *Rosalynde*, iii. 407  
 Phoebus, iv. 141  
 Phoebus, Mr, in Disraeli's *Lothair*, xiii.  
 387  
 Phoenicia, xii. 351, 352, 523  
 Phoenix, i. 46, 57, 64, 65, 478, 480, 481  
 Phoenix, the, in *Phyllip Sparowe*, iii.  
 79  
*Phoenix Britannicus*, x. 188  
*Phoenix Nest, The*, iii. 592; iv. 128, 132,  
 134, 135, 137, 184, 533  
 Photiades, Constantine, xiii. 624  
 Photius (codex Galeanus), xii. 361, 365,  
 537  
 Phraxanor, in Wells's *Joseph and his  
 Brethren*, xii. 129  
 Phreas, John (d. 1465), ii. 559  
 Phronesis (Theology), in Wyclif's *Tria-  
 logus*, ii. 74  
 'Phyllida was a fayer mayde,' iv. 138  
 Phyllida, iv. 142  
 Phyllis, xii. 146  
 Phyllis, in *Confessio Amantis*, ii. 174  
 Phyllis, in Owen's *Epigrammata*, iv.  
 304

- Physicians, college of, viii. 413  
 Physicians, tracts from, iii. 560, 561, vii. 569, 570  
*Physiologus*, Old English, i. 65, 66, 480  
   See, also, *Bestiaries*  
*Physiologus* of Thetbaldus, i. 252. *See*, also, i. 66, 266  
 Picardy, ii. 285  
 Picart, Bernard, xiv. 234  
 Piccadilly, duke of, in Goldsmith's *Citizen of the World*, x. 232  
 Piccolomini, Allesandro, *Allesandro*, vi. 37  
 Pichot, Amédée, xi. 454; xii. 426, 438, 573  
 Picke, Samuel, *Festum Voluptatis*, 1639, vii. 468  
 'Pickel, colonel,' in *The Tatler*, ix. 38  
 Picken, Andrew (1788-1833), xiii. 619  
 Pickering, a Jesuit, viii. 303  
 Pickering, Edward (*f.* 1662), viii. 409  
 Pickering, Sir Gilbert (1613-1668), viii. 2, 5  
 Pickering, Henry, grandfather of Dryden, viii. 2  
 Pickering or Piking or Pickeryng, John, *Horestes*, v. 71 ff., 86, 440; vi. 320  
 Pickering, William (*f.* 1556-1571), iv. 445, 455, 618  
 Pickering's, the (Dryden's relatives), vii. 120  
 Pickersgill, Joshua, *The Three Brothers*, xii. 55  
 Pickle, Gamahel, in Smollett's *Peregrine Pickle*, x. 42  
 Pickle, Mrs, in Smollett's *Peregrine Pickle*, x. 42  
 Pickle, Peregrine, x. 42  
 Picks, R., iii. 215  
 Pickwick, Samuel (Dickens's), ii. 203, xiii. 344, 345, 357, 360  
 Picton, James Allanson (1832-1910), xii. 510; xiv. 535  
*Pictorial Times*, *The*, xiv. 222  
 Pictorius, G., vii. 567  
 Picts, ii. 315  
*Picturesque Sketches of Rustic Scenery*, xiv. 245  
 Piedmont, vii. 348, x. 133; xiii. 98  
 Pierce, G. A., xiii. 597  
 Pierce, Robert (1622-1710), viii. 409  
 Pierce, Thomas, vii. 531  
*Pierce Plowman*. *See* *Peres* and *Piers*  
 Piero, in *Antonio and Mellida*, vi. 52  
 Pierre, in Otway's *Venue Preserv'd*, viii. 208  
 Pierre d'Ailly, *Imago Mundi*, i. 232  
 Pierre de la Seppade of Marseilles, version of *Paris and Yvonne*, ii. 358  
 Pierrepont, Evelyn, 1st duke of Kingston (1665?-1726), ix. 271, 272  
 Pierrepont, William, 4th earl of Kingston, viii. 95  
 Piers, in *The Shepherds Calender*, iii. 254 ff.  
*Piers of Fullham*, ii. 562

- Piers the Usurer, tale of, i. 381, 386  
*Piers Plowman*, *Vision of*, i. 312, 325, 372, 388, 390, 393, 399, 402, 413, 415, 423, ii. 1-48 (main entry), 82, 88, 219, 245, 265, 336, 398, 399, 453, 478, 485, 491 ff., 495, 496, iii. 204, 311, 312, 343, 345, 370, 509, iv. 42, 437, 472, 590, v. 4, 7, 14, 24, 38, 57; x. 135, 263, xii. 382, 393  
 Pigafetta, Antonio, iv. 81, 93  
 Pigeon, the, in Dryden's *Fables*, viii. 54  
 Pigott, Mostyn T., xiv. 595  
 Pigott, Richard (1828?-1889), xiv. 202  
 Pigwiggen, in *Nymphodra*, iv. 221  
 Pike, G. Holden, xiv. 591  
 Pilate, i. 302; vii. 193  
 Pilate, in the religious plays, v. 17, 18, 21, 47, 49 ff.  
 Pilgrim Fathers, the, iv. 357, *also see* Add., vii. 349  
 Pilgrimage of Grace, the, xiii. 405  
*Pilgrimage of the Soul*, *The*, ii. 357. *See*, also, ii. 372, and under Lydgate and Deguileville  
*Pilgrims' Sea-voyage*, *The*, ii. 564  
 Pilkington, Francis (1560?-1625?), iv. 132  
 Pilkington, Gilbert (*f.* 1350), i. 409  
 Pilkington, Letitia (1712-1750), xiv. 629  
 Pilkington, Mrs Mary (1766-1839), xi. 427, 527, 537  
*Biography for Boys*, xi. 427  
*Biography for Girls*, xi. 427  
*Marvellous Adventures*, xi. 427  
*Moral Tales* (trans.), xi. 427  
 Pilkington, Matthew (*f.* 1729-1733), ix. 513, 514  
 Pillans, James (1778-1864), xiv. 450, 667  
*Pills to Purge Melancholy*, ii. 470  
 Pilon, Frederick (1750-1788), xi. 496  
 Pilot, *The*, xiv. 222  
*Pimlico, or, Runne Red-cap*, iii. 548; iv. 413, 414, 586, 603  
 Pinart, iv. 463  
 Pinch, Tom, in *Martin Chuzzlewit*, xiii. 358  
 Pindar, iii. 294; iv. 34, vii. 73, 74; ix. 212, 537, x. 128, 143, 144, 513, 547; xii. 367, 528, 531, 535, *also see* Add Nemean ode, vii. 73  
 Olympian odes, vii. 73, 74  
*Paeans*, xii. 378  
*Parthenaea*, xii. 378  
 Pindar, Sir Paul (1565?-1650), iv. 582  
 Pindar, Peter, *pseud.* *See* Wolcott, John  
 Pindaric odes, viii. 49, 62, 95, 96, 98, 107, 193, 266, x. 143, xii. 79, 140  
 'Pindarics,' xi. 274; xiii. 213, 220, 242, 253, 266  
 Pindarus, in Dryden's *Troilus and Cressida*, viii. 32  
 Pine, John (1690-1756), xiv. 234  
 Pine, William, xi. 378  
 Pinero, Sir Arthur Wing, xiii. 566  
 Pinkerton, John (1758-1826), ii. 130, 134, 306, 323; x. 352, 353, 514, 545, 558, *also see* Add.; xii. 565; xiv. 611, *Wal-pohana*, x. 278, 551

Pinkerton, Miss, xi. 421  
 Pinkie, battle of, ii. 125; iii. 166, 172  
 Pinkney, Miles (Thomas Carre, 1599–1674), vii. 39, 41, 455  
 Pinner academy, x. 435  
 Pinwell, George John (1842–1875), xi. 535  
 Pinzon, Vincenzo, iv. 82  
 Plot, Lazarus, iv. 502  
 Piozzi, Gabriel, x. 210  
 Piozzi, Hester Lynch (Mrs Thrale) (1741–1821), vii. 200, x. 70, 71, 73, 179, 189, 191, 204, 210, 303, 518, 526 ff., 539; xi. 387, 392, 404, 405, *Anecdotes of the late Samuel Johnson*, x. 212 ff.  
 Pip, in *Great Expectations*, xiii. 370, 375  
 Pipe, Hannah E., xiv. 659  
*Piper o' Dundee, The*, ix. 422  
*Piper of Hamelin, The*, iii. 91  
 Pipes, Tom, in *Smollett's Peregrine Pickle*, x. 42  
 Pipkin, in *How a man may chuse*, etc., vi. 106  
 Pippa, Browning's, xiii. 66, 68, 69, 89  
 Piraecus, viii. 74  
 Pirkheimer, Wilibald, iii. 1, 25  
 Pisa, iii. 55; v. 341, vii. 358, xii. 40, 78, 80, 83, 84, 440  
 Pisa, palazzo Lanfranchi, xii. 40  
 Pisan, Christine de, viii. 66  
 Pisano, in *The Traytor*, vi. 224  
 Piscator of Strassburg, iv. 318  
*Pistill of Susane*. See *Sweete Susane*  
 Pistol, Ancient, iv. 91; vi. 219, viii. 144; xiv. 138, in *The Merry Wives of Windsor*, v. 211, 219, 228, 402  
 Pistorius, Hermann Andreas, x. 567  
 Pitcairn, Robert (1793–1855), xii. 565; xiv. 603  
 Pitcairne, Archibald (1652–1713), viii. 465; ix. 611, 612; *De Juramento illicito*, viii. 111  
 Pithias, in *Damon and Pithias*, v. 133  
 Pits, John (1560–1616), ix. 589  
 Pitseus, John (1560–1616), v. 100, 450  
 Pitt, Christopher (1699–1748), ix. 536; x. 548; *The Art of Preaching*, x. 410; trans. of *The Æneid*, ix. 211; trans. of *Vida's Art of Poetry*, ix. 211, 212  
 Pitt, Humphrey, of Shifnal, x. 263  
 Pitt, Thomas (1653–1726), ix. 456, also see Add.  
 Pitt, Thomas, 1st lord Camelford (1737–1793), x. 283  
 Pitt, William, 1st earl of Chatham (1708–1778), viii. 338; ix. 278, 456, 613; x. 114, 185, 214, 283, 290, 298, 308, 310, 438, 440 ff., 450, 454, 455, 459, 460, 462, 463, 531, 578, 581, 582; xi. 12, 13, 18, 57, 183, 389, also see Add.; xiii. 518; xiv. 69, 660  
 Pitt, William, the younger (1759–1806), viii. 338; xi. 28, 33, 35, 37 ff., 43, 57, 58 ff. (main entry), 82, 131, 174, 435, 439; xii. 287; xiii. 518; xiv. 67, 99, 106, 131, 133, 134, 137, 141, 213, 236

Pitt-Rivers, Augustus Henry Lane F. St (1827–1900), xii. 560  
 Pittis, Wm (1674–1724), viii. 461; ix. 17  
 Pitts, publisher, xiv. 250, 251  
 Pity, in *The Castle of Perseverance*, v. 58  
 Pity, in *The Court of Love*, ii. 251  
 Pius II, ii. 418; iv. 382  
 Pius IV, viii. 339  
 Pius V, iii. 456; iv. 347  
 Pius IX, xiv. 465  
 Pix, Mary, born Griffith (1666–1720?), viii. 496  
 Pixérécourt, René C. Guilbert de, xiii. 293  
 Place, Francis (1771–1854), xiv. 454, 535, 661, 667  
 Placebo, in *Ane Pleasant Satyre*, iii. 140, 142  
 Placidus, or *St Eustace*, v. 116  
 Placids, the, in *Mrs Inchbald's Every one has his Fault*, xi. 308  
 Plagiary, Sir Fretful, in *Sheridan's Critic*, xi. 301  
 Plague, the (1582), vi. 424, 432  
 Plague, the (1665), vii. 327, 570, viii. 10, 287  
*Plain Man's Pathway to Heaven, The*, vii. 191; xi. 409  
*Plan for a Prize Novel, A*, xiii. 382  
 Planché, James Robinson (1796–1880), xii. 560; xiii. 300, 301, 303, 575; *History of British Costume*, xii. 386  
 Planché, Matilda Anne See *Mackarness*  
 Planet, in *Jacke Drums Entertainment*, vi. 49  
 Plano Carpini, *Historia Mongolorum* of, ii. 91  
 Plantagenet era, xi. 408  
 Plantagenets, the, ix. 248  
 Plantin, Christopher, iii. 485; iv. 459, 460; ix. 188  
 Planudean anthology, the, vii. 15  
 Plarr, Victor Gustavus, xiii. 554  
 Plas Gwynant, Wales, xiv. 92  
 Plassey, xiv. 374  
 Plat or Platt, Sir Hugh (1552?–1611?), iv. 423, 582, 613, 614  
*Divers new sorts of soyle, etc.*, iv. 424  
*Floraes Paradise*, iv. 429  
*Jewell House of Art and Nature*, iv. 424  
*New and admirable arte of setting corne, The*, iv. 424  
 Plate fleet, the, iv. 230  
 Plato and Platonism, i. 110, 208, 237; ii. 263; iii. 3, 7, 195, 211, 242 ff., 248, 250, 251, 255, 265, 275, 278, 300, 341, 473, 477, 492, 493; iv. 85, 286, 311, 312, 327, 491, 503, 597; v. 235; vi. 23; vii. 8, 176, 313 ff., 342, 345; viii. 26, 150, 311, 312, 315 ff., 322, 325, 327, 330, 332, 382, 397; ix. 51, 315, 334, 335; xi. 78, 111; xii. 66, 67, 74, 102, 315, 325, 521, 524, 525, 527 ff., 531, 532, 535, 537, 538, 540, 542; also see Add.; xiii. 111; xiv. 25  
*Aziocbus*, iv. 6  
*Euthydemus*, xii. 364  
*Gorgias*, xii. 364, 367

## Plato and Platonism

- Phaedo*, xii 370, 372  
*Phaedrus*, iii. 265, xii. 367  
*Republic*, *The*, iii. 20, 242, x 151; xii 370  
*Symposium*, iii. 242, 244, 245; xii. 68, 81  
*Theaetetus*, xii 366  
*Timaeus*, iii. 242; xii 370  
Platonic love, v. 422  
Platonists, iii 10, 293  
Platt, E A., xiv. 656  
Plattes, Gabriel (*d.* 1638–1640), vii. 567  
Plautus, iii. 26, 59, 102; iv. 281, v 113, 118 ff; vi 16, 18, 23, 24, 27, 30, 31, 342, 345, 361; viii 19, 186, 187, 280, ix 378, 577, x. 471; xi. 293, xii. 536, 538, 541  
*Amphitruo*, v. 120  
*Aulularia*, vi 335; viii. 139; xi. 307  
*Menaechmi*, iv. 5, 503; v. 114, 200, 246; vi. 338  
*Miles Gloriosus*, v. 115, 118, 183, viii. 144; xii. 375  
*Mostellaria*, vi. 116  
*Rudens*, vi. 116  
*Plays of Plagues and Pastimes*, *The*, vi 441  
*Players Peltion to Parliament*, *The*, vi. 459, 549, 552  
Playfair, John (1748–1819), xii 158, 427; xiv. 323, 452, 456, 619, 621; *Illustrations of the Huttonian Theory of the Earth*, xiv. 321  
Playford, John (1623–1686?), vii. 457, *Choice Ayres*, ix. 406; *Introduction to the Skill of Musick*, iv. 167  
Pleasance, queen, in *King Hart*, ii 298  
*Pleasant Ballads*, iii. 160  
*Pleasant Battle between two Lap-dogs of the Utopian Court*, A, viii 113  
Pleasure, in *Carew's Coelum Britannicum*, vii. 22  
Plegmund (d. 914), i 101  
Plegwin, Bede's letter to, i. 88  
*Pleiade*, *The*, iii. 257, 284, 294, 302; iv. 226; vii. 1; xiii. 234  
Pleshy, Essex, xii. 557  
Pleyel, Ignaz Joseph, xi 249  
Pliant, Dame, in *The Alchemist*, vi 25  
Pliny, the elder, i 84, 89, 90, 212; ii. 90, 91, 412; iii 6, 22, 79, 122, 395, 477; iv 1, 16, 17, 286, 503; vi 10; vii 296, 359; viii. 74, 87; ix 42, 585; xii. 373, 444, 533; *Epistolae*, ix 390; *Natural History*, iii 395, v 139, 142  
Pliny, the younger, iv 303, 503  
Plomer, Henry R., xi 511, 512, 514  
Plot, Robert (1640–1696), ix. 461, 589; *Natural History of Oxfordshire*, ix 394; *Natural History of Staffordshire*, ix. 394  
Plotinus, viii 311, 316, 317, 322, 327, 329; ix 352, 361  
Plouffe, Gédéon, xiv 394  
Plough Monday, v 36  
*Ploughman's Tale*, *The*, ii 41, 45, 186, 188, 245, 491, 494  
Plow boys' performances, v. 36

- Plowden, Edmund (1518–1585), *Law Reports*, viii 361, 524  
Pluck, in *Nicholas Nickleby*, xiii 352  
Plume, captain, in *Farquhar's Recruiting Officer*, viii. 195  
Plume, Thomas (1630–1704), vii 387  
Plumers, the, xii 201  
Plumian professorship of astronomy, Cambridge, vii 387, ix 460, 461  
Plummer, Charles, i 88, 89, 92, 94, 103, 115, 123  
Plummer, John (*d.* 1444), vi 316  
Plumporridge, in *The Inner-Temple Masque*, vi 79, 85  
Plumpton Correspondence, ii 543, 561  
Plunket, David, xiv 139  
Plunket, William Conyngham, 1st baron Plunket (1764–1854), xiv. 141, 568; *Life, Letters and Speeches*, xiv. 139  
Plunkett, Henry Grattan ('Fusbos'), xiv 261  
Plutarch, iii. 76, 102, 356, 394, 395, 487, 492, iv 1, 3, 5, 11, 13, 17, 18, 27, 392, 393, 503, 504, 506, 597; v 221, 247; vi. 21, 156, 457, vii 444, 460; viii 35, 458, ix 31, 297, 299, 378, 550, xi. 366, 389, 390; xii 368, 372, 531, 533, 537, 544; xiv. 637  
*De Educatione Puerorum*, iii. 394  
*Life of Agas*, viii 217  
*Lives*, x. 233, 536  
*Moralia*, iv 6, 16, 285, 593, vii. 359  
Pluto, i 328; iv. 399  
Pluto, in *The Devil and his Dame*, v. 366  
Pluto, in *Friar Rush*, vi 61  
Pluto, in *The Merchant's Tale*, ii 210  
Pluto, in *Troiane*, v 77  
Plutus, in *Love Restored*, vi 396, 397, 401  
Plutus, in *The Masque of the Middle Temple*, vi 401  
Plyant, lady, in *Congreve's Double-Dealer*, viii 169  
Plyant, Sir Paul, in *Congreve's Double-Dealer*, viii 169, 170, 178  
Plymouth, iv 91, 229, 356, 400; vii. 506; viii 139; xi 514, xiv 134, 328  
Plymouth, the Hoe, vi 115  
Plymouth Sound, x 129  
Plynlimmon, i 278  
Pneustus (Unbelief), in *Wyclif's Trialogus*, ii. 74  
Pocock, Isaac (1782–1835), xiii. 300, 575  
*Magpie or the Maid? The*, xiii. 294  
*Müller and his Men*, *The*, xiii. 293, 294  
*Montrose; or, The Children of the Mist*, xiii. 294  
*Rob Roy Macgregor; or, Auld Lang Syne*, xiii. 294  
*Robber's Wife*, *The*, xiii 294  
*Robinson Crusoe*, xiii 294  
*Twenty Years Ago*, xiii 294  
Pocock, Nicholas (1814–1897), ix 220  
Pococke, Edward, the elder (1604–1691), ix. 206, 580  
Pococke, Edward, the younger (1648–1727), vii. 350, 361; ix. 580

- Poocke, Richard (1704-1765), xiv. 272, 611  
 Podestà, the, in *Crowne's City Politiques*, viii. 213, 214  
 Podmore, Frank, xiv. 530, 535, 660  
 Poe, Edgar Allan, xiii. 135, 157, 487, 557; xiv. 405, *Murders in the Rue Morgue, The*, xiii. 486  
*Poema Morale*, i. 244, 252, 377, 420, 510, 511; x. 254  
*Poems on Affairs of State*, viii. 103, 466, 467, 502, 504  
 Poenitentia, in *The Castle of Perseverance*, v. 58  
 Poeta, in *Technogamia*, vi. 364  
*Poetical Amusements at a Villa near Bath*, x. 314  
*Poetical Calendar* (Fawkes and Woty's), x. 206  
*Poetical Magazine, The*, xiv. 240  
*Poetical Register, The*, xi. 456  
 Poetry, land of, in *The Pilgrimage to Parnassus*, vi. 349  
 Poets laureate, ii. 567  
 Poggio, in *The Palace of Honour*, ii. 296  
 Poggio Bracciolini, G. F., iii. 104, 556, iv. 369  
 Poitiers, ii. 382  
 Poins, in *Henry IV*, v. 213  
 Poiret, Pierre, ix. 343, 569, 570, 572  
 Poisson, Siméon Denis, xiv. 288, 289  
 Poland, v. 342, vi. 341, vii. 227, xiv. 189  
*Poland, The Last Will and Testament of Anthony K. of*, viii. 106  
 Polar seas, the, xii. 275  
 Pole, in Meredith's *Sandra Belloni*, xiii. 495  
 Pole, David (d. 1568), iv. 489  
 Pole, Reginald (1500-1558), cardinal, archbishop of Canterbury, iii. 7, 118, 478, 540; iv. 489  
 Pole, Thomas (1753-1829), xiv. 650  
 Pole, William de la, 1st duke of Suffolk (1396-1450), ii. 328, 346, 481; iv. 209  
 Pole, William (1814-1890), xiv. 650  
 Polemia, in Arbuthnot's *History of John Bull*, ix. 151  
*Polemio-Muddima*, x. 251  
 Polesworth. See Powslworth  
 Poharchus, in *Argemus*, iv. 296 ff  
 Policy, in *The Passetyme of Pleasure*, ii. 257  
 Polidori, G., xiii. 542, 548  
 Polidori, John William, xii. 275, 439  
*Polmantera*, v. 410, 411, 525  
 Polisarda, in *Palmerin of England*, vii. 85  
 Polish language, xiv. 511  
 Politian, vii. 357; x. 179, 180  
 Political and social aspects of the later Elizabethan and earlier Stewart period, v. 522 ff.  
*Political Eclogues*, xi. 38, 40, 41, 45  
*Political Miscellanies*, xi. 39  
 Political pamphlets, iv. 606  
*Political Register*, x. 580  
*Political Science Quarterly, The*, xiv. 88

- Political Songs of England*, i. 413  
 Political treatises and pamphlets in Jacobean times, vii. 512 ff.  
 Polittick Would Be, Sir, in *Volpone*, vi. 23  
 Politicke perswasion, the Vice, in *Pacient Grissell*, v. 131  
 Politics, in *Confessio Amantis*, ii. 172  
 Politics and economics, early writings on, iv. 339 ff., 578 ff.  
*Politics for the People*, xiii. 397  
 Poliziano, Angelo, iii. 6, 7, 22; iv. 80  
 Polla, in *Ignoramus*, vi. 363  
 Pollard, Alfred William, iv. 450, v. 20, 22, 103, and see Add. 3; vii. 12; xi. 512  
 Pollen, John Hungerford (1820-1902), xii. 506, *A Narrative of Five Years at St Saviour's, Leeds*, xii. 304  
 Pollexfen, Sir Hargrave, in Richardson's *Sir Charles Grandison*, x. 12  
 Pollitt, Charles, xiv. 590  
 Pollock, Sir Frederick, viii. 358, xiv. 88, 527, 551  
 Pollock, Sir F. and Maitland, F. W., *History of English Law*, i. 193, 200  
 Pollock, Walter Herries, xi. 493, xii. 490  
 Pollok, Robert (1798-1827), xi. 489, xii. 464, *The Course of Time*, xi. 270, xii. 141  
 Polly, in Dickens's *Mugby Junction*, xiii. 372  
 Polly, in Gay's *Beggar's Opera*, ix. 183; xi. 287  
 Polly, in *The Little Pretty Pocket Book*, xi. 417  
 'Polonaland,' v. 124  
 Polonia, prince (Thackeray's), xiii. 320  
 Polonius, in *Hamlet*, ii. 436, iii. 397; iv. 139; v. 194, 224, 226, 227, 303, 310; vi. 182, 225; viii. 251, 431  
 Polter, R., iv. 526  
 Polwarth, ix. 406  
 Polwhele, Richard (1760-1838), x. 545; xii. 417  
 Polyander (Howell's), vii. 514  
 Polybius, iii. 491; iv. 298, 504; vii. 353, 546; ix. 578, x. 521; xii. 540  
 Polycarp, xii. 378  
 Polydore, in Otway's *Orphan*, viii. 207  
 Polynesian languages, xiv. 512  
 Polyphilus, in *The Rambler*, x. 194  
 Pomfret, countess of. See Fermor, Henrietta Louisa  
 Pomfret, John (1667-1702), viii. 501; ix. 188, 190, 191, 531, x. 206; *Choice, The*, ix. 190; *Poems on Several Occasions*, ix. 190  
 Pompeii, xii. 459, 544  
 Pompey, iv. 226  
 Pompey, in *Measure for Measure*, v. 214  
*Pompey the Little*. See Coventry, Francis  
*Pompey's Ghost*, xi. 259  
 Pompila, in Browning's *The Ring and the Book*, xiii. 56, 73, 88  
 Pomponius Laetus, iii. 14  
 Pomponius Mela, iv. 504

- Ponder, Nathanael, vii. 203  
 Ponet, John (1514?–1556), bishop of Winchester, iv. 512; v. 117  
 Ponsonby, William (1546?–1603), iv. 451, 454  
 Ponsonby de Tomkyns, Mrs (Du Maurier's), xiii. 482  
 Pont-à-Mousson, iv. 290, 293  
 Pont-neuf, ii. 449  
 Pontius, *The History of King*, ii. 370  
 Pontia, in Owen's *Epigrammata*, iv. 304  
 Pontifex, in Butler's *The Way of all Flesh*, xiii. 504  
 Pontine marshes, in Thackeray's *Ravenswing*, xiii. 313  
 Pontus, L de, ix. 549  
 Ponto family, in Thackeray's *Book of Snobs*, xiii. 317  
 Pontoux, Claude de, iv. 28; *L'Idée*, iv. 204  
 Pontresina, xiii. 422  
 Pontus de Tyard, iii. 293, 300, *Les Erreurs Amoureuses*, iii. 294  
 Pool, John, *Country Astrology* (1650), vii. 567  
 Poole, Austin Lane, x. Add.  
 Poole, John (1786?–1872), xiii. 575, *Lodgings for Single Gentlemen*, xiii. 300; *Paul Pry*, xiii. 300, *Twist the Cup and Lip*, xiii. 300  
 Poole, Joshua (fl. 1632–1646), viii. 271; xi. 275; *The English Parnassus*, vii. 523; viii. 271, 505  
 Poole, Matthew (1624–1679), vii. 367, 534; *Synopsis Criticorum Bibbhorum*, vii. 365, 538  
 Poole, Reginald Lane, i. 470, xiv. 542, 557  
 Poole, Reginald Stuart (1832–1895), xii. 545  
 Poole, Stanley Lane, xi. 504; xiv. 279  
 Poole, Thomas (1765–1837), xi. 133, 448  
 Poor law, Elizabethan, v. 417, 418  
 Poor Man's Pittance, A, iii. 223  
 Poor priests (Wyclif's), ii. 63, 65, 67, 72, 76  
 Poor Tom. See Abraham man  
 Poore, Richard, bishop of Salisbury (d. 1237), i. 256  
 Pop upon Pope, A, ix. 95  
 Pope (actor) (d. 1604), iv. 411; vi. 279, 310  
 Pope, Alexander (1688–1744), iii. 88, 225, 514; iv. 24, 238, 321, 383, v. 234, 235, 279, 299 ff., 306, 330, vi. 128, vii. 14, 23, 83, 304; viii. 44, 56, 58, 70, 87, 101, 162, 182, 201, 219, 221, 230, 261, 267, 268, 270, 324, 333, 424, 483, ix. 19, 50, 73 ff. (main entry), 115, 137, 142, 145, 147, 149, 154, 155, 158, 159, 161, 180, 181, 183 ff., 191, 192, 195, 196, 198, 201 ff., 206, 207, 209 ff., 247, 256, 257, 275 ff., 278, 280, 281, 289, 291, 380, 381, 399, 412, 486, 491 ff., 501, 511, 515, 517 ff., 521, 523 ff., 530, 531, 533, 534, 547, 548, 559, also see Add.; x. 86, 90, 106, 114, 123, 127, 128, 134 ff., 142, 144, 156, 159, 164, 173, 190, 193, 196, 197, 206, 207, 227, 265, 247, 248, 249, 256,

- Pope, Alexander  
 262, 269 ff., 274, 310, 314, 336, 339, 340, 360, 449, 502, 503, 511, 513, 516, 520 ff., 530, 548, also see Add.; xi. 40, 86, 88, 92, 97, 102, 158, 166, 194, 197, 222, 227 ff., 239, 273, 281 ff., 354 ff., 366, 371, 394, 446, 454, 511, 513, 518; xii. 39, 44, 110, 159, 187, 195, 196, 242, 403, 425, 439, 462, 482, 487, xiii. 29, 32, 47, 57, 78, 265, 281, 564, xiv. 69, 119, 159, 220, 235, 275, 442, 445, 485, 486, 490, 499  
*Alcander Prince of Rhodes*, ix. 75  
*Art of Sinking in Poetry (Bathos)*. See *Martinus Scriblerus* below  
*Augustus*, To, xii. 46  
*Correspondence*, xi. 363  
*Dialogues*, ix. 97, 98  
*Duncuad, The*, iv. 380, v. 301, 308; vii. 102, viii. 45; ix. 35, 85 ff., 91, 95, 98, 99, 148, 161, 162, 185, 211, 265, 280, 380, 456; x. 136, 184, 228; xi. 156, 234, 354, 363; xii. 45, 46  
*Elegy to the Memory of an Unfortunate Lady*, ix. 78  
*Eloisa to Abeldar*, ix. 78; x. 247  
*Epistle to a Young Lady*, ix. 79  
*Epistle to Dr Arbuthnot*, ix. 87, 95, 98, 149, 165, 192, 280; xii. 46, 80  
*Epistle to Mr Jervas*, ix. 79  
*Epistle to Robert Earl of Oxford*, ix. 82, 86  
*Epistles*, ix. 90 ff., 96, 97  
*Essay on Criticism*, vii. 78; ix. 77, 81, 86, 99  
*Essay on Man*, ix. 81, 91 ff., 94, 99, 190, 329, 331; x. 209; xi. 156  
*Ethic Epistles*, ix. 99  
*Fragment of a Satire*, ix. 87  
*Full and True Account. . . Edmund Curll*, ix. 86  
*Homer*, v. 300; viii. 180; ix. 80, 83 ff., 184, 187, 191, xi. 99 ff., 272, 355 ff., 446  
*Imitations of Horace*, vii. 78; ix. 94 ff., 280  
*Letter to a Noble Lord*, ix. 95, 280  
*Letter to H. Cromwell*, xi. 276  
*Martinus Scriblerus. . . or the Art of Sinking in Poetry (Bathos)*, ix. 87, 192, 280, 303  
*Messiah*, ix. 77; x. 179, 190  
*Moral Essays*, ix. 90, 91  
*Narrative of Dr Robert Norris*, ix. 86  
*Ode for Music on Saint Cecilia's Day*, ix. 79  
*Ode on Solitude*, ix. 75  
*Of False Taste*, ix. 90  
*Of Taste*, ix. 90  
*Of the Characters of Women*, ix. 91  
*Of the Knowledge and Characters of Men*, ix. 90  
*Of the Use of Riches*, ix. 90  
*One Thousand Seven Hundred and Thirty-Eight*, x. 189  
*Ovid's Metamorphoses*, translation of, ix. 75  
*Pastorals*, ix. 76, 86

- Pope, Alexander  
*Prologue to the Satires*, ix. 95  
*Rape of the Lock, The*, ix. 78, 81, 270; x. 189, xiii. 292  
*Satires*, vii. 102; ix. 96, 97  
*Selecta Poemata Italorum*, ix. 84; x. 179  
 Shakespeare, edited by, ix. 85; xi. 354  
 'Sober advice from Horace,' ix. 96  
*Song by a Person of Quality*, xii. 110  
 Statius's *Thebais*, translation of, ix. 75  
*Temple of Fame*, x. 247  
*Windsor Forest*, ix. 76  
*Works* (1717), ix. 82  
*Works in Prose*, ix. 94  
 1740, ix. 98
- Pope, Sir Thomas (1507?-1559), iii. 57, 478, 482; x. 547
- Pope, Walter (d. 1714), ix. 550; *The Catholic Ballad*, viii. 110, 111, 467
- Popery, x. 341
- Popes, *The History of the*, x. 554
- Popham, Sir John (1531?-1607), vi. 212
- Popish Courant, The* (1678-1683), viii. 468
- Popish Plot, A Narrative of the*, viii. 110
- 'Poplicola,' x. 455
- Poppaea, in Gray's *Agrippina*, x. 133
- Popple, William (d. 1708), Locke's *Epistola de Tolerantia* trans. by, viii. 378, 528
- Porcher, Edwin A., xii. 377, 545
- Porcupine, Peter, xi. 55
- Porcupine, The*, xi. 55
- Pordage, in Oldham's *Thirteenth Satyr of Juvenal*, viii. 101
- Pordage, John (1607-1681), vii. 344, 531; ix. 344, 569
- Pordage, Samuel (1633-1691?), viii. 104, 459, 460, 465, *Asara and Hushai*, viii. 104; *The Medal Revers'd*, viii. 105
- Porlock, in Lorna Doone, xiii. 483
- Pornic, xiii. 86
- Porphyro, in Keats's *Eve of St Agnes*, xii. 95; xiii. 127
- Porphyry, ii. 411; viii. 329
- Porphyry, Commentary on*, by William of Ockham, i. 235
- Porrex, in *Gorboduc*, v. 74, 75
- Porritt, Edward, xiv. 590
- Porrus (Porus), i. 341
- Porson, Richard (1759-1808), iv. 302; ix. 576; xii. 359 ff. (main entry), 365 ff., 403, 527 ff., 532, 534, 536 ff.  
*Adversaria*, xii. 366  
*Aristophanica*, xii. 365  
*Letters to Mr Archdeacon Travis*, x. 350, 358, 562; xii. 359  
*Miscellaneous Works*, xii. 360  
 'Porson' type, xii. 361, 366
- Porsoniana*, xii. 450
- Port, Sir John (d. 1557), vii. 375
- Port Glasgow, xiii. 119
- Port Royal, iii. 482
- Porte, the, ix. 272
- Porten, Catharine, x. 339
- Porteous mob, the, xii. 20
- Porter, Anna Maria (1780-1832), xi. 338, 508, 509
- Porter, Charlotte, xiii. 531
- Porter, Elizabeth, x. 181
- Porter, Endymion (1587-1649), vi. 264; vii. 5, 14
- Porter, Henry (fl. 1596-1599), v. 347, 369, 521; vi. 14, 246; *The two angry Women of Abington*, v. 368
- Porter, James (1753-1798), xi. 438
- Porter, Jane (1776-1850), xi. 338, 509; *Scotch Chiefs*, xi. 338; *Thaddeus of Warsaw*, xi. 338
- Porter, John, xiv. 598
- Porter, Joseph, x. 435
- Porter, P., *Tachmas, Prince of Persia*, viii. 216
- Porter, Sir Robert Ker (1777-1842), xiv. 611
- Porter and Jonson's *Hot Anger Soon Cold*, v. 368; vi. 14
- Porteus, Beilby (1731-1808), x. 571
- Portfolio of a Man of the World*, ix. 214
- Portia, in *The Merchant of Venice*, v. 190, 206, 221, 222, 293, 422
- Portiforums*, iii. 21
- Portjaffe, ii. 316
- Portland, vii. 70
- Portland, duchess of See Harley, Margaret
- Portland, earls of. See Bentinck, William
- Porto Bello, x. 39; xiv. 221
- Portraits*, French, iv. 592, 593
- Portsmouth, xii. 270; xiv. 249
- Portsmouth, duchess of See Keroualle, Louise Renée de
- Portsmouth academy, in O'Keeffe's *Wild Oats*, xi. 311
- Portsmouth's Picture, On the duchess of*, viii. 107
- Portugal, ii. 315; vi. 191; viii. 308, x. 461, 554, xi. 79, 172; xii. 35, 534; xiv. 325
- Portugal, prince of, in *The Spanish Tragedy*, v. 268
- Portugal History, The* (1677), viii. 508
- Portuguese, the, xii. 14
- Portuguese king, in *Believe as You List*, vi. 167
- Portuguese language, xi. 393; xiv. 510, 511
- Portuguese navy, the, xiv. 207
- Portuguese songs, ii. 460
- Portuguese writers, viii. 143
- Portus of Noblines*, ii. 325
- Pory, John (1570?-1635), iv. 510
- Positive Atall, Sir, in Shadwell's *Sullen Lovers*, viii. 23
- Possum, Peter, pseud. See Rowe, Richard
- Post and Pair, in *The Masque of Christmas*, vi. 404
- Post Boy, The*, ix. 5; xi. 368
- Poste, Edward (1823-1902), xii. 538
- Postgate, John Percival, xii. 528, 529
- Posthast, in *Histrion-Mastraz*, v. 358; vi. 49, 97
- Posthumus, in *Cymbeline*, v. 231
- Postman, The*, xi. 368



Pote, Joseph (1703?-1787), xi 378  
 Potez, H., xii 573  
 Potion, in Smollett's *Roderick Random*, x 39  
 Potiphar, xii 129  
 Potpan, in *Romeo and Juliet*, v 205  
 Potter, John (1674?-1747), ix 578  
 Potter, Robert (1721-1804), x 530, 531; xiii 161  
 Potter's bar, xii 206  
 Potts, R. A., xii 442  
 Potts, Thomas (*f.* 1612), iv 606; vi 118; vii 425, 564; *Discoverie of Witches*, vi 119  
 Poulton, Edward Bagnall, xiv 617  
 Pounce, Peter, in Fielding's *Joseph Andrews*, x 28  
 Pound, Ezra, xiii. Add. 2  
 Poundtext, Peter, in Scott's *Old Mortality*, xii 29  
 Pourceaugnac, M. de (Molière's), vi 181  
 Poussin, Nicholas, x 119, xii 191; xiii 58  
 Pouts, captain, in *A Woman is a Weathercock*, vi 249  
 Poutsma, H., xiv 670  
 Poverté, in *Magnificence*, iii 87  
 Poverty, in *Works for Armourers*, vi 64  
 Povey, Charles (1652?-1743), ix 510, x 465  
 Powell, Baden (1796-1860), xii 327, 511, 514, xiv 535  
 Powell, David (1552?-1598), i 291; iii 600  
 Powell, Frederick York (1850-1904), i 412, ii 45, xiv 554  
 Powell, George (1658?-1714), viii 201  
 Powell, Humphrey (*f.* 1548-1556), iv 472, *The Wyll of the Devyll*, iii 97  
 Powell, Mary, 1st wife of John Milton, vii 114, 139  
 Powell, Mrs, actress (d. 1831), viii 211  
 Powell, Stephen, xi 379  
 Powell, Thomas (1572?-1635?), iv 596; v 525; vii 45  
 Powell, William (*f.* 1562-1563), iv 438  
 Powell family, vii 117  
 Power, in *Cooper's Hull*, vii 68  
 Power, Cecil, *pseud* See Allen, Grant  
 Power, John, xii 570  
 Power, Lionel, xiv 340  
 Power, Marguerite See Blessington, countess of  
 Powers Key, in *The Bourge of Courte*, iii 82  
 Powis, 1st baron, vii 52  
 Powis, earl See Herbert, Edward  
 Powis, lord, in *John a Kent*, v 353  
 Powis castle, x 129  
 Powlsworth (now Polesworth), iv 194, 195, 200, 213  
 Powys, prince of, i 217  
 Poynter, Sir Edward John, xiii 482  
 Poyntz, Sydnam (*f.* 1645-1650), vii 509  
 Poyser, Mrs, in *Adam Bede*, ix 361  
 Poyzers, the, in *Adam Bede*, xiii 432, 433, 435  
 Praagh, L. V., xiv. Add. 9

*Practice of Piety, The*, vii 191  
 Praed, Winthrop Mackworth (1802-1839), x 171, xi 177; xii 117, 119, 122-123 (main entry), 131 ff., 142, 143, 152, 464; xiii 166, 180, 183, 256, 265, 281, xiv 226, 227, 596  
*Arminius*, xii 122  
*Gog*, xii 122  
*Goodnight to the Season*, xii 134  
*I enter thy garden of Roses*, xii 134  
*Josephine*, xii 122  
*Letter from Teignmouth*, xii 134  
*Letter of Advice*, xii 134, xiii 265  
*Molly Mog*, xii 134  
*Red Fisherman, The*, xii 122; xiii 265  
*Tales*, xii 122  
*Time's Song*, xii 122, 123  
*Twenty Eight and Twenty Nine*, xii 134  
*Vicar, The*, xii 134  
 Prague, xii 229, xiii 181, 182  
 Praise, in *Mirour de l'Omme*, ii 163  
*Praise of Women, A*, ii 185  
 Prat, in *The pardoner and the frere*, v 109  
 Prat, D., ix 562  
 Pratt, Ambrose, xiv 593  
 Pratt, Charles, 1st earl Camden (1714-1794), x 298  
 Pratt, Josiah (1768-1844), xii 516  
 Pratt, Samuel Jackson (1749-1814), x 300, xi 438, 473  
*Praxapostolos*, i 85  
*Praxaspes*, in *Cambises*, v 72  
*Praxinoe*, in *The Adomazusae*, iii 256  
 Prayer, in *The Example of Virtue*, ii 259  
*Prayer, A*, in *The Exeter Book*, i 479  
*Prayer, Book of Common*, iii 28, 31, 33, 34, 38, 506, 529, 541, 542, x 410  
 Prayer Book, American, Scots and Irish, iii 38  
*Prayer-Book of 1552*, vii 368  
*Prayer to Our Lady, A*, i 258, 510  
*Prayer to the Virgin, A*, i 258, 510  
*Prayse of All Women, The*, iii 101, 552  
*Preceptor, The*, x 192, 523  
*Preſteu Annwyn, or The Harrowings of Hell*, i 279  
 Premierfait, Laurent du, iii 216  
 Prendergast, John Patrick (1808-1893), xiv 554, 629, *History of the Cromwellian Settlement, The*, xiv 106; *Ireland from the Restoration to the Revolution*, xiv 106  
 Prendergast, Paul, *pseud* See Leigh, Percival  
 Prentys, Richard (*f.* 1403-1412), vi 315  
 Pre-Raphaelite school of painting, xii 169  
 Pre-Raphaelites, the, xiii 8, 30, 123, 124, 126, 127, 129, 136, 155, 173, 174, 211, 218, 219, 230, 231, 235, 240, 242, 248; xiv 153, 167, 404  
 Presbyterian histories, x 574  
 Presbyterians, x 576  
*Presbyterians, Satire against the*, vii 96

- Prescott, William Hickling, x 558; xii. 422, 573  
*Present State of Europe*, ix. 299  
*Present State of the Republic of Letters*, x. 199  
*Present State of the War*, ix. 49  
*Press, The*, xiii. 385, 391, 499; xiv. 199, 216, 218  
*Presse full of Pamphlets, A*, 1642, vii. 559  
 Prester John, ii. 90, 98, 99; iv. 81; x. 180  
*Prester John, The Letter of*, ii. 91  
 Preston, xi. 452  
 Preston, battle of, x. 405  
 Preston, John (1587-1628), iv. 494  
 Preston, Thomas (1537-1598), v. 440  
     'A geleflower gentle,' vi. 321  
     'A Lamentation from Rome,' vi. 321  
     *Cambises*, v. 71, 72, vi. 320, 321, 336  
     *Syr Clyomon and Clamydes*, v. 145, vi. 320  
 Preston, *pseud.* of lord de Tabley, xiii. 227  
 Prestonpans, ix. 416  
 Prestwich, Edmund, *Hippolitus and Poems* (1651), vii. 468  
 Preti, Girolamo, vii. 99  
 Prevention of Cruelty to Animals Act, xiv. 496  
 Prévost, abbé, v. 321; xi. 515  
 Prévost, Antoine-François, x. 18; *L'Histoire de M. Cleveland*, x. 133; *Manon Lescaut*, x. 64, 133  
 Prevost, Sir George (1804-1893), xii. 498, 501, 508  
 Priam, in *Drdo*, v. 164  
 Priamus, Sir, in *Morte Arthure*, ii. 137  
 Priapus, vii. 421  
 Price, Bonamy, xiv. 654  
 Price, C., xiii. 556  
 Price, Fanny, in Jane Austen's *Mansfield Park*, xii. 262, 265, 266, 270  
 Price, John (1600-1676?), vii. 358, 546  
 Price, Laurence (*fl.* 1625-1680?), vii. 567  
 Price, Miss, maid of honour, viii. 236  
 Price, Rees, x. 437  
 Price, Richard (1723-1791), x. 389, 390, 429, 568; xi. 23, 24, 78, 667  
     *Additional Observations*, x. 389  
     *Appeal to the Public*, x. 389  
     *Discourse on the Love of our Country*, x. 390  
     *General Introduction*, x. 390  
     *Observations on Reversionary Payments*, x. 389  
     *Observations on the Nature of Civil Liberty*, x. 389  
     *Review of the Principal Questions in Morals*, x. 390  
 Price, Richard (1790-1833), x. 547  
 Price, Sir Uvedale (1747-1829), xi. 517  
 Price, William, in Jane Austen's *Mansfield Park*, xii. 266  
 Prichard, Itudus Thomas, xiv. 637; *The Chromcles of Budgepore*, xiv. 376  
 Prichard, James Cowles (1786-1848), xiv. 621

- Pride, in *Confessio Amantis*, ii. 169, 170  
 Pride, in *The Example of Virtue*, ii. 258, 266  
 Pride, in *The Faerie Queene*, ii. 266; iii. 261, 265  
 Pride, in *Mirour de l'Homme*, ii. 162  
 Pride, in *The Passetyme of Pleasure*, ii. 263  
 Pride, in *Pathomachia*, vi. 365  
 Pride, in *Piers the Plowman*, ii. 32  
 Pride, colonel Thomas (d. 1658), xiv. 345  
 Pride, the swineherd in the *Mercuries*, vii. 404  
*Pride and Lowliness, A Debate between*, iii. 411  
*Pride of Life, The*, v. 3, 58, 63, 435, 436  
 Prideaux, Edmund B. R., xiv. 650  
 Prideaux, Humphrey (1648-1724), ix. 545, x. 558; *LVIII Articles*, ix. 462  
 Prideaux, John (1578-1650), vii. 348  
 Prideaux, William Francis, xi. 459, 461, 534; xiii. 549, xiv. 584  
 Priest (translator), iv. 428  
*Priestis of Peblis, Thre*, ii. 319  
 Priestley, Joseph (1733-1804), ix. 337; x. 391, 429, 434, 435, 568, 569, xi. 70, 78, 433, 436, 442, xii. 182, 192, 203, 309; xiv. 26, 57, 285, 300 ff., 313, 430, 439, 444, 445, 448, 614, 616, 661, 667  
     *Disquisitions relating to Matter and Spirit*, x. 391  
     *Doctrine of Philosophical Necessity*, x. 391  
     *Essay on the first principles of government*, xiv. 446  
     *Examination, An*, x. 391, 394  
     *Free Discussion*, x. 391  
     *History of Electricity*, x. 390  
     *History of the Corruptions of Christianity*, x. 349, 562  
     *Miscellaneous Observations*, xiv. 430, 441  
     *Rudiments of English Grammar*, xiv. 442  
 Priestley, Timothy (1734-1814), x. 435  
 Prillisk, county Tyrone, xiv. 347  
*Prima Pastorum*, v. 19  
 Primaudaye, Peter de la, *French Academy*, iii. 405, 496, 622  
*Primer or Office of the Blessed Virgin Mary, The*, viii. 60  
 Primerose, the Hon. Miss, x. 534  
 Primers, iii. 31, 33 ff.; iv. 438, 439, 441, 563  
     Bishop Hilsey's, iii. 34  
     Henry VIII's, iii. 34  
     Marshall's, iii. 34  
*Primitive Christianity Revived*, viii. 126  
 Primrose, Archibald Philip, 5th earl of Rosebery, x. Add.; xi. 433, 439, 482, 485; xiv. 565; *Chatham*, ix. 282  
 Primrose, David, vii. 350  
 Primrose, Dr. in *The Vicar of Wakefield*, x. 232, 236  
 Primrose, George, in *The Vicar of Wakefield*, x. 226, 227, 236

- Primrose, James, vii. 569  
 Primrose, Moses, in *The Vicar of Wakefield*, x. 236  
 Primrose, Mrs, in *The Vicar of Wakefield*, x. 236  
 Primrose, Olivia, in *The Vicar of Wakefield*, x. 236  
 Primrose, Sophia, in *The Vicar of Wakefield*, x. 236  
 Prince (of Wales)'s company, the, vi. 294  
 Prince, John Critchley (1808-1866), xiii. 560  
 Pring, Martin (1580-1626?), iv. 110  
 Pringle, Thomas (1789-1834), xii. 464; xiv. 415 ff., 647, also see Add 5, 9  
*Afar in the Desert*, xiv. 417  
*Bechuana Boy, The*, xiv. 417  
*Captive of Camalu, The*, xiv. 419  
*Ghona Widow's Lullaby, The*, xiv. 419  
*Koranna, The*, xiv. 419  
*Leon and Graffe, The*, xiv. 417  
*Leon Hunt, The*, xiv. 417  
*Narrative of a Residence in South Africa*, xiv. 416  
*Songs of the Emigrants*, xiv. 416  
 Pringle-Pattison, Andrew Seth, xiii. 517, xiv. 525  
 Prinsep, James (1799-1840), xii. 560; *Benares illustrated*, xii. 391, *Essays on Indian Antiquities*, xii. 391, 392  
 Printers (1557-1625), iv. 617 ff.  
 Printing, Introduction of, into England, ii. 353 ff., 544 ff.  
 Prior, Arthur, kinsman of Matthew Prior, ix. 164  
 Prior, George, father of Matthew Prior, ix. 164  
 Prior, Sir James (1790?-1869), x. 225 ff., 535, 539, xi. 433, *Life of Malone*, x. 179, 528  
 Prior, Matthew (1664-1721), iii. 208, viii. 53, 246 ff., 264, 501, 502, ix. 106, 159, 164 ff. (main entry), 182, 185, 188 ff., 197, 204, 242, 243, 303, 510, 531 ff., also see Add., x. 108, 157, 227, 231, 241, 243, 417, also see Add., xi. 98, 191, 193, 273, 274, 351, 362, 363, xii. 132, 247; xiii. 183, xiv. 226, 227, 233  
*Account of Examination before the Committee of Council*, ix. 167  
*Advice to the Painter*, ix. 166, 174  
*Alma or the Progress of the Mind*, ix. 171, 173  
*Answer to the Report of the Committee of Secrecy*, ix. 168  
*Better Answer to Cloe Jealous*, ix. 175  
*Carmen Seculare*, ix. 168, 174  
*Cloe Hunting*, ix. 175, 178  
*Dialogues of the Dead*, ix. 172, 179  
*Down-Hall*, ix. 171, 174  
*English Ballad on the Taking of Namur*, ix. 167, 174  
*English Padlock*, ix. 174  
*Epistle to Fleetwood Shephard*, ix. 166  
*Epistle to Lord —*, ix. 174

- Prior, Matthew  
*Erle Robert's Mice*, ix. 170  
*Essay upon Learning*, ix. 177, 178  
*Essay upon Opinion*, ix. 178  
*Essays*, ix. 172  
*Fable from Phaedrus*, ix. 169  
*First and Second Hymns of Calliomachus*, ix. 177  
*Georgics, The*, ix. 177  
*Hans Carvel*, ix. 174  
*Henry and Emma*, ix. 172, 176  
*Hind and the Panther Transvers'd to the Story of the Country Mouse and the City Mouse (with Montagu)*, viii. 53, 460, ix. 165, 178  
*History of His Own Time*, ix. 165, 244  
*Hymn to the Sun*, ix. 166  
*Jinny the Just*, ix. 175, 178  
*Journal at the Court of France*, ix. 167  
*Journey to Copt-Hall*, ix. 175  
*Letter to Miss Margaret-Cavendish-Holles-Harley*, ix. 171, 175  
*Letter to Monsieur Boileau Despréaux*, ix. 174  
*'Noble lovely little Peggy'*, xi. 385  
*Nut-brown Maid, The*, ix. 171  
*Ode, An*, ix. 166  
*Ode . . to the Memory of . . Colonel George Villiers*, ix. 169  
*Ode Humbly Subscrib'd to the Queen*, ix. 169  
*Ode presented to the King*, ix. 166  
*Ode presented to the Queen*, ix. 177  
*Orange*, ix. 166  
*Picture of Seneca*, ix. 166  
*Prelude to a Tale from Boccace*, ix. 177  
*Satire on the Modern Translators*, ix. 165  
*'Saunt'ring Jack and Idle Joan'*, ix. 175  
*Secretary, The*, ix. 167, 174  
*Seeing the Duke of Ormond's Picture*, ix. 174  
*Session of the Poets*, ix. 165, 174  
*Solomon on the Vanity of the World*, ix. 161, 171, 173, 176  
*To a Child of Quality*, ix. 175  
*To Cloe Weeping*, ix. 175  
*To the Bishop of Rochester*, ix. 166  
*To the Countess of Exeter*, ix. 166  
*To the King*, ix. 167  
*Translation of an Epitaph upon Glanville, Bishop of Rochester*, ix. 177  
*Two Riddles*, ix. 169  
*Written in . . Mezeray's History of France*, ix. 169, 175  
 Prior, Melton, xiv. 592  
 Prior, Samuel, ix. 164  
 Prior park, Bath, x. 32  
 Priscian, i. 125, 131, 205, 233; ii. 408, 412, 415  
 Priscus, i. 22  
 Prison tracts, iv. 600, vii. 573, 574  
 Prisoner, the, in *The Daunce and Song of Death*, iii. 98  
 Pritchard, Andrew (1804-1882), xiv. 329, 621  
 Pritchard, Hannah (1711-1768), xi. 289

Prithevi Raj, king of Delhi, xiv. 378  
 Private Wealth, in *Kynge Johan*, v. 73  
 Privy Malice, in *The Passetyme of Pleasure*, II. 257, 267  
 Priwen or Pridwen, Arthur's ship, I. 275, 279  
 Proast, Jonas, viii. 533  
*Probationary Odes*, x. 269, xi. 38, 41, 45  
 Probert, William (1790-1870), xiv. 221  
 'Probus,' xiv. 571  
 Probyn, John Webb, xiv. 570  
*Processus Talentorum*, v. 21  
 Proclus, viii. 329  
 Proene, III. 391  
 Procopius, I. 29  
 Procrustes, viii. 188  
 Proctor, Adelaide Anne (1825-1864), xiii. 560, 594, *The Message*, xiii. 198  
 Procter, Bryan Waller (pseud Barry Cornwall) (1787-1874), xi. Add., xii. 126, 142-143 (main entry), 222, 449, 464, 477, 480, 481; xiii. 198, 521, 568, xiv. 220; *Sit down, sad soul*, xii. 143, *Song for Twilight*, xii. 143  
 Proctor, Ellen A., xiii. 548  
 Proctor, John, III. 600  
 Proctor, Robert George Collier (1868-1903), xii. 570, *Bibliographical Essays*, xii. 410, *Index of Early Printed Books*, xii. 410, *The Printing of Greek in the Fifteenth Century*, xii. 410  
 Proctor, Thomas (fl. 1578-1584), III. 214; *Prethe Pamphlets or Proctor's Precepts*, III. 214  
 Prodigal Son, story of the, III. 409  
*Prodigal Son, The*, v. 122, 456  
 Prodigal Son, the Dutch Latin comedies of, iv. 367  
 Prodigal Son plays, v. 114, 123 ff., 455 ff.  
 Prodromos, Theodore (Hilarion), iv. 286; v. 6  
 Prognostications, iv. 604, 605  
*Progress of Man, The*, xi. 46  
 Prologues and epilogues, collections of, x. 496  
 Prometheus, II. 90  
 Prometheus, in *Mercury Vindicated*, vi. 404  
 Prometheus, in Shelley's poem, xii. 70 ff.  
 Prometheus, in *The Lords' Masque*, vi. 399  
*Promptorium Parvulorum*. See Geoffrey the Grammarian  
*Promptorium Parvulorum sive Clericorum*, xii. 566  
 Propertius, xii. 535, 536  
 Proserpine, vi. 352; xii. 377; xiii. 203  
 Proserpine, in *The Merchant's Tale*, II. 210  
 Prosody of Old and Middle English before Chaucer, I. 416 ff., 532, 533  
 Prosody from Chaucer to Spenser, III. 311 ff., 594  
 Prosody of the 17th century, viii. 253 ff., 504, 505  
 Prosody of the 18th century, xi. 490, 491  
 Prosody of the 19th century, xiii. 250 ff., 564, 565  
 Prosper, I. 83, 84

Prospero, in *The Rambler*, x. 194  
 Prospero, in *The Tempest*, v. 232, 233, 240; vii. 81; viii. 10; xii. 244  
 Pross, Miss, in *A Tale of Two Cities*, xiii. 368  
 Protagon (i.e. Henri IV), in *Euphormio*, iv. 294  
 Protasius, I. 83  
 Protesilaus, I. 311, 522  
 Protesilaus, in Wordsworth's *Laodamia*, xi. 119  
 Protestant drama, vi. 422, 423  
*Protestant Post Boy*, ix. 14, 481  
 Protestantism, vii. 345 ff  
 Proteus, in *The Two Gentlemen of Verona*, III. 306, vi. 177; viii. 143  
 Prothero, Sir George Walter, xii. 472, 568, xiv. 101, 554  
 Prothero, Rowland Edmund, v. 392; x. 338, 563, xii. 426, 428, 439, 472, 515, 523  
 Proud Beauty, in *Robin Conscience*, III. 109  
*Proude Wyves Paternoster, The*, III. 101, 109, 553  
 Proudes, the (Trollope's), xiii. 470, 472  
 Prout, father. See Mahony, Francis Sylvester  
 Prout, Samuel (1783-1852), *Sketches in Flanders and Germany*, xiv. 164  
 Prout, William (1785-1850), xiv. 616  
 Provençal legends, I. 127  
 Provençal poetry, x. 248, xiii. 234  
 Provençal version of Boethius, I. 109  
 Provence, v. 12, 55; x. 249  
 Proverbs, Old English, I. 405. See, also, *Hendyng and Alfred*  
 Prowse, William Jeffery ('Nicholas,' 1836-1870), xiii. 181, 561; *The City of Prague*, xiii. 181  
 Prudentia, in *The Tattler*, ix. 38  
 Prudentius, I. 83, 84; *Psychomachia*, I. 83; v. 57, 66  
 Prudentius, in *The Floating Island*, vi. 367  
 Prue, in Congreve's *Love for Love*, viii. 171, 173, 183  
 Prusias, king of Bithynia, in *Believe as you List*, vi. 167, 168  
 Prussia, x. 521; xiii. 21; xiv. 426, 427, 463, 467  
 Prussian army, the, xiii. 313  
 Prussian order of merit, xiii. 22  
 Prussian protestantism, xii. 288  
 Prussian *Realgymnasium*, xiv. 473  
 Pryme, George (1781-1868), xiv. 661  
 Prynne, William (1600-1669), iv. 352, 582, 588; vi. 229, 367, 436, 441, 452, 457, 458, 461, 548, 552, 553; vii. 183, 224, 236, 399, 497, 503, 516, 556, 573; viii. 75, 365, 526; ix. 389  
*Animadversions on the Fourth Part of Coke's Institutes*, viii. 366  
*Histro-Mastix*, v. 382, 414; vi. 45, 294, 441, 442, 454 ff.; vii. 165, 236, 355, 489  
*Mr Wilham Prynne, his defence of Stage-Plays or a Retraction of his former book*, vi. 459

- Pryne, William  
*The Republican and others Spurious good Old Cause briefly and truly anatomised*, vii 435  
 Pryor, Mrs, in Charlotte Bronte's *Shirley*, xiii 453  
 Pryor, William, vii 574  
 'Psalmanazar, George' (1679?-1763), ix 548  
*Psalms*, ii 16, 53, 362, 407, 563 *See, also, under Bible*  
*Psalms*, Old English versions, i 117, 162, 487, 489, 495, 496, *Northern Psalter*, i 381  
*Psalms*, ii 359, 414  
 Early English, i 495, 496  
 Hampole's, ii 53, 54  
 Old French, ii 476, 570  
 Psellus, in Lyly's *Euphues*, iv 592  
*Pseudo-Kallisthenes*, i 149  
*Pseudo-Melito*, i 83  
 Psyche, xiii 229, xiv 343  
 Psyche, in Keats's *Ode to Psyche*, xii 99  
 Psyche, in *Lingua*, vi 354, 355  
 Psyche, in *Loves Maistresse*, vi 117  
*Psyche et Filius ejus*, vi 542  
 Ptolemy and the Ptolemaic system, i 237; ii 411, 415; iii 172, 184, 483; viii 322, 323, 400, 402, 403, xiv 637  
*Public Advertiser, The*, x 345, 451 ff, 534, 580, xi 446  
*Public Ledger*, x 231, 235  
*Public Register, The*, xi 358  
*Public School Latin Primer, The*, xiv 461  
 Public Schools, principal (prior to 1650), vii 549 ff.  
 Public Schools act (1868), xiv 470  
 Public Schools commission, xiv 470  
 Publick Oppression, in *Ane Pleasant Satyre*, iii 144, 145  
 Publius Cornelius, in *The Play of Lucrece*, v 113  
 Publius Syrus, ix 576; x 526  
 Puca, the Irish, xiv 339  
 Pucell, La Bel, in *The Passetyme of Pleasure*, ii 256, 257, 261, 264, 266  
 Puck, in *A Midsummer Night's Dream*, v 180, 206; xiv 339  
 Puck-Hairy, in *Love Restored*, vi 418  
 Puck-Hairy, in *The Sad Shepherd*, vi 418  
 Puckle, James (1667?-1724), ix 528  
*Pudicitia*, in *Psychomachia*, v 57  
*Pueriles Confabulacunculae*, vii 357  
 Puff, in Sheridan's *Critic*, xi 301  
 Pug, in *The Dwelt in an Asse*, vi 27  
 Pugh, E. W., xiii 597  
 Pughe, William Owen (1759-1835), xii 565  
 Pugin, Augustus Charles (1762-1832), xii 555; xiv 245  
 Pugliano, Giovanni Pietro, iv 172  
 Pui, the (a fourteenth century association), ii 485  
 Pulcheria, in *The Emperor of the East*, vi 184

- Pulci, Luigi, xii 56, 57, 61; *Morgante Maggioro*, xii 39  
 Pullen, Robert (d 1147?), i 205, 507; *Sententiarum Libri Octo*, ii 388  
 Pulling, F. S., xiv 568  
 Pulpit, the English, from Fisher to Donne, iv 257 ff, 558 ff.  
 Pulteney, David, ix 247  
 Pulteney, Miss, ix 185  
 Pulteney, William, earl of Bath (1684-1764), ix 98, 181, 246, 247, 249, 251, 278, 280, 281, 482, 541, x 507, xi 192, 274, 388, 390, 397, xiii 265, *Seasonable Hymns*, x 440, 577  
 Pulton, Andrew (1654-1710), viii 349, 519  
 Pulton, Ferdinando (1536-1618), viii 524  
*Punch*, x 183, xiii 181, 310, 314 ff, 326, xiv 216, 259 ff, 605 ff.  
 Punch and Judy, ii 437, 438  
*Punch in London*, xiv 260  
*Punchinello*, xiv 260  
 Pundler, The, in *Lichtounis Dreame*, ii 317  
 Punic war, the second, xii 336, 337  
 Punic wars, the, iv 72, 74  
 Puntarvolo, in Jonson's *Every Man out of his Humour*, x 55  
 Punter, Mr, of St John's, Cambridge, vi 448  
 Purcell, E. S., xii 497, 502, *Life of Ambrose de Lisle*, xii 306  
 Purcell, Francis, xiii 609  
 Purcell, Henry (1658?-1695), viii 34, 451, 453, 485, 494; ix 166; x 487; *Dido and Aeneas*, viii 153; *Laliburlero*, viii 110  
 Purcell, John, xiii 158  
 Purchas, Samuel (1575?-1626), iv 92, 99, 105 ff, 118, 120, 125, 526, xiv 367, 368  
*Hakluytus Posthumus, or Purchas his Pilgrimes*, iv 106, 107, 115, 116, 454, 465  
*Purchas his Pilgrim; Microcosmus or the Historie of Man*, iv 106  
*Purchas his Pilgrimage*, iv 106  
*Relation of a Voyage to Guiana. Performed by Robert Harcourt, The*, iv 113  
 Purfoote, Thomas, iv 26, 438, 501  
*Purgatorio, The*, x 409  
*Purgatory of St Patrick*, i 212, 527  
*Puritan, The*, iv 411  
*Puritan Or The Widow of Watling-streete, The*, iv 411; v 264, 266, 284, 285, 487, 488, vi 70  
*Puritane set forth in his lovely Colours, A*, vii 436  
 Puritanism, vii 180, 346, 421  
 Purley, xi 443  
 Purnell, Thomas (1834-1889), xii 478  
 Purser, Louis Claude, xii 375  
*Pursuits of Literature, The*, xii 404  
 Purvey, John (1353?-1428?), ii 69, 70, *Regimen Ecclesiae*, ii 70; translation of the Bible, ii 70, 71, 325, 502, iii 51; iv 43  
 Purvis, David L., xiv 611  
 Puschkin, xii 436

- Pusey, Edward Bouverie (1800-1882),  
xii 280, 281, 289 ff (main entry), 300,  
302, 498, 501, 502, 506, *also see* Add ;  
xiii 187  
*Commentary on the Minor Prophets*, xii.  
379  
*Entire Absolution of the Penitent A Ser-  
mon*, xii 291  
*Lectures on the Prophet Daniel*, xii. 379  
*Spiritual Letters*, xii 292  
*Thoughts on the Benefits of the System of  
Fasting*, xii. 286  
Puseyite, a, xiv. 219  
Puteanus, vii 129  
Putney, ix 324, 345, 362, 364; x 339  
Puttenham, George (d. 1590) or Richard  
(1520?-1601?), *Arte of English Poesie*,  
iii 203, 234, 307, 344 ff , 511, 595, iv.  
24, 27, 28, 61, 132, 142; vii 297, 307;  
xi 275  
Puysieu, de, iv. 295  
Pwyll, prince of Dyfed, i 280  
Pye, Henry James (1745-1813), xii 140,  
141, 146, 464  
*Aelfored*, xii. 141, 464  
*Commentary illustrating the Poetics of  
Aristotle*, xii. 141  
*Comments on the commentators of Shake-  
speare*, xii. 141  
*Summary of the duties of a J P*, xii.  
141  
Pyeboard, George, in *The Puritan*, iv. 411;  
v. 285  
Pyke, in *Nicholas Nickleby*, xiii. 352  
Pylades, i 350; x 282  
Pym, in Browning's *Stratford*, xiii. 65,  
74  
Pym, Horace N., xiv 559  
Pym, John (1584-1643), v. 384; vii. 168,  
497, ix. 288, xiv 99  
Pyne, William Henry (*pseud.* Ephraim  
Hardcastle, 1769-1843), xiv. 603; *Royal  
Residences*, xiv. 245; *Wine and Walnuts*,  
xiv. 245  
Pynson, Richard (d. 1530), ii. 185, 240,  
363 ff., 371, 373, 374, 376; iii. 63, 64, 67,  
*also see* Add.; iv. 457  
Pyramus, in *A Midsummer Night's Dream*,  
v 317; vi. 233, 356  
Pyramus and Thisbe, in Sandys's *Ovid*,  
vii 58  
Pyrenees, the, xiii. 410; xiv. 278  
Pyrenees, peace of the, ix. 253, 255  
Pyrford, iv 232  
Pyrgopolinices, v 118  
Pyrocles, in Sidney's *Arcadia*, iii. 401  
Pyrrhus, ii. 121  
Pyrrye, C., *The prayse and dyspraise of  
women*, iii. 553  
Pythagoras, viii. 317, 322; ix. 565,  
577  
Pythagoras, in Sandys's translation of  
*Ovid's Metamorphoses*, vii 58  
Pythagorean doctrines, x. 115  
Pythagorean numbers, viii. 75  
Pythagorism, vii. 427

- 'Q,' *pseud.* See Jerrold, Douglas William  
'Quack Maurus' (Sir Rich Blackmore),  
in Dryden's *Secular Masque*, viii 35  
*Quadragesms*, viii 359  
Quadratus, in *What You Will*, vi 49  
Quadrio, Francisco, v 322  
*Quadrupartitus*, viii 355, 523  
*Quadrivium*, the, ii. 260, 262, 408, 411,  
415, vii 363  
Quaker Journals, viii 117  
Quaker literature, viii 117 ff.  
Quakers See Society of Friends  
Qualmsick, in *Pompey the Little*, ix. 456  
'Quantification of the Predicate, the,' xiv  
10  
*Quare of Ielusy, The*, ii 105  
Quaritch, Bernard (1819-1899), xii 571;  
*General Catalogue*, xii. 409  
Quarles, Francis (1592-1644), iv 496,  
vii. 35, 51 ff (main entry), 94, 175, 200,  
458, 459, 571, viii Add.  
*Argalus and Parthena*, iii. 404  
*Divine Fancies*, vii 53  
*Emblems*, vii. 53, xiii 57  
*Enchiridion*, iv 187  
*False World, thou ly'st*, vii 54  
*Feast for Wormes, A*, vii. 53  
*World's a Theater, The*, vii. 53  
Quarll, Philip, xi 414, 535  
*Quarterly Journal of Education, The*, xiv.  
456  
*Quarterly Journal of Microscopical Science*,  
xiv. 319, 624  
*Quarterly Review, The*, x 306; xi 45, 173,  
179, 183, 436, xii. 155, 156, 164 ff.  
(main entry), 178, 179, 213, 214, 220,  
319, 335, 405, 472, 473; xiii. 260, 460,  
518; xiv 60, 90, 117, 127, 130, 155, 257,  
346, 356, 449, 657, 658, 667  
Quarterly reviewer (Keats's), vii 86  
Quater Brailles, the, iii. 214  
*Quatre derniers choses*, ii. 356, 357  
*Quatrefoil of Love, The*, ii 501  
*Quattuor novissims, De*, ii. 357  
Quebec, xiv. 400  
*Queen, The*, xiv 222  
*Queen Eleanor's Confession*, ii. 470  
*Queen of Portugal, ship*, x 38  
'Queen of the Blues,' xi 384  
*Queene, The, or the Excellency of her sex*,  
vi 503  
*Queene Elizabeth's Academy*, xi. 408  
Queen's company, the, v 153; vi 276 ff ,  
280, 295, 312  
Queen's Crawley, in Thackeray's *Vanity  
Fair*, xii. 318  
Queen's university, Ireland, xiv 465  
Queensberry, duchess of See Douglas,  
Catherine  
Queensberry, duke of See Douglas, Charles  
Queensland, xiv. 409, 410  
'Queene of Evene,' iv 528, 529  
Quentin Durward, ii. 110  
*Querelle des femmes*, viii 66  
Querenghi, Antonio, iv. 297  
*Querolus*, vi 29

- Quesnay, François, *Maximes générales*, x 380; *Tableau économique*, x. 380  
*Questions concerning Liberty, Necessity, and Chance*, *The*, vii 326  
 Quevedo, ix 310, *Visions*, ix 3, 307, 466  
*Quha hes gud malt, and makis ill drynk*, ii 318  
*Quhen Flora had ourfret the firth*, ii 322  
*Quhy sould nocht Allane honorit be?* ii. 318  
*Quia amore langueo*, ii. 483; iii 322  
 Quick, John (1748-1831), xi 290  
 Quick, Robert Herbert (1831-1891), xiv 661, 667  
 Quickly, Dame, xii 482  
 Quicksat, Sir Harry, in *The Tatler*, ix. 52, 56  
 Quicksilver, Francis, in *Eastward Hoe*, vi 194  
 Quiggin, Edmund Crosby, xiv 337, 338, 'Irish Influence on English Literature,' xiv. 339  
 Quignon, cardinal, iii. 35  
 Quiller-Couch, Sir Arthur Thomas, xiii. 538, 550; xiv 584  
 Quiller-Couch, Lillian Mary, ix. 627  
 Quillinan, Edward (1791-1851), xii 464  
 Qulp, Daniel, in *The Old Curiosity Shop*, xiii 354  
 Quilter, Harry, xiii. 622, also see Add.  
 Qum, Edwin R. W. Wyndham, 3rd earl of Dunraven (1812-1871), xii. 556, xiv. 362, 626  
 Quin, James (1693-1766), x. 107, 128, 300; xi. 285, 314, 498  
 Quinault, P., viii 19, 152  
 Quiney, Judith. See Shakespeare, Judith  
 Quiney, Thomas (fl 1616), v. 245  
 Quinlan, M. A., xiii. 568  
*Quinte Essence, Book of*, ii. 485  
 Quintessence, queen, in Rabelais, ix. 118  
 Quntihan, ii. 415; iii. 25, 331, 334, 477, 494, iv. 398, vi. 10, vii. 296, 307, viii. 65; xii 244, 362, 533, also see Add ; xiv. 506  
 Quintus, in Owen's *Epigrammata*, iv. 304  
 Quintus Calaber, xiii. 530  
*Quintus Fabius*, v. 138  
 Quintus Smyrnaeus, xii 368  
*Quinze joyes de mariage, Les.* See Sale, Antoine de la  
 Quiros, Pedro Fernandez de, iv. 118  
 Quisquilius, in *The Rambler*, x. 194  
 Quixote, Don, x. 45, 56, 57; xiv. 241  
 'Quixote in petticoats,' ix. 33  
*Quix (pseud.)*, xiv. 603  
*Quod-bonum-est-tenete*, in *Piers the Plowman*, ii. 25  
 R. B. (? Richard Bower), *Apus and Virginita*, v. 71 ff, 441; vi. 320, 321  
 R. B. E, xiii. 517  
 R. C., *The Times Whistle*, iv. 382, 586, 589  
 R. C., *Mercurius Civicus*, vii. 396, 397, *The Weekly Intelligencer of the Common-*

- R. C., Mercurius Civicus*  
*wealth*, vii 397, *The Kingdoms Weekly Intelligencer*, vii. 396, 401, 402  
 R. L. See Linche  
 'R. S., of the Inner Temple, Gentleman,' iv. 134, 533  
 R. S., *Four-fold Meditation*, iv. 150  
 R. T., *The Opinion of Witchcraft Vindicated*, vii. 449, 565  
 R. W. See under *Tancred and Gismund*  
 R. W. See Wilson, Robert  
 R. W. (1643), vii 438  
 Rab (Dr John Brown's), xiv. 176  
 Rabanus of Mainz (Rabanus Maurus), i. 89, iv. 478  
 Rabbards, Ralph, ii. 241  
 Rabbett, vii. 358  
 Rabelais, François, ii. 108, 119, 293, iii. 106, 374, 515, 551; iv. 16, 282, 285, 367, 374, 604, vii. 290, 291, viii. 75 ff, 82, 87, 189, 426, 463, ix. 118, 294, 295, 302 ff., x. 38, 56, 59, xi 318, xii. 135, 186, *Gargantua*, iv 10, 472, viii 67, ix 293, *Pantagruel*, iii. 171; iv. 10, 403, 597; viii 67, 74, 440  
 Rabshakeh, in *Ezechias*, vi. 336  
 Raby, earl, in *Hannah More's Percy*, xi. 303  
 Raby, J. T., *Bi-centenary of the Birth of Johnson*, x. 181, 202  
 Racedown, Dorsetshire, xi. 109, 110  
 Rachael, in *Dickens's Hard Times*, xiii 365  
 Rachel, Eliza, xiii 455  
 Racine, Jean, v. 227, 325, 326, viii. 15, 30, 35, 151, 152, 430, 479, 492, 541, x. 96, 499, xii. 51  
*Achilles*, viii 205  
*Andromaque*, viii. 212, 426, ix. 186, 205, x 77  
*Athalie*, viii. 187  
*Bajazet*, x. 250  
*Bérénice*, viii. 205, 206  
*Britannicus*, x. 133, 135  
*Iphigénie*, x. 77, 250  
*Mithridate*, viii. 24  
*Phaedra and Hippolitus*, viii. 205  
*Phèdre*, ix. 205  
 Racine, Louis, v. 322  
 Radcliff, Ralph (1519?-1559), v 115  
 Radcliffe, Alexander (fl. 1669-1696), iv. 21, viii. 459, ix. 304, 550; *Ovid Travesties*, ix 289; *The Rambler*, ix 289, 294  
 Radcliffe, Ann (1764-1822), i 311; xi. 316, 331 ff. (main entry), 336, 338, 509; xii. 65, 276, xiii. 467  
*Castles of Athlin and Dunbayne*, xi. 332  
*Gaston de Blondenville*, xi. 333  
*Hazel Tree, The*, xi. 333  
*Italian, The*, xi. 334, 335  
*Letters*, xi. 333  
*Mysteries of Udolpho*, xi. 332 ff; xii. 262; xiii 293  
*Poems*, xi. 333  
*River Dove, The*, xi. 333  
*Romance of the Forest*, xi. 333

Radcliffe, Ann  
*St Albans Abbey*, xi. 333  
*Scithan Romance*, xi. 333  
Radcliffe, Elizabeth, daughter of the 3rd earl of Sussex, vi. 392  
'Radcliffe, Dr John,' in *The Tatler*, ix. 38  
Radcliffe, Nicholas (fl. 1368-1396), ii. 502  
Radcliffe, Richard, xiv. 654  
Radford, D., xiii. 550  
Radigund, in *The Faerie Queene*, iii. 262, 268  
Radiobanes, in *Argenis*, iv. 296, 297  
Radley school, xiv. 461  
Radnors, the, in Meredith's *One of Our Conquerors*, xiii. 493, 494, 497  
Radway, x. 308  
Radwinter, Essex, iii. 365; v. 397  
Rae, J., *Life of Adam Smith*, x. 380  
Rae, Peter (1671-1748), ix. 617  
Rae, W. Fraser, xi. 294, 499, 501  
Rae press at Kirkbride and Dumfries (1711-1720), xi. 515  
Raeburn, Sir Henry (1756-1823), xi. 487  
Raffaello Sannio See Raphael  
Raffles, Sir Thomas Stamford (1781-1826), xiv. 318, 621  
*Rafflesia*, xiv. 318  
Ragau, in *Jacob and Esau*, v. 125  
Raglan, lord. See Somerset, lord Fitzroy James Henry  
Ragley, near Alcester, viii. 319, x. 307  
*Ragman Roll*, ii. 560, 561  
Ragnar Lodbrok, x. 250, 251, 253, 256  
Ragnell, in *Wedding of Sir Gawain*, i. 348  
Rahab, in Blake's *Four Zoas*, xi. 217, 218  
Rahere, v. 29  
Raikes, Elizabeth, xiv. 657  
Raikes, Jack (George Meredith's), xiii. 496  
Raikes, Robert (1735-1811), xiv. 434  
Raikes, Thomas (1777-1848), xiv. 562  
Rainbow, the, in George Eliot's *Silas Marner*, xiii. 436  
Raine, James (1791-1858), xii. 393, 560  
Raine, John, xii. 393, 560  
Rainham, Essex, x. 444  
Rainolde, Richard, *Foundation of Rhetorike*, iii. 491, 623  
Rainolds or Reynolds, John (1549-1607), iv. 269, 271, 562; vi. 341, 359, 365, 528; vii. 351, 352, 360, 541, 546; *De Idolatria ecclesiae Romanae*, iv. 465; *Th'Overthrow of Stage-Plays*, vi. 449, 450, 553  
Rainolds, William (1544?-1594), vii. 351, 542  
Rainsford, lady Anne. See Goodere  
Rainsford, Sir Henry, iv. 200  
Rait, Robert Sangster, ix. Add.  
Rajputana, xiv. 371  
Raleigh, Sir Carew (1550?-1625?), iv. 64  
Raleigh, Carew (1605-1666), vii. 503  
Raleigh, Sir Walter (1552?-1618), iii. 213, 240, 259, 264, 265, 310, 345; iv. 52, 59-76 (main entry), 78, 88, 90, 94, 98, 100, 103, 110, 120, 132, 136, 184, 188, 344, 515 ff.; v. 251, 377, 387; vi. 6; vii.

Raleigh, Sir Walter  
85, 216, 252, 307, 346, 347, 416, 496, 510, ix. 393, 589, x. 343; xii. 470  
*Arts of Empire, The*, iv. 64  
*Breviary of the History of England, under William I* (attributed to), iv. 63  
*Cabinet Council, The*, iv. 64, 74  
*Cynthia*, iv. 62  
*Discourse on War in General*, iv. 75  
*Discovery of the large . . . Empire of Guiana*, iv. 65  
*History of the World, The*, iv. 63, 67 ff., vii. 488, ix. 164, 399  
*Lie, The*, iv. 63, 143  
*Like Hermit Poor*, iv. 63, 76  
*Observations concerning the Royal Navy and Sea Service*, iv. 67, 75  
*Pilgrimage, The*, iv. 63  
*Prerogative of Parliaments, The*, iv. 74  
*Relation of the Cadz Action, A*, iv. 66  
*Remains of Sir Walter Raleigh, The*, iv. 75  
*Report . . of the Fight about the Isles of the Açores this last summer*, iv. 65  
'Shepherd, what's love I pray thee tell,' iv. 128, 144  
*Steel Glass, In commendation of the*, iv. 60  
*To-day a man, To-morrow none*, iv. 75  
*Trade and Commerce*, iv. 75  
*Vision upon this concert of the Faery Queene*, iii. 310  
*War with Spain, A*, iv. 75  
Raleigh, Sir Walter (1861-1922), x. 472, 475, xi. 454, 478, 503, also see Add., xii. 441, 447, 490, xiii. 543, 612, xiv. 584, 652, *Johnson on Shakespeare*, x. 203; *Six Essays on Johnson*, x. 207  
Ralph, earl of Norwich, i. 155  
Ralph, James (1705?-1762), x. 26; xi. 512; *The case of Authors by Profession*, x. 231  
Ralph, Julian, xiv. 590  
Ralph, in *Rauf Colyear*, ii. 143 ff.  
Ralph of Coggeshall (fl. 1207), i. 194, 500  
Ralph of Diceto (d. 1202?), i. 177, 191, 194, 209, 500  
Ralpho, the squire, in *Hudibras*, viii. 75, 78 ff., 86  
Ram, William, *Rams little Dodeon*, iv. 428, 614  
Ramah, in *David's*, vii. 75  
*Rāmāyaṇa of Vālmīki, The*, xii. 549  
*Rāmāyaṇa*, the, xii. 381, 549  
*Rambler, The*, xiv. 130  
Rambouillet, Hôtel de, vii. 444  
Rambouillet, Mme de, iv. 386; ix. 41  
Rameses II, xii. 533  
Ramillies, ix. 169  
Rampain, Zechariah, vii. 253  
Ramsay, A., xiv. 672  
Ramsay, Allan (1686-1758), i. 323; ii. 109, 304, 307; ix. 403, 405 ff. (main entry), 423, 424, 487, 619; x. 123; xi. 159, 226, 231 ff., 237, 239 ff., 244, 251, 255, 374



## Ramsay, Allan

*Evergreen, The*, II. 539; IX. 413, 619, x. 256; XI. 225, 240

*Gentle Shepherd, The*, IX. 181, 411, XI. 247, 262

*Last Speech of a Wretched Miser*, IX. 408, 409

*Lochaber no more*, IX. 411

*Lucky Sampson's Last Advice*, IX. 408

*Monk and the Miller's Wife, The*, IX. 410

*My Peggy is a young thing*, IX. 411

*Scribblers lashed*, IX. 412

*Tea-Table Miscellany*, IX. 402, 406, 407, 411, 413, 414, 619, x. 263, XI. 227, 241

*Vision, The*, IX. 410, XI. 239

Ramsay, Andrew (1574-1659), IX. 608

Ramsay, Andrew Michael (1686-1743), *Vie de Turenne*, IX. 239

Ramsay, Edward Bannerman (1793-1872), XIV. 562

Ramsay, James Andrew Brown, marquis of Dalhousie (1812-1860), XIV. 633

Ramsay, John, scribe, II. 126, 509

Ramsay, Sir John, viscount Haddington (1580?-1626), VI. 391

Ramsay, Robert (fl. 1630), VII. 5

Ramsay or Ramesey, William (fl. 1645-1676), VII. 567

Ramsay, William (1806-1865), XII. 538

Ramsden, J., XIII. 612

Ramsey, dame Mary, VII. 383

Ramsey school, Hunts, VII. 387

Ramus, Petrus, III. 473, 482; VII. 160, 312, 314, *Dialectica*, IV. 316, 317

Ramusio, Giovanni Battista (Ramutius), IV. 81, 118, 509

Rand, Benjamin, IX. Add.

Rand, Theodore H., XIV. 640

Randal, in Lillo's *Fatal Curiosity*, x. 87

*Randal, Lord*, I. 334

Randall, Jack, pugilist, XIV. 251

Randall (Randolph), Thomas (1605-1635), IV. 586, 590

Randolf, earl of Chester, rimes of, II. 453; v. 356

Randolf's Hall, in *Avontyrs of Arthure*, II. 141

Randolph, Robert, brother of Thomas Randolph (1605-1635), VI. 531

Randolph, Sir Thomas, 1st earl of Moray (d. 1332), in *Bruce*, II. 121

Randolph, Thomas (1523-1590), III. 210

Randolph, Thomas (1605-1635), VI. 31, 238, 531, VII. 4, 44, 359, 547  
*Amyntas or the Impossible Dowry*, VI. 263, 413, 419

*Aristippus, or, The Jovial Philosopher*, VI. 260, 261, 366, 420

*Conceited Pedler, The*, VI. 260, 366

*Eglogue to Mr Johnson, An*, VI. 261

*Jealous Lovers, The*, VI. 261, 366

*Muses Looking-Glasse, The*, VI. 261, 263, 419

Randolph, Thomas (1701-1788), x. 348, 562, XIV. 651

Random, Roderick, in Smollett's novel, x. 41, 230

Rands, William Brighty (1823-1882), XI. 535, XIV. 180, 580

*Chaucer's England*, XIV. 180

'Great, wide, beautiful, wonderful world,' XIV. 179

*Henry Holbeach*, XIV. 180

*Lilliput Lectures*, XIV. 179

*Lilliput Legends*, XIV. 179

*Lilliput Levee*, XIV. 179

*Lilliput Revels*, XIV. 179

*Tangled Talk*, XIV. 180

Ranger, in Hadley's *Suspicious Husband*, x. 97

Ranke, Frederick Heinrich, VII. 201

Ranke, Leopold von, IX. 231 ff, 238; XIV. 109; *History of England*, IX. 230,

x. 334, 558, *History of the Popes*, XIV. 69

Rankins, William (fl. 1587-1601), IV. 370, 586 ff, v. 347; *Murour of Monsters*, VI. 446, 553

Ransome, Arthur, XIV. 585

Ransome, Cyril, XIII. 518

Ranulf de Glanville. See Glanville

Ranulph, earl of Chester. See Randolph

Raoul le Fevre, *Recuyell of the Histories of Troy*, II. 262, 355, 356

Raper, Robert William, XIV. 230

Raphael, in Kingsley's *Hypatha*, XIII. 402

Raphael (Milton's), VII. 115

Raphael Sanzio, IX. 66, x. 146; XII. 190; XIII. 124; XIV. 109

Rapids, the, in Morton's *Cure for the Heartache*, XI. 311

Rapin, René de (1621-1687), VIII. 428, 429, 507, *Réflexions sur la poétique d'Aristote*, VIII. 428

Rapin de Thoyras, Paul de (1661-1725), VII. 303, IX. 157, 545, x. 316, *Histoire d'Angleterre*, IX. 263, 264; x. 317

*Rare Triumphs of Love and Fortune*, v. 131, 183, 458

*Rare Willie drowned in Yarrow*, IX. 414

Rashdall, Hastings, XIV. 525, 537; *Universities of Europe*, I. 225

Rashleigh, in Scott's *Rob Roy*, XII. 23, 29

Rask, Rasmus Christian, *Anglo-Saxon Grammar*, XII. 382

Rasor, in Vanbrugh's *Provok'd Wife*, VIII. 184

Raspe, Rudolf Eric (1737-1794), x. 478, *Baron Munchausen*, XI. 537

Rastall, William (1601), VI. 327

Rastell, Elizabeth, sister of Sir T. More, wife of John Rastell, lawyer and printer, IV. 227; v. 101

Rastell, Elizabeth (afterwards wife of John Heywood), IV. 227, v. 101

Rastell, John (d. 1536), II. 372, IV. 81, 227, 404, 618, v. 63, 111, 113, 116, 283; VIII. 524, *Interlude of the Nature of the Four Elements*, v. 63

Rastell, William (1508?-1565), III. 45, v. 101, 103, 104, 106, VIII. 524

Ratcliffe, IV. 273

- Rate, David, II. 508  
 Rathbone, Hannah Mary (1798-1878),  
 XIII. 619, *Diary of Lady Willoughby*,  
 XIII. 482  
 Rathery, J. B., XII. 573  
 Rathmell academy, x. 436  
 Rathmill, Yorkshire, IX. 438  
 Rathmore, D. R. P., lord, XIV. 568  
*Rats Raving*, II. 508, 559  
 Ratisbon, III. 174, VIII. 155  
 Ratramnus, I. 83, 130, 133, 137  
*Ratsey, Gamahel, The Life and Death of*,  
 IV. 600  
 'Rattlesnake,' ship, XIV. 327  
 Ratthn, Jack, in Smollett's *Roderick*  
*Random*, x. 41  
 Rattray, Sylvester (*d.* 1650-1666), XII. 569  
*Rauf Coulzeur*, I. 324, 522; II. 129, 143,  
 320, 511, 561  
 Raunce, John, VII. 567  
 Rausch, Danish tale of, III. 105  
 Ravallac, in *Friar Rush*, VI. 61  
 Ravallac, Francis, IV. 414  
 Ravenna, II. 413, XII. 38, 39, 53 ff., 360  
 Ravenscroft, Edward (*d.* 1671-1697), VIII.  
 191, 476, 477  
*Careless Lovers, The*, VIII. 159  
*Italian Husband, The*, VIII. 220  
*King Edward and Alfreda*, VIII. 220  
*London Cuckolds*, VIII. 159  
*Mamamouchi, or the Citizen Turned*  
*Gentleman*, VIII. 159  
*Titus Andronicus*, Ravenscroft's adapta-  
 tion of, VIII. 137, 159  
 Ravenscroft, Thomas (1592?-1635?), IV.  
 132, 531  
 Ravenswood, in Scott's *Bride of Lammer-*  
*moor*, XII. 25  
 Ravis, Christian (1613-1677), VII. 350, 548  
 Ravis, Thomas (1560?-1609), VII. 358  
 Rawley, William (1588?-1667), IV. 319,  
 326  
 Rawlidge, Richard, VI. 553; *A Monster*  
*lately found out and discovered or the*  
*Scourging of Tipplers*, VI. 451, 454  
 Rawlins, John (*d.* 1622), VII. 506  
 Rawlins, Thomas (1620?-1670), VI. 512;  
*The Rebellion*, VIII. 147, 496  
 Rawlins, T. J., XIV. 599  
 Rawlinson, George (1812-1902), XII. 351,  
 371, 523, 546; *The History of Herodotus*,  
 XII. 351  
 Rawlinson, Sir Henry Creswicke (1810-  
 1895), XII. 351, 380, 523, 546  
 Rawlinson, Richard (1690-1755), IX. 383,  
 395, 397, 581, 582, 585, 586, 588 ff.;  
 x. 402, *Natural History of Surrey*, IX.  
 392  
 Rawnsley, Hardwicke Drummond, XIII.  
 531, 612  
 Rawnsley, Willingham Franklin, XIII. 529  
 Raworth, widow, VII. 409  
 Ray, James (*d.* 1745), IX. 615, 617  
 Ray, John (1627-1705), VII. 536; VIII.  
 537, 538; IX. 460; XIV. 311, 312, 621,  
 623; *The Wisdom of God*, x. 392, 569  
 Rayleigh, lord. See Strutt, John William  
 Raymond, IV. 114  
 Raymond (Haji Mustapha), XIV. 370, 637  
 Raymond of Pennaforte, I. 396  
 Raymundus, in *Kynge Johan*, V. 73  
 Rayne, in Aberdeenshire, II. 118  
 Rayner, Edward, x. 437  
 Rayner, J., of the Inner Temple (1658),  
 IV. 580  
 Rayner, John, x. 437  
 Reach, Angus Bethune (1821-1856), XIV.  
 603  
 Read, Charles Anderson, XIV. 631  
 Read, Meredith, *Historic Studies*, x. 341  
 Reade, A. L., *Johnsonian Gleanings*, x.  
 178; *The Reades of Blackwood Hill*,  
 x. 177  
 Reade, Charles (1814-1884), XIII. 297,  
 298, 473 ff., 481, 509, 510, 569, 575, 619,  
 620  
*Autobiography of a Thief, The*, XIII. 475  
*Christie Johnstone*, XIII. 473  
*Cloister and the Hearth, The*, XIII. 474,  
 476, XIV. 283  
*Drink*, XIII. 473  
*Foul Play*, XIII. 473, 475  
*Gold*, XIII. 473  
*Good Fight, A*, XIII. 476  
*Griffith Gaunt*, XIII. 473, 474  
*Hard Cash*, XIII. 473, 475  
*Hero and a Martyr, A*, XIII. 475  
*It is never too late to mend*, XIII. 473,  
 475  
*Jack of all Trades*, XIII. 475  
*Love me Little, Love me Long*, XIII. 473  
*Masks and Faces*, XIII. 473  
*Peg Woffington*, XIII. 473  
*Put Yourself in his Place*, XIII. 473, 475  
*Terrible Temptation, A*, XIII. 474, 475  
*Wandering Heir, The*, XIII. 474  
*Woman Hater, A*, XIII. 475  
 Reade, John, XIV. 640  
 Reade, William Winwood (1838-1875),  
 XIV. 535, 611; *African Sketch-Book*,  
 XIV. 281  
 Reader, *The*, XIV. 220  
 Reading, II. 389; V. 130; IX. 615, XI. 417;  
 XIII. 475, 478  
 Reading, John (1588-1667), VII. 572  
*Real Life in London*, XIV. 248, 249, 603  
 Real Presence, doctrine of the, I. 170  
*Real Presence and the Rule of Faith, A*  
*Poem on the*, VIII. 53  
 Reardon, in Gissing's *New Grub Street*,  
 XIII. 510  
 Reason, in *Complaint upon Love to Reason*,  
 III. 211  
 Reason, in *The Goldyn Targe*, II. 288  
 Reason, in *Hymenaei*, VI. 390  
 Reason, in *Mirour de l'Homme*, II. 162  
 Reason, in *Nature*, V. 60  
 Reason, in *Piers the Plowman*, II. 11, 12,  
 30, 31  
*Reasons humbly offered by the Company... of Upholders*, IX. 148  
 Rebecca, in *Jacob and Esau*, V. 126

'Rebel, A' (Defoe's), ix. 21  
 Recarede, king, i. 116  
 Recklessness, in *Piers the Plowman*, ii. 28, 30  
 Reclus de Moihens, the *Charité* of, ii. 161;  
 the *Miserere* of, ii. 161  
*Record, The*, xii. 286  
 Record commission, xii. 397, xiv. 58, 74  
 Record office, xiv. 74, 90  
 Recorde, Robert (1510?-1558), iii. 120,  
 483, 560, 561, iv. 526, *The Castel of  
 Knowledge*, iii. 483, 623  
 Recorder, the, in *The Returne from Per-  
 nassus*, vi. 353, 354  
 Recreation, in *The Playe of Playes and  
 Pastimes*, vi. 442  
*Rechtitudines Singularum Personarum*, viii.  
 355, 523  
*Recueil des Historiens des Gaules*, x. 320  
 Reculver, xii. 385  
 Red Barn murder, the, xiv. 251  
*Red Book of Hergest*, i. 276, 280, 292, 513  
 Red Cross Knight, in *The Faerie Queene*,  
 ii. 263; iii. 197  
 Red Horse, vale of, x. 126  
 Red house, Bexley Heath, xiii. 133  
 Red Indians, the, xiv. 512  
 Red Lion, the, in George Eliot's *Janet's  
 Repentance*, xiii. 429  
*Red Riding Hood*, xi. 416  
 Red sea, iv. 34  
 Redcap, in *Looke about you*, v. 357  
 Redding, Cyrus (1785-1870), xi. 320, 504;  
 xii. 451; xiv. 592  
 Rede, Sir Robert (d. 1519), ii. 408  
 Rede, William (d. 1385), iv. 488  
 Rede lecture, xiv. 89  
 Redesdale, lord. See Mitford, John Free-  
 man  
 Redford, John (*fl* 1535), v. 63, 436  
 Redhouse, Sir James William (1811-  
 1892), xii. 380, 551  
 Redi, Francesco, xii. 486  
 Redman, William, bishop of Norwich (d.  
 1602), iii. 491  
 Redmond, in *Britannia's Pastorals*, iv. 181  
 Redresse, in *Magnyfycence*, iii. 87  
 Reed, Arthur William, v. Add 2  
 Reed, Isaac (1742-1807), v. 307, 309; vi.  
 334; viii. 480, ix. 548; x. 497; xi. 497  
 Reed, Joseph (1723-1787), x. 44, 495  
 Reede, in *Arden de Feversham*, v. 270  
 Rees, A., xiv. 657  
 Rees, Thomas Mardy, xiii. 556  
 Rees's *Cambro-British Saints*, i. 291  
 Reeve, Anne (Restoration actress), viii. 10  
 Reeve, Clara (1729-1807), x. 52, 478, 479,  
 xi. 509  
*Champion of Virtue*, x. 68; xi. 332  
*Charoba*, xi. 332  
*Old English Baron*, x. 68, 69; xi. 332  
*Progress of Romance*, xi. 332  
 Reeve, Henry (1813-1895), xii. 168, 469,  
 470, xiv. 126, 189, 560  
 Reeve, John (1608-1658), x. 426  
 Reeve, L., xiv. 618

Reeve, Richard (1642-1693), ix. 386  
 Reeves, Mr, in *Pepys's Diary*, viii. 401  
 Reeves, William (1815-1892), xii. 565,  
 xiv. 362, 629; *Ecclesiastical Antiquities  
 of Down and Connor*, xii. 400  
*Refined Courtier*, iii. 497  
*Reflector, The*, xii. 213, 478, 480, 486  
 Reform act, xi. 55  
 Reform bill, xi. 64; xiii. 26, 291, 379,  
 385, 386, 395, 426, 440; xiv. 63, 137,  
 142, 462, 476  
 Reformation, in *Respublica*, v. 66  
 Reformation, Scottish, and the stage, vi.  
 422  
 Reformation and Renaissance in Scotland,  
 iii. 156 ff., 567 ff  
 Reformation literature in England, iii.  
 28 ff., 536 ff., also see Add  
*Regales Aphorismi* (1650), viii. 528  
 Regan, in *King Lear*, v. 190  
 Regan, Morice (*fl* 1171), *History of Ire-  
 land*, vii. 240, 505  
*Regeln für Schauspieler*, xi. 314  
 Regensburg, xiv. 338  
 Reggio, x. 134  
 'Regina' (K Philips's), vii. 100  
 Reginald of St Augustine's, Canterbury,  
 i. 212, 507  
 Reginella, in *The Goblins*, vi. 269  
 Regiomontanus. See Muller  
*Registrum Omnium Brevium* (1531), viii.  
 524  
 Regnard, Jean-François, *Le Retour Im-  
 prévu*, x. 24, 471  
 Regnault, Elias, xiii. 516  
 Regnault, François, iv. 459, 481  
*Regrets*, in *The Court of Love*, ii. 252  
*Regula placitanda* (1691), viii. 526  
 Regulus, xi. 302  
 Regulus, in Alfred's *Boethius* and *Orosius*,  
 i. 105, 111  
*Rehearsal, The* (Leslie's), ix. 6  
 Reid, John (1808-1841?), xii. 571  
 Reid, Stuart Johnson, xiv. 566  
 Reid, Thomas (1710-1796), iv. 337; x.  
 391, 393 ff., 566, 569; xi. 84, 85, 443;  
 xiv. 10, 11, 41, 54, 439, 529  
*Essays on the Active Powers of Man*,  
 x. 394  
*Essays on the Intellectual Powers of Man*,  
 x. 394  
*Inquiry into the Human Mind*, x. 394  
*Works*, xiv. 8, 12  
 Reid, T. D. (d. 1624), iv. 622  
 Reid, Sir Thomas Wemyss (1842-1905),  
 xiii. 558, 612, 614; xiv. 219, 562, 592;  
*Charlotte Brontë*, xiii. 420  
 Reidpath Ms., ii. 535  
 Reitz, Francis W., xiv. Add. 8, 9; *Afri-  
 caanse Gedigte*, xiv. 415; *Ver in de  
 Wildernis*, xiv. 417  
*Relation . . of the Isle of England* (an  
 Italian's), ii. 561  
*Relation of the Ten grand, infamous Tray-  
 tors*, A, vii. 441  
*Relations*, vii. 390, 391, 393, 395

Religion, in *Carew's Coelum Britannicum*, vii. 22  
 Religious Tract society, x. 229; xi. 401  
*Reliquiae Antiquae*, Wright and Halliwell, i. 404, 408  
*Remarks on the Academic*, ix. 462  
 Rembrandt van Ryn, xi. 13; xii. 190, 191  
*Remedies against Discontentment*, from the writings of ancient philosophers, iv. 392, 593  
*Remedy of Love, The*, ii. 185  
 Remembrance, dame, in *The Dreame*, iii. 132, 133  
*Remembrancia*, vi. 430, 548  
 Remonstrant clergy, viii. 377  
 Remus, Uncle, xiv. 346  
 Renan, Ernest, i. 281, 305; xiii. 111 ff., 508, xiv. 559; 'The Poetry of the Celtic Races,' xiii. 112  
 Renard, G., xii. 573  
 Renaissance, Englishmen and the Classical, iii. 1 ff., 531 ff.  
 Renauard the fox, i. 408  
 Renaud de Beaujeu, i. 317  
 Renfrewshire, ix. 407, 414, 611; x. 555; xi. 261  
*Renfrewshire, Harp of*, xi. 488  
 Rengifo, Spanish critic, vii. 300  
 Rennell, James (1742-1830), xiv. 369, 637  
 Rennie, John (1761-1821), xiv. 425  
 Renouard, A. A., iv. 302  
 Renouf, Sir Peter le Page (1822-1897), xii. 547  
 Renton, Richard, xiii. 537, 597, xiv. 559  
 Renuchio, in *Gismond of Salerne*, v. 84, 85  
 'Repentance,' ship, iv. 89  
 Repentance, in *The Faerie Queene*, iii. 271  
 Repentance, in *Piers the Plowman*, ii. 14, 27  
 Repington, Philip (d. 1424), ii. 502  
*Reply of Friar Daw Topias*, ii. 45, 491, 494  
*Reports of cases*, viii. 365  
*Repository of Arts, Literature, etc.*, xiv. 238  
*Repository Tracts*, xi. 401  
*Representative, The*, xiii. 391  
 Reproch, in *The Faerie Queene*, iii. 271  
 Repton school, vii. 375, 550  
 Requests, master of, iii. 17  
 Reresby, Sir John (1634-1689), viii. 300 ff., 509; *Memoirs*, viii. 300, 301; *Travels*, viii. 301  
 Resch, Wolfgang, dialogues, iii. 91  
 'Resolution,' ship, xi. 161  
*Respublica*, iv. 582; v. 66, 139, 437  
 Restless, Tom, in *Johnson's Idler*, x. 200  
 Restoration, the, iv. 125, 162, 261, 361, 480, 486  
 Restoration comedy, vi. 240  
 Restoration pamphlets, xi. 515  
*Resurrection*, v. 43  
 Retines, Robert de. *See* Robert the Englishman  
*Retinues of the Great People, A Song against the*, i. 413  
*Retrospective Review, The*, xii. 384, 473

'Retters,' Rethel or Retiers, near Reims, ii. 179  
*Returne from Parnassus, The*. *See* Parnassus trilogy  
*Return of the Knight of the Post from Hell* . . . *The*, iv. 403  
 Retz, cardinal de, vii. 492  
 Reuchlin, Johann, iii. 127; vii. 299; *De arte cabbalistica*, iv. 316; *De verbe mirtifico*, vii. 421, Henno, v. 113  
 Reunert, Theodore, xiv. Add. 9  
 Revels, Documents relating to the Office of the, v. 524  
 Revels, Master of the, viii. 480  
*Revels Accounts*, v. 138  
 Revenge, goddess of, in *Locrine*, v. 268  
 Revenge, in *Jeronimo*, v. 181  
 'Revenge,' the, lord Sandwich's battleship, viii. 223  
 'Revenge,' the, Sir Richard Grenville's ship, iv. 65, 430  
*Reverdes*, v. 37  
 Revesby in Lincolnshire, v. 36  
 Revett, Nicholas (1720-1804), xii. 546  
*Review, The* (Defoe's), ix. 1, 5, 6, 11, 12, 15, 38, 481  
 Reviews and magazines in the early years of the 19th century, xii. 468 ff.  
*Revue des deux Mondes, La*, ix. 79; xiii. 79, 84  
*Rex Fabarum*, vi. 331  
 Rex Humanitas, in *Ane Pleasant Satyre*, iii. 140  
 Reyher, A., *Les Masques Anglais*, vi. 377, 378, 544  
*Reynard the Fox*, i. 408, 531; ii. 279, 357, 378, 547; iii. 561; xi. 370  
 Reynolds, chancellor, x. 432  
 Reynolds (clerk to Essex), vii. 389  
 Reynolds, Edward (1599-1676), vii. 372  
 Reynolds, Edward, of Nottingham, x. 437  
 Reynolds, Frederick (1764-1841), xi. 472, 503; xiii. 575, 576; *The Dramatist*, xi. 311  
 Reynolds, G. F., vi. 297, 299, 303  
 Reynolds, George William McArthur (1814-1879), xiii. 620; xiv. 602, 603; *Pickwick Abroad*, xiii. 353  
 Reynolds, Henry (fl. 1627-1632), iii. 347; iv. 159, 194; vi. 547; *Mythomystes*, vii. 299, 309, 523  
 Reynolds, John (1621-1650), iv. 596; *God's Revenge against Murder*, vi. 224  
 Reynolds, John (1667-1727), x. 436  
 Reynolds, John Hamilton (1796-1852), xii. 77, 90, 98, 460, 465  
 Reynolds, Sir Joshua (1723-1792), x. 95, 177, 204, 233, 240, 243, 297, 298, 300 ff. (main entry), 303, 304, 393, 516, 525, 527, 528, 538, 539, 549, also *see* Add.; xi. 36, 158, 159, 361, 388, 392, 399, 404, 517; xii. 146, 183, 190; *Discourses*, x. 300 ff.; xi. 222, 476  
 Reynolds, Myra, ix. 189  
*Reynolds's Weekly Newspaper*, xiv. 212  
 Reysby, Nicholas, ii. 540  
 Rhadamanth, in *Locrine*, v. 268

Rhadamanthus, xii. 149  
 Rhampsinitus's Treasure Chamber (Herodotus), ix. 43  
 Rhé, isle of, iv. 336, vii. 6  
 Rheged, Urien's lordship of, i. 277  
 Rheims, vi. 350, x. 133  
 Rheims, council of, i. 205  
 Rheims, English college at, iv. 315  
 Rhenanus, Beatus, iii. 46  
 Rhetoric, in *The Passetyme of Pleasure*, ii. 256, 263  
 Rhetorique, land of, in *The Pilgrimage to Parnassus*, vi. 349  
 Rhind, Alexander Henry (1833-1863), xii. 560, *Thebes, its Tombs and their Tenants*, xii. 390  
 Rhind lectures in archaeology, xii. 389  
 Rhine, the, v. 6; vii. 23, xi. 334, xii. 36, 460; xiii. 493, xiv. 244  
 Rhineland, the, xiv. 325  
 Rhinwallon and his sons, xii. 562  
 Rhodalmid, in D'Avenant's *Gondibert*, vii. 80  
 Rhode, in *Solymanndae*, vi. 339  
 Rhode Island (America), ix. 314, 315  
 Rhodes, island of (Mediterranean), ii. 127; viii. 134; xii. 377  
 Rhodes (prompter at Blackfriars), vi. 294  
 Rhodes, Cecil, xiv. Add 8, 9  
 Rhodes, Hugh (*f.* 1550-1555), *Boke of Nurture*, iii. 388; xi. 409  
 Rhodes, John (*f.* 1660), viii. 135, 137  
 Rhodes, William Barnes (1772-1826), xiii. 576  
 Rhodes, W. E., xiv. 83  
 Rhonabwy, *Dream of*, i. 280  
 Rhone, the, ii. 142  
 Rhuddian, x. 129  
 Rhuys, life of Gildas by a monk of, i. 72  
*Rhyme of Sir Launcelot Bogle, The, in The Bon Gaultier Ballads*, xiii. 179  
 Rhys, Ernest, xii. 441, 442, xiii. 537  
 Rhys, Sir John, i. 278 ff., 282, 283, 303, 515  
 Rhys ap Tewdwr, i. 285  
 Riah, in *Our Mutual Friend*, xiii. 373  
 Ribemont, in *Edward the Black Prince*, xi. 494  
 Ricardo, in *The Coxcombe*, vi. 136, 150  
 Ricardo, David (1772-1823), x. 379; xi. 83, 443; xiv. 2 ff., 24, 206, 454, 535; *Principles of Political Economy and Taxation*, xiv. 3  
 Rucalcoun, Robert (1691-1769), *Winter*, x. 105  
 Riccoboni, Louis or Lewis, v. 322; x. 497  
 Rice, James (1843-1882), xiii. 614  
 Rich, Anthony (1804-1891), xii. 560  
 Rich, Barnabe (1540?-1620?), iii. 605, 606; iv. 5, 21, 501, 526, 596, 597, 599, 601, 606, 611; v. 246, 399, 525; ix. 608  
*Apolonius and Silla*, vi. 343  
*Dialogue, between Mercury and an English Souldier, etc.*, v. 401  
*Don Simonides*, iii. 398

Rich, Barnabe  
*Farewell to the Military Profession*, v. 352  
*Honesty of this Age, The*, iv. 363, 596; v. 389, 399, 401  
*New Description of Ireland*, vi. 196  
 Rich, Charles, 4th earl of Warwick, viii. 304, 305  
 Rich, St Edmund, of Abingdon or Pontigny (1170?-1240), i. 228, 379, 383, 507  
 Rich, Sir Henry, earl of Holland (1590-1649), vii. 254  
 Rich, Jeremiah (d. 1660?), viii. 276  
 Rich, John (1682?-1761), ix. 183, x. 42, 78, 79, 95, 238; xi. 285, 312, xiii. 293; xiv. 235  
 Rich, Mary, countess of Warwick (1625-1678), viii. 510  
*Autobiography*, viii. 305, 306  
*Diary*, viii. 306  
*Occasional Meditations*, viii. 306  
*Rules for a Holy Life*, viii. 306  
 Rich, Penelope, lady Rich (1562?-1607), iii. 289, vii. 62  
 Rich, Richard (*f.* 1609-1610), iv. 526  
 Rich, Sir Robert, 1st earl of Warwick, iii. 289  
 Rich, Sir Robert, 2nd earl of Warwick (1587-1658), vii. 511; viii. 306  
*Rich Cabnet furnished with a Varietie of exquisite Descriptions, The*, vi. 453  
*Rich Closet of Physical Secrets, A* (1652), vii. 570  
 Richard, in *Richard Casteler*, iii. 419  
 Richard I, in *Histoire de la Guerre Sainte*, ii. 476  
 Richard I, king of England, i. 193 ff., 220, 376, iii. 370; vi. 110; ix. 586  
*Richard I, History of King*, i. 195  
*Richard II, A Poem on the Deposition of*, ed T. Wright, ii. 41  
 Richard II, king of England, i. 359; ii. 3, 40 ff., 63, 81, 155, 158, 166, 167, 176, 177, 181, 194, 392; iii. 220, 221, 384; iv. 158, 194, 209, v. 49; vi. 315, 373; vii. 240, ix. 248, 261, 586; x. 322, 324  
*Richard II, pre-Shakespearean*, v. 93  
 Richard III, king of England, iii. 221, 321, 357, 380 ff.; vii. 499; viii. 140; x. 95, 148, 329, 560  
 Richard III, in Shakespeare's play, xii. 189  
 Richard III, Garrick as, xi. 285  
*Richard III, History of*, iii. 19, 380 ff., 600  
 Richard III, W. H. W. Betty as, xi. 313  
 Richard (Fitangel), bishop of London, *Dialogus de Scaccario*, iv. 355  
 Richard, prior of Hexham (*f.* 1138-1154), i. 178, 499, 501; *Acts of King Stephen and the Battle of the Standard*, i. 178, 181, 186, 501  
 Richard, Sir, in Robin Hood legends, ii. 472

- Richard, 3rd duke of York (1411-1460),  
 II 344  
*Richard Coeur de Lion*, I. 319, 342 ff,  
 352 ff., 446, 522; II 351, 369  
 Richard Coeur de Lion, in *Looke about you*,  
 v. 356  
 Richard Coeur de Lion, in *Robert, Earle  
 of Huntington*, v. 354, 355  
*Richard Duke of Yorke, The True Tragedie  
 of*, v. 151, 172, 207, 247, 265, 266, 290,  
 442, 478  
 Richard of Almaine, x. 263  
 Richard of Armagh *See FitzRalph*  
 Richard of Bury (1281-1345), I. 203,  
 236 ff., 507; II. 410, IV 474, *Philobiblon*,  
 IV. 468  
 Richard of Cirencester (d. 1401?), IX 591;  
 XII 534  
 Richard de Conyngton (d. 1330), I. 504  
 Richard of Cornwall, brother of Henry III,  
 I. 412  
 Richard of Devizes (fl. 1189-1192), I. 176,  
 181, 192, 195, 500; II 388, 548  
 Richard of Dover, I. 208  
 Richard L'Evêque, I. 205  
 Richard of Middleton (d. 1308), VII. 562  
 Richard of St Victor (d. 1173?), *Benjamin*,  
 II. 372, 559  
 Richard the Englishman (Richard of  
 Wendover, d. 1252), II 413  
*Richard the Redeless*, II. 3, 41, 491 ff  
*Richard the Thurd, The True Tragedy of*,  
 IV. 449, v. 172, 209, 442  
 Richardes, Thomas, v. 123  
 Richards, John Morgan, XIII 615  
 Richards, Nathaniel (d. 1652), VII. 468;  
*Messallina*, VI 299, 302, 512  
 Richardson, of Stratford, v. 189  
 Richardson, Sir Benjamin (1828-1896),  
 IX. 155  
 Richardson, David Lester (1801-1865),  
 XIV. 637, 638; *Literary Chit-Chat*, XIV.  
 372; *Literary Leaves*, XIV. 372; *Literary  
 Recreations*, XIV. 372  
 Richardson, Fanny, in *Le Fanu's story*,  
 XIII 460 ff.  
 Richardson, Frederika, XIII 612  
 Richardson, John (1796-1852), XIV 639,  
 641; *Canadian Brothers, The*, XIV. 399;  
*Wacousta*, XIV 399; *War of 1812, The*,  
 XIV. 398  
 Richardson, Jonathan (1665-1745), IX.  
 77, 492, 496; XII. 190  
 Richardson, Joseph (1755-1803), XI. 39,  
 40, 434  
 Richardson, Mary (d. of Samuel R.), x.  
 13, 68  
 Richardson, Robert (1850-1901), XIV. 410,  
 645  
 Richardson, Samuel (fl. 1643-1658), x. 575  
 Richardson, Samuel (1689-1761), I. 356;  
 VI. 94; IX. 162, 277, 524; x. 1 (main  
 entry), 33, 34, 47, 51 ff., 64, 67, 70, 71,  
 192, 226, 464 ff., 513, *also see* Add;  
 XI. 362, 396, 405, 513, 519; XII. 186,  
 257 ff.; XIII. 378, 468

- Richardson, Samuel  
*Clarissa Harlowe*, VIII. 222; IX. 274;  
 x. 2, 8 ff., 16 ff., 31, 54, 64, 286, 310;  
 XI 293, 307, 394  
*Collection of the Moral and Instructive  
 Sentiments*, x. 13  
*Meditations collected from the Sacred  
 Books*, x. 13  
*Pamela*, VI 112; IX 446; x. 3 ff., 15, 16,  
 18 ff., 27, 29, 54, 88, 94, 310; XI. 359;  
 XII. 262  
*Sir Charles Grandison*, x. 10, 11, 17, 18,  
 286, 310, XII 265  
 Richardson, Thomas (? 1584), III 215  
 Richardson, Thomas (1828-1831), XIII.  
 568  
 Richardson, Sir Thomas (1569-1635), VIII.  
 365  
 Richborough, XII 385  
 Richelieu, Armand-Jean Duplessis duc  
 de, cardinal, IV. 297, 299; VII. 502; VIII.  
 424, 438, IX 255  
 Riches, in *Piers the Plowman*, II 23  
 Richey, Alexander George (1830-1883),  
 XIV. 554  
 Richmond, IX. 279; x. 106, 114, 445,  
 XI 287, 404, XIII. 313  
 Richmond, duke of. *See* Lennox, Charles  
 Richmond, Legh (1772-1827), XII 518;  
*The Dairyman's Daughter*, XII. 311  
 Richmond, Yorkshire, II 56  
 Richmond churchyard, XII. 461  
*Richmond Examiner, The*, XIV. 359  
 Richmond forest, VI 269  
 Richmond gardens, XIV. 317  
 Richmond hill, x. 114, 117  
 Richmondshire, XII. 561  
 Richter, Helene, XIII. 607; XIV. 585  
 Richter, Jean Paul Friedrich, x. 476;  
 XII. 488, XIII. 5, 8 ff., 497, 516, 519  
 Rickets, J., *Byrsa Bashica*, VI. 338, 531  
 Rickett, A. Compton, XIII. 545  
 Rickman, John, XI. 185, 187; XII. 208,  
 477  
 Ridd, John, in *Lorna Doone*, XIII 483  
 Riddell, James (1823-1866), XII. 538  
 Riddell, Robert (d. 1794), IX. 412  
 Riddell ms., II. 534  
*Riddles*, Old English, I. 54, 56, 66, 67,  
 479 ff.; runes in, I. 12, 13, Latin, I. 86, 87  
 Riddles, books of, III 555  
 Rudeal, Charles F., XIII. 597  
 Rider, John (1562-1632), III. 626; VII.  
 545  
 Riderhood, in *Our Mutual Friend*, XIII.  
 373  
 Ridgeley, Thomas (1667?-1734), x. 434  
 'Ridings,' v. 37  
 Ridley, Annie E., XIV. 658  
 Ridley, Gloucester, x. 153  
 Ridley, Nicholas (1500?-1555), bishop of  
 London, III 42, 43, 202, 242, 476, 491,  
 539, IV. 266, 268  
 Ridolfi conspiracy, III. 456  
 Ridpath, George (d. 1726), IX 16, 601;  
*The Flying Post*, IX. 5, 482

Ridpath, George (1717?-1772), ix 605  
 Rievaulx. *See* Aired of  
 Rievaulx abbey, iv 481  
 Rigaud, in *Little Dorrit*, xiii 351, 366  
 Rugby, in Disraeli's *Coningsby*, xii 170; xiii 387, 388  
 Rugby, Elizabeth. *See* Eastlake, lady  
 Rigg, James Harrison, xiii 602  
*Right of Succession, Poem on the*, viii 105  
 Righteousness, in Anglo-Norman plays, v 23  
 Riguelme, Don Francisco, xii 483  
*Rigveda*, the, xii 381, 549, 550  
 Riley, Thomas, vi 532  
*Riming Poem*, i 68, 418, 479  
 Rimini, Francesca, xii 437  
 Rummer, A., xiii 597  
 Rinaldo (Tasso's), viii 28  
*Ring of the Roy Robert*, ii 319  
 Ringsfield, Suffolk, vii 38  
 Rintoul, Robert Stephen (1787-1858), xiv 218, 592  
 Rio, A. F., xii 483  
 Riot act, xiv 431  
 Rip van Winkle, xiii 295  
 Rupert-Monclar, count Amédée de, xiii 61  
 Ripley, George (d. 1490?), ii 529; *The Compound of Alchemy or the Twelve Gates*, and *Medulla Alchemiae*, ii 241, 242; *Vision*, ii 242; *Scroll*, ii 242  
 Risdon, Tristram (1580?-1640), *Survey of Devon*, ix 395, 590  
 Rishanger, William (1250?-1312?), i 201, 502  
 Ristori, Adelaide, v 341; xiii 567  
 Ritchie, lady Anne Isabella (born Thackeray), xi 537; xii 490; xiii 530, 537, 554, 582, 583, 603, 605, 612; xiv 582, 664; *A Discourse on Modern Sibyls*, xiii 418, 420  
 Ritchie, David George (1853-1903), xiv 535, 536  
 Ritchie, Leitch (1800?-1865), xii 464, 495, xiv. Add. 5; *Schinderhannes*, xi 336  
 Ritchie, William (1781-1831), xiv 592  
 Ritson, Joseph (1752-1803), i 403; ii 234, 444; v 309; vii 499, ix 619; x 264, 270, 545 ff.; xii 564, 571  
*Bibliographia Poetica*, ii 226; xii 403  
*Collection of all the Songs etc. on Robin Hood*, xii 404  
*English Romances*, x 263  
*Northern Chorister*, xi 255  
*Observations on Wharton's History of English Poetry*, xii 403  
*Select Collection of English Songs*, xii 404  
 Ritwise, John (? 1532), iii 14; v 114  
 Rivers, Alice, vii 18  
 Rivers, earl of. *See* Woodville, Anthony  
 Rivers, Sir John, lord mayor of London, vii 18  
 Rivers, Sir John (Charlotte Brontë's), xiii 453

Rivière, Pierre, iii 66  
 Rivière des Prairies, xiv 394  
 Rivington, Charles (1688-1742), xi 357  
 Rivington, Charles (1754-1831), xi 362  
 Rivington, Francis (1745-1822), xi 362  
 Rivington, Septimus, xiv 657  
 Rivingtons, publishers, xi 513  
 Rizzio, David, xiii 148  
 Roach, Richard (1662-1730), ix 344, 565  
 Rob Roy (Robert Macgregor), in Scott's novel, xii 19, 29  
 Robberds, J. W., xii 422, 472  
*Robbers and Shefters, A ballett*, iii 559  
 Robene (Robin), in *Robene and Makyne*, ii 283  
 Robert, duke, in *Thomas of Reading*, iii 418  
 Robert, earl of Gloucester (d. 1147), i 173, 184, 186, 187, 285, 286, v 356, 357  
 Robert, earl of Huntington, in *Looke about you*, v 356  
 Robert, prior of Winchester, i 195  
 Robert II, king of Scotland, ii 117 ff., 134  
 Robert III, king of Scotland, ii 319, 418  
 Robert of Artois, ii 478  
 Robert of Avesbury (*f.* 1350), ii 559; ix 586  
*Robert of Cicylye, Kyng*, v 14, 55  
 Robert of Cricklade (1157-1170), i 212, 507  
 Robert of Gloucester (*f.* 1260-1300), i 375, ii 153, iii 500, ix 586; *Chronicle*, i 168, 189, 332, 374 ff., 387, 390, 391, 421, 528; ii 222, 240; iii 318  
 Robert de Gretham (*f.* 13th cent.), ii 570  
 Robert of Jumèges, archbishop of Canterbury (*f.* 1037-1052), i 123  
 Robert of Melun (d. 1167), i 204, 507  
 Robert de Monte (1110?-1186), or Robert of Torigni, i 186, 188, 191, 194, 285, 502  
*Robert of Sicily*, i 319, 522  
 Robert the Bruce. *See* Bruce  
*Robert the Devil*, i 523; ii 562  
 Robert the Englishman, or Robert de Retines (*f.* 1141-1143), i 169  
 Robert the Robber, in *Piers the Plowman*, ii 14, 37  
 Roberto, in Greene's *Groatworth of Wit*, iii 410  
 Roberts, Alexander, *A treatise of Witchcraft*, iv 605; vii 564  
 Roberts, C. T., xiv Add. 9  
 Roberts, Daniel, *The Memoir of John Roberts*, viii 121, 472  
 Roberts, David (1757-1819), *The Military Adventures of Johnny Newcome*, xiv 243, 603  
 Roberts, James (*f.* 1564-1606), iv 439, 449  
 Roberts, James, publisher, ix 275; xi 357  
 Roberts, Lewes or Lewis (1596-1640), iv 582  
 Roberts, Robert Davies, xiv 653  
 Roberts, William (1767-1849), xi 520; xiv 658  
 Robertson, Charles, xiv 667

- Robertson, Eben William (1815-1874),  
xii. 559
- Robertson, Eric S., xi. 454
- Robertson, Frederick William (1816-1853), xi. 454, xii. 322, 323, 514, xiii. 526; 'On the Glory of the Virgin Mother,' xii. 323
- Robertson, George Croom (1842-1892),  
vii. 327, xii. 343, 521, xiv. 26, 530, 536
- Robertson, James, x. 106
- Robertson, James Logie, xii. 414, 451;  
xiii. 599
- Robertson, John Mackinnon, vi. Add., xiii.  
524, 541
- Robertson, Joseph (1810-1866), xii. 560,  
565, xiv. 554; *Illustrations of the Topo-  
graphy of Aberdeen and Banff*, xii. 399
- Robertson, T. (fl. 1520-1561), *Inventory  
of the Riches of the Cathedral of Sarum*,  
iv. 482
- Robertson, Thomas William (1829-1871),  
xiii. 301 ff, 576
- Caste*, xiii. 302
- David Garrick*, xiii. 301
- M P.*, xiii. 302
- Ours*, xiii. 302
- Play*, xiii. 302
- School*, xiii. 302
- Society*, xiii. 301, 302
- Robertson, William (d. 1686?), vii. 548
- Robertson, William (1721-1793), x. 148,  
318, 319, 323, 325 ff (main entry), 333,  
336, 343, 347, 353, 356 ff, 366, 558 ff;  
xi. 84, 443; xii. 157, 333, 469; xiv. 112
- Disquisition concerning the Knowledge  
which the Ancients had of India*, x. 326
- History of America*, x. 326, 327
- History of Charles V.*, x. 325 ff; xi.  
361
- History of Scotland*, x. 325 ff; xiv. 55
- Robertson, William Archibald Scott  
(1836-1897), xii. 560
- Robespierre, Maximilien Marie Isidore,  
xi. 457; xiii. 13, 467
- Robethon, Jean, ix. 264
- Robethon, John (d. 1722), x. 334
- Robin, in de la Halle's plays, v. 38
- Robin, in Mrs Trimmer's *Robins*, xi.  
421
- Robin Conscience, The Booke in Meeter of*,  
iii. 90, 109, 558; ix. 57
- Robin Good-fellow, iv. 403, 603; v.  
356
- Robin Goodfellow, in *Love Restored*, vi.  
396, 397, 403, 404, 418
- Robin Goodfellow, in *The Devil and his  
Dame*, v. 366
- Robin Goodfellow, in *The Sad Shepherd*,  
vi. 13
- Robin Hood, i. 242, 334, 412, 415; ii. 126,  
222, 351, 368, 453, 457, 467, 472, 473,  
485, 563, 564, 568, iii. 76, 407; iv. 599;  
v. 35, 37 ff., 121, 353 ff., 361 ff.; vi.  
268, 412; x. 545; xii. 3, 564
- Robin Hood*, ix. 186
- Robin Hood, in *Lookes about you*, v. 356
- Robin Hood, in *Robert, Earle of Hunting-  
ton*, v. 355, 360
- Robin Hood, in *The Sad Shepherd*, vi. 13,  
417, 418
- Robin Hood, True Tale of*, ii. 472. See,  
also, *Robyn*
- Robin Hood and his Crew of Soldiers*, v.  
39
- Robin Hood and Little John, The Pastoral  
Comedy of*, v. 354
- Robin Hood and the Monk*, ii. 457, 463, 472
- Robin Hood and the Potter*, ii. 463
- Robin Hood's Death*, ii. 473
- Robin's Courtship*, ix. 406
- Robins, Robert, *Whip for the Marshal's  
Court*, A, iv. 600
- Robinson, Agnes Mary Francis (Mme  
Darmesteter), xiii. 533, 535
- Robinson, Benjamin (1666-1724), x.  
436
- Robinson, Clement (fl. 1566-1584), iii.  
214, 215, 283, 592
- Robinson, Elizabeth. See Montagu, Mrs  
Elizabeth
- Robinson, Emma, xiii. 620
- Robinson, George (1737-1801), xi. 362
- Robinson, Henry (1605?-1664?), iv. 356,  
582, x. 420
- Robinson, Henry Crabb (1775-1867), xi.  
134, 147, 212, 218, 219, 221, 454, 461,  
467, 479; xii. 184, 222, 477, 484; xiv.  
191, 197, 562; *Diary*, xiv. 125
- Robinson, J., *The Birth of a Day* (1654),  
vii. 575
- Robinson, James (fl. 1600), vi. 326
- Robinson, John, *Endoza*, vii. 271
- Robinson, John (1650-1723), bishop of  
London, ix. 278
- Robinson, Sir John Richard, xiv. 589,  
592, also see Add. 9
- Robinson, Matthew, x. 296
- Robinson, Matthew (1628-1694), xii.  
534
- Robinson, Mrs, widow of Rich. Burbage,  
vi. 311
- Robinson, Nicholas (d. 1585), vi. 335, 336
- Robinson, Philip Stewart (1847-1902),  
xiv. 638, *In my Indian Garden*, xiv. 377
- Robinson, Richard (fl. 1576-1600), 'Eu-  
polemia,' iv. 446, 526, 616; *Harmony  
of King Davids Harp*, iv. 446
- Robinson, Robert (1735-1790), x. 576
- Robinson, Thomas, *New Citharen Lessons*,  
iv. 531
- Robinson, Thomas (D.D.), ix. 578
- Robinson, Mrs William, x. 296
- Robinson des enfans, Le*, xii. 224
- Rob's Jok cam to woo our Jenny*, ix. 403
- Robson, Mary, xi. 527
- Roby, Henry John (1830-1915), xii. 539;  
xiv. 667
- Elementary Latin Grammar*, xii. 374
- Essays on the Law of Cicero's Private  
Orations*, xii. 374
- Introduction to Justinian's Digest*, xii.  
374



Roby, Henry John  
*Latin Grammar from Plautus to Suetonius*, xii 374  
*Roman Private Law*, xii 374  
*Robyn and Gandelym*, ii 463  
*Robyn Hode, The Gest of*, ii. 374, 457, 463, 472, 485  
 Robynson, Ralph (*f.* 1551), vii 338  
 Roca, Don Juan, in FitzGerald's *Painter of his own Dishonour*, xiii 160  
 Rochdale, xii 34, 567; xiv. 102  
 Roche, J., xiii 516  
 Roche, James (1770-1853), xiv 629  
 Roche, Regina Maria (1764?-1845), xi. 510, *Children of the Abbey*, xi 331  
 Rochefort, xiv 221  
 Rochefort, expedition to, x 520  
 Rochefoucauld, xii. 475  
 Rochelle, iii. 433, 434  
 Rochester, iii. 106; iv 481; vii. 93; viii. 5, ix 162, 589, 591; x 398, 409, xiii. 371, xiv 263  
 Rochester, in *Jane Eyre*, xiii 452  
 Rochester, bishop of, in *The merry jests of the widow Edith*, ii. 372  
 Rochester, earls of *See* Hyde, Lawrence; Wilmot, Henry; Wilmot, John  
 Rochow, F E von, xiv 426  
 Rocke, *Life of St*, in *The Golden Legend*, ii 379  
 Rockingham, marquis of. *See* Watson-Wentworth, Charles  
 Rockingham ministry, the, x. 450  
 'Rod. Staf.', v 81  
 Rodamant, in *St Patrick for Ireland*, vi. 232  
 Roderick, Visigothic king, xii 234  
 Rodengo, in *Othello*, v 228  
 Rodes, Sir John, vii Add.  
 Rodger, Alexander (1784-1846), xiii. 561  
 Rodger, M., xiv. 585  
 Rodney, George Brydges, 1st baron Rodney (1719-1792), xiv. 237, 271  
 Rodomont, iii 346  
 Roe, Sir John, iv 236, 239, 247  
 Roe, Richard B., xiii 267, 565  
 Roe, Sir Thomas (1581?-1644), iv. 105, 247; vii. 489, 493, x. 466; xiv 368, 638  
 Roe Head, xiii. 449  
 Roebuck, in Farquhar's *Love and a Bottle*, viii 193  
 Roebuck, John Arthur (1801-1879), xiv. 467  
 Roet, Sir Payn, ii 180  
 Roet or Rouet, Katharine (Swynford), ii 180  
 Roet or Rouet, Philippa, wife of Chaucer, ii. 180  
 Roger, in *A Dialogue... against the fever Pestilence*, iii 122  
 Roger, in *The English Traveller*, vi. 106  
 Roger, count of Sicily, xii. 351  
 Roger, Mons, dancing-master, x. 494  
 Roger of Hoveden or Howden (d. 1201?),

Roger of Hoveden or Howden  
 i. 177, 179, 191 ff., 197, 501; iii. 357, iv. 79  
 Roger of Wendover (d. 1236), i 176, 198, 502; *Flores Historiarum*, i 198, 502; ii 362  
 Rogero, iv 27  
 Rogero, the new, a tune, iii 214  
 Rogers, Arthur George Liddon, xiv 554  
 Rogers, A. W., xiv Add. 9  
 Rogers, Benjamin Bickley (1828-1919), xii. Add 3  
 Rogers, Charles (1825-1890), x 218, 533; xi 485, 489; xii. 562  
 Rogers, Fredenc, lord Blachford (1811-1889), *Letters*, xii 307, 497  
 Rogers, F., *The Seven Deadly Sins in Literature*, iv 368, 585  
 Rogers, Henry (1806-1877), xii 470, 518; 'The Religious Movement in Germany,' xii 168  
 Rogers, James Edwin Thorold (1823-1890), xiv 536, 554, 565, 566; *History of Agriculture and Prices, A*, xiv 86, *Protests of the Lords*, xiv 86  
 Rogers, John (1500?-1555), iii. 49, 540; iv. 511  
 Rogers, John (1627-1665?), vii. 573; viii. 365  
 Rogers, Mrs, x. 136, 142  
 Rogers, Samuel (1763-1855), ix 190; xi 164, 166, 322; xii 39, 104 ff (main entry), 111, 137, 146, 153, 162, 165, 422, 424, 425, 450, 538, xiii. 255; xiv. 153, 449, 488  
 'Campagna of Rome, The,' xii 107  
*Italy*, xii 105 ff  
*Jacqueline*, xii 105  
*Pleasures of Memory, The*, xii 45, 105, 106, 109  
*Table Talk, Porsoniana*, xii. 362  
 Rogers, solicitor, x 132  
 Rogers, Thomas (d 1616), iv. 505, 563  
 Rogers, William (1819-1896), xiv. 667  
 Rogers, Woodes (d. 1732), xiv. 268, 611  
*Rogges, a Ballette*, iii 559  
 Rogue pamphlets, iv 600  
 Rogue pamphlets and burlesques, vii. 574  
 Rohan, house of, viii 39  
 Rohault, Jacques, *Trat   de physique*, ix. 332  
 Rohilcand, xiv. 369  
 Rohilla Afghans, xiv 369  
*Roi d'Angleterre et le Joueur d'Ely, Le*, v. 27  
 Rojas, Fernando de, *Celestina*, iv 10, 512; v 111, 112, 454; viii. 142  
 Rokayle or Rokesle, Stacy de, ii 40  
 Roland, in *Rauf Corlyear*, ii. 145  
 Roland, tales and *Song of*, i 313, 315, 324, 336, 522  
*Roland and Vernagu*, i. 336, 517, 522  
 Rolfe, shoemaker, in the *Mercuries*, vii. 404

olland, John (*A.* 1560), III 566; *The Court of Venus*, III 148, *The Seven Sages*, III 148  
 olle, Edward, x 153  
 olle, Henry (1589<sup>?</sup>-1656), *Abridgment des plusieurs Cases et Resolutions del Commun Ley*, VIII 366, 526  
 olle, John (1750-1842), xi 38  
 olle, Richard, of Hampole (1290<sup>?</sup>-1349), I 407, 446; II 49 ff, 55, 56, 59, 66, 67, 71, 101, 104, 216, 340, 341, 481, 482, 497 ff, III 34, 312, 313  
   Works by, or attributed to, Rolle: *Canticles*, on the, II 54  
   *Ego dormio et cor meum vigilat*, II 54  
   *E.I.O* poem, II 499  
   *Lord's Prayer and Commandments*, II 54  
   *Mending of Life* (or the *Form of Living*), II 52, 54  
   *Mirror of St Edmund, The*, II 53  
   *Pricke of Conscience*, II 55  
   *Psalter* (Rolle's versions and commentaries), II 53, 54  
 olleston, George (1829-1881), XII 560, XIV 621, *Forms of Animal Life*, XIV 332  
 olleston, Thomas William, XII 443; XI 342, 364, 631  
 olthad, *The*, x 269, XI 38 ff., 44, 45, 47, 59, 434, XII 131, XIII 180  
 ollington, Ralph, XIV 590  
 ollo, in *The Bloody Brother*, VI 146, 156  
 ollo, Norman duke, in *The Rolhad*, XI 38  
 ollock, Robert (1555<sup>?</sup>-1599), III 623  
 ollocks series, the, XII 373, 395; XIV 82, 90  
 olst, Richard (1725<sup>?</sup>-1770), x 523  
 omagna, the, XII 40  
 omaine, William (1714-1795), x 413; XII 518  
 oman alphabet in England, I 477, 478  
 oman antiquities, IX 394, 396, 587 ff, 604; XI 317; XII 385, 389, 521, 557  
 oman *Breviary*, I 58, XII 462  
 oman Britain, XII 554  
 oman Caesars, in *The Roman Actor*, VI 174  
 oman catholic doctrine, XII 289, 299  
 oman catholicism, IX 273; x 46; XI 185, 326; XIII 48, 289, 406; XIV 59, 61  
 oman catholics, IX 3, 5, 111, 112, 123; XII 287, 288, 296, 300, 303, 305, XIV 234, 276, 347, 350, 363, 465  
 oman catholics attacked, in *Lorola*, VI 365  
 oman conquest of Britain, XIV 78  
 oman empire, VIII 326, 354, 433  
 oman history, x 360 ff.  
 oman history and life, Jonson's treatment of, VI 21, 22  
 oman jubilee of 1600, v 181  
 oman law, VIII 354, 355, 357, 358, 360, 363, x 355; XI 18; XII 372; XIV 88  
 oman mythology, XIII 301  
 oman poets, IX 75  
 oman republic, the, IX 613; x 555  
 oman ritual, in *Hymenae*, VI 390

Roman soldiers, in *Christus Redivivus*, VI 332  
 Roman stage, VI 421, 425, 440, 449  
 Roman studies, society for the promotion of, XII 377  
 Roman tragedy, IX 71; XI 302  
 Roman wall, the, XII 385, 555  
*Roman de Renart, Le*, VIII 66  
*Roman de la Rose*. See *Rose*  
 Romance qualities in English verse, VIII 254  
 Romances, I 308 ff, 516 ff.; II 222, 568  
 Romanello, III 189  
 Romanes, George John (1848-1894), XIV 536, 621  
 Romanes lecture, XIV 37  
 Romano, IX 413  
 Romans, the, x 262; XI 302, 390, 402; XII 276, 351  
 Romans, the, in *Believe as you List*, VI 167  
 Romans, the, in *The Roman Actor*, VI 173  
 Romany novels, XIV 160, 161  
 Rombus, in *The May Lady*, VI 379  
 Rome, I 71, 79, 87, 165, 206, 217; II 57, 63, 69, 76, 82, 84, 86, 88, 91, 96, 138, 151, 271, 327, 328, 353, 392, 397; III 6, 32, 36, 110, 174, 360, 374, 387, 416, 428, 454, 456, IV 4, 147, 279, 292, 295, 303, 370, 484, 489, 490; V 8, 17, 42, 64, 223, 348, VI 9, 20 ff., 167 ff., 197, 350; VII 11, 40, 113, 204, 208, 234, 312, 337; VIII 25, 252, 303, 331, 355, 444; IX 81, 125, 179, 286, 306; x 46, 117, 120, 190, 223, 261, 344, 354, 360; XI 302; XII 55, 70, 74, 85, 102, 285, 303, 335, 377, 443; XIII 80, 82, 85, 88, 116, 435, 484; XIV 109, 119, 254  
   Capitol, the, IV 15, x 337, 344  
   English college, XII 480; IV 147; v 348  
   Temple of Jupiter, x 344  
   Vatican library, IV 490  
 Rome (state), XIV 67, 75 ff, 87, 121, 193; history of, XII 311, 334 ff, 357  
 Rome, church of, IV 191, 300, 397, 402; v 2, 11, 40, 44, 156, 235, 383, 407; VI 3, 169, 170, 221, 365, 436, VII 11, 162, 163, 165, 236, 242, 247, 253, 337, 345, 351, 352, 370, 429, VIII 50 ff, 93, 97, 106, 127, 313, 336, 339, 345, 349, 350, 354, 355, 394, IX 165, 218, 221; x 331, 340, 421; XII 287, 289, 290, 292, 298, 304 ff, 324, 332, 368; XIII 198, 386, 400; XIV 29, 59, 61, 121  
 Rome, court of, in *Mirour de l'Homme*, II 162  
 Rome, St Paul at, XII 522  
 Rome, street cries of, VI 115  
 Rome and Keats, XII 449  
*Rome for Canterbury or a true relation of the Birth and Life of William Laud*, VII 165  
 Romei of Ferrara, count Annibale, III 496, 497; IV 512; *Discorsi*, III 497  
 Romelio, in *The Devils Law-case*, VI 497

Romeo, in *Romeo and Juliet*, iv. 91; vii. 9; xii. 59  
 Romeo, W. H. W. Betty as, xi. 313  
*Romeus et Julietta*, vi. 542  
 Romford, Essex, vii. 53  
 Romford, Facey (Surtees's), xiv. 258  
 Romfrey, lord (George Meredith's), xiii. 495  
 Romillon, vi. 207  
 Romilly, John, 1st lord Romilly (1802-1874), xii. 395  
 Romilly, Sir Samuel (1757-1818), xi. 66; xiii. 465, xiv. 449, 536, 563, 568, 663  
 Romney, George (1734-1802), xi. 471  
 Romney, earl of. *See* Sidney, Henry  
 Romney, Kent, v. 101  
 Romola (George Eliot's), xiii. 425, 434, 438, 439  
 Romont, in *The Fatal Dowry*, vi. 251  
 Ronaldshay, ii. 132  
 Roncesvalles, ii. 128  
 Rondiel, in *Tournament of Totenham*, i. 409  
 Ronksley, William, xi. 527, *The Child's Week's Work*, xi. 411  
 Ronsard, Pierre de, iii. 153, 284, 286, 287, 293, 295, 298, 300, 303, 307, 592, iv. 28, 225, 226, 240, 538; vi. 377; viii. 440  
*Abregé de l'art Poétique Français*, iii. 337  
*Amours*, iii. 295  
*Odes*, iii. 295  
*Sonnets*, iii. 295  
*Sonnets pour Hélène*, iii. 295  
 Röntgen rays, xiv. 298  
 Rood, legend of, i. 147, 380, 382 *See*, also, *Dream of the Rood* and *Cross*  
 Rood-Tree, Holy, v. 16, 432  
 Rookery, the, in *David Copperfield*, xiii. 362  
 Rooper, Thomas Godolphin (1847-1903), xiv. 667  
 Roper, Abel (1665-1726), ix. 510; xi. 516; *Post Boy*, ix. 5, 482  
 Roper, Mary, daughter of viscount Balinglas, vii. 279  
 Roper, William (1496-1578), iii. 535; v. 277, ix. 586  
 Roper, William John Duff, xiv. 655  
 Ros, Sir Richard, *La Belle Dame Sans Merci*, ii. 185, 188, 245 ff  
 Rosa, Salvator, x. 112, 119  
 Rosabella, in *Ignoramus*, vi. 363  
 Rosabelle, in Scott's *Lay of the Last Minstrel*, xii. 10  
 Rosalind, in *As You Like It*, i. 332; v. 190, 216 ff, vi. 139, 343  
 Rosalind, in Shelley's *Rosalind and Helen*, xii. 69  
 Rosalind (Spenser's), iii. 243, 246, 251, 254, 275  
 Rosaline, in *Love's Labour's Lost*, v. 201  
 Rosamond, in *The Civil Wars*, iv. 158  
 Rosamond's Pond, ix. 41  
 Rosamund, Fair, in *Looke about you*, v. 357  
 Rosamund, the Fair (d. 1176?), iv. 209; vii. 235

Roscellinus, i. 236  
 Roscius, vi. 281  
 Roscius, the English, xi. 312  
 Roscius, the young, xi. 497. *See, also*, Betty, W. H. W.  
 Roscoe, Edward Stanley, xiv. 566  
 Roscoe, Elizabeth M., xiv. 578  
 Roscoe, Sir Henry E., xiv. 655  
 Roscoe, Robert, son of W. Roscoe, xi. 428  
 Roscoe, William (1753-1831), ix. 500; xi. 527; xiv. 563, 571  
*Butterfly's Ball, The*, xi. 419, 428, 521  
*Life of Leo X*, xiv. 119  
*Life of Lorenzo de' Medici*, xiv. 119  
*Memoirs of Benvenuto Cellini*, xiv. 118  
 Roscoe, William Caldwell (1823-1859), xi. 463, xii. 450, xiii. 210, 561, 612  
 Roscommon, x. 221  
 Roscommon, earl of. *See* Dillon, Wentworth  
 Rose (George Meredith's), xiii. 496  
 Rose, poem by Hilarius, i. 212  
 Rose, F. Horace, xiv. Add. 9  
 Rose, George (1744-1818), xiv. 563  
 Rose, G. M., xiv. 639  
 Rose, Henry John (1800-1873), xiv. 651  
 Rose, Hugh James (1795-1838), xii. 281, 284, 302, 497, 498, 506  
 Rose, John Holland, xi. 439, xiii. 516  
 Rose, the Red, in *The Example of Virtue*, ii. 259  
 Rose, *Romaunt of the*, or *Roman de la*, i. 311, 324, 359, 369; ii. 173, 230, 231, 250, 253, 260, 262, 273, 278, 297, 319, 523; iii. 192, v. 24; viii. 66  
 Rose, Samuel (1767-1804), x. 535  
 Rose, the White, in *The Example of Virtue*, ii. 259  
 Rose, William Stewart (1775-1843), xii. 465, also *see* Add  
*Rose the Red and White Lily*, ii. 467  
 Rose-alley ambuscade, viii. 39  
 Rosebury, earl of. *See* Primrose, Archibald Philip  
 Roseilli, in *Loves Sacrifice*, vi. 216  
 Rosemund, in *Confessio Amantis*, ii. 174  
 Rosencrantz, in *Hamlet* v. 226, 292  
 Roses, wars of the, i. 335; ii. 260, 381, 406, iii. 187, 239, iv. 158, vi. 103; vii. 221, xi. 310  
 Rosetta stone, xii. 537  
 Rosiall, in *The Court of Love*, ii. 251, 252  
 Rosicrucianism, vii. 429  
 Rosicrucians, the, iv. 319  
 Rosier, James (1575-1635), iv. 527  
 Rosières, R., xii. 573  
 Rosimunda, in *The Bugbears*, v. 129  
 Rosin, Will, in *The Tailor*, ix. 45  
 Rosinante, in *Don Quixote*, viii. 75; ix. 300  
 Rosiphelee, in *Confessio Amantis*, ii. 174, 249  
 Roslyn, Guy, xiii. 605

- Ross, Alexander (1591-1654), vii. 271, 462, 523, 531, 569, 570; viii. 464; ix. 417, 619  
*Bridal O't, The*, ix. 415  
*Helenore, or the Fortunate Shepherdess*, ii. 127; ix. 415  
*Rock and the Wee Pickle Tow, The*, ix. 415  
*Wooded and Married and a', ix. 415*
- Ross, Sir James Clark (1800-1862), xiv. 271, 327, 611, 621
- Ross, John. *See* Rous
- Ross, John, printer, iv. 470
- Ross, Sir John (1777-1856), xiv. 271, 611
- Ross, J. H., xiv. 644
- Ross, Robert E., xiii. 577, xiv. 585
- Rossaline, in *Antomo and Mellida*, vi. 55
- Rossall school, xiv. 461
- Rosset, François de, vi. 38, 198, 200
- Rosseter, Philip (1575?-1623), iv. 131, 164, 166, 531
- Rossetti, Christina Georgina (1830-1894), ix. 200; x. 417; xi. 527, xii. 130, 306, xiii. 125, 153 ff (main entry), 164, 165, 195, 198, 202, 280, 548 (main entry)  
*Ballad of Bodong, A*, xiii. 156  
*Birthday, A*, xiii. 155  
*Brandons Both*, xiii. 156  
*Christmas Carol, A*, xiii. 155  
*Dream Land*, xiii. 153  
*End, An*, xiii. 153  
*German-French Campaign, The*, xiii. 156  
*Goblin Market*, xiii. 154, 155  
*Later Life*, xiii. 154  
*Martyr's Song*, xiii. 154  
*Maude Clare*, xiii. 156  
*Monna Innominata*, xiii. 154  
*New Poems*, xiii. 154  
*Oh roses for the flush of youth*, xiii. 153  
*Old and New Year Diithes*, xiii. 156  
*'Passing away,' xiii. 156*  
*Pause of Thought, A*, xiii. 154  
*Prince's Progress, The*, xiii. 154  
*Sleep at Sea*, xii. 140  
*Testimony, A*, xiii. 154
- Rossetti, Dante Gabriel (1828-1882), x. 249; xi. 337, 460, 476; xii. 96, 101, 131, 169, 304; xiii. 57, 60, 80, 123 ff (main entry), 133, 134, 136, 143, 144, 147, 149, 153, 156, 164, 185, 206, 208, 228, 230, 243, 245, 248, 279, 489, 491, 498, 525, 541 ff (main entry), 547, also see Add. 2, xiv. 516  
*Ave*, xiii. 125  
*Ballads and Sonnets*, xiii. 126  
*Blessed Damsel, The*, xiii. 125 ff., 129, 154  
*Bride's Prelude, The*, xiii. 127  
*Burden of Nineveh, The*, xiii. 125, 154  
*Card-Dealer, The*, xiii. 129  
*Dante and his Circle*, xiii. 125  
*Dante at Verona*, xiii. 132  
*Early Italian Poets, The*, xiii. 125  
*Eden Bower*, xiii. 129
- Rossetti, Dante Gabriel  
*Hand and Soul*, xiii. 124  
*House of Life, The*, xiii. 126, 131  
*Jenny*, xiii. 130  
*King's Tragedy, The*, ii. 532; xiii. 126, 128  
*Last Confession, The*, xiii. 130  
*Love's Nocturn*, xiii. 129  
*My Sister's Sleep*, xiii. 124, 126, 153  
*Pax Vobis (World's Worth)*, xiii. 125  
*Poems (1870)*, xiii. 126, 235  
*Rose Mary*, xiii. 126, 128  
*Sister Helen*, xiii. 128  
*Song of the Bower, The*, xiii. 131  
*Staff and Scrp, The*, xiii. 125, 129  
*Stream's Secret, The*, xiii. 129  
*Troy Town*, xiii. 129  
*White Ship, The*, xiii. 126, 128, 129  
*Wood-spurge*, xiii. 199  
*World's Worth*, xiii. 125
- Rossetti, Elizabeth Eleanor (born Siddal), xiii. 125
- Rossetti, Maria Francesca, xiii. 131
- Rossetti, William Michael (1829-1919), xi. 449, 455, 475, 477, 485, xii. 422, 426, 439, 441 ff., 445, 447, 449, 451, 452, 460; xiii. 80, 123, 153, 541, 543, 547, 548, 552, 615, also see Add. 2
- Rossi, v. 341
- Rosslyn, earls of. *See* Erskine, Francis; Wedderburn, Alexander
- Ross-shire, xiv. 325
- Rostand, Edmond, *Chantecler*, viii. 53
- Rostgaard, Frederik, *Deliciae Quorundam Poetarum Danorum*, iv. 306
- Roswall and Lilian, i. 324, 522
- Roswitha. *See* Hrotsvitha
- Rot amongst the Bishops, vii. 165
- Rota, The Censure of the, vii. 441
- Rota club, vii. 411, 441
- Rotha, river, xiii. 105
- Rotheram, Thomas (1423-1500), iv. 494
- Rotherham, Caleb (1694-1752), x. 437
- Rotherham school, iii. 487; v. 90
- Rotherhithe, vii. 349, 361
- Roths, lady, wife of Benet Langton, xi. 405
- Rothsay, duke of. *See* Stewart, David
- Rothwell, x. 419
- Rothwell, John, bookseller, xi. 375
- Rotrou, Jean de, 15
- Rotterdam, vii. 349; viii. 321; ix. 274
- Rotterdam, in *The Unfortunate Traveller*, iii. 413
- Rotuli de oblati et finibus*, xii. 394
- Rotuli Normanniae*, xii. 394
- Rouen, ii. 381, 400, 566; iv. 164, 459, 488; vii. 26, 350; ix. 286, 302; xiv. 80
- Rouen academy, xi. 303
- Rougham, ix. 269
- Rougou-Macquart family, Zola's, xiii. 507
- 'Round Robin,' iii. 90
- Round Table, the, i. 261, 279, 283, 289, 293, 295, 298, 318, 365, 376; ii. 134, 141, 142; xii. 393
- Roundway Down, battle of, vii. 397

- Rous or Ross, John (1411?-1491), II. 559;  
*Historia Regum Anglæ*, v. 34; IX. 391, 586
- Rous, John (1584-1644), *Diary of*, VII. 255, 510
- Rous or Rouse, John, Bodley's librarian (1574-1652), IV. 288, VII. 150, 154
- Rouse, William Henry Denham, XIII. 538, XIV. 656
- Rousseau, Jean-Jacques, IV. 299, V. 325, VIII. 160, IX. 445, 448, X. 19, 63 ff., 151, 175, 214, 366, 514, XI. 22, 30, 36, 78, 81, 89, 97, 103, 323, 326, 328, 337, 424, XII. 48, 84, 181, 186, 195, 197, 439, 573, XIII. 14, 378, 464, XIV. 275, 451  
*Discourse*, X. 63, 65  
*Émile*, X. 65, 152; XIV. 426, 436, 437, 439, 440, 469  
*La Nouvelle Héloïse*, X. 19, 21, 66; XIV. 426  
*Le contrat social*, XI. 154  
*Letter to Philopols*, X. 63  
*Rêveries*, X. 66
- Routh, Edward John (1831-1907), XIV. 293, 614
- Routh, Martin Joseph (1755-1854), IX. 234, XII. 288, 363, 364, 507, *Reliquæ Sacrae*, XII. 307, 364
- Rover, in O'Keeffe's *Wild Oats*, XI. 311
- Rovers, The*, XI. 46
- Row, Charles Adolphus, XIV. 464, 654
- Row, John (1568-1646), IX. 602, XI. 563
- Row, John (1598?-1672?), IX. 610
- Rowallane, the House of, IX. 607
- Rowbotham, John Frederick, XIV. 656
- Rowcroft, Charles, XIV. 411, 645
- Rowe, Nicholas (1674-1718), V. 187, 248, 298 ff., 302, VI. 4, 279, VIII. 219, 221 ff., 497, 502, IX. 75, 161, 525, X. 78, 92, 96, also see Add.  
*Ambitious Stepmother, The*, VIII. 221  
*Biter, The*, VIII. 222  
*Fair Penitent, The*, VI. 187, VIII. 221, 223, X. 76, 82  
 Lucan, trans. of, VIII. 223  
*Lutrin*, trans. of Boileau's, VIII. 223  
*Rowley, Satyr on Old*, VIII. 110  
*Royal Convert, The*, VIII. 222  
*Shakespeare*, XI. 354  
*Tamerlane*, VIII. 221  
*Tragedy of Jane Shore, The*, VI. 103, VIII. 222; X. 76, 82  
*Tragedy of Lady Jane Grey, The*, VIII. 205, 222; XI. 356  
*Ulysses*, VIII. 222
- Rowe, Richard, pseud. Peter Possum (1828-1879), XIV. 403, 645
- Rowe, Thomas (1657-1705), X. 435
- Rowland (i.e. Michael Drayton), IV. 198 ff
- Rowland, David (fl. 1569-1586), trans. of *Lazarillo de Tormes*, III. 606, IV. 10, 511; VIII. 144
- Rowland, William, VII. 567
- Rowlands, alias Verstegen, Richard (fl. 1565-1620), VII. 400, *Restitution of Deceayed Intelligence*, III. 91

- Rowlands, Samuel (1570?-1630?), III. 128, 548, IV. 370, 382, 407 ff., 414, 586, 587, 589, 596, 598 ff.; V. 414, 525, VII. 448, 462, IX. 36, 57, XII. 418  
*Betraying of Christ, The*, IV. 407  
*God save the King*, IV. 401  
*Greenes Ghost haunting Comecatchers*, IV. 409  
*Letting of Humours Blood in the Head-Vaine, The*, IV. 381, 408, 412  
*Looke to it for Ile Stabbe ye*, IV. 409  
*Melancholy Knight, The*, IV. 410  
*Terrible Battell betweene the two consumers of the whole world, A*, IV. 409  
*Tis merrie when Gossyp meete*, IV. 389, 408  
*Tis mery when Knaves mete*, IV. 587
- Rowlandson, Thomas (1756-1827), X. 534, XIV. 237 ff., 243 ff., 248, 256, 598 ff.
- Rowley, in Sheridan's *School for Scandal*, XI. 300
- Rowley, Alexander, VII. 548
- 'Rowley, Old,' VIII. 234
- Rowley, Samuel (d. 1633?), V. 347, 370, 371, 522, VI. 242  
*Bristow Tragedy, The*, VI. 109  
*Joshua*, V. 370  
*Noble Souldier, The*, VI. 242  
*When you see me, You know me*, V. 371, 383, 403
- Rowley, Thomas (pseud., see Chatterton), X. 266, 267; XI. 433
- Rowley, William (1585?-1642?), IV. 603, 604; V. 265, 279 ff., 389, 408, 412; VI. 66-91 (main entry), 118, 131, 149, 156 ff., 165, 208, 209, 214, 478, 480, 483, 499, 509; VIII. 150  
*Alls Lost by Lust*, VI. 67, 78, 80; VIII. 147  
*Birth of Merlin, The*. See *Birth Match at Midnight, A*, VI. 78  
*New Wonder, A Woman never vexed, A*, VI. 78, 79, 82  
*Search for Money, A, or, the Lamentable Complaint for the Loss of the Wandering Knight, Monsieur L'Argent*, VI. 67  
*Shoo-maker a Gentleman, A*, III. 422; VI. 78 ff.  
*Witch of Edmonton, The*, VI. 62, 78, 86, 109, 214
- Rowley, William and J. Fletcher, *The Maid in the Mill*, VIII. 146, 147
- Rowley, William and T. Middleton, *The Spanish Gypsy*, VIII. 146
- Rowley poems, the, X. 265 ff., 272, 540, 541, 547
- Rowllis Cursing, Sir John*, II. 306, 319
- Rowntree, John Wilhelm, XIV. 650
- Rowton heath, battle of, VII. 7, 45
- Roxana, in Lee's *Rival Queens*, VIII. 297
- Roxburgh, duke of. See Ker, John
- Roxburgh, earl of. See Ker, Robert
- Roxburghe Ballads*, VIII. 467, IX. 403, 422; XII. 409
- Roxburghe club, II. 564; XII. 396, 405, 434
- Roxburghshire, X. 104; XII. 558

Roxolana, in D'Avenant's *Siege of Rhodes*, viii 297  
 Roy, J. A., xiv 629  
 Roy, Ram Mohan, xiv. 371, 378, 638  
 Roy, Richmond (Meredith's), xiii 490  
 Roy, William (*f*. 1527-1531), iii. 45, 90, 539; translation of *Dialogus inter patrem christianum et filium contumacem*, iii 90; *Rede me and be not wrothe*, iii 89, 90, 118, 548  
 Royal academy, x. 300, 301, xi. 201; xiii 499  
 Royal Archaeological institute, xii. 387  
 Royal Asiatic society, xii. 391  
 Royal Botanic society, xiv 318  
 Royal Dublin society, xiv. 318  
 Royal Historical and Archaeological association of Ireland, xii 390  
 Royal Horticultural society, xiv 317  
 Royal Irish academy, xii. 390  
 Royal Lancasterian institute, xiv. 450  
 Royal society, vii. 253, 266, 305, 343, 347, 535; viii 9, 69, 70, 280, 282, 316, 332, 376, 405, 407, 411, 413, 417 ff, 421 ff, ix 30, 36, 146, 238, 394, 400, 431, 432, 434, 459, 461, 625, x 521; xi. 369; xii. 354; xiv. 294, 310, 312, 314, 316, 317, 513, 514, *Philosophical Transactions*, ix. 156, 157, 400, 589; *Proceedings*, xiv. 292  
 Royal society of Antiquaries of Ireland, xii. 390  
 Royal society of Painters in Water Colours, xiv. 244  
 Roydon, Matthew (*f*. 1580-1622), iv. 538  
 Roydon, Owen, iii. 214; iv 538  
 Rubens, Peter Paul, v 368; xi. 13; xiv. Add. 3  
 Rubini, Giovanni Battista, x. 224  
 Rudd, Anthony (1549?-1615), iv. 229  
 Rudd, Mrs., x. 214  
 Rudd, Thomas (1584?-1656), iv. 521  
 Ruddiman, Thomas (1674-1757), ix 543, 613, 614, 618, x. 218, 553, xi 378, 515; xii. 388, 556  
 Ruddiman, Walter, printer, ix 619  
*Ruddiman's Magazine*, xi. 258, 260  
*Ruddiman's Weekly*, ix. 614  
 Rudge, Barnaby (Dickens's), xiii. 351, 355  
 Rudolf II, emperor, in *Euphormio*, iv 293  
 Rudyerd or Ruddier, Sir Benjamin (1572-1658), *Le Prince d'Amour*, iv. 239; vii 570  
 Rueda, Lope de, *Comedia de los Engaños*, viii. 143  
 Rufa, in Pope's *Characters of Women*, ix. 91  
 Ruff, in *Cambises*, v. 71  
 Ruffhead, Owen (1723-1769), ix. 496; x. 440, 577  
*Ruffians Rant*, The, xi. 256  
 Ruffio (Hall's), iv. 378  
 Rufina, St. i. 82  
 Rufinus, i. 73, 83, 130  
*Rugbeian*, The, xiv. 596

Rugby school, vii 369, 381, 550; ix 455; xii 319, 335, 338, 365, 519, xiii 97, 114, 115, 411; xiv 431, 460, 461, 470  
 Rugge, Thomas (d. 1672), *Diurnall*, the, viii 274  
 Ruggieri (Boccaccio's), vi 343  
 Ruggiero, in *Orlando Furioso*, iii. 262, 268  
 Ruggle, George (1575-1622), *Ignoramus*, iv 468, 587, vi 354, 362 ff, 369, 532, 533  
 Ruhnken, David, xii 362  
*Ruin*, The, i. 1, 4, 43, 473, 474, 479  
*Rule*, *Brianma*, ix. 208  
 Rule, Gilbert (1629?-1701), ix. 598  
 Rumelin, Gustav, v 235, 339  
 Rumford, in *Club Law*, vi. 348  
 Rumford, count von. See Thompson, Sir Benjamin  
*Rump or an exact collection of the choicest Poems and Songs relating to the Late Times*, vii. 1, 437, 570  
 Rump parliament, vi 459; vii 183, 403, 404, 406, 408 ff, 435, viii 84, 85, 89  
 Runcie, John, xiv Add 5  
 Runciman, James (1852-1891), xiv 592  
 Runes, i 7, 475. See, also, Add. to third impression  
 Runic monuments, xii. 560  
 Runic ode, x. 252  
*Runic Poem*, i. 68  
 Runic poems, x 544  
 Runnymede, vii. 68  
 Rupert, prince (1619-1682), vii 203, 257, 435, 494, 570, 571; viii. 229, 410; xiv. 512  
 'Rupert of debate,' the, xiv. 142  
 Rusconi, Carlo, v 341  
 Rushe, Anthony (1537-1577), v. 115  
 Rushton, Northants, viii. 51  
 Rushworth, John (1612?-1690), i. 145; vii. 398, 403, 405, 490, 491, 496; ix. 216; *Collections of Private Passages of State*, vii. 213, 398; *London Post*, The, vii. 213, 398, *Perfect Diurnall of the Armies*, vii 403  
 Rushworth, Mr, in Jane Austen's *Mansfield Park*, xii 265, 268  
*Rushworth Gospels*, i 146  
 Ruskin, John (1819-1900), i. 242; iv. 51; vii 28, 144; ix. 359; xi. 31, 428, 429, 527, 531, 537, also see Add., xii 191, 196, 413, 481, also see Add. 1, xiii. 8, 123, 134, 143, 501, 509; xiv 153, 163 ff. (main entry), 173, 174, 455, 463, 515, 573, 581, 582, also see Add. 3  
*Academy Notes*, xiv. 167  
*Aratra Pentelici*, xiv 170  
*Arrows of the Chace*, xiv 170  
*Art of England*, The, xiv 171  
*Cestus of Aglaja*, The, xiv. 169  
*Crown of Wild Olive*, The, xiv. 169, 463  
*Elements of English Prosody*, xiii. 275, 565  
*Enquiries on the causes of the Colour of the Water of the Rhine*, xiv. 165  
*Ethics of the Dust*, The, xiv. 169

Ruskin, John

- Facts and Considerations on the Strata of Mont Blanc*, xiv 165  
*Fors Clavigera*, xiv 163, 170, 171  
*Joy for Ever, A*, xiv 167  
*Lectures in Landscape*, xiv. 170  
*Lectures on Architecture and Painting*, xiv 167  
*Lectures on Art*, xiv 170  
*Modern Painters*, xiv. 152, 163 ff., 171, 172  
*Mornings in Florence*, xiv 171  
*Munera Pulveris*, xiv. 152, 168  
*Note on the Perforation of a Leaden Pipe by Rats*, xiv. 165  
*Notes on the Construction of Sheepfolds*, xiv. 167  
*On the Old Road*, xii Add.; xiv. 165  
*Pleasures of England, The*, xiv 171  
*Poetry of Architecture, The*, xiv 165  
*Political Economy of Art, The*, xiv 167, 168  
*Praeterita*, xiv. 163, 165, 171, 172  
*Pre-Raphaelitism*, xiv. 167  
*Queen of the Air, The*, xiv. 170  
*Relation between Michael Angelo and Tintoret, The*, xiv 171  
*St Mark's Rest*, xiv 171  
*Salsette and Elephanta*, xiv 164  
*Sesame and Lilies*, xiv. 169  
*Seven Lamps of Architecture, The*, xiv. 165, 166, 168  
*Stones of Venice, The*, xiv. 165, 166, 463  
*Time and Tide*, xiv. 170  
*Two Paths, The*, xiv. 167  
*Unto this Last*, xiv. 164, 167, 169  
Ruskin, John, and Scott's mss., xii. 413  
Ruskin college, xiv. 456  
Rusport, lady, in Cumberland's *West Indian*, xi. 292  
Russel, Alexander (1814-1876), xiv. 223, 224, 592  
Russell, Alexander (1715?-1768), x. 521  
Russell, Arthur, of Killowen, xiv 363  
Russell, Charles, 1st baron Russell (1832-1900), xiv. 363  
Russell, Sir Edward R., xiii. 568, xiv. 592  
Russell, Francis, 5th duke of Bedford (1765-1805), x. 278; xi. 33, 432  
Russell, George, xiv Add. 9  
Russell, George William Erskine, *Col-lections and Recollections*, xiv. 227, 595; *Matthew Arnold*, xiii. 97, 99, 540; *Sydney Smith*, xiv 223  
Russell, John, 1st earl of Bedford (1486?-1555), xii 188  
Russell, John, 4th duke of Bedford (1710-1771), x. 32, 456  
Russell, lord John, 1st earl Russell (1792-1878), xi. 439; xii. 354, 454, xiii 388; xiv. 118, 127, 133, 138, 218, 465, 559, 563, 568, 662; 'Earls Grey and Spencer,' xii 168, *Life of William Lord Russell*, ix. 223

- Russell, Lucy, countess of Bedford (d. 1627), iv. 17, 201, 202, 226, 232, 233, 235, 242, 248, 304, vi 10, 380  
Russell, Matthew (1834-1912), xiv. 363, 629  
Russell, R., contributor to *The Grub Street Journal*, xi. 511  
Russell, Rachel, lady (1636-1723), *Letters*, viii. 309, 509, 510, ix 225; x. 555  
Russell, Robert, xiv. Add. 9  
Russell, Robert C., xiv. 415  
Russell, Thomas (1762-1788), x. 511  
Russell, William, lord Russell (1639-1683), viii. 309, 510, ix 223, 227, 268, 540, x 397, 555  
Russell, William (1741-1793), x. 559; *History of Modern Europe*, x 333  
Russell, William Clark (1844-1911), xiii. 620  
Russell, Sir William Howard, xiv 190, 196, 200, 210, 592  
Russell, Wrothesley, 2nd duke of Bedford (1680-1711), viii. 309  
Russell, house of, xi. 34  
Russell's Farewell, viii 110  
Russet, in Colman's *Jealous Wife*, x. 100  
Russia, v. 342, x. 521, xi. 64, 65, 80, 397; xii 51, 60; xiii. 60, 61, xiv. 145, 150, 190, 325  
Russia and Landor, xii. 484  
Russian language, xiv 484, 510, 511  
Russo-Turkish war, xiv. 198  
Rust, George (d. 1676), viii 331, 514  
Rusticus, in *Horrestes*, v. 71  
Rusticus ad Academicos, viii. 126  
Ruth, iv 49, x. 116  
Ruth, in Biblical comedies, v. 114  
Ruth, in Crabbe's *Tales of the Hall*, xiii. 421  
Rutherford, Mark (William Hale White) (d. 1914), xi 455; xiii. 487-488, 621; *Autobiography*, xiii. 479, *The Revolution in Tanner's Lane*, xiii. 487  
Rutherford, Samuel (1600-1661), vii. 540, ix 596  
Rutherford, William Gunion (1853-1907), xii. 539; *The New Phrymarchus*, xii. 371  
Rutherford, Thomas (1712-1771), viii. 530  
Ruthven, x 260  
Ruthven, William, 1st earl of Gowrie (1541?-1584), xiv. 543  
Ruthwell Cross, the, Dumfriesshire, i. 12, 62, 476, ii. 101  
Rutland, vii. 385, ix. 593  
Rutland, duchess of. *See* Manners, Catherine  
Rutland, duke of. *See* Manners, Charles  
Rutland, earl of. *See* Manners, Roger  
Rutt, John Towill, xiv 667  
Rutter, Joseph (*A.* 1635), viii. 15; *Shepherd's Holiday, The*, vi. 413, 548; version of the *Cid* by, viii. 204  
Ruysbroek, Johannes, ix. 351, 355  
Ruyter, admiral de, viii. 12  
Ryan, Richard (1796-1849), xiv 629  
Rycaut, Sir Paul (1628-1700), ix. 276, 545

Rydal mount, xi 121, 452  
 Ryder, Dudley, 1st earl of Harrowby (1762-1847), xiv. 126, 567  
 Rye, Sussex, vi. 125  
 Rye, Walter, xii 567  
 Rye house plot, viii 49, 103; ix. 222, 226, 268, 406  
 Ryland, John Collett (1723-1792), x. 576  
 Ryland, Jonathan Edwards (1798-1866), xiv. 576  
 Ryland, William Wynne (1732-1783), xiv. 238  
 Rylands, Mrs John, xii. 405  
 Ryle, John Charles (1816-1900), xii. 516, 518  
 Ryley, J. Horton, xiv. 634  
 Rymenild, princess, in *Horn*, i. 338, 340  
 Rymer, Thomas (1641-1713), v. 248; vi. 23, 146, 495; vii. 303; viii. 186, 187, 190, 191, 219, 242, 428 ff., 466, 467, 490, 498; ix. 136, 522; x. 247, 249, xi. 317  
*Edgar, or the English Monarch*, viii. 221, 498; ix. 157  
*Foedera*, viii. 220; ix. 158, 398, 545; x. 317, xii. 395, 564  
*Reflections on Aristotle's Treatise of Poese*, ix. 157  
*Short View of Tragedy*, A, vii. 311, viii. 186, 220, 251, 429, ix. 157  
*Tragedies of the Last Age*, The, viii. 220, 429  
*Tragedies of the Last Age considered*, ix. 157  
 Ryswick, peace of, viii. 103, ix. 167, 229, 240  
 Ryves, Bruno (1596-1677), *Mercurius Rusticus*, vii. 399  
  
 S., J. K. *See* Stephen, James Kenneth  
 S., Mr, vi. 334  
 S. B., vii. 284  
 S. G. O. *See* Osborne, lord Sidney Godolphin  
 S. R., *The Noble Souldier*, v. 371  
 S S, *pseud*, xi. 420, 525  
 'Sa Singularité' (duchess of Queensberry), ix. 182  
 Saadi, x. 163  
 Sabellian heresy, i. 249  
 Sabellianism, x. 426  
 Sabie, Francis (*f.* 1587-1596), iv. 538  
 Sabina, in Kingsley's *Two Years Ago*, xiii. 405  
 Sabine, Joseph (1770-1837), xiv. 317, 318, 621  
 Sabine women, vi. 442  
 'Sabinus,' in Pope's *Epistles*, ix. 90  
 Sablé, Mme de, xiii. 606  
 Sabren, in *Locrine*, v. 267  
 Sabrina, in Geoffrey of Monmouth, i. 189  
*Sabrinæ Corolla*, xii. 366  
 Sacharissa (Dorothy, countess of Sunderland), viii. 304, 435. *See, also*, Sunderland  
 Sacharissa (Waller's), vii. 62 ff.

Sacheverell, Henry (1674?-1724), ix. 12, 14, 105, 146, 157, 262, 523, 528, 540, 623, x. 400, 422, 441, xiv. 234  
 Sachs, Hans, *Goodly disputation*, iii. 90  
 Sachs, Juhus von, xiv. 313  
*Sack-full of News*, The, iii. 106, 555  
 Sackville, Charles, 6th earl of Dorset (lord Buckhurst) (1638-1706), vii. 205; viii. 54, 103, 151, 154, 224 ff., 230 ff., 241, 243 ff., 466, 467, 501, 502, ix. 164, 166, 189, 310, x. 255, *To all you Ladies now at Land*, viii. 247, *To Mr Edward Howard*, viii. 247, version of *Pompée*, viii. 205  
 Sackville, Sir Edward, 4th earl of Dorset (1591-1652), vii. 253, 267  
 Sackville, lord George. *See* Germain, George Sackville  
 Sackville, Richard, 5th earl of Dorset (1622-1677), viii. 15  
 Sackville, Thomas, 1st earl of Dorset and lord Buckhurst (1536-1608), ii. 250; iii. 217, 218, 222, 224 ff., 258, 322, 324, 327, 585, iv. 167, 222, 304; v. 73, 78, 87, 255, viii. 254; *Induction*, ii. 260; iii. 217, 226, 227, 258. *See, also*, *Gorboduc*  
 Sacrament, songs based on the, ii. 439  
*Sacred Books of the East*, xii. 381  
*Sacrifice of Abraham*, The, v. 434, 435  
 Sacro Monte, at Varallo-Sesia, xiii. 499  
 Sad Circumspecycon, in *Magnificence*, iii. 87  
 Sadducees, vii. 343, 420  
 Sadler, John (d. 1595?), iv. 505  
 Sadler, John (1615-1674), vi. 533; vii. 566  
 Sadler, Sir M. E, xiv. 650, 655  
 Sadler, Sir Ralph (1507-1587), xii. 417; *Life, Letters and State Papers*, xii. 17  
 Sadler, Thomas (1822-1891), xiv. 562  
 Sadler, Mary Ann, xiv. 639  
 Sadoletto, Jacopo, bishop of Carpentras, iii. 478  
 Saefeth (Sigefeth?), in *Widsith*, i. 38  
 Saemund, x. 541  
 Saenger, S., xiv. 534  
 Saewulf of Malmesbury, iv. 79  
 Saffron Walden, iii. 241, v. 415  
 Saffron Walden academy, x. 435  
 Saga library, xiii. 142  
 Sage, John, bishop (1652-1711), iv. 174; ix. 598, 613  
 Sagittarius, bishop of Embrun, i. 74  
 Sahara, the, xiv. 184  
*St Albans, Chronica Monasterii*, i. 500, 503  
 St Albans, i. 170, 177, 193, 197, 198, 201, 202, 214; ii. 92, 93, 344, 361, 362; iv. 466; v. 7, 42; vi. 221, xi. 89; xii. 202  
 St Albans, library at, iii. 54  
 St Albans, duke of. *See* Beaucherk, Charles  
 St Albans, earl of. *See* Jermyn, Henry  
*St Albans, The Book of*, ii. 362, 367; iv. 416, 423, 429, 615  
 St Albans' grammar school, vi. 221; vii. 374



St Aldegonde, in Disraeli's *Lothair*, XIII. 388  
 St Andrews, II. 145, 149, 284, 294, 311, 325, 416 ff., III. 138, 158, 161, 168, 170, 177, 482, 484, VII. 504, IX. 145, 401, 423, 593, 596, 618, X. 334, XI. 269, XII. 398, XIV. 44, 231, 328, 473, 482  
 St Leonard's college, II. 418, 419  
 St Mary's college, II. 418, 419  
 St Salvator's college, II. 418, X. 329  
 United college, XII. 286  
*St Andrews College Echoes, The*, XIV. 231  
*St Andrews University Magazine, The*, XIV. 596  
 St Angelo, X. 354  
 St Anne, V. 53, 62  
 St Asaph, II. 328, IX. 219, 368, 391, 592, XI. 403, 442  
 St Barbe, in Disraeli's *Endymion*, XIII. 389  
 St Bartholomew, massacre of, III. 456; IV. 317; V. 379, VII. 218, 345, VIII. 99, XIV. 60, 130  
 St Bertin's monastery in Flanders, I. 98  
 St Brice's day, massacre of, V. 33  
 St Catharine's convent, mount Sinai, XII. 379  
 Saint Chaumont, marchioness de, sister of Gramont, VIII. 299  
 St David's, I. 99, 215 ff., VIII. 349, IX. 592  
 St David's, see of, XII. 342  
 St Domingo, V. 403  
 Saynt Dyrk, V. 109  
 St Edmund's See Bury St Edmunds  
 St Edmundsbury. See Bury St Edmunds  
 Saint-Évremond, Charles de Marguetel de Saint-Denis de (1613?-1703), VI. 307, VIII. 34, 153, 198, 225, 240, 431, 458, 481, 502, 540, IX. 549  
 St Gall or St Gallen, V. 41, Bede's *Death Song* at, I. 67  
 St-Gelais, Mellin de, V. 69  
 St Gelais, Octavien, bishop of Angoulême, III. 173, 569  
 St George, guild of, XIV. 169 ff.  
 St German, court of, VIII. 303; X. 334  
 Saint-Germain, Christopher (1460?-1540), *Doctor and Student*, VIII. 361, 524  
 St Gluvias, Cornwall, X. 217  
 St Helena, XIII. 307  
 St Hubert's abbey in the Ardennes, I. 91  
 St Ives, VII. 61  
*St James's Chronicle*, X. 534, XI. 446  
*St James's Gazette*, XIV. 208, 215  
*St James's Journal*, IX. 494  
 St Jean de Luz, XIII. 506  
 St John, Charles George Wilham (1809-1856), XIV. 603  
 St John, Henrietta, IX. 243  
 St John, Henry, 1st viscount Bolingbroke (1678-1751), V. 320, VIII. 467, IX. 15, 16, 90, 92, 94, 99, 105 ff., 124, 139, 148, 168 ff., 180, 186, 208, 215, 232, 242 ff. (main entry), 281, 322, 482, 494, 516, 520, 528, 532, 537, 554, 599, X. 309, 316, 340, 436, 537,

St John, Henry  
 576, XI. 2 ff., 9, 10, 13, 29; XII. 469, XIII. 383, 466  
*Case of Dunkirk consider'd*, IX. 251  
*Craftsman Extraordinary*, IX. 247  
*Dissertation upon Parties*, IX. 251, 252  
*Final Answer, A*, IX. 250  
*First Vision of Camelick*, IX. 247  
*Idea of a Patriot King*, IX. 257, 258  
*Letter on the Spirit of Patriotism*, IX. 256, 257  
*Letter on the True Use of Retirement*, IX. 256, 261  
*Letter to Sir Wilham Wyndham*, IX. 244, 245, 250  
*Letters and Correspondence*, IX. 242  
*Letters on the Study . . of History*, IX. 253 ff.  
*Occasional Writer, The*, IX. 250, 541  
*Of the State of Parties at the Accession of George I*, IX. 258  
*Philosophical Works*, IX. 329  
*Plan of a General History of Europe*, IX. 255  
*Reflections on Emile*, IX. 244  
*Remarks upon the History of England*, IX. 248, 250  
*Some Reflections on the Present State of the Nation*, IX. 259  
 St John, Henry. See Oldcastle, Humphry  
 St John, knights of (Hospitallers), I. 209; II. 127, III. 14, VII. 377  
 St John, Percy Bolingbroke (1821-1889), XI. 430, 535  
 St John's day, VIII. 60  
 St Kilda, X. 114  
 St Leonards, lord. See Sugden, Edward Burtenshaw  
 St Lo, George (1682?-1729), IV. 119, 527  
 Saint-Martin, Louis Claude de (1743-1803), IX. 367, 572  
 St Mary Charcombe, X. 25  
 St Michael's mount, IV. 230  
 St Michael's mount, in Arthurian legend, I. 285, 289  
 St Michel, Elizabeth, wife of Samuel Pepys, VIII. 288  
 'Saynt Modwin,' V. 109  
 'Saynt Myghell,' in *The Four P P.*, V. 109  
 St Neot, X. 565  
 St Ogg's, in *The Mill on the Floss*, XIII. 435  
 St Omer, IX. 238, college at, III. 480; IV. 459; VII. 52, VIII. 303  
 St Osyth, VII. 424  
*St Patrick's Purgatory*. See Staunton, W.  
 St Petersburg. See Petrograd  
 St Pierre, Eustace de, in Colman's *Siege of Paris*, XI. 284  
 Saint-Pierre, Jacques Henri Bernardin de, *Paul et Virginie*, XI. 310  
 St Pierre, Martinique, XIV. 182  
 St Praxed's, church of, XIII. 77  
 St Praxed's, the bishop of (Browning's), XIII. 70

Saint-Preux, in Rousseau's *La Nouvelle Héloïse*, x 19, xii. 67  
 Saint-Réal, Abbé de, *Don Carlos*, viii 206, 496, *La Conjuración des Espagnols contre la république de Venise en 1618*, viii 208  
 St Scholastica's day, ii. 392, 393  
 St Serf, in Wyntoun, ii. 150  
 St Serf's priory, Lochleven, ii. 149  
 St Serfe, Sir Thomas, *Taruzo's Wiles, or the Coffee House*, viii. 149, 214, 478  
 Saint-Simon, Louis de Rouvroy, duc de, ix. 279, x. 73; xiii. 24, 491, 497, *Mémours*, iii 166  
 St Stephen, *Life of*, in *The Golden Legend*, ii. 353  
 St Stephen and Herod, ii 463  
 'Saint Sunday,' v. 109  
 St Thomas, play on, v. 62  
 Saint Thomas de l'Enfer, rue de, in *Sartor Resartus*, xiii 7  
 St Ursula, *Guscard and Sigismund, The Life of*, ii. 547  
 Sainte-Beuve, Charles Augustin, iii 166, ix. 68, x 289, 358, xi. 98, 448, xii 234, 572, 573, xiii. 111  
*Sainte Maria Virgine*, i 244  
 Ste Marie, near Pornic, xiii 86  
 Saints, *Legends of the*, i. 332, iii. 103  
 Saints, *Lives of the*, i. 132 ff, 141, 167, 254, 319, 332, iii. 21. See, also, under Barbour, Bokenam, Lydgate  
 Saintsbury, George, ii 265; v 22, 23; viii. 9, 34, 47, 61; ix 178, x. 468, 473, 475, also see Add.; xi. 202, 436, 463, 467, 473, 478, 485, 488, 491, 503, 508, 537, also see Add.; xii 417, 422, 452, 454, 455, 460, 464, 468, 470, 477, 485, 487, 489, 492, 496, 572, also see Add.; xiii. 29, 524, 529, 537, 540, 547, 550, 562, 583, 597, 607, 612, 621, 622, 624, also see Add. 3; xiv 550, 566, 573, 582, 586, 627; *History of Criticism*, xi. 392, *History of English Prosody*, A, i 321, 377, 391, ii. 481; ix 176; xiii 36, 565  
*Sakuntala*, xii 549, 550  
 Sala, George Augustus Henry (1828-1896), xii. 478; xiii. 585, 595, xiv. 211, 592  
 Saladin, i. 342; ii. 99; vii. 182  
 Salamenes, in Byron's *Sardanapalus*, xii. 54  
 Salamis, xiii 150  
 Salanio, in *The Merchant of Venice*, iv. 91  
 Saldar, countess de (Meredith's), xiii. 490  
 Sale, Antoine de la, *Les Quinze Joyes de Marriage*, iii. 100, 551; iv. 9, 596; viii. 66  
 Sale, George (1697?-1736), ix. 580  
*Sale of Authors, The*, x. 147  
 Salem, grand jury of, xi 13  
 Salernitano, Masuccio, vi. 116  
 Salerno, Salernum, Salerne, iii 122, v 85; vi. 343  
 Salesbury or Salisbury, William (1520?-

Salesbury or Salisbury, William 1600?), *A Dictionary of Englshe and Welshe*, iii. 524, 625, 626  
 Salisbury, iv. 218, 261, 315, 466, 481; vi 160, vii 33, 277, 278, 313, 377, viii. 279, 365, 411, 412, ix 224, 247, 321, 329, 590, x 25, 233, 235, 391, 525; xi 468, xii. 212; xiii. 471  
 Salisbury See John of  
 Salisbury, countess of (Drayton's), iv 209  
 Salisbury, countess of, in *Edward IV*, v 273, 274  
 Salisbury, earl of. See Cecil, Sir Robert  
 Salisbury, marquis of. See Gascoyne-Cecil, Robert A T  
 Salisbury breviary, iv 488  
 Salisbury cathedral inventory, v 42  
 Salisbury plain, v. 281; ix 300  
*Salisbury Postman, The*, xiv. 186  
 Salisbury theatre, xi 496  
 Salle, Eusèbe de, xii 426  
 Sallust, i. 84; ii 415; iii 21, 185, 331, 332, 473, 488, 489, iv 504, vi 98, vii 149, ix 381, 579, xii 340, 522, *Catiline*, iv 5, *Jugurtha*, iv 5  
*Sally in our Alley*, ii 309  
 Salmaeus and Hermaphroditus, in Sandys's trans. of Ovid, vii. 58  
 Salmasius or Saumaise, Claude de, iii 177, vii 142, 149, 348, 478; *Defensio Regia*, vii 119; *Plinianae Exercitationes*, vii. 359  
 Salmon, David, xiv 650, 660  
 Salmon, George (1819-1904), xiv 291, 614  
 Salmon, Nathaniel (1675-1742), ix 397, 590  
*Sal-Nitro, de*, viii. 405  
*Salomon and Marcolf*, i. 243  
*Salomon and Saturn*, *Dialogue of*, i. 11, 69, 85, 482, 483  
 Salonijs, bishop of Gap, i 74  
 Salt, Henry (1780-1827), xiv. 273  
 Salt, Henry Stephens, xii. 489; xiii. 529, 541, 624  
 Salt, Samuel (d. 1792), xii. 199, 200, 202, 209, 211  
 Salter, Samuel (d 1778), viii. 515  
 Salter, Thomas (fl 1580), iv. 587  
 Salterne, George, *Tomumbeus*, vi 340, 533  
 Saltire, lord, in Henry Kingsley's *Ravenshoe*, xiii. 481  
 Saltmarsh, John (d 1647), vii 279, 400, 482, 551, 557  
 Saltonstall, Wye (fl. 1630-1640), iii 128, 554; iv. 527, 591, 592; vii. 542, *Picturae loquentes or Pictures drawn forth in characters*, iv 390  
 Saltrey. See Henry of  
 Salutati, Coluccio, v 68  
*Salutation and Conception, The*, v 23  
 Salutation tavern, in Arbuthnot's *History of John Bull*, ix. 152  
 Salvian, *De Gubernatione Dei*, vi 440  
 Salvin, Osbert (1835-1898), xiv. 328, 621  
 Salvini, Tommaso, v. 341; xiii. 568

Salzmann, Auguste, xii. 377  
 Salzmann, C G, xi. 438  
 Samarah, xi. 320  
 Samaria, woman of, iii. 99  
 Samaritan, in *Piers the Plowman*, ii. 28, 31  
 Samaritan language, vii. 361  
 Samber, Robert, xi. 416, 537  
 Sambourne, Edwin Linley (1844-1910), xiv. 264  
 Sampson, dominie, in *Scott's Guy Man-nering*, xii. 27  
 Sampson, Elizabeth See Inchbald, Mrs  
 Sampson, George, xii. 447, xiv. 586  
 Sampson, John, xi. 204, 476, 478  
 Sampson, Thomas, (1517?-1589), iii. 50  
 Sampson, William (1590?-1636?), *The true tragedy of Herod and Antypater*, iv. 431, 610; vi. 511  
 Sampson Legend, Sir, in *Love for Love*, viii. 172, 187  
 Samson, i. 82; viii. 187  
 Samson, abbot, of Bury (1135-1211), i. 195; ii. 388; xiii. 16, 18  
 Samson, in *Samson Agonistes*, vii. 138, 139, 155  
 Samson de Nanteuil, ii. 570  
 Samuel, ii. 122; xii. 356  
 Samuel, son of Beulan, i. 78  
 San Domingo, xi. 127  
 San Francisco, viii. 128  
 San Juan de Ulloa, iv. 84  
 Sanazzaro or Sannazaro or Sannazarius, Jacopo, iii. 248, 299, 342, 400, also see Add; iv. 299; ix. 76; *Arcadia*, iii. 248, 400; vi. 412  
 Sanazzaro, in *The Great Duke of Florence*, vi. 176  
 Sancho, in *The Spanish Gipsie*, vi. 87  
 Sancho Panza, in *Don Quixote*, viii. 79; x. 45, 56, 57  
 Saneroff, William (1617-1693), archbishop of Canterbury, iv. 63, 487, vii. 182; viii. 113, 341, 519, 520, x. 402; *Fur Praedestinatus*, viii. 350  
 Sand, George (Mme Dudevant), xiii. 79, 302, 315  
 Sandars, Nicholas, *De Origine ac Progressu Schismatis Anglicani*, ix. 219, 221  
 Sandells, of Stratford, v. 189  
 Sanders, Lloyd C, xi. 501; xiv. 568  
 Sanderson, John (d. 1602), *Institutionum Dialecticarum libri quatuor*, iv. 315, 577  
 Sanderson, Robert (1587-1663), iv. 582; vii. 170, 171, 178, 286, 482, 520, 532; viii. 335; *De iuramenti promissorum obligatione*, vii. 317; *De obligatione conscientiae*, vii. 317  
 Sanderson, Robert (1660-1741), ix. 545; x. 317  
 Sanderson, Sir T. H., xiv. 566  
 Sanderson, William, seaman, iii. 372  
 Sanderson, Sir William (c. 1586-1676), vii. 503, 511, 576  
 Sandford, Sir Francis (1824-1893), xiii. 98

Sandford, Harry, in *Sandford and Merton*, xi. 424  
 Sandford or Sanford, James (*f* 1567), iv. 500, vi. 426, vii. 575  
 Sandham, Elizabeth, xi. 425, 535  
 Sandle bridge, Cheshire, xiii. 412  
 Sandon, Essex, ii. 238  
 Sandoval, Prudencio de, *History of Charles V*, ix. 311, 551  
 Sandown castle, vii. 258  
 Sandwich, earls of See Montagu, Edward, Montagu, John  
 Sandwich islands, xiv. 271  
 Sandys, Edwin (1516?-1588), archbishop of York, iii. 213; iv. 269, 344, 562, 582; vii. 57  
 Sandys, Sir Edwin (1561-1629), iii. 461; iv. 269, *Europae Speculum*, iii. 618  
 Sandys, George (1578-1644), iv. 503, 527; vi. 116, vii. 18, 57 ff (main entry), 64, 65, 67, 465, viii. 261, ix. 74  
 Aenend, trans of 1st book, vii. 59  
 Christ's Passion, vii. 60  
 Ovid, vii. 60, 76  
 Paraphrase of songs in Old and New Testaments, vii. 60  
 Paraphrase upon the Psalms of David, vii. 59, 76  
 Paraphrases, vii. 98  
 Paraphrases of Job, Ecclesiastes, Lamentations of Jeremiah, etc., vii. 60  
 Relation of a Journey, iv. 104, 457  
 Song of Solomon, vii. 60  
 Sandys, Sir John Edwin (1844-1921), xii. 528, 531, 535; *Classical Scholarship*, i. 228  
 Sangster, Charles (1822-1893), xiv. 388, 396, 640  
 Sannie Beyers, xiv. 420  
 Sanny Briggs, ix. 408  
 Sansfoy, in *The Faerie Queene*, iii. 265  
 Sanskrit language and literature, xii. 353, 363, 381, 391, 401, xiv. 107, 464  
 Sanskrit scholars, xiv. 370, 371, 373  
 Sansovino, F, iv. 513  
 Santa Maria Maggiore, xiii. 77  
 Santander, vii. 61  
 Santon Downham, Suffolk, vii. 255  
 Santorio, vi. 198  
 Santos, Brazil, Jesuit college (library) at, iii. 408  
 Sapience, in *Ane Pleasant Satyre*, iii. 141  
 Sapience, in *The Example of Virtue*, ii. 259  
 Sapience, in *The Palace of Honour*, ii. 295  
 Sapience (Wisdom), in *The Passetyme of Pleasure*, ii. 259  
 Sapientia Salomonis, play, vi. 542  
 Sapless, Miss, in *Morton's Way to get Married*, xi. 311  
 Sappho, iv. 34; xi. 257, 470; xii. 366  
 'Sappho,' in *Pope's Imitations of Horace*, ix. 95, 280  
 Saracen, princess, in *The Golden Legend*, ii. 380  
 Saracenic wars, vii. 417

Saracens, in romance, i. 313, 326, 336 ff., 353  
 Saracens, the, ii. 397, 415; iv. 79, x. 318; xi. 28  
 Saravia, Adrian (1531-1613), iii. 464, vii. 350, 360  
 Sarcastic, Mr, in Peacock's novel, xi. 342  
 Sardanapalus, in Byron's drama, xii. 54  
 Sardinia, iv. 297  
 Sardinian legation, x. 340  
 Sardou, Victorien, xiii. 296, 302, 303, 578  
 Sargent, E., xii. 450  
 Sargent, John Young (1829-1915), xii. 539  
 Sarmiento, iv. 90  
 Sarpedon, ix. 78, 83  
 Sarpego, in *The City of Wilt*, vi. 252, 253, 257  
 Sarpi, Paolo (father Paul), iv. 513, vii. 217, 350, x. 185, 514, 519, *History of the Council of Trent*, ix. 220  
 Sarrazin, Gabriel, v. 182, xiii. 537, 543, 547  
 Sarsnet, Mrs, in Holcroft's *Deserted Daughter*, xi. 307  
 Sarto, Andrea del, x. 133  
 Sarum, dean of. See Bridges, John  
*Sarum Missal*, ii. 359, iii. also see Add.; iv. 481, 488  
*Sarum Ordinale*, ii. 359  
 Sarum play, v. 41  
*Sarum Use*, the, ii. 428; iv. 488  
 Sassanian or New Persian Empire, the, xii. 523  
 Satan, iv. 192; vii. 421, 424, 426, 450, 561, 567; xi. 117, 214, 217, 218, 220, 337; xiv. 338  
 Satan, in Dryden's *The State of Innocence*, viii. 31  
 Satan, in *Genesis B*, i. 50, 52  
 Satan, in *Mary Magdalene*, v. 22  
 Satan, in Milton's *Paradise Lost*, i. 52; vii. 134, 135, 155; ix. 67, 379; xii. 53, 93, 440  
 Satan, in *The Devil is an Ass*, vi. 27  
 Satan, Old English, i. 479  
 Satire, in *The Muses Looking-Glasse*, vi. 262  
 Satire, political and ecclesiastical, viii. 464 ff.  
*Satire against Satirists*, The, vi. 100  
*Satire against Separatists*, A, vii. 463  
 Satire Ménippée, iii. 440, 452  
 Satires, Satyres, iv. 587 ff.  
 Satires on political characters (Civil War), vii. 570, 571  
 Saturday papers, in *The Spectator*, ix. 66  
*Saturday Review*, The, xii. 340, 520, 522; xiv. 78, 84, 93, 121, 161, 198, 214, 218, 219, 589, 591, 593  
 Saturn, ii. 315  
 Saturn, in Alfred's *Boethius*, i. 111  
 Saturn, in Keats's *Hyperion*, xii. 93  
 Saturn, in *The Four Ages*, vi. 105, 106  
 Saturn, in *The Testament of Cresseid*, ii. 282

*Saturnalia*, v. 8; vi. 360, 530; x. 255  
 Saturn's rings, viii. 400  
 Saul, ii. 11, 174; vii. 76, 336, 448  
 Saul, in Cowley's *David*, vii. 75  
 Saumur (in Anjou), viii. 302  
 Sauncepere, lady, in *The Bowge of Courte*, iii. 82  
 Saunders, Charles, *Tamerlane the Great* (1681), viii. 457  
 Saunders, Sir Edmund (d. 1683), viii. 526  
 Saunders, Sir Edward (d. 1576), iii. 213  
 Saunders, Julius, x. 435  
 Saunders, Montagu, xiii. 590  
 Saunders, 'Silenus,' ix. 268  
 Saurin, Bernard-Joseph, *Béerler*, x. 76, 90  
 Savage, Eliza Mary Ann, xiii. 505  
 Savage, Henry (1604?-1672), ix. 590  
 Savage, John (1673-1747), ix. 549  
 Savage, Marmion W. (1803-1872), xiv. 357, 629, *Bachelor of the Albany*, The, xiv. 357, *Falcon Family*, The, xiv. 357, *Reuben Medlicott*, xiv. 357  
 Savage, Richard (d. 1743), ix. 497, 536, also see Add.; x. 106, 186, 310, 509, 515, 519, 520, xi. 272; xii. 467  
*Author to be Let*, The, xi. 366  
*Bastard*, The, ix. 209  
*Volunteer Laureat*, ix. 209  
*Wanderer*, The, ix. 209  
 Savage, Samuel Morton (1721-1791), x. 434  
 Savage family, Warwickshire, xii. 484  
 Savannah, x. 416  
 Savery, Thomas (1650?-1715), iv. 527; xiv. 285  
 Savigny, Friedrich Karl von, xiv. 87; *Geschichte des römischen Rechts im Mittelalter*, xiv. 87  
 Savile, in *The Scornful Lady*, vi. 150  
 Savile, Sir George, marquis of Halifax (1633-1695), viii. 304, 424, 442 ff., 539, 540, also see Add.; ix. 212, 225, 540  
*A Lady's Gift. Advice to a Daughter*, viii. 444; xi. 412  
*Anatomy of an Egovalent*, viii. 444  
*Character of a Trimmer*, The, viii. 442, 443  
*Character of King Charles the Second*, viii. 443, 444  
*Letter to a Dissenter*, viii. 443; ix. 4, 466  
*Miscellaneous*, viii. 442  
 Savile, Sir Henry (1549-1622), i. 237; iii. 478, 482 ff., 486; iv. 5, 304, 469, 504; vii. 234, 353, 356, 358, 371, 372, 499, 540, 542, 544, viii. 412  
 Savile, Henry (1642-1687), viii. 226, 238, 239, 241, 510  
 Savile family, vii. 99  
 Savilian professor of astronomy, ix. 430  
 Savilian professorships at Oxford, vii. 326  
 Saville or Savile, captain Henry, iv. 527  
 Saviolo, Vincentio (*f.* 1595), iii. 623, v. 525  
 Savonarola, Girolamo, iii. 9, 19; vii. 428; xii. 484, 523

Savonarola, in *Romola*, xiii 437, 438  
 Savonarola, Don Jeremy, *pseud* See Mahony, Francis Sylvester, xiv 348, 349  
 Savory, Hester, xii. 214  
 Savoy, xiii 82  
 Savoy, Charles Emmanuel, duke of, vii. 347  
 Savoy, house of, iii 457  
 Savoy alps, the, xiii 92  
 Savoy and Shelley, xii 444  
 Savoy conference, iii. 38; viii 8, 311, 325, 336, ix. 427  
*Saw ye my Father*, ix 418  
 Sawbridge, John (1732?-1795), x 557  
 Sawle, Rose, lady Graves, xii. 485  
*Savles Warde*, i 252, 253, 396, 510  
*Sawney will ne'er be my love again*, viii 110  
 Sawtre, William (d 1401), ii 478  
 Sawyer, Bob, in *Pickwick Papers*, x 45  
 Sawyer, Edmund (d 1759), x 559  
 Sawyer, Elizabeth (d 1621), vi 214  
 Sawyer, mother, in *The Witch of Edmon-ton*, vi 62  
 Saxe Coburg, house of, xii 258  
 Saxo Grammaticus, i. 9, 28, 30, 31, 38, 40; v 179, 247  
 Saxon, Old, paraphrase of Bible, i 51  
 Saxon drummer, in *The Rollad*, xi 38  
 Saxon language, xiii 32  
 Saxon poems, x. 268  
 Saxons, the, xii. 28; xiv 75, 83  
 Saxony, vii 262  
 Saxony, Eastphalian, v 6  
 Say, Samuel (1676-1743), xi 277  
 Say, Sir William, iii 3  
 Sayce, Archibald Henry, xiv 590  
 Sayer, James (1748-1823), *A Nightmare*, xiv. 236, 'Elijah's Mantle,' xiv 236  
 Sayers, Frank (1763-1817), xi. 177, 178, 190, 191, 196 ff, 472, 473, xiii. 252, 565  
*Cyclops*, xi 199  
*Dramatic Sketches*, xi. 199  
*Mouna*, xi 199  
*Starno*, xi. 199  
*To Night*, xi 199  
 Sayers, Tom (1826-1865), xiv 201, 255  
 Sayes court, Deptford, viii 279, 405, 417  
*Sayings of the Fathers*, xii. 379  
 Sayle, Charles Edward, xii 565  
 Say-well, in *Piers the Plowman*, ii. 22  
*Scaccario, Dialogus de*. See Fitz-Neale  
 Scales, lord. See Woodville, Antony  
 Scaliger, Julius Caesar and Joseph Justus, iii 343, 347, 482, 484, iv 26, 293, 298 ff, 369, 568, 588; vi 10, 42, 253, vii 296 ff, 303, 307, 348, 352, 363, 535; viii 368; ix 191, xiv 119  
 Scaliger, Julius Caesar, *Poetices libri septem*, ix 67  
 Scaliger, Joseph Justus, *Censura Euphor-mionis*, iv 298, 299  
 'Scallogrim,' x 253  
 Scamperdale, lord (Surtees's), xiv 258  
 Scandal, in Congreve's *Love for Love*, viii. 173  
 Scanderoon, vii. 506

Scandinavia, v. 315, 342; xiii. 138, xiv. 324  
 Scandinavian gods, the, xiii 301  
 Scandinavian legend, x. 250, 544. See, also, Norse and Icelandic  
 Scandinavian poetry, x 149, 257, 541  
 Scandinavian studies, x 251, 539  
 Scarborough, ii 480  
 Scarborough, Sir Charles (1616-1694), vii. 363  
 Scarborough, earl of See Lumley, Richard  
 Scardassale, Tomasso, xii 60  
 Scarron, Paul, viii 75, 77, 208, 463, ix. 286, 287, 289, 550, 552, x. 538  
*City Romance*, viii 194  
*Don Japhet d'Arménie*, viii. 425  
*Les trois Dorothees*, viii. 426  
*Nouvelles trag-comiques*, viii 425  
*Roman Comique*, viii 426, x. 28  
*Typhon*, ix. 300  
*Virgile Travesti*, viii 73, ix. 286, 287  
 Searth, Harry Mengden (1814-1890), xii. 560  
 Scattercash, lord, xiv 256  
 Sealdwea, in *Beowulf*, i 30  
*Scenici*, v 27  
 Schaarschmidt, C., *Joh. Saresberiensis*, i. 205  
 Scharf, Sir George (1820-1895), x. 288  
 Schaub, lady, x 142  
 Schaub, Sir Luke (d 1758), x. 142  
 Schaw, Quintyne, ii 305, *Advce to a Courtier*, ii 302  
 Schedoni, in Mrs Radcliffe's *Italian*, xi. 334, 336  
 Scheidt, Caspar, iii 92  
 Schelling, Felix E., v. 145, vi 4, 7, 9, 12, 19, 26, 102, 344, 410, xiii 568  
 Schelling, Friedrich Wilhelm Joseph von (1775-1854), ix 367, 573, xi 151; xiv 10, 12, 17; *System des transzenden-talen Idealismus*, xi 151  
 'Schembertlaufen,' v. 27  
 Scheppig, Richard, xiv 537  
 Schepss, Georg, i 111  
 Scherer, Edmond, vii. 157; xiii. also see Add 3  
 Schevill, Rudolph, viii 142, 144  
 Schiavonetta, Luigi (1765-1810), x. 508  
 Schick, John, ii 270  
 Schiedam, ii 371  
 Schildburg, witticisms on, iii 106  
 Schilders, Richard, iii Add; iv 459  
 Schiller, Johann Christoph Friedrich von, v 334, 337, 511, viii 206, 496, x. 558; xi. 46, 152, 457; xii 5, 7, 99, 186, 281, 479, 574, 575; xiii 4, 5, 23, 308, 516, 519  
*Das Ideal und das Leben*, xi 144  
*Das Reich der Schatten*, xi. 144  
*Der Pilgrim*, vii 201  
*Die Rauber*, xi 335, 457  
*Die Sehnsucht*, vii. 201  
*Horen*, v 333  
*Robbers, The*, xiii. 465  
*Wallenstein*, xiii. 288, 457

Schipper, Jakob, i. 106  
 Schism, the Great, i. 415  
 Schism act, ix. 439; x. 421 ff.  
*Schisme, A Treatise of*, iv. 435  
 Schlegel, August Wilhelm and Johann Elias, v. 235, 248, 323, 332 ff., 337, 338, 342  
 Schlegel, August Wilhelm von, xi. 149, 492, xii. 186, 575, xiii. 4, 8, 9  
 Schlegel, Caroline, v. 333  
 Schlegel, Friedrich, v. 338; ix. 367, xii. 381  
 Schlegel, Johann Heinrich, x. 503  
 Schlegel, Karl Wilhelm Friedrich von, ix. 573  
 Schleich, ii. 365  
 Schleiermacher, Friedrich Daniel Ernst, *A Critical Essay on the Gospel of St Luke*, xii. 310, 319, 320, 342, 515  
 Schlettstadt, iii. 15  
 Schlosser, F. C., ix. 253; x. 341  
 Schmidt, Alexander, v. 339; xiii. 517  
 Schmidt, Erich, x. 20  
 Schmidt, K., xiii. 516  
 Schmitz, Leonhard, xii. 524  
 Schofield, W. H., i. viii, 67  
 Scholars and scholarship, 1600-1660, iv. 533 ff.  
 Scholastica, i. 82  
 Scholefield, James (1789-1853), xii. 365, 518, 528, 537  
*Schole-house of Women, The*, iii. 552; iv. 364, 389, 593  
 Schomberg, Frederick Hermann, duke of (1615-1690), viii. 229  
 Schomburgh, Sir Robert (1804-1865), iv. 66  
 School plays, v. 455 ff.  
*Schoole of Slovenie, The* (trans. of Dedekind's *Grobianus*), iii. 92; iv. 598  
 Schooling, John Holt, xiv. 607  
 Schoolmen, vii. 539 ff.  
 Schools, public, to the time of Colet, ii. 387 ff., 547 ff.  
 Schopenhauer, Arthur, ix. 573; xiii. 508  
*Short Memorials of the Scottish cornukis for addicoun, The*, ii. 325, 539  
 Schott, Peter, of Strassburg, iii. 15  
 Schreiner, Olive, xiv. Add. 9  
 Schroder, F. L., v. 332, 333, 342  
 Schroer, Arnold, i. 126; vi. 176  
 Schuck, Henrik, v. 342  
 Schulenburg, Countess Ehrengard Melusina von der, duchess of Kendal (1667-1743), ix. 128  
 Schulpforte, iv. 299  
 Schulze-Gavernitz, G. von, xiii. 598  
 Schwellenberg, Mrs. x. 295  
 Schwenckfeld, Caspar von, ix. 352  
 Schwenter, Daniel, v. 317  
 Sciarrha, in *The Traytor*, vi. 224  
 Science, in Tudor moralities, v. 63  
 Scientific periodicals, xiv. 623, 624  
 Seilly isles, vii. 243, x. 521  
*Scintilla, or a light broken into darke ware-houses*, iv. 464, 617  
 Scioppius, Gaspar, iv. 298; vii. 352

Scipio, i. 105; iv. 72  
 Scipio, C. (*pseud.*), xii. 471  
*Scipio Africanus*, v. 138  
 Slater, William Lutley, xiv. Add. 9  
 Scobell, Henry (d. 1660), viii. 526; *Severall Proceedings in Parliament*, vii. 402  
 Scoble, John, xiv. Add. 9  
 Scogan, Henry (1361?-1407), ii. 183, 185, 188, 213, 559  
 Scogan, John (*fl.* 1480?), ii. 559; iii. 103, 105 See, also, *Skoggan, Geystes of Scogin's Jestes*, xi. 370  
 Scolimorrhodia (i.e. England), in *Euphormio*, iv. 293  
 Scoloker, Anthony (*fl.* 1548), iv. 513  
 Scop, the, i. 3, 63, v. 28, 30  
 Scoresby, William (1789-1857), xiv. 611  
*Scornfu' Nansie*, ix. 402  
 'Scorpion, The' (J. G. Lockhart), xii. 169, 174  
 Scot, John (*fl.* 1552-1571), iv. 470  
 Scot, Michael (1175?-1234?), i. 189, 221, 507, 508  
 Scot, Reginald (1533?-1599), iii. 562; v. 525, vii. 416, 421, 425, 448, 449, 564; viii. 408; *Discoverie of Witchcraft*, iii. 126, 127; iv. 373, 600, 605; *Perfite platforme of a hoppe-garden*, A, iv. 613  
 Scot, Robert, xi. 367  
 Scot, Thomas (*fl.* 1605), iv. 589  
 Scot or Scott, Thomas (d. 1660), vii. 361; viii. 528  
 Scot of Scotstarvet, Sir John (1585-1670), iv. 300; ix. 602  
 Scot the Minotaur, in the *Mercuries*, vii. 404  
 Scota, Pharaoh's daughter, in *The Orygynale Cronykyl*, ii. 150  
*Scotch Drunk*, ii. 317  
 Scotch jig, ix. 405  
*Scotch Presbyterian Eloquence*, ix. 599  
*Scotch Wooving of Willy and Nanny*, ix. 406  
 Scotia, dame, in *The Complaynt of Scotland*, iii. 172  
*Scotichronicon*, ii. 148, 511  
*Scotish Feilde*, i. 325; ii. 46, 492, 494  
 Scotists, theological school of, i. 234  
 Scotland, v. 38, 193, 293; vi. 6, 191, 268, 408, 419; vii. 235 ff., 287, 288, 290, 406, 491, 494, viii. 52, 127, 408, ix. 4, 12 ff., 21, 146, 215, 217, 226, 227, 239 ff., 289, 336, 394, 401, 403, 404, 570; x. 46, 47, 61, 148, 174, 205, 216, 255, 257, 261, 319, 329, 363, 366; xi. 231, 233, 239, 256, 257, 259, 265, 266, 348; xii. 1, 6, 14, 20, 33, 141, 156, 157, 172, 177, 184, 279, 375, 382, 387 ff., 397 ff., 410; xiii. 2, 128, xiv. 103, 104, 113, 175, 204, 224, 230, 283, 322, 361, 396, 416, 484, 487  
 Church of, iv. 351; xi. 269; xii. 523  
 Court of exchequer, xii. 389  
 Free church, xii. 328  
 Scots, vii. 227, 243, 262, 350, 411, 514; x. 167, 318, 319, 323, 328, 443, 447; xiv. 268, 382, 409

Scots, lowland, xii. 27  
*Scots, The Tragedie of the King of*, vi. 322  
*Scots Acts, The*, xii. 397  
 Scots (Middle) anthologies, ii. 305 ff., 538 ff.  
 Scots dialect, xiii. 259  
 'Scots Gentleman in the Swedish Service,' i.e. Defoe, ix. 21  
*Scots Magazine*, ix. 614, x. 215, 216, 532, 534; xi. 256, 267, 268  
*Scots Minstrelsy*, ix. 619, xi. 489  
*Scots Nightingale*, ix. 416  
 Scots novels, xiii. 479  
*Scots Observer, The*, xiv. 219  
 Scots papers, the (1646), vii. 394  
*Scots Spy*, ix. 614  
*Scotsman, The*, xiv. 194, 212, 223, 224, 589 ff.  
 Scott, Alexander (1525?-1584?), ii. 306, 320, iii. 149, 151 ff., 153, 567, *also see* Add; ix. 403, 408; xi. 224  
*Dernoun and Scorne of Wantoun Wemen*, iii. 152  
*Justing and Debat, The*, iii. 152, xi. 237  
*Lament of the Master of Erskine*, iii. 151, 152  
*Lo Quhat it is to Lufe*, iii. 152  
*New Year Gift to Queen Mary*, iii. 151, 152  
*Of May*, iii. 151  
*Oppressit Hart Indure*, iii. 152  
*Up Helsum Hart*, iii. 152  
*When his Wife Left Him*, ix. 402  
 Scott, Alexander John (1805-1866), xii. 511  
 Scott, Charles W. H., 4th duke of Buccleuch (1772-1819), xi. 264  
 Scott, Clement, xiii. 568, 578; xiv. 212, 593  
 Scott, D. C., xiv. 388  
 Scott, Henry, 3rd duke of Buccleuch (1746-1812), x. 379  
 Scott, Hew (1791-1872), *Fasti Ecclesiae Scoticanæ*, xii. 398, 566  
 Scott, Hugh Stowell (*pseud.* Henry Seton Merriman, 1862-1903), xiii. 620  
 Scott, H. Spencer, xiv. 595  
 Scott, James, duke of Monmouth (1649-1685), vii. 413; viii. 33, 34, 40, 41, 103, 105, 113; ix. 7, 179, 180, 239, xiii. 483  
 Scott, James, of Heckmondwike academy, x. 435  
 Scott, James (1733-1814), x. 452, 580  
 Scott, John (*d.* 1654-1696), viii. 292  
 Scott, John (1730-1783), x. 529  
 Scott, John (1783-1821), xii. 177, 179  
 Scott, John, 1st earl of Eldon (1751-1838), xi. 175; xii. 69, xiv. 453, 566  
 Scott, Martha, x. 444  
 Scott, Michael (1175?-1234?), xi. 145  
 Scott, Michael (1789-1835), xii. 495; *Tom Cringle's Log*, xiv. 283  
 Scott, Robert (1811-1887), xii. 370, 533  
 Scott, Robert Falcon\* (1868-1912), xiv. 611; *Journal of Last Expedition*, xiv. 272

Scott, Sir Robert Forsyth, iv. 316; *Admissions to the College of St John*, x. 444  
 Scott, Temple, xiii. 543, 608  
 Scott, Thomas (1580?-1626), iv. 518  
 Scott, Thomas (*d.* 1695), viii. 498  
 Scott, Thomas (1747-1821), ix. 350; xii. 311, 505, 518  
 Scott, Walter (1614?-1694), ix. 603  
 Scott, Sir Walter (1771-1832), i. 221, 310, 315, 320, ii. 99, 123, 212, 284, 464, 466 ff., 470; iii. 167, 417, iv. 51, vi. 66, 148, 254, vii. 262; viii. 5, 6, 22, 46, 50, 60, 191, 296, 498, 508; ix. 13, 168, 172, 502, x. 28, 30, 45, 55, 61, 62, 64, 69, 105, 149, 155, 178, 214, 245, 262, 264, 266, 269 ff., 478, 479, 506, 531, 544 ff., xi. 30, 121, 129, 145, 161, 166, 171, 175, 179, 189, 242, 243, 256, 260, 265 ff., 316, 326 ff., 332 ff., 337 ff., 342, 424, 448, 454, 459, 467, 485, 486, 489, 503, 509, 511, xii. 1 ff. (main entry), 37, 49 ff., 56, 63, 69, 104, 111, 112, 123, 132, 134, 137 ff., 141, 143, 146, 152, 158, 162, 164, 165, 170, 173, 177 ff., 186, 187, 227, 235, 237, 247, 255, 264, 268, 272, 276 ff., 282, 294, 333, 336, 397, 407, 408, 410, 413 ff. (main entry), 425, 426, 436, 437, 454, 465, 473, 490, 494, 560, 564, *also see* Add.; xiii. 10, 16, 27, 70, 153, 179, 191, 252, 253, 256, 288, 292, 325, 328, 336, 339, 341, 347, 355, 375, 377, 421, 482, 508, 520; xiv. 55, 104, 105, 172, 187, 252, 307, 370, 377, 383, 415, 418, 444, 503, 548  
*Abbot, The*, xii. 29, 32  
*Albert Graeme*, xii. 7, 10  
*Allan a Dale*, xii. 15  
*Anne of Geierstein*, xiv. 117  
*Antiquary, The*, xii. 32, 166, 388; xiii. 294  
*Apology for Tales of Terror*, xii. 5  
*Black Dwarf, The*, xii. 171  
*Bonnie Dundee*, xii. 16; xiii. 260, 261  
*Border Antiquities*, xii. 13  
*Bridal of Triermann, The*, xii. 14  
*Bride of Lammermoor, The*, xii. 24  
*Brigal Banks*, xii. 15  
*County Guy*, xii. 15  
*Donald Caurd*, xii. 16  
*Doom of Devorgoil, The*, xii. 15  
*Eve of St John, The*, xii. 8  
*Fortunes of Nigel, The*, viii. 198; xii. 20, 413  
*Gray Brother, The*, xii. 8  
*Guy Mannering*, xii. 20, 23, 165; xiv. 283  
*Hail to the Chief*, xii. 13  
*Halidon Hall*, xii. 15  
*Harold the Dauntless*, xii. 14  
*Heart of Midlothian, The*, xii. 19, 20; xiii. 421  
*Ivanhoe*, x. 70, 249, 256; xii. 28, 420; xiv. 117  
*Kenilworth*, xii. 413  
*Kinnmont Willie*, ii. 471, 474; xii. 6

Scott, Sir Walter

- Lady of the Lake, The*, xii. 12, 13, 418  
*Lay of the Last Minstrel*, xi. 141, 145;  
 xii. 7 ff., 16, 160, 422, xiii. 259  
*Legend of Montrose, The*, xii. 32, 413  
*Life of (Lockhart's)*, xiv. 116  
*Life of Dryden*, viii. 141  
*Life of Napoleon*, xii. 17, 413, 419, 420;  
 xiv. 117  
*Lord of the Isles*, ii. 124, xii. 14  
*Love Wakes and Weeps*, xii. 15  
*Macduff's Cross*, xii. 15  
*Macgregor's Gathering*, xii. 16  
*Marmion*, xii. 10 ff., 46, 164, 406, 413  
*Minstrelsy of the Scottish Border*, ix.  
 417, 419; xi. 267; xii. 6, 7, 404, 413,  
 420, 421  
*Old Mortality*, xii. 20, 23, 24, 29; xiii.  
 294  
*One Volume More*, xii. 404  
*Otterbourne*, xii. 7  
*Peveril of the Peak*, xiii. 294  
*Pibroch of Donald Dhu, The*, xii. 16  
*Poetical Works*, xii. 404  
*Prefatory Memor to Sterne*, xii. 406  
*Proud Manse*, xii. 16; xiii. 260  
*Quentin Durward*, x. 49; xii. 28, xiii.  
 467  
 Rebecca's hymn, xii. 16  
*Redgauntlet*, xii. 20, 23, 29, 31  
*Rest, Warrior, Rest*, xii. 13, 31  
*Rob Roy*, xii. 19, 32  
*Rokeby*, xii. 13, 14, 116  
*Sun upon the Weirclaw Hill, The*, xii. 16  
*Swift's Works*, xii. 413  
*Tales of a Grandfather*, xii. 17  
*Tales of my Landlord*, xii. 166, 421  
*Talisman, The*, x. 256  
*Tragedy of Auchindrane, The*, xii. 15  
*Vision of Don Roderick, The*, xii. 14  
*Waken Lords and Ladies Gay*, xii. 15  
*Wandering Willie's Tale*, xii. 24, 31  
*Waverley*, xi. 333; xii. 29, 166, 413, xiii.  
 265  
 Waverley novels, xi. 324; xii. 279; xiv.  
 179  
*Weary Lot, A*, xii. 15  
*When Israel of the Lord Beloved*, xii. 16  
*Woodstock*, xii. 413; xiii. 294  
*Young Lochinvar*, xii. 15; xiii. 260, 261  
 Works edited by, xii. 17
- Scott, Sir W., Sheriff Court at Selkirk,  
 xii. Add.
- Scott, Wm (1813-1872), xii. 497; xiv.  
 219
- Scott, Wm Bell (1811-1890), xii. 426, 441,  
 447, 493; xiii. 123, 174, 207, 208, 561;  
*Sphinx, The*, xiii. 209
- Scott-James, R. A., xiii. 538
- Scott of Amwell, viii. 263
- Scottish antiquities, xii. 28, 389
- Scottish ballads, xii. 137, 397
- Scottish bar, x. 214; xii. 157; xiv. 8, 123
- Scottish book-clubs, xii. 394, 397, 399
- Scottish booktrade, xi. 378
- Scottish Calvinism, xiii. 20

- Scottish campaigns of 1639 and 1640, vii.  
 25, 27, 221
- Scottish-Canadians, xiv. 382
- Scottish Chaucerians, i. 331, ii. 272 ff.,  
 531 ff
- Scottish church, x. 402
- Scottish dialect, ix. 403; x. 196; xi. 225,  
 263, xii. 137, xiv. 499, 510
- Scottish dialect, in *The Sad Shepherd*, vi  
 419
- Scottish divines, xii. 314
- Scottish drama, x. 97
- Scottish education, xiv. 452 ff.
- Scottish historians, xiv. 103 ff.
- Scottish Historical Review, The*, xii. 398
- Scottish history, x. 334, xiv. 111
- Scottish humour, xiv. 231
- Scottish king, in *Eastward Hoe*, vi. 34
- Scottish language, the, ii. 101 ff., 506, xii.  
 564
- Scottish literature, the earliest, ii. 115 ff.,  
 506 ff.
- Scottish literature from 1603-1786, ix.  
 Add.
- Scottish Minstrel, The*, xi. 257
- Scottish moors, xiii. 11
- Scottish music, x. 263
- Scottish novels, xii. 27 ff., 33
- Scottish parliament, iv. 345; x. 39
- Scottish Pasquils, xiv. 467
- Scottish peasants, xi. 228; xii. 456; xiii.  
 2, 17
- Scottish people, viii. 77, 138, 341, 342
- Scottish philosophers, x. 391, 393
- Scottish philosophy, xiv. 6 ff., 45, 52, 231
- Scottish poetry, x. 255, 256, 263; xii. 15,  
 50, 397, 398, xiv. 420
- Scottish popular music, ix. 403 ff.
- Scottish popular poetry, ix. 401 ff., 617 ff.
- Scottish press, iv. 470, 619
- Scottish prose literature, ix. 241
- Scottish pulpit, xiv. 131
- Scottish Registers, The*, xiv. 105
- Scottish school of rhetoric, xiv. 444, 445,  
 477
- Scottish schools commission, xiv. 470
- Scottish State Papers in Jacobean times,  
 vii. 491
- Scottish Text society, xii. 382, 398
- Scottish theology, xii. 328
- Scottish universities, ii. 548, 549; x. 205;  
 xiii. 2, 3; xiv. 457, 459, 473
- Scottish university periodicals, xiv. 230 ff.
- Scottish verse, xi. 224 ff.
- Scottish writers, x. 323, 328, 329, 331
- Scotts of Eskdale, the, xii. 9
- Scotus or Erigena, Joannes (fl. 850), i. 170,  
 485; iii. 242; iv. 309 ff.; *De Divisione*  
*Naturae*, iv. 310, trans. of pseudo-  
 Dionysian writings, iv. 310
- Scougal, Henry (1650-1678), ix. 598
- Scourge, The*, xiv. 243, 246
- Scourge of Simony, The*. See *Parnassus*  
*trilogy*
- Scrag, Sir Gosling, in Smollett's *Peregrine*  
*Pickle*, x. 42



Scrape, Ezekiel, viii. 138  
 Scratch, lord, in Reynolds's *Dramatist*, xi 311  
 Scribes, i. 18, 19  
 Scriblerus, xiii 502  
 Scriblerus, Martinus. See *Memours of Martinus Scriblerus*  
 Scriblerus club, ix 114, 147, 187, 314  
 'Scriblerus Secundus' (Henry Fielding), x 23  
*Scriptores Rerum Anglicanarum*, x 352  
 Scriptoria, i 19, 170, 477  
 Scriptural chronology, ix 254  
 Scripture, in *Piers the Plowman*, ii 23, 24, 28, 29  
 Scripture paraphrases (metrical), xi 269  
 Scriven, Yorks, vii 254  
 Scrivener, Frederick Henry Ambrose (1813-1891), xii. 378, 548  
 Scrocca, in *Succlides*, vi 364  
*Scroggs, The Lord Chief Justice, his Speech in the King's Bench*, viii 102  
 Scroop, Adrian (1601-1660), viii. 528  
 Scroop, Sir Car or Carr (1649-1680), viii. 242  
 Scroope-Grosvenor suit, ii. 179, 181  
 Scrope, George Julius Poulett (1797-1876), xiv 322, 621  
 Scrope, Richard le (1350?-1405), ii 478, 479  
 Scrope, William (1772-1852), xiv. 603  
 Scroupe, Jane, in *Phyllip Sparowe*, iii 79  
 'Scrub,' x. 226  
 Scruple, in Wilson's *Cheats*, viii 139  
 Scruton, William, xiii 612  
 Scudamore, James, *Homer à la Mode*, ix 289, 550  
 Soudéry, Georges de, ix. 550, *Ibrahim*, viii 24, 218  
 Scudéry, Madeleine de, iv. 374, vi. 269, vii 252, 444, viii 150, 211, 491  
*Almahide*, viii 24, 425, ix 299  
*Clélie*, iv 592, viii 25, 425  
*Ibrahim, ou L'illustre Bassa*, viii 22, 24, 218, 425  
*Le Grand Cyrus*, iv 592; viii 16, 17, 22, 24, 136, 219, 425, x 15  
 Scudmore, in *A Woman as a Weathercock*, vi 248  
 Scully, William Charles, xiv. 647, also see Add 5, 10  
 Scyld, in *Beowulf*, i 2, 24, 28, 30  
 Scylla, iii. 391  
 Scylla, in Keats's *Endymion*, xii 90  
 Scythia, ii. 150  
 Sea and travel, the literature of the, iv. 77 ff, 518 ff  
*Seafarer*, i 1, 2, 42, 46, 59, 306, 474, 479  
*Seafaring Men, in Hope of Good Fortune, In Prans of*, iv 113  
 Seagrim, Molly, in Fielding's *Tom Jones*, x 34  
 Seagull, capt., in *Eastward Hoe*, vi 53, 54, 400  
 Seaman, Lazarus (d. 1675), xi. 371

Seaman, Owen, xiii. 552, xiv 605  
 Search, Edward. See Tucker, Abraham  
 'Searle, J.', xii 458  
 Searle, Laurence, iv 163  
 Sebastian, in *The Tempest*, v 218, 232  
 Sebastian story, the, vi 169  
 Seccombe, Thomas (1866-1924), xi. 492; xiii 627, xiv 595  
*Sechnall, Hymn of St.*, i 72  
 Secker, Thomas (1693-1768), x 436, 571; xi 394 ff; *Lectures on the Church Catechism*, x 410, *Memours*, ix 439, 627  
*Second and Third Blast of retrans from places and theatres*, A, vi 440, 442, 553  
 See, also, *Thard Blast, The Second collection of tracts proving. the only true God*, x 427  
*Second Marden's Tragedy, The*, vi 201  
*Second Merchant's Tale, The*. See Beryn, *The Tale of*  
*Secreta Secretorum*, ii 172, 342, 543  
*Secularist, The*, xiii. 121  
 Secunda, St, i 82  
*Secunda Pastorum*, v. 17, 19, 21  
 Secundus, Johannes, vii. 95, 546  
 Security, bill of, ix 240  
 Sedaine, Michel-Jean, x 89, *Le philosophe sans le savoir*, x. 76, xi 293  
 Sedan, xiii. 494  
 Sedbergh school, iii 485; vii. 373, 550  
 Seddon, John (1725-1770), x 435  
 Sedgefield, Durham, xi 270  
 Sedgwick, Adam (1785-1873), xiv. 320, 322, 323, 325, 332, 621, 651, 653  
 Sedgwick, Joseph (fl. 1653), ix 623  
 Sedgwick, William (1610?-1669?), vii. 567  
 Sedition, in *Kynge Johan*, v 73  
 Sedley, Amelia, in *Vanity Fair*, xiii 318, 319, 321, 323, 329  
 Sedley, Catharine, countess of Dorchester (1657-1717), viii 245  
 Sedley, Sir Charles (1639?-1701), vii 205, viii. 152, 154, 161, 162, 224, 226, 227, 244 ff, 477, 480, 501, 503, 504, ix 189, 195  
*Antony and Cleopatra*, viii 158, 245  
*Beauty the Conqueror*, viii 158  
*Bellamira, or the Mistress*, viii 158  
*Grumbler, The*, viii 158  
*Happy Pair, The*, viii 245  
*Mulberry Garden*, viii. 152, 156, 158, 163, 245  
 'Not Celia that I juster am,' viii 246  
 'Phyllis is my only Joy,' viii 246  
*Tyrant King of Crete*, viii 158, 245  
 Vergil's *Eclogues*, viii 245  
 Sedley, Jos, in *Vanity Fair*, xiii 318  
 Sedley family, in *Vanity Fair*, xiii 318, 321  
 Sedulius, copy at Antwerp, i 79, 84  
 Seebohm, Frederic (1833-1912), xiv. 86, 554; *English Village Community, The*, xii. 386, xiv 87, *Oxford Reformers of 1498, The*, xiv 86, *Tribal System of Wales, The*, xii. 387

Seeley, Sir John Robert (1834-1895), XII 514, 539, XIV 99 ff., 217, 475, 536, 554, 652, 664, 667  
*Ecce Homo*, XII 169, 329, XIV 100  
*Essays on a liberal education*, XIV 482  
*Expansion of England, The*, XIV. 100 ff  
*Growth of British Policy, The*, XIV. 101  
*Lectures and Essays*, XIV 100  
*Life and Times of Stern, The*, XIV 101  
*Natural Religion*, XIII 503  
Seeley, Robert Benton (1789-1886), XII 518  
See-well, in *Piers the Plowman*, II 22  
Segar, Sir William (d 1633), IV 615,  
*Honor Military and Civil*, IV 457  
Segismundo, in Calderon's *La Vida es Sueño*, XIII. 160, 161  
Seine, river, XIV. 204, 244  
Selborne, X 306, 307  
Selbourne, earl of. *See* Palmer, Sir Roundell  
Selden, Camille, XIII 612  
Selden, John (1584-1654), III 108, IV 56, 64, 219, 343, 485, 496, 527, V 414, 525, VI. 6, 424; VII. 169, 357, 361, 363, 493, 532, 542, 553, VIII. 69, 354, 526, 527, IX. 397, XIV 341  
*De Dis Syris*, VII 318, 361  
*De jure naturali et gentium juxta disciplinam Hebraeorum*, VII 318  
*Fleta*, edition of, VIII 364, 522  
Fortescue's *De Laudibus*, edition of, VIII 364  
*Historia Placitorum Coronae*, VIII 366  
*History of the Common Law of England*, VIII 366  
*History of Tithes*, VII. 318, VIII. 369  
*Jura Anglorum Facies Altera*, VIII. 364  
*Mare Clausum*, VII 318, 348, VIII 364  
*Marmora Arundeliana*, VII 359, 546  
*Table-Talk*, VII 445; VIII. 67, 367 ff., X. 527  
*Titles of Honour*, IV. 466, 582  
*Works*, VIII. 368  
Selden society, XII. 394, XIV 88, 90  
'Select Society,' the, X 319, 326, 328  
Selena, in Drayton's *Eglogs*, IV 199, 201, 202  
Selim, in Lyttelton's *Persian Letters*, X. 128  
*Selimus*, V. 95 ff., 151, 267, 442, 463  
Sélincourt, Ernest de, XI. 452, *also see* Add.; XII 447 ff.  
*Selio and Olympio (Caelo and Olympo?)*, VI. 105  
Selkirk, Alexander (1676-1721), IX. 21; XIV 268, 611  
Selkirkshire, XII 6  
Sell, Henry, *Dictionary of the World's Press*, XIV 191, 589, 590  
Sellar, William Young (1825-1890), XII. 539; *Roman Poets of the Republic*, XII. 375  
Seller, John (fl. 1700), IV. 527  
Selling. *See* Tilly, William  
'Selma,' X 146, 257, 258  
Selvaggia, XIII. 132

Selwyn, George Augustus (1719-1791), X. 98, 549, XIII. 403  
Selwyn, Thomas Kynaston, XIV. 656  
Selwyn, William, XIV 648, 653, *also see* Add 5  
Selymus, in *Solymannidae*, VI. 339  
*Semans sacred safetye*, *The*, IV 456  
Semitic peoples, XII 323  
Semitic religions, VII. 361  
Semly academy, X 437  
Sempill, Francis (1616?-1682), *The Banishment of Poverty*, IX 407  
Sempill, Sir James (1566-1625), IX 596  
Sempill, Robert (1530?-1595), II. 319, III 138, 149, 169, 572, IV. 470  
*Ballad on Margret Fleming*, II 319  
*Defence of Crissell Sandelandis*, II 319  
*Life of the Tulchene Bischope of St Andrews*, III 149  
*Legend of a Lymanis Lyfe*, III. 169  
*Sege of the Castel of Edinburgh*, III. 169  
Sempill, Robert (1595?-1665?), IX 407, 408, 416, *Life of Habbie Simson*, IX 408, XI 232, 233  
Sempills of Beltrees, the, IX. 608  
Semple, John, IX 600  
Sempringham, I 384 *See, also*, Gilbert of Sempronio, in *Celestina*, V. 111, 112  
Sempronius, in Addison's *Cato*, IX. 71  
Semur, XIII 479  
Sénancour, Étienne Pivert de, XIII. 104, 105, Obermann, XI 318  
Sencer, in *The Wise-woman Of Hogsdon*, VI. 94  
Sendall, Walter J., XIV. 594  
Seneca, L. Annaeus (54 B.C.-39 A.D.), I. 84; IV. 593, VII. 296, 307; VIII 433, IX. 31  
Seneca, L. Annaeus (4 B.C.-65 A.D.), I. 110, 111, 237, 396; II. 412, 415, III 195, 213, 224, 488; IV 3, 5, 6, 26, 381, 398, 504, 595; V. 68 ff., 73, 74, 78 ff., 85, 87 ff., 93, 98, 133, 168, 172, 177, 178, 183, 184, 266 ff., 277, 320, 361, 372, 439, 444, 445, VI. 10, 22, 333, 337 ff., 350, 360, 369, 413, VII 345, 443, VIII. 15, 152, 213, 504, IX. 45, 61, 63, 261, 297, 466, XII. 54  
*Agamemnon*, V 84, 88, VI. 201  
*Consolatio ad Helviam*, IX. 244  
*Hecuba*, VI. 332  
*Hercules Furens*, IV. 286; V. 84, 88  
*Hercules Oetaeus*, V. 84, 87, 88  
*Medea*, V. 84, 88, VI. 332  
*Morals*, IX. 305, 307  
*Octavia*, V. 69, 71, 84, 88; VI. 339  
*Oedipus*, V. 84, 88, 90, 95; VI 332  
*Phaedra*, V. 84  
*Tenne Tragedies*, V. 90, 183, *and see* Add. 2  
*Thebans*, V 77, 88, 90  
*Thyestes*, III. 224; V. 84, 85, 87, 88, VI. 52, 201, 339  
*Troas (= Troades)*, V. 90; VI 332  
Seneca, in Gray's *Agrippina*, X. 133

Senior, Nassau William (1790-1864), *xiv.* 536, 537, 563  
*Conversations*, *xiv* 127  
*Correspondence and Conversations of A de Tocqueville*, *xiv.* 128  
 'European and American State Confederacies,' *xii.* 168  
*Journals kept in France and Italy*, *xiv.* 128  
*Journals. . relating to Ireland*, *xiv* 128  
 Senlac, *xiv.* 79  
 Sennacherib, *iv.* 34, *xii.* 547  
 Sense, in *Complaiant upon Love to Reason*, *iii.* 211  
*Sense of the House, The*, *vii.* 438  
 Sensual Appetite, in *The Nature of the Four Elements*, *v.* 63  
 Sensualitie, in *Ane Pleasant Satyre*, *iii.* 140 ff.  
 Sensuality, in *Nature*, *v.* 60  
 Sensuality, in *The Example of Virtue*, *ii.* 258  
*Sententiae Pueriles*, *xi.* 407  
 Sentry, captain, in *The Spectator*, *ix.* 56  
 Sephestia, in *Menaphon*, *iii.* 405, 406  
*Septem contra Christum*, *xii.* 326  
 Septennial act, *ix.* 251  
*Septuagint*. See under Bible  
 Serafina, in FitzGerald's *The Painter of his own Dishonour*, *xiii.* 160  
 Serafino dell' Aquila, *iii.* 211, 287  
 Servia, *xiv.* 210  
 'Serena,' *x.* 338  
 Seres, William (d. 1579?), *iv.* 439, 441, 453  
 Sergeant, Emily Frances Adeline (1851-1904), *xiii.* 620  
 Sergeant, John (1622-1707), *viii.* 533;  
*Sold Philosophy*, *viii.* 396  
 Sergius I, *ii.* 394  
 Serlio, Sebastian, *iii.* 623  
 Serre, de la, *vii.* 444  
 Serres, Jean de, *iv.* 513; *vi.* 38, 156  
 Serres, Olivier de, *iv.* 358  
 Sertorius, in Robert Landor's *Fawn of Sertorius*, *xii.* 255  
 Servatius, Michael, prior, *iii.* 4  
 Servetus, Michael, *iii.* 454  
*Serving-man's Comfort, The*, *v.* 391, 394, 417  
 Servius, *iv.* 303  
 Servus, in *Saturnalia*, *vi.* 360  
 Sesostris, *x.* 340  
*Set at Maw, The*, *vi.* 112  
 Seth, *i.* 148; *ii.* 23  
 Seth, James, *xiv.* 523  
 Seth's wife, *vii.* 289  
 Seton, George, 5th baron Seton (1530?-1585), *xii.* 29  
 Seton, George, 5th earl of Winton (d 1749), *ix.* 275  
 Seton, Henry, in Scott's *Abbot*, *xii.* 29  
 Seton, Mary, in Scott's *Abbot*, *xii.* 29  
 Setoun, Christopher, in *Bruce*, *ii.* 120  
 Setter, the pimp, in Congreve's *Old Bachelor*, *viii.* 167

Settle, Elkanah (1648-1724), *viii.* 4, 24, 308, 466, 498, 499  
*Absalom Senior*, *viii.* 29, 46, 104  
*Cambyzes*, *viii.* 218  
*City Ramble, The*, *xi.* 356  
*Empress of Morocco, The*, *viii.* 218, 457, 459  
*Female Prelate, The*, *viii.* 218  
*Ibrahim*, *viii.* 218  
*Love and Revenge*, *viii.* 218  
*Seven Champions of Christendom*, *v.* 35, 37, *x.* 248  
*Seven Dayes of the Weeke, The*, *vi.* 359, 361, 530  
 Seven deadly sins, *v.* 47, 57, 349  
 Seven Deadly Sins, in Lydgate, *ii.* 230  
 See, also, Dunbar and Vices  
 Seven Deadly Sins, in *The Faerie Queene*, *iii.* 269, *vi.* 378  
*Seven Sages of Rome, Romance of the*, *i.* 318, 343, 344, 522, 523; *ii.* 173, 203, 351; *iv.* 413  
*Seven Sins* (Byrhtferth's), *i.* 145  
*Severall Proceedings*, *vii.* 400, 401  
 Severn, Joseph (1793-1879), *xii.* 101, 102, 449  
 Severn, river, *iv.* 218; *x.* 126  
 Severn, river, Layamon and, *i.* 260, 294  
 Severus, Alexander, *vi.* 337  
 Sévigné, Madame de, *ii.* 449, *ix.* 274; *x.* 281, 310, *xiii.* 417  
 Seville, *iii.* 480; *iv.* 80, 83  
 Seward, Albert Charles, *xi.* 470, *xiv.* 617  
 Seward, Anna (1747-1809), *x.* 534, 546, also see Add; *xi.* 503, 504, *xii.* 136, 417, 465  
 Seward, Thomas (1708-1790), *x.* 153  
 Seward, William (1747-1799), *x.* 528  
 Sewell, Anna (1820-1878), *xi.* 535  
 Sewell, Eleanor L., *xiii.* 620  
 Sewell, Elizabeth Missing (1815-1906), *xii.* 507, *xiii.* 620, *xiv.* 659  
 Sewell, G. A., *ix.* 484  
 Sewell, John, *xi.* 371  
 Sewell, William (1804-1874), *xii.* 507; *xiv.* 654, 656, 667  
 Sexburga, *ii.* 240  
 Sexby, Edward (d 1658), *vii.* 516  
 Sexton, Alexander Humboldt, *xiv.* 650  
 Sextus Placidus, English version of *Medicina de quadrupedibus*, *i.* 150  
 Seymour, Edward, 1st earl of Hertford and duke of Somerset (1506?-1552), *iii.* 29, 172, 197, 475, 476, 489; *vii.* 368, 369  
 Seymour, Elizabeth, countess of Northumberland, *x.* 235, 524, 537  
 Seymour, Laura, *xiii.* 473  
 Seymour, Robert (1800?-1836), *xiii.* 345; *xiv.* 256, 260  
 Seymour, Thomas, baron Seymour of Sudeley (1508?-1549), *iv.* 264, 265  
 Seymour, William, 2nd duke of Somerset (1588-1660), *ix.* 227

Seymour-Conway, Francis, earl and 1st marquis of Hertford (1719-1794), x 133, 282, 310, 549, 550

Seymour-Conway, Francis Charles, 3rd marquis of Hertford (1777-1842), xiv 127

*Seynt Albons, Bellum apud*, ii 344

Seyssel, Claude de, iv 3

Seyton, Catherine, in *Scott's Abbot*, xii. 24, 29

Sforza, in *The Duke of Millaine*, vi. 175, 179, 180, 184

Shackleton, Elizabeth, xiv 357

Shackleton, Mary *See* Leadbeater, Mary

Shackleton, Richard (1728-1792), xi 2, xiv 356

Shadow, in *Henry IV*, v. 401

*Shadow of Night, The*, vi. 34

Shadwell, Charles (d 1726), *Fair Quaker of Deal*, viii 192

Shadwell, Lionel Lancelot, xiv 661

Shadwell, Thomas (1642?-1692), v 323, vii. 208, viii 6, 23, 31, 44 ff., 54, 103,

105, 152, 191, 197, 218, 243, 244, 454, 457, 460, 466, 467, 487, 498, ix 88

*Bury Fair*, viii 197

*Epsom Wells*, viii 198

*Humorists, The*, iv 381

*Libertine, The*, viii 198

*Medal of John Bayes, The*, viii 2, 3, 5, 45, 105

*Miser, The*, viii 152, 197

*Scourers, The*, ix. 405

*Squire of Alsatia, The*, viii. 198

*Sullen Lovers*, viii. 152, 197

*Tempest, The*, viii. 137, 454

*Timon of Athens*, adaptation of, viii. 137, 198

*Tory Poets, The*, viii. 45

*True Widow, A*, viii. 45, 457

Shaen, Margaret Josephine, xiv. 659

Shaftesbury, vii. 84; x. 22

Shaftesbury, earl of. *See* Cooper, Anthony Ashley

Shaftesbury academy, x. 437

*Shaftesbury's Farewell*, viii. 105

Shafton, Sir Pierce, ii. 249

Shah, B. B., xiv 633

Shairp, John Campbell (1819-1885), xi 454, 461, 485, 486, xii. 286, 423, 501, 511; xiii. 524, 556, xiv. 532

Shakebag, in *Arden of Feversham*, v 225, 269

Shakerley, Jeremy (*fl* 1651), vii. 567

Shakespeare, Hamnet, v 191, 197, 245

Shakespeare, John, v 188, 194, 245

Shakespeare, Judith, v 191, 194, 245

Shakespeare, Richard, v. 188

Shakespeare, Susanna, v. 189, 190, 245

Shakespeare, William (1564-1616), i 2, 7, 168, 305, 307, 330, 332, 352; ii. 119, 198, 202, 302, 444, 468, 471; iii 26, 27, 61, 70, 120, 176, 212, 223, 225, 240, 277, 281, 287, 288, 295, 296, 299, 301, 302, 306, 309, 323, 324, 342, 344, 348, 365, 368, 372, 382, 399, 405, 411, 422, 425, 518, 523, 524, 529, *also see* Add.; iv. 3,

Shakespeare, William

7, 8, 11, 50 ff., 56, 57, 64, 90 ff., 102, 134, 136, 149, 153, 158, 193, 194, 210, 221, 223 ff., 228, 280, 285, 305, 344, 398, 446 ff., 539, 616, *also see* Add., v. 62, 70, 93, 102, 112, 134, 142 ff., 148, 151, 163 ff., 172, 175 ff., 186-343 (main entry), 344 ff., 350, 351, 355, 358, 359, 361, 363 ff., 367 ff., 374, 385, 386, 412, 414, 424, vi. 1 ff., 14, 22, 31, 33 ff., 44, 47, 49, 58, 60, 63, 64, 70, 79, 87, 97, 108 ff., 120, 122 ff., 127, 133, 134, 139, 141 ff., 158, 162, 171 ff., 177, 178, 187, 189, 204, 210, 212, 218, 220, 221, 232, 237, 245, 287, 310, 312, 327, 350 ff., 356, 372, 379, 406, 412, 418, 423, 430, 444, 450, 456, 461, 490; vii. 4, 8, 18, 83, 108, 115, 127, 132, 151, 152, 154, 159, 166, 174, 184, 186, 187, 201, 251, 293, 307, 311, 416, 439, *also see* Add.; viii 14, 20, 30 ff., 135, 137, 142 ff., 171, 177, 179, 186, 201, 206, 210, 216, 222, 223, 229, 232, 243, 249, 251, 253, 255, 262, 263, 266, 270, 431, 467, ix 46, 85, 86, 89, 131, 157, 159, 162, 163, 211, 331, 393, 405, 442, 496 ff., 523 ff., 528, 559, x 1, 14, 30, 34, 55, 76, 77, 91, 92, 94 ff., 135, 143, 161, 164, 165, 167, 188, 199, 202, 203, 207, 209, 227, 256, 265, 267, 500, 507, 508, 515, 516, 524, 529, 545, 560; xi 10, 14, 147, 149, 200, 201, 203, 227, 282, 288, 312, 314, 321, 354, 356, 362, 392, 457, 459, 491, 492, 494, 495, 498, 502, 517, 519, *also see* Add.; xii. 25, 26, 33, 44, 53, 54, 75, 76, 78, 92, 96, 100 ff., 107, 116, 119, 122, 132, 186, 187, 189, 195, 196, 206, 208 ff., 216, 234, 241, 242, 270, 271, 297, 310, 368, 385, 409, 436, 437, 440, 446, 449, 451, 464, 475, 478, 483, 521, 537; xiii. 14, 43, 48, 70, 71, 91, 113, 131, 144, 152, 160, 220, 233, 256, 257, 259, 269, 271, 281, 285, 286, 290, 336, 337, 346, 352, 424, 432, 452, 455, 547, *also see* Add. 2; xiv. 117, 156, 162, 173, 339, 397, 484, 485, 493, 497, 499, 500

Bibliography, v. 442, 470 ff.

Boydell's edition, xiv. 237

Folios:

First Folio, iv. 449, 450; vi. 6, 279

Perkins Folio, the, xii. 409

Second Folio, iv. 449

Plays and poems:

*All's Well that Ends Well*, v. 197, 200, 202, 203, 213, 238, 246, 296, vi 117

*Antony and Cleopatra*, v. 199, 221, 223-224 (main entry), 229, 243, 247, 323, viii. 31, 245; x. 487

*As You Like It*, i. 332; iii 397, 407, iv. 91; v. 142, 156, 192, 199, 206, 212, 215 ff. (main entry), 246, 333, 355, 412, vi. 32, 240, 343, 412, 415; viii. 255, xiv. 494

*Comedy of Errors, The*, iv. 5, 91; v. 196, 197, 200, 202, 206, 212, 215, 241, 245, 246, 316, 357; vi. 16, 241

## Shakespeare, William

## Plays and poems

*Coriolanus*, v. 221 ff (main entry), 227, 247, 296, 310, 417, viii. 500, xi. 303  
*Cymbeline*, v. 155, 212, 219, 229 ff (main entry), 241, 247, 296, 323, 331, vi. 124, 136, 225, 265, viii. 257, 485, x. 488  
*Hamlet*, i. 17, iii. 201, 397, 519, iv. 50, 385, 450; v. 85, 88, 90, 164, 177 ff, 190, 199, 202, 217, 223 ff (main entry), 227, 228, 236, 240, 243, 247, 277, 290 ff, 295, 298, 304, 306, 311, 315, 320, 323, 327, 329, 331 ff, 338, 342, 364, 371, 378, 389, 396, vi. 39, 52, 56, 136, 175, 183, 192, 201, 202, 210, 215, 225, 235, 244, 248, 279, 299, 301, 306 ff, 340, 352, 366, also see Add; viii. 132, 137, 173, 255, 256, ix. 300, x. 87, 91, 93, 160, xi. 150, 285; xii. 188, xiii. 73, 74, xiv. 499  
*Henry IV*, iv. 449; v. 182, 196, 207, 210, 212, 219, 246, 290 ff, 294, 332, 333, 397; vi. 56; viii. 132, 137  
*Henry V*, ii. 87, iii. 397; iv. 216, 221, 449; v. 172, 212, 219, 246, 272, 278, 291 ff., 333, 385; vi. 2, 249, 285, ix. 209; x. 136  
*Henry VI*, v. 145, 165, 172, 197, 207 ff (main entry), 246, 247, 266, 278, 291, 293, 294, 307, 312, 323, 333; vi. 277; vii. 125, viii. 213  
*Henry VIII*, v. 219, 247, 292, 371, 383, 385; vi. 131, 145, 156, 260  
*Julius Caesar*, v. 221-222 (main entry), 224, 247, 296, 298, 316, 320, 322, 323, 327 ff, 333; vi. 21, 56, 143; ix. 160, x. 91, xi. 391, 457  
*King John*, v. 165, 182, 196, 207 ff (main entry), 246, 327, 333, 397, viii. 483  
*King Lear*, iii. 115, 404, 510, 585, iv. 450, 604; v. 202, 220, 224, 229 (main entry), 240, 247, 290 ff, 296, 304, 311, 315, 327, 329, 332, 340, 346, 371, vi. 173, 179, 210, 215, 225, 235, 279, vii. 146; viii. 137, 500, x. 91, 101, 483, xi. 285, 313, 494; xii. 103, 188  
*Lover's Complaint*, A, v. 250, 251, 261  
*Love's Labour's Lost*, iv. 138, 419, 449, 496; v. 142, 196, 197, 200 ff (main entry), 205, 241, 246, 251, 262, 290, 295, 350, 397; vi. 241, 378, viii. 144, 481  
*Love's Labour's Won*. See *All's Well that Ends Well*  
*Macbeth*, iv. 236, v. 190, 202, 224, 226, 228 ff (main entry), 239, 247, 270, 296, 299, 321, 323, 327, 331, 334, 351, 371, vi. 56, 86, 112, 179, 217, 244, 355, 359, 394; x. 87, 91, 160, 515, xi. 289, 313, 391, 494, xii. 103, xiii. 33  
*Measure for Measure*, v. 134, 212 ff (main entry), 238, 246, 274, 296, 332, 441; vi. 112, 124, 265; viii. 137, xiv. 494  
*Merchant of Venice*, The, iv. 91, 449, v. 196, 197, 204, 206 (main entry), 242,

## Shakespeare, William

## Plays and poems

246, 290, 310, 315, 332, 333, 335; vi. 338, viii. 220, xiv. 492, 501  
*Merry Wives of Windsor*, The, iii. 203; v. 191, 211 ff (main entry), 246, 282, 290, 291, 293, 294, 316, 323, 331, 342, 388, 411, vi. 108, viii. 132, 493  
*Midsummer Night's Dream*, A, iii. 397; iv. 449, 603, v. 196, 204 ff (main entry), 212, 216, 229, 242, 246, 290, 296, 303, 309, 316, 317, 331, 333, 353, vi. 233, 240, 321, 415, viii. 137, x. 487; xiii. 33  
*Much Ado about Nothing*, iv. 449, v. 142, 143, 215 (main entry), 216, 232, 246, 290, 316, 317, 332, 399, viii. 255, xiii. 291, xiv. 491  
*Othello*, iii. 212, v. 199, 224, 227 (main entry), 229, 231, 247, 290 ff, 295, 296, 308, 316, 321, 323, 327, 329, 331, 332, 335, 336, 338, vi. 210, 217, 279, viii. 137, 429, x. 81, 91, xi. 391, xii. 188; xiii. 33, 74, 457  
*Passionate Pilgrim*, The, v. 166, 248, 250 ff., 261  
*Pericles*, ii. 174; iii. 519; v. 200, 211 (main entry), 214, 247, 264, 265, 290; vi. 2, 124, x. 87, 490  
*Phoenix and the Turtle*, The, v. 248, 251, 262  
*Poems*, v. 247, 290, 307  
*Rape of Lucrece*, The, iii. 223; iv. 450; v. 187, 191, 245, 247, 250, 254 ff (main entry), 261, 289; vi. 351, xi. 200  
*Richard II*, iv. 91, 449, v. 163, 172, 173, 196, 197, 207 (main entry), 208, 246, 290, 292, 332, 333, 361, 363, 385, 414, 416, vi. 52, 56, viii. 500  
*Richard III*, iii. 99, 521; iv. 449, v. 88, 196, 197, 207 ff (main entry), 239, 247, 290 ff, 299, 302, 311, 313, 323, 328, 330, 333, vi. 52, 146, 279, 339, vii. 300; viii. 140, 483, xii. 165  
*Roman plays*, v. 112, 221 ff, 247, vi. 206  
*Romeo and Juliet*, ii. 444, iii. 306, 309, 408, iv. 91, 449, 496, v. 86, 196, 197, 204 ff (main entry), 208, 242, 247, 270, 273, 290 ff., 295, 299, 311, 315, 327, 329, 331, 333, 335, 359, 417; vi. 106, 249 ff, 279, 338, 350, 378; viii. 137, 171, 207; x. 487, xi. 147, 287  
*Sonnets*, iv. 447, 449, 465, v. 187, 191, 193, 194, 196, 199, 245, 248, 250 ff, 256-262 (main entry), vi. 34; xi. 200; xiii. 500, xiv. 335  
*Sonnets to Sundry Notes of Music*, iv. 138; v. 252  
*Taming of the Shrew*, The, iii. 516; v. 129, 165, 203 (main entry), 246, 316, 317; vi. 111, 156, viii. 143, 158; x. 487, xiv. 495. See, also, under *Taming of a Shrew*  
*Tempest*, The, iii. 200; iv. 24, 91, v. 193, 200, 211, 216, 229, 230, 232-233 (main entry), 241, 246, 317, 332, 333; vi. 26, 27, 124, 269, viii. 10, 137, 143,

## Shakespeare, William

## Plays and poems:

153, 255, 257, 487, x. 487; xi. 303, xii. 211, 564

*Timon of Athens*, v. 220 (main entry), 223, 247, 296, 323, 342, viii. 137, 198, xi. 293

*Titus Andronicus*, iv. 449, v. 84, 156, 165, 183, 184, 196, 197, 200 ff. (main entry), 205, 208, 212, 214, 219, 220, 230, 241, 247, 290, 315, 359, vi. 26, viii. 159, 477

*Troilus and Cressida*, iv. 342, v. 220 (main entry), 247, 290 ff.; vi. 35, 50, 233; viii. 32, xi. 353

*Twelfth Night*, iv. 90, v. 155, 215, 216, 217 (main entry), 246, 333; vi. 229, 343, 344, vii. 96, viii. 143

*Two Gentlemen of Verona*, iii. 306, v. 142, 196, 200, 202 (main entry), 205, 246; viii. 143

*Two Noble Kinsmen*, *The*, viii. 137

*Venetian Comedy*, *The*, i.e. *The Merchant of Venice*, v. 197

*Venus and Adonis*, iv. 149, 190, 207, 223, 254, 376, 450, 471, v. 187, 191, 245, 247, 250, 253 ff. (main entry), 261, 289; vi. 98, 223, 350, 351, xi. 200

*Winter's Tale*, *The*, iii. 405, v. 155, 212, 218, 230 ff. (main entry), 241, 243, 246, 416, vi. 26, 27, 124, 265, 395; viii. 257; x. 95, 483, 487, xi. 458

## Songs by:

'Full fathom five,' xii. 211

'Hark, hark, the lark,' v. 142

'In me thou see'st,' xii. 101

"On a day (alack the day!)," iv. 138

Shakespeare, 'Chandos' portrait of, viii. 56

Shakespeare and Fletcher, *History of Cardenio*, *The*, viii. 144

Shakespeare and the continent, v. 95, 235, 315 ff., 339 ff., 502 ff.

Shakespeare festival at Stratford, x. 216

Shakespeare society, v. 277; xii. 394, 409, 551

Shakespearean scholars, v. 301-312, 470-518

*Shaking of the Sheets*, *The*, iii. 98, 551

Shallow, Justice (Shakespeare's), v. 211, 213, 390

Shallow Mannerly, Sir, in Crowne's *The Country Wit*, viii. 213

Shalott, Lady of (Tennyson's), xiii. 41

Shame, in *The Faerie Queene*, iii. 271

*Shan van Vocht*, *The*, xiv. 343

Shandon, captain, in Thackeray's *Pendennis*, iv. 290; xii. 175; xiii. 325, xiv. 195, 214

Shandy, Tristram, in Sterne's novel, xiv. 382

Shandy, Walter, in Sterne's novel, x. 55

Shandy family, in Sterne's novel, x. 55

Shankes, John (d. 1636), vi. 311, 312

Sharp, Amy, xiii. 550

Sharp, Becky (Thackeray's), v. 239; xiii. 307, 318 ff., 323, 329

Sharp, Elizabeth Amelia, xiii. 527

Sharp, Granville (1735-1813), xii. 518

Sharp, James (1613-1679), archbishop of St Andrews, viii. 104, xii. 24

Sharp, John (1645-1714), archbishop of York, ix. 440

Sharp, John (fl. 1756), x. 147

Sharp, Robert Farquharson, xiii. 568

Sharp, William ('Fiona Macleod,' 1855-1905), xii. 414, 446, 449, xiii. 240, 537, 543, 550, 557, 561, 612, also see Add. 3

Sharpe, Charles Kirkpatrick (1781?-1851), ii. 464, xi. 488, xii. 165, 473, 566

Sharpe, Gregory (1713-1771), ix. 580

Sharpe, Lewis (fl. 1640), vi. 512

Sharpe, Roger (fl. 1610), iv. 589

Sharpe, William, engraver, xii. 359

Sharper, in Congreve's *Old Bachelor*, viii. 167

Sharpham, Edward (fl. 1607), iv. 399, 600; vi. 513, *Cupid's Whirligig*, vi. 245;

*The Fleire*, vi. 245

Sharpham park, x. 22

Shaw, Cuthbert (1739-1771), x. 526

Shaw, Stebbing (1762-1802), xii. 560

Shaw, William (1749-1831), x. 526, 544; xiv. 650, 668

Shaw, William A., xiv. 541, 544, 546, 556, 558

Shawcross, J., xi. 458, xii. 575

Shawe, Isabella. See Thackeray, Isabella

Shaylor, J., *The Fascination of Books*, xi. 420

Sheafe, Streatfield, and Evans, x. 424

Sheale, Richard, ii. 472

Sheane, Hubert, xiv. Add. 7

Sheares, William, vi. 43

*Sheath and Knife*, ii. 468

Sheavyn, Miss Phoebe, v. 412, 414

Sheba, queen of, x. 180

Shebbeare, John (1709-1788), x. 44, 45, 578, 579, *Letters to the people of England*, x. 439

Shebden hall, Upper, near Halifax, Yorks., vii. 265

Sheehan, John (1812-1882), xiv. 629

Sheen, viii. 441; ix. 190

Sheeres, Sir Henry (d. 1710), viii. 458; ix. 298, 578

Sheffield, vii. 400; x. 436; xi. 376, 514; xii. 149, xiii. 174

Sheffield, earl of. See Holroyd, John Baker

Sheffield, John, 3rd earl of Mulgrave, afterwards 1st duke of Buckingham and

Normanby (1648-1721), viii. 56, 229, 231, 239, 240, 248 ff., 500, 501, 539; ix. 77, 171, also see Add.

*Essay on Poetry*, viii. 232, 249, 429, 466, 503

*Essay on Satire*, viii. 39, 240, 249

*Ode on Love*, viii. 249

*Temple of Death*, viii. 249

*Vision*, *The*, viii. 249

*Sheffield Daily Telegraph*, *The*, xiv. 589, 590, 592

*Sheffield Iris*, *The*, xiv. 223

- Sheffield place, Sussex, x. 352  
 Sheffield university, xiv. 482  
 Sheil, Richard Lalor (1791-1851), xiii  
 286 ff., 290, 576; xiv. 140, 148, 349,  
 360, 568, 629  
*Adelaide, or The Emigrants*, xiii. 286  
*Apostate, The*, xiii. 286; xiv. 352  
*Bellamira, or, The Fall of Tunis*, xiii  
 287  
*Evadne; or, The Statue*, xiii. 287, xiv. 352  
*Huguenot, The*, xiii. 288  
*Montom*, xiii. 288  
*Sketches of the Irish Bar*, xiv. 352  
 Shelburne, earl of. See Petty, William  
 Sheldon, Gilbert (1598-1677), archbishop  
 of Canterbury, vii. 133, 171, 172, 174,  
 482; viii. 3, 341, 345, 349  
 Sheldon, Ralph (1623-1684), ix. 389  
 Shelford, Robert, *Discourses*, vii. 38, 175,  
 482  
 Shelley, lady Jane, xii. 446  
 Shelley, Mrs (Harriet Westbrook), xii.  
 65, 68  
 Shelley, Mrs (Mary Wollstonecraft God-  
 win), xii. 38, 40, 65, 67 ff., 70, 79, 84,  
 440 ff., 445, 446, 495  
*Frankenstein*, xii. 275, 276  
*Last Man, The*, xii. 275  
*Lodore*, xii. 276  
*Valperga*, xii. 276  
 Shelley, Percy Bysshe (1792-1822), i. 413;  
 iv. 177; vii. 87, 88, 124; viii. 270; xi.  
 49, 51, 113, 124, 129, 166, 174, 341,  
 448, 454, 457, 460, 466, 508; xii. 36 ff.,  
 40, 43, 48, 62, 63-86 (main entry), 87,  
 98, 100 ff., 116, 117, 123, 124, 127, 131,  
 132, 138, 149, 151, 153, 173, 178, 192,  
 197, 199, 220, 227, 243, 246, 275, 434 ff.,  
 439, 440 ff. (main entry), 447 ff., 489,  
 569, 575, also see Add., xiii. 25 ff., 29,  
 49, 58, 62, 64, 77, 121, 122, 144, 145,  
 152, 153, 204, 227, 256, 266, 278, 491,  
 532, 541; xiv. 218, 403, 415, 506  
*Adonais*, iv. 175; vii. 130; xii. 78,  
 81 ff., 86, 95, 102, xiii. 263  
*Alastor*, xi. 223; xii. 64 ff., 78; xiii.  
 262, 263  
*Apollo, Hymn of*, xii. 80  
*Arethusa*, xii. 80  
*Aziola*, xii. 83  
*Castlereagh Administration, Lines writ-  
 ten during the*, xii. 44  
*Cenci, The*, xii. 68, 74 ff., 235  
*Certain Letters of Percy Bysshe Shelley*,  
 xiii. 84  
*Charles I*, xii. 84  
*Christmas, On*, xii. 66  
*Cloud, The*, xii. 79, 80, 83  
*Cosimo and Fiordispina*, xii. 79  
*Daemon of the World, The*, xii. 65  
*Defence of Poetry, The*, xii. 83, 86  
*Edward Williams, Lines to*, xii. 83  
*Epepsychidion*, ix. 190; xii. 81, 82  
*Euganean Hills, Lines written among the*,  
 xii. 69  
*Future State, On a*, xii. 66

- Shelley, Percy Bysshe  
*Hellas*, xii. 83  
*Intellectual Beauty, Hymn to*, xii. 65, 67  
*Julian and Maddalo*, xii. 37, 69, 70  
*Laon and Cythna*, xii. 67  
*Liberty, To*, xii. 79  
*Life, On*, xii. 66, 67  
*Lord Chancellor, To the*, xii. 68  
*Love, On*, xii. 66  
*Maria Gisborne, Letter to*, xii. 69, 80  
*Masque of Anarchy, The*, xii. 77  
*Medusa*, xii. 64  
*Mercury, Hymn to*, xii. 78  
*Metaphysics, On*, xii. 66  
*Mont Blanc*, xii. 67  
*Morals, On*, xii. 66  
*Naples, To*, xii. 79  
*Napoleon's death, Lines on*, xii. 83  
*Orpheus*, xii. 79  
*Pan, Hymn of*, xii. 80  
*Peter Bell the Third*, xii. 77  
*Prince Athanase*, xii. 68  
*Prometheus Unbound*, xi. 223; xii. 64,  
 72 ff., 77  
*Queen Mab*, xi. 199; xii. 65, 66; xiii.  
 58, 253, 262, 263  
*Revolt of Islam, The*, iii. 279; xi. 223;  
 xii. 65, 67, xiii. 145, 262  
*Rosalind and Helen*, xii. 69  
*St Irvyne*, xi. 331, xii. 65  
*Sensitive Plant, The*, xii. 78, 79  
*Skylark, To a*, xii. 78, 80, 85  
*Stanzas written in dejection, near Naples*,  
 xii. 70  
*Swellfoot the Tyrant*, xii. 78  
*Tasso*, xii. 70  
*Translation of Plato's Symposium*, xii.  
 81  
*Triumph of Life, The*, xii. 64, 84, 85  
*Vision of the Sea, A*, xii. 79  
*West Wind, Ode to the*, vii. 206; xii. 80;  
 xiv. 390  
*When the lamp is shattered*, xii. 83  
*William Shelley, To*, xii. 69  
*Witch of Atlas, The*, xii. 78, 79  
*Zastrozzi*, xi. 331; xii. 65  
 Shelley society, xii. 442 ff.  
 Shelton, Thomas (1601-1650?), *Tachy-  
 graphy*, viii. 276  
 Shelton, Thomas (fl. 1612-1620), iv. 451,  
 507, ix. 301; *Don Quixote*, viii. 144,  
 146; ix. 311  
 Shenstone, William (1714-1763), iii. 208;  
 ix. 243, 460, 627; x. 125, 127, 152, 154,  
 168 ff. (main entry), 173, 176, 307 ff.,  
 417, 511, 551, 552; xi. 227, 274, 277,  
 279, 283, xii. 145; xiii. 252, 258, 265  
*Dying Kid, The*, x. 171  
*Economy*, x. 170  
*Elegies*, x. 171  
*'Here in cool grot,' x. 170*  
*Jemmy Dawson*, x. 171  
*Judgment of Hercules*, x. 170  
*Lemtes*, x. 171  
*Love and Honour*, x. 170  
*Miscellaneous Poems*, x. 171

Shenstone, William

*Moral Pieces*, x. 170

*Ode to Memory*, x. 171

'Odes, Songs, Ballads, etc.', x. 171

*Pastoral*, x. 171

*Progress of Taste, The*, x. 170

*Runned Abbey, The*, x. 170

*Rural Elegance*, x. 311

*Schoolmistress, The*, ix. 214, 452, x. 118, 152, 170, 171; xi. 273, 358

*Song of Valentine's Day*, x. 171

Shepherd, Henry, xiii. 612

Shepherd, Luke (fl. 1548), *John Bon and Mast Parson*, iii. 90, 548

Shepherd, Miss, in *David Copperfield*, xiii. 362

Shepherd, Richard Herne (1842-1895), vii. 285; xi. 455, 457, 461, 477, xii. 38, 440 ff., 454, 474, 478, xiii. 515, 545, 556, 584, 594, 595

Shepherd of Hermas, i. 83

Shepherd Tony,' iii. 343; iv. 138 *See, also*, Munday, Anthony

Shepherds, *Play of the*, v. 21. *See, also*, under *Secunda Pastorum* and *Officia Pastorum*

Shepherds of the Scottish border, ii. 450

Shepherdson, William, xiv. 590

Sheppard, Sir Fleetwood (1634-1698), viii. 244, 466, 467, 490, 501, 504, ix. 522; *King James's Declaration*, viii. 107

Sheppard, Jack (1702-1724), ix. 25

Sheppard, John (1785-1879), xiv. 576

Sheppard, John George, xiv. 668

Sheppard, Samuel (fl. 1646-1652), vii. 310, 394, 397, 398, 404 ff., 468, 523, 555

*Mercurius Dogmaticus*, vii. 405

*Mercurius Mastix*, vii. 405

*Mercurius Pragmaticus*, vii. 404, 405, 408

*Mercurius Pragmaticus Reviv'd*, vii. 405

*Mercurius Scommaticus*, vii. 405

*Phreneticus*, vii. 405

*Royall Diurnall, The*, vii. 405

*Socratic Session, The*, vii. 310, 523

*Weepers, The*, vii. 405, 408

Sheppard, William (d. 1675?), viii. 527

Shepperton church, in *George Eliot's Amos Barton*, xiii. 428

Sherborne, iii. 188

Sherborne school, vii. 374

Sherbrooke, viscount *See* Lowe, Robert

Sherburne, Sir Edward (1618-1702), vii. 99, 468; viii. 504; 'Chloris' on thine eyes I gaze,' vii. 99, 'Love once love ever,' vii. 99; *The Vow*, vii. 99

Sheridan, Alice, xiv. 342

Sheridan, Caroline E. S. *See* Norton, Caroline E. S.

Sheridan, Mrs. Frances (1724-1766), x. 492, 493; xiv. 341; *Journey to Bath*, xi. 499

Sheridan, Helen Selina, countess of Dufferin (1807-1867), xiii. 197, 551, 554

Sheridan, Richard Brinsley (1751-1816), iv. 412, v. 143, 284, 285; viii. 156, 158, 175, x. 98, 100, 103, 298, 300, 492; xi. 57, 60 ff., 278, 289, 293 ff. (main entry), 312, 440, 457, 496, 498 ff., 502; xii. 53, 432, 452, 453, 486, xiii. 298; xiv. 118, 131, 133, 206, 236, 341, 342, 555

*Critic, The*, viii. 29, 459, x. 93, 97; xi. 300, 301

*Dianna, The*, x. 79; xi. 296, 297

'Here's to the maiden,' vi. 268

*Ode to Scandal*, xi. 299

*Pizarro*, xii. 574

*Rivals, The*, x. 99; xi. 294 ff.

*St Patrick's Day*, xi. 295

*School for Scandal, The*, x. 101; xi. 297 ff., 301, 304, 305

*Trip to Scarborough, A*, xi. 296

Sheridan, Thomas (1719-1788), ix. 501, 502, 513, 516, xi. 277, 283; xiv. 341, 446, 668, *British Education*, xiv. 436, 442 ff.

Sheridan, Tom (1775-1817), xiv. 341

Sheriff, Laurence (d. 1567), vii. 381

Sheriff Hales academy, x. 436

Sheriffmuir, ix. 416

Sherlock, Thomas (1678-1761), ix. 328, 553, 558, x. 407, 571, *Letter... on .the late Earthquake*, x. 405; *Remarks*, x. 404; *Trial of the Witnesses of the Resurrection*, ix. 329, x. 405

Sherlock, William (1641?-1707), viii. 396, 519, 533; x. 404, *Defence of Dr Sherlock's notion of a Trinity in Unity*, x. 427; *Practical Discourse concerning a Future Judgment*, viii. 348; *Vindication of the Trinity*, x. 427, 428

Sherman, John (d. 1671), *Commonplaces*, viii. 317, 318; *A Greek in the Temple*, viii. 317

Sherman, Stuart Pratt, vi. 215 ff., 219

Sherrard, William, xiv. 316

Sherry or Shyrre, Richard (fl. 1550), iv. 506; *Treatise of Schemes and Tropes*, iii. 491, 623

Sherwen, John (1749-1826), x. 541

Sherwood, Mrs. Mary Martha (1775-1851), xi. 409, 422, 524, 527, 528; xiv. 371, 638

*Fairchild Family*, xi. 422, 423

*Henry Milner*, xi. 423

*Infant's Progress*, xi. 423

*Little Henry and his Bearer*, xi. 423; xiv. 371

*Susan Grey*, xi. 423

Sherwood forest, iv. 218; v. 354; vi. 13, 412

Shetland, ii. 469, 470, 473; ix. 604

Shetland dance, v. 35

Shetland islands, xiv. 484

Sheva, in *Cumberland's Jew*, xi. 312

Shewell, head of Coventry academy, x. 435

Shields, Alexander (1660?-1700), ix. 598

Shiels, Robert (d. 1753), *Lives of the Poets*, x. 207

Shifnal, ix. 286; x. 263



Shilleto, Richard (1809-1876), xii. 347, 367, 540  
 Shiloh, oracle of, in Cowley's *Davidens*, vii. 76  
 Shimei, in Dryden's *Absalom*, viii. 44  
 Ship money fleet, the, iv. 125  
*Ship of Fools*, The, prose version, ii. 368, 369  
 Shipley, Sir Arthur Everett, xii. 556  
 Shipley, Orley, *Dryden as a Hymnodist*, viii. 61  
 Shuppen, William, xii. 192  
 Shipton-Moyne, near Tetbury, Gloucestershire, viii. 94  
 Shipton-under-Wychwood, ii. 39  
 Shipwrights' play, the, v. 435  
 Shirley, *pseud.* See Skelton, Sir John  
*Shirley* (Charlotte Brontë's), xiii. 453, 454  
 Shirley, Henry (d. 1627), viii. 499, *The Martyr'd Souldier*, vi. 513  
 Shirley, James (1596-1666), v. 383, 407; vi. 31, 149, 152, 158, 212-235 (main entry), 238, 264, 474, 503 ff., also see Add.; vii. 4, 546; viii. 141, xi. 352, xii. 210, xiii. Add. 2  
*Arcadia*, iii. 403, vi. 231  
*Ball*, The, v. 389, vi. 37, 227  
*Beauties*, The, vi. 229  
*Bird in a Cage*, The, vi. 229  
*Brothers*, The, vi. 229  
*Cardinal*, The, vi. 225, 235, viii. 137  
*Changes*. or, *Love in a Maze*, vi. 227  
*Constant Maid*, The, vi. 222, 228  
*Contention for Honour and Riches*, A, vi. 232  
*Contention of Ajax and Ulysses for the Armor of Achilles*, The, vi. 223, 233  
*Coronation*, The, vi. 149, 158, 230  
*Court Secret*, The, vi. 222, 232  
*Cupid and Death*, vi. 233  
*Doubtfull Heir*, The, vi. 222, 230  
*Dukes Mistress*, The, vi. 225  
*Echo, or the Infortunate Lovers*, vi. 223  
*Example*, The, vi. 228, 234  
*Gamester*, The, v. 392, vi. 227; x. 96, 487  
*Gentleman of Venice*, The, vi. 222, 225, 231, 232  
*'Glories of our blood and state, the,'* vi. 223  
*Grateful Servant*, The, vi. 163, 229  
*Hide Parke*, vi. 227  
*Honor and Mammon*, vi. 232  
*Humorous Courtier*, The, vi. 231, 234  
*Imposture*, The, vi. 231  
*Lady of Pleasure*, The, vi. 228  
 Latin grammars, vi. 223  
*Love Tricks*, vi. 226  
*Loves Cruelty*, vi. 224, 235  
*Maides Revenge*, The, vi. 224  
*Narcissus, or The Self-lover*, vi. 223  
*Opportunitie*, The, vi. 230, 234, viii. 147  
*Polititian*, The, vi. 222, 225  
*Rosanna, or Love's Victory*, vi. 231  
*Royall Master*, The, vi. 222, 230, 234; xiii. 444  
*St Patrick for Ireland*, vi. 222, 232

Shirley, James

*Sisters*, The, vi. 231  
*Traylor*, The, vi. 224, 225, 235, xiii. 287  
*Triumph of Beauty*, The, vi. 233  
*Triumph of Peace*, The, vi. 222, 233, 410  
*Wedding*, The, vi. 226, 234  
*Wittie Favre One*, The, vi. 227  
*Young Admirall*, The, vi. 229, 234; viii. 147  
 Shirley, John (1366?-1456), ii. 184, 190, 194  
 Shirley, John, *Lord Jeffrey's Life*, xi. 365  
 Shirley, William (fl. 1739-1780), xi. 493; *Edward the Black Prince*, xi. 494  
 Shirreff, Emily Anne Eliza (1814-1897), xiv. 479, 659, 668  
 Shirrye, Richard. See Sherry  
 Shirwood, William (fl. 1260), i. 508  
 Shore, Jane (d. 1527?), iv. 209  
 Shore, Jane, in *Edward IV*, vi. 103  
 Shore, Jane, in *The History of K. Richard III*, iii. 381  
*Shore, Jane, The tragedy of*, viii. 222  
 Shore, John, 1st baron Teignmouth (1751-1834), xiv. 660  
 Shore, Louisa (1824-1895), xiii. 561  
 Shore, master, in chronicle play, vi. 112  
 Shore, mistress, in Praed's *Red Fisherman*, xii. 123  
 Shore, William Teignmouth, xiii. 597  
 Short, Ames, x. 437  
 Short, John, x. 435  
 Short, Peter, printer, iv. 618  
 Short parliament, the, vii. 61, 254, 322  
*Short Treatise against Stage-Playes*, A, vi. 454, 554  
 Shorter, Clement King, xiii. 516, 556, 608, 609, 613, 623; xiv. 573  
 Shorter catechism, the, xiv. 451  
 Short-hand, x. 523  
 Shorthouse, Joseph Henry (1834-1903), xi. 454; xiii. 620, also see Add. 3, *John Inglesant*, xii. 307; xiii. 483  
 Shortreed, Robert, xii. 4  
*Shotover Papers*, The, xiv. 228  
 Shower, John (1657-1715), x. 435  
 Shrapnel, doctor (George Meredith's), xiii. 495  
 Shrewsbury, ii. 2, iii. 205; iv. 466; v. 44, 193, 435; vi. 283; vii. 369, 381, 382; viii. 194  
 Shrewsbury, duchess of, ix. 140  
 Shrewsbury, duke of. See Talbot, Charles  
 Shrewsbury, earls of. See Talbot, George; Talbot, Sir John  
 Shrewsbury, lady, in Gramont's *Memoirs*, viii. 300  
 Shrewsbury academy, x. 436  
*Shrewsbury Chronicle*, The, xii. 192  
 Shrewsbury school, iii. 482, 483, 486, 487; iv. 183; v. 115; vii. 380, 551; ix. 185, 455; xii. 365, 366, 368, 370, 372, 373, 377; xiii. 499; xiv. 431, 460, 461, 470  
 Shrimp, in *John a Kent*, v. 353

Shropshire, iv. 139, vi. 43; vii 31, 89, 374, 381; viii. 161, 312; xi 132; xii. 183, 384, 557, 567, xiii 158; xiv 257  
 Shuckburgh, Evelyn Shirley (1843-1906), xii. 540  
 Shute, bishop of Durham, xiv 549  
 Shuter, Edward (1728?-1776), x 239  
 Shutte, R N, xiv 571  
 Shuttlewood, John (1632-1689), x 437  
 Shylock, in Shakespeare's *Merchant of Venice*, v 163, 204, 206, 408, vi. 78; xii. 189  
 Shylock, Macklin as, x 95; xi 285  
 Sibbald, James (1745-1803), xi 490  
 Sibbald, Sir Robert (1641-1712), ix. 603, 604, x. 218  
 Sibbes, Richard (1577-1635), vii 482  
 Siberch, John (fl. 1521-1522), iv 467, 618  
 Sible Hedingham, ii 238  
 Sibly, Ebenezer (d 1800), vii 569  
 Sibthorp, Richard Waldo (1792-1879), xii 497  
*Sic Perrell in Paramouris lysis*, ii 319  
 Sichaeus, in *Didone*, v 85  
 Sichel, Edith, xiv 572  
 Sichel, Walter, ix 258; x. 476; *Bolnsg-broke and his Times*, ix 109, 149, 243, 244, 246, 258, 260; *Life of Sherdan*, xi. 301, 501  
 Sicily, iv 296, 297; v 231; vi 176; vii. 85, 113, ix 313; xii 350, 351, 520, xiv 80, 323  
 Sicily, Athenian expedition to, iv 72  
 Siculus, Diodorus, iv. 465, 500  
 Sidanen, in *John a Kent and John a Cumber*, v 352, 521  
 Siddal, Elizabeth Eleanor See Rossetti, Elizabeth Eleanor  
 Siddons, Mrs Sarah (1755-1831), viii. 209, 216, 222, x. 99, xi 287, 289, 499, 507; xii 189, 451  
 Sidgwick, Frank, ii. 464  
 Sidgwick, Henry (1838-1900), xii. 514; xiv. 40 ff, 474, 475, 530, 537, 661, 664; *Methods of Ethics*, The, xi. 73, xiv. 40, 42  
 Sidley, Sir William, iv. 305  
 Sidmonton, ix. 188  
 Sidmouth, xiii. 78  
 Sidmouth, viscount. See Addington, Henry  
 Sidney, in Kelly's *False Delicacy*, xi. 291  
 Sidney, Algernon (1622-1683), ii. 186; viii 304, 510; ix 268; x. 329  
 Sidney, Dorothy See Spencer, Dorothy  
 Sidney, Sir Henry (1529-1586), iii. 488; iv. 84, 446  
 Sidney, Henry, earl of Romney (1641-1704), viii 285, 303, 304; ix 545; *Diary of*, viii. 303, 510  
 Sidney, lord Henry, in Disraeli's *Coningsby*, xiii 388  
 Sidney, lady Mary, iv. 8  
 Sidney, Sir Philip (1554-1586), iii 198, 211 ff, 224, 240, 248, 249, 256, 267, 273, 274, 281, 288 ff., 292, 294, 297,

Sidney, Sir Philip  
 300 ff, 304, 325, 340 ff, 355, 388, 389, 397, 399 ff, 406, 414, 483, 491, 496, 507, 592, 595, 604, 605, 623, also see Add, iv 11, 21, 94, 127, 132, 134 ff., 140, 143, 145, 167, 172, 173, 176, 182 ff, 197, 205, 225, 240, 303 ff, 316, 446, 496, 512; v. 73, 195, 249, 254, 379, 386, 389; vi. 2, 15, 127, 221, 305, 341, 411 ff, 443, 554; vii 29, 30, 130, 159, 176, 293, 347, 381, also see Add; ix. 39, 76; x. 196, 250; xii. 540, xiv. 513  
*Apologie for Poetrie (Defence of Poese)*, ii. 177, 471, iii. 224, 248, 290, 294, 340, v. 70, 78, 131, 146, 376; vi. 17, 300, 341, 438, vii. 295, 297, 306  
*Arcadia*, iii. 211, 302, 400, 402, 403, 408, iv. 304, 454, 458, 473; v 284, 377; vi 155, 204, 215, 217, 231, 238, 240; vii 297, 300; x 249, xi 198  
*Astrophel and Stella*, iii 289 ff, 302; iv 136, 153, 154, 164, 203, 254  
 De Mornay, trans. of, iv 24  
*Excellent sonnet of a nymph, An*, iv 137  
*May Lady, or The Lady of the May, The*, iv 136, vi 379, 417  
*Sonnets*, iv 447  
 Sidney, Philip, 3rd earl of Leicester (lord Lisle) (1619-1698), ii. 186; viii 58, 304  
 Sidney, Robert, 2nd earl of Leicester (1595-1677), vii. 62  
 Sidney, Sir Robert, iv 178  
 Sidney, Thomasine, vii. 97  
 Sidney or Sydney, house of, vii 62, ix 546  
 Sidney Letters (Sydney Papers), vii 492; viii 304, 510, x. 554  
 Sidonia, in Disraeli's *Coningsby*, xiii 383, 387, 389, 400  
 Sidonius Apollinaris, i. 84; xiv 334  
 Sidrophel, in *Hudibras*, viii 69, 82, 83  
*Siege of London, The*, vi. 102  
 Siegen, Ludwig von, viii. 410  
 Siena, viii. 143  
 Sievers, Eduard, i. vii, 51, 60, 66, 112, 416  
 Sigebert, ii. 387  
 Sigeferth, in *Finnsburh*, i. 34  
 Sigemund, in *Beowulf*, i. 25, 28  
 Sigeric, i. 133  
 Sigeric, archbishop of Canterbury, i. 128, 133  
 Sigerson, George [Eironach], xiv. 334, 631  
 Sigewulf, i. 134  
 Sigferth or Sigweard, i. 139, 140  
 Sigmund, in Morris's *Sigurd the Volsung*, xiii 141  
*Signs of Death*, i. 252, 510  
 Signy, in Morris's *Sigurd the Volsung*, xiii. 141  
*Sigrdrifumál*, i 68  
 Sigrim the wolf, i 409  
 Sigurd, in Morris's *Sigurd the Volsung*, xiii. 141  
 Sikes, Bill, in *Oliver Twist*, xiii. 351  
 Sikes, George, vii. 503  
 Sikes, Thomas, xii. 283

Silburn, Percy Arthur Baxter, xiv. Add. 10  
 Silchester, xii 560  
 Silence, in *Henry IV*, v 213, 218  
 Silenus, iii. 442  
 Silexredra, in *Euphues and his England*, iii 393, 399  
 Silia, in Pope's *Characters of Women*, ix 91  
 Silus Italicus, iv 286, 472, ix. 49, 204  
 Sillery, iv 297  
 Silurian system, xiv 322, 325  
 Silva, Juan de, iv. 513  
*Silvanus*, vi 343, 542  
 Silver, Henry, xiv 263  
 Silvester, pope, v. 17  
 Silvestre, J. B., *Universal Palaeography*, xii. 396, 565  
 Silvestre, P., viii. 540  
 Silvia, in Congreve's *Old Bachelor*, viii. 167  
 Silvia, in Farquhar's *Recruiting Officer*, viii. 193, 195  
 Silvius, in *As You Like It*, vi 343  
 Simancas, xiv. 93  
 Simancas, archives of, x. 327  
 Simcox, Edith, xiv. 537  
 Simcox, George Augustus (1841-1905), xii. 539, xiii. 231, 561  
 Simcox, William Henry (1843-1889), xii. 539  
 Simeon, Charles (1759-1836), xii. 311, 518  
 Simeon, Sir John (1756-1824), iv 240  
 Simeon, Joseph (1594-1671), vi 533  
 Simeon of Durham (*fl* 1130), i 99, 163, 178 ff., 193, 500  
 Simeon Stylites, St, xiv. 336  
 Simeon Stylites (Tennyson's), xiii 32  
 Simiane, Madame de, x 281  
 Simmias of Rhodes, iv. 143  
 Simmons, Bartholomew (1804-1850), *Flight to Cyprus, The*, xiv. 361, *Napoleon's last look*, xiv 361  
 Simmons, Nevill (*fl* 1692), xi. 376  
 Simmons, Samuel (*fl* 1667), vii. 133, xi 349  
 Simmel, Lambert (*fl* 1487-1525), vii. 232  
 Simon, abbot of St Albans, i. 198  
 Simon, H., xiv. 535  
 Simon, Richard, *Histoire Critique du Vieux Testament*, viii. 47  
 Simon Magus, vii. 420  
 Simon de Meopham. See Meopham  
 Simon de Montfort. See Montfort  
 Simon of Swynsett, v. 73  
 Simon of Tournay, i 508  
 Simon and Jude, SS, i 395  
 Simond, L., xii. 573  
 Simonides, ix 61  
 Simon's Town, xiv 282  
 Simony, in *Negromancer*, iii 86  
 Simony, in *Piers the Plowman*, ii. 8, 9  
 Simple, Sir Gervase, in *Changes*, vi. 227  
 Simplicity, in *The World tost at Tennis*, vi. 85  
 Simpson, Harold, xiii. 568

Simpson, Sir James Young (1811-1870), xii. 560, *Archaeological Essays*, xii 389  
 Simpson, John Palgrave (1807-1887), xiii. 574, *A Scrap of Paper*, xiii 577  
 Simpson, Joseph, x 519  
 Simpson, Mrs Mary Charlotte Muir, xiv. 563  
 Simpson, Richard (1820-1876), v 276 ff., 384, xiv. 130, 563  
 Simpson, Selwyn George, xiii 552  
 Simpson, Thomas (1710-1761), xiv. 285  
 Simrock, Karl, v. 339  
 Simson, Archibald. See Symson  
 Simson, Habbie, ix 407, 408  
 Simson, Patrick (1556-1618), ix 602  
 Sin, in *Mourir de l'Homme*, ii. 161, 162  
 Sinai, mount, ii. 14, 90, vii 193, xii 379, 523  
 Sinclair, Catherine (1800-1864), xi 528, *Holiday House*, xi 429  
 Sinclair, George (d 1696), ix. 612  
 Sinclair, James (d 1762), x 365  
 Sinclair, John (1683-1750), ix 617  
 Sinclair, Sir John (1754-1835), x. 543, xiv. 572  
 Sinclair, May, xiii. 609 ff., also see Add. 1  
 Sinclair, William, bishop of Dunkeld (d 1337), ii 127  
 Snifioth, in Morris's *Sigurd the Volsung*, xiii 141  
 Sing, Cheytle, xi. 22  
 Singer, Samuel Weller (1783-1858), v. 309; vi 108, vii 84, 88, ix 75  
 Singleton, Hugh (*fl* 1579), iv 454  
 Singleton, Mrs Mary Montgomerie (afterwards lady Currie, pseud. Violet Fane, 1843-1905), xiii 200, 556  
 Singleton, Thomas, ix 438  
 Sinker, Robert (1838-1913), xii 410, 571  
*Sinners Beware*, i. 251, 252, 510  
 Sinon, in *The Palace of Honour*, ii. 295, 297  
 Sion college, London, iv. 477  
 Sion nunnery, Chudleigh, iv. 477  
*Sir Bevis*, iv. 599  
*Sir Clyomon... and Sir Clamydes*, v. 458, 461  
*Sir Edmundbury Godfrey's Ghost*, viii. 104  
*Sir Eglamore*, viii 109  
*Sir Gawayne*, xii 565  
*Sir Patrick Spens*, x 263  
*Sir Tristram*, xii 8. See also Tristram, Sir  
*Suz, Dame*, v 27, 61  
 Sisamnes, in *Cambises*, v 72  
 Sisley, Clement, iv. 163  
 Sisley, Thomas, iv. 163  
 Sivagi, Maratha chieftain, xiv. 374  
 Siward, abbot of Abingdon, i 121  
 Six Articles, the, iv 263  
*Six Yeomen of the West, The*, iii 422  
 Sixille, or Six Hills, priory of, near Market Rasen, i. 384  
 Sixtus IV, pope, ii. 395  
 Sixtus V, pope, iv. 490; vi. 197, 198  
 Sixtus V, in *The White Divel*, vi. 200  
*Skaldskaparmál*, i. 30

- Skeat, Walter William (1835-1912), i. vii, 332, ii 1 ff., 5, 9, 14, 25, 26, 30, 33, 34, 39 ff., 42, 44 ff., 190, 221, 246, 269, 274, vi 382; xii. 552, xiii. 276, xiv 670; *Etymological Dictionary of the English Language*, xii 382
- Skelton, John (1460?-1529), ii 177, 240, 252, 254, 284, 292, 293, 360, 372, 375, 376, iii. 31, 58, 68 ff., 75-88 (main entry), 207, 208, 318, 343, 546, 547, 553, also see Add; iv. 369, 413, 587, 590, v 355, viii. 72
- Against the Scottes*, iii 78
- Against venomous tongues*, iii 81
- Apollo that Whorryd up his chare*, iii 81
- Bowge of Court*, The, ii. 368, iii. 69, 82, 83, 87, 123; vii. 198
- Colyn Clout*, iii 78, 83 ff., 88
- De bono ordine*, iii 86
- Edward the Forth, Of the death of*, iii 78
- Enterlude of Godly Queene Hester*, iii 87
- Eulogium pro suorum temporum condicione*, iii. 79
- Garlande of Laurell, The*, iii 75, 78, 79, 86
- Garnesche, poems against, iii 77, 81, 82
- Hymns on the battle of the Spurs, conquest of Terouenne, and victory of Flodden, iii. 78
- In Bedel*, iii. 81
- Lawde and Prayse made for our Sovereigne Lord the Kyng, A*, iii. 79
- Magnyfycence*, iii. 69, 87; v. 60, 63, 67, 436
- Mannes Lyfe the Peregrynacioun, Of*, iii. 76
- Merre Tales of Master Skelton*, iii. 104, 105, 554; iv. 375
- Nacyoun of Folyis*, iii. 69
- Negromansur*, iii 86, 90
- New Gramer in Englysshe compylyd, The*, iii. 75
- Northumberlande, Upon the doulourous dethe of the Erle of*, iii. 78
- Phyllipp Sparowe*, iii 76, 79 ff., 85
- Prince Arturus Creacyoun*, iii 78
- Replycacion agaynst certayne yong scolers abjured of late*, iii. 78
- Robin Hood, a pageant of, iii. 76
- Speculum principis*, iii. 75
- Speke, Parrot*, iii. 76, 85
- Three Fooles, The Boke of*, iii. 69
- Tunnyng of Elynour Rummyng, The*, iii. 81, 98; iv. 413
- Ware the Hauke*, iii. 81
- Why come ye nat to courte*, iii. 85, 86
- Skelton, Sir John (pseud. Shirley, 1831-1897), xiii. 613, xiv. 563, 582; *John Dryden, In Defence*, viii 50, *Nugae Criticae*, xiv. 177; *Table Talk of Shirley, The*, xiv. 177
- Skelton, John Henry, *My Book, or, The Anatomy of Conduct*, xiii 310
- Skelton, Matthew, x. 410
- Skelton, Philip (1707-1787), ix. 513; xiv. 629

- Skene or Skeyne, Gilbert (1522?-1599), iii 121, 561
- Skene, James (1775-1864), xiii. 28, 423
- Skene, William Forbes (1809-1892), xii. 566, xiv 554, 555, *Celtic Scotland*, xiv. 105, *Four Ancient Books of Wales*, i. 275, 277
- Skewton, Mrs, in *Dombey and Son*, xiii. 360
- Skiddaw, xii 208
- Skimpole, Harold, in Dickens's *Bleak House*, ix 90, xii 228; xiii. 364
- Skink, in *Looke about you*, v. 356, 357
- Skinner, Cyriack, vii 123
- Skinner, David, vii 160
- Skinner, John (1721-1807), ix. 619; xi. 249
- Ewe wi' the Crookt Horn*, ix. 416
- Old Age*, ix 415
- Tullochgorum*, ix 415
- Tune your Fiddle*, ix 415
- Skinner, Vincent, iv. 511
- Skinnerwell, v 49
- Skioldr and *Skjoldunga Saga*, i. 28, 30, 35
- Skipsey, Joseph (1832-1903), xiii. 561
- Skipton school, vii 374
- Skirving, Adam (1719-1803), ix. 416
- Skoggan, iv. 411
- Skoggan, The Geystes of*, iii. 102, 105, 116, 554
- Skoloker, Anthony, iii. 90
- Skot, John (or Scott, or Scot) (*fl.* 1530), ii. 373
- Skrine, Huntley, xiv. 661
- 'Skroddler' (William Mason), x. 153
- Skye, xii 14, xiii 232
- Slade, Matthew (1569-1628?), vii 350
- Slade professor of fine art at Oxford, xiv. 167, 170, 171
- Sladen, Douglas Brooke Wheelton, xiv. 642, 644
- Slander, in *The Faerie Queene*, ii. 267
- Slang, Jack, x. 225
- Slater, Francis Carey, xiv. Add 5
- Slater, John Herbert, xiii. 584
- Slater, Samuel (d. 1704), x. 576
- Slaughden quay, xi 157
- Slearys, the, in Dickens's *Hard Times*, xiii. 365
- Sleeman, Sir William Henry (1788-1856), xiv. 373, 611
- Sleidanus, Johannes, iv. 513
- Sleigh, Dr, x 226
- Slender, in *The Merry Wives of Windsor*, iii 203; v. 213, 218
- Slick, Sam, pseud. See Haliburton, Thomas Chandler
- Slingsby, Sir Henry (1602-1658), vii. 510; xii. 417; *Civil War Memoirs*, xii. 17; *Diary*, vii. 254
- Slingsby, Jonathan Freke, pseud. See Waller, John Francis
- Slipslop, Mrs, in Fielding's *Joseph Andrews*, x. 28, xi. 295
- Sloane, Sir Hans (1660-1753), ix. 156, 492; xiv. 315, 621, 624

Slop, Dr, in *Tristram Shandy*, x. 55  
 Slope, Obadiah (Trollope's), xiii 470  
 Sloperton, xii 112  
 Sloss, Duncan J., xi 208  
 Sloth, in *Confessio Amantis*, ii 169  
 Sloth, in Dunbar's *Sevin Deidlie Synnus*, ii. 290  
 Sloth, in *Prers the Plowman*, ii. 14, 18, 19, 27, 32, 37  
 Slough of Despond, in Bunyan's *Pilgrim's Progress*, vii. 202  
 Slowboy, Tilly, in Dickens's *The Cricket on the Hearth*, xiii 359  
 Sludge, Mr (Browning's), xiii. 70, 80, 81  
 Sluys, battle of, i 399, 401  
 Sly, in *The Malcontent*, vi 192  
 Slye (actor), vi. 279, 310  
 Smaland, i 104  
 Small, John (1828-1886), xii 565  
 Small, Roscoe Addison, vi 3, 4, 19  
 Small v Attwood, xiv 136  
 Smalridge, George (1663-1719), ix. 171, x. 399, 572  
 Smaragdus, i 130  
 Smart, Christopher (1722-1771), x. 66, 138, 157, 173-174 (main entry), 176, 199, 511, 512, *Hannah*, x. 233, *Song to David*, x 173, 174  
 Smart, lady, in Swift's *Complete Collection of Conversation*, ix. 118  
 Smart, Thomas Burnett, xiii 538, 539  
 Smeaton, Oliphant, xiii 517  
 Smeectymnuus, viii 81  
 Smedley, Francis Edward (1818-1864), xiv 239, 603, *Frank Farleigh*, xiv 259; *Harry Coverdale's Courtship*, xiv 259; *Lewis Arundel*, xiv. 259  
 Smedley, Jonathan (*f* 1689-1729), ix 497  
 Smedley, Menella Bute, xiii 197, 561  
 Smeeton, George (*f* 1800-1828), xiv 255  
 Smelfungus, in Sterne's *Sentimental Journey*, x. 46  
 Smellie, William (1740-1795), xi 484, 515; *Philosophy of Natural History*, xi 361  
 Smelt, Jacob, in *The Weakest goeth to the Wall*, v 352  
 Smelt, Leonard (1719?-1800), xi 405  
 Smetham, James (1821-1889), xiv 583  
 Smethwick, John (*f* 1623), iv. 450, 451  
 Smiglesius, Martin, x. 223  
 Smitke, in *Nicholas Nickleby*, xiii. 352, 355  
 Smiles, Samuel (1812-1904), xii. 473, 493, xiv 564, 673  
 Smirdis, in *Cambises*, v. 72  
 Smith, in Buckingham's *Rehearsal*, ix 165  
 Smith, Adam (1723-1790), iv 358; viii 392; x 178, 195, 323, 363, 366, 379-386 (main entry), 566, 567, xi 84, 443; xii. 157, 469, 470; xiv 3, 24, 168, 432; *Theory of Moral Sentiments*, x. 379, 381, *Wealth of Nations*, *The*, viii. 420; x. 379, 380, 382, 385; xi 78; xiv 425, 446, 447  
 Smith, Albert, xiv. 603  
 Smith, Albert Richard (1816-1860), xiv. 261, 603, 604

Smith, Alexander (1830-1867), xi 482; xiii 173, 175, 176, 561, xiv 583  
*Barbara*, xiii. 177  
*City Poems*, xiii. 176  
*Dreamthorp*, xiii. 176, xiv 176, 177  
*Edwin of Deura*, xiii. 176  
*Life Drama*, A, xii 126; xiii 176, 177, 179  
*On the Writing of Essays*, xiv 177  
*Summer in Skye*, A, xiii 176; xiv 176  
 Smith, Alfred Charles (b. 1822), xii 560  
 Smith, Arthur Lionel, *Frederick William Mariland*, xiv 87, 551  
 Smith, Blanche See Clough  
 Smith, Charles, xiv 613  
 Smith, Charles Eastlake, xiv 581  
 Smith, Charles Roach (1807-1890), xii 560; 'Antiquarian Notes' (*Gentleman's Mag*), xii 385, *Retrospections*, xii 385  
 Smith, Charlotte (1749-1806), xi 510, xiii 265; *The Old Manor House*, xi 331  
 Smith, Edmund (or 'Rag') (1672-1710), ix 203 ff, 536; *Phaedra and Hippolitus*, viii. 205, ix 205  
 Smith, Edward, vii 500  
 Smith, Edward, xiv. 616  
 Smith, Miss Egerton, xiii 92  
 Smith, Francis (*f* 1661), viii 11  
 Smith, Gamahel (see Bentham, Jeremy), xi 441  
 Smith, George (c 1643), vii 555; *Scotish Dove*, vii 397  
 Smith, George, editor of Bede (1693-1756), x 553  
 Smith, George (1824-1901), xiv 214, 591  
 Smith, George (1840-1876), xii 546; xiv. 211; *Chaldaean Genesis*, xii 380  
 Smith, George Charles Moore, iv 380; vi. 332, 335, 346, 365, 512, xiii 613  
 Smith, George Gregory, iii 346, xi Add  
 Smith, Goldwin (1823-1910), xii 490; xiii 389; xiv 99 ff, 380, 381, 555, 655  
*Empire, The*, xiv. 99  
*Irish History and Irish Character*, xiv 99  
*Lectures on Modern History*, xiv 99  
*On the Foundations of the American Colonies*, xiv 99  
*Three English Statesmen*, xiv 99  
 Smith, Harriet, in Jane Austen's *Emma*, xii. 267  
 Smith, Harry B., xiii. 595  
 Smith, Henry (1550?-1591), iv. 271, 562, vii 483  
 Smith, Henry John Stephen (1826-1883), xiv. 290, 292, 614  
 Smith, Horatio ('Horace') (1779-1849), xii. 465; *Rejected Addresses*, xi 167, xii 132, xiv. 263  
 Smith, James, Massinger's patron, vi 163  
 Smith, James (1605-1667), vii 468, 570, viii 264, 464; *Musarum Deliciae*, vii 570  
 Smith, James (1775-1839), xii. 465; *Rejected Addresses*, xi. 167; xii. 132, xiv. 220, 263

- Smith, James, of Hawthorn, Virginia, *Junius Unveiled*, x 345
- Smith, James Cruickshank, xiii 613
- Smith, Sir James Edward (1759-1828), xiv 317, 621, 622
- Smith, James Elimalet (1801-1857), xii 518, xiv 593
- Smith, John (d. 1612), iii 480
- Smith, captain John (1580-1631), iv 122, 357, 527, 582; *General History of Virginia*, iv. 111, 457; *Map and description of Virginia*, iv. 469, *Sea Grammar*, iv. 111, 123
- Smith, John (1618-1652), viii 328 ff, 344, 513, 514; *Select Discourses*, viii 328
- Smith, John, *The Mystere of Rhetorique Unvail'd* (1657), vii 523
- Smith, John (fl. 1673-1680), x. 426, *Designed End to the Socinian Controversy*, x. 428
- Smith, John (1747-1807), xii 566
- Smith, John (fl. 1819), viii 276
- Smith, John, M.D., xiii 539
- Smith, John Christopher (1712-1795), x 481, 486, 487
- Smith, John Pye (1774-1851), xii. 514
- Smith, John Russell (1810-1894), xii 571
- Smith, John Thomas (1766-1833), x 528, xi 479, xii 560, *A Book for a Rainy Day*, xiv. 250, 604
- Smith, Joseph, xii 571
- Smith, Joseph T., xiv 621
- Smith, Logan Pearsall, xiv. 670
- Smith, Lucy Toulmin (1838-1911), xii. 566
- Smith, Miles (d. 1624), vii 360, 539
- Smith, Miss M Steele, i vii
- Smith, Mr, in Burney's *Evelina*, x. 71
- Smith, Mrs, in Jane Austen's *Persuasion*, xii 267
- Smith, Nowell C., xi 451
- Smith, Ralph, xi. 368
- Smith, Reginald Bosworth (1839-1908), xii. 351, 523
- Smith, Reginald J., xii. 469
- Smith, Richard, iv. 455
- Smith, Robert, *Strange Lamentable and Tragical Histories*, iv. 514
- Smith, Robert Archibald (1780-1829), xi. 257, 261, 489
- Smith, Robert Harvey, xiv. 595
- Smith, Sir Robert Murdoch (1835-1900), xii 377, 545
- Smith, Robert Payne (1819-1895), xii 379, 550, 551
- Smith, Samuel, xi 369
- Smith, Sydney (1771-1845), xi. 380, 506, 529; xii. 157, 158, 161, 312, 469, 470, also see Add 2, xiv. 153, 223, 440, 449, 452, 456, 457
- Smith, Thomas (1638-1710), ix. 391, 580, 581
- Smith, Sir Thomas (1513-1577), iii 377, 475, 476, 480, 483, 491, 492, 623, 626, iv. 82, 352; vii. 218; viii. 524; ix. 546;

- Smith, Sir Thomas  
*Discourse on the Commonwealth of England*, iii. 377, 600, iv. 342
- Smith, Sir Thomas (1558?-1625), iv. 527
- Smith, Sir Thomas (d 1644), vii 510
- Smith, Thomas, university librarian, Cambridge, iv. 261
- Smith, Walter (fl. 1525), *The merry jests of the widow Edith*, ii 372, 546, iii. 99, 100, 553
- Smith, Walter Chalmers (1824-1908), xiii. 561
- Smith, Wentworth (fl. 1601-1623), v. 347, 355, 414, vi. 101, 114, 191; *The Hector of Germanie*, v 369. See, also, *Lady Jane*
- Smith, William (fl. 1596), iii 292, 301, 303, iv. 136, *Chloris*, iii. 292, 303, 592, iv 140, 538
- Smith, William (Rouge Dragon) (1550?-1618), iii. 369
- Smith, William (1756-1835), xi. 173, 465
- Smith, William (1769-1839), xiv. 321, 622
- Smith, Sir William (1813-1893), xii. 472, 523, 540
- Dictionary of Christian Antiquities*, xii. 372
- Dictionary of Christian Biography*, xii. 352, 372
- Dictionary of Greek and Roman Antiquities*, xii 372
- Dictionary of Greek and Roman Biography*, xii. 352, 372
- Dictionary of Greek and Roman Geography*, xii. 352, 372
- Dictionary of the Bible*, xii. 352, 372
- Latin Dictionary*, xii 372
- Smith, William, *History of Canada*, xiv. 398, 642
- Smith, William Anderson, xii. 518, xiv. 593
- Smith, William Henry (1808-1872), xii. 514; xiv. 537
- Smith, William James, *Grenville Papers*, x. 463
- Smith, William Robertson (1846-1894), xii. 380, 514; *Old Testament in the Jewish Church*, The, xii. 328; *Prophets of Israel*, The, xii 328
- Smith and Dame*, ii. 562
- Smith and Elder, publishers, x. 230; xiii. 460
- Smith-Hill house, x. 221
- Smollett, Elizabeth (d 1763), x. 46
- Smollett, Sir James (1648-1731), x. 39
- Smollett, Tobias George (1721-1771), vi 27, 32; viii 184, ix. 283, 273; x. 22, 23, 31, 39 ff. (main entry), 55, 56, 62, 72, 229, 232, 446, 448, 472 ff, 486, 559, 577, also see Add.; xi. 292, 366, xii 2, 33, 257, 272, 273, 278, xiii. 338, 341, 342, 348; xiv. 237, 247, 249, 611
- Advice*, x 40
- Briton*, The, x. 440, 441
- Burlesque Ode on the Loss of a Grandmother*, x. 40
- Don Quixote* (trans.), x. 44

Smollett, Tobias George

*Ferdinand Count Fathom*, x. 43, 44

'Habbakuk Hilding, Justice and Chapman,' x 38, 43

*History of an Atom*, x 45, 47

*History of England*, x 44, 45, 228, 332, 557, 559, xi 493, xiv. 55

*Humphrey Clinker*, x. 39, 43, 47, xiii 310, xiv. 283

*Letters from France and Italy*, ix 276

*Memoirs of a Lady of Quality*, x 43

*Ode to Independence*, x. 48

*Peregrine Pickle*, ix 274, 452, 456, 457, x. 38, 40 ff, 47, xi 493

*Present State of the Nations*, x. 45

*Requiem, The*, x. 40 ff

*Reprisal, The*, x. 44, xi. 493

*Reproof, The*, x. 40

*Roderick Random*, ix. 274; x. 38 ff., 47, 49, 54, xi 290, 493

*Sir Launcelot Greaves*, x. 44, 45

*Tears of Scotland*, x. 40

*Travels through France and Italy*, x. 46, 48, xiv 236

*Universal History*, x. 45

Smug, in *The Merry Devil*, v. 282

Smug of Lemnos, in *Mercury Vindicated*, vi 403

Smyrna, xiv. 278

Smyth, Nicholas, iv. 500

Smyth, Richard, *A Confutation of the true and Catholic Doctrine*, iii 37

Smyth, William (1765-1849), xiv. 120, 555; *Lectures on the French Revolution*, xiv. 120

Smythe, A. J., xiii 568

Smythe, George A. F. P. S., 7th viscount Strangford (1818-1857), xiv. 217; *Historic Doubts*, ix 251, 258

Smythe, James Moore, ix. 497

Smythe, Sir John, iv 527

Smythe, Robert, xiv. 655

Smythe exhibition, x 224

Snap, Miss Laetitia, in Fielding's *Jonathan Wild*, x 30

Snape, Andrew (1675-1742), ix. 560

'Snark' (Lewis Carroll's), xiii 186

'Snawdoun' (= Stirling), iii. 136

Sneakup, Pyannet, in *The City Witt*, vi. 257

Sneer, in Sheridan's *Critic*, xi. 301

Sneerwell, lady, in Sheridan's *School for Scandal*, xi 298

Snell, F. J., xiii 614

Snelling, Thomas, vi 533

Sneyd, Honora See Edgeworth, Honora

Snitterfield, x 126

Snob, Mr, pseud. of W. M. Thackeray, xiii 309, 316, 317

*Snob, The*, xiii 308; xiv. 228

Snodgrass, Augustus, in *The Pickwick Papers*, xiii 348

Snowden, Jane, in Gissing's *The Nether World*, xiii 509

Snowdon, x. 129

Snuff, in *Cambises*, v. 71

Soames, Sir William, trans. of *Art Poétique*, viii 427; x 190

Soane, George (1790-1860), xi. 537

'Soaping Club,' x 215

Sober, Mr, in Johnson's *Idler*, x. 200

Sobieski, John III, king of Poland, viii. 107

Sobry, Mlle A., xiii 599

Social [and political] aspects of the later Elizabethan and earlier Stewart period, v. 522 ff

Social satire in Middle English, i. 402 ff.

Social tracks of Elizabethan England, iv. 584, 585

Socialism, xii 321

Society for Promoting Christian Knowledge, ix. 454, 625

Society for the Diffusion of Useful Knowledge, xii 341

Society for the Encouragement of Learning, xi 360

Society for the Suppression of Vice, xi. 422

Society islands, xiv 270

Society of Antiquaries of London, xii. 383, 386, 553, 557

Society of Antiquaries of Scotland, ix. 416, xii 388

Society of Friends, vii 192; ix 343; x 573

Society of Friends, the early, viii. 469

Socinian heresies, the, vii 24

Socinianism, x 422, 425 ff.; xii. 317

Socinians, viii. 313, 332

Socinus, vii 171

Socrates, ii 356; iii 245, 477; v 104; ix. 575, 580, xii 343, 348, 485, 521

Sodom and Gomorrah, in *Cleanliness*, i 361

'Sodom of Italy,' in *The Unfortunate Traveller*, iii 414

Sodomy, in *The Three Laws*, v. 65

Sodor and Man, bishopric of, x 405

Sohrab, in Arnold's poem, xiii. 103

*Sorées de Médan*, xiii. 507

Sol, in Welsh tradition, i. 283

Solace, in *Ane Pleasant Satyre*, iii. 140, 142

Solander, Daniel Charles (1736-1782), xiv 319

Solebay, battle of, vii 63; viii. 12, 26

Solempne, Anthony de, iv. 467

Solihull, x 125

Solinus, Julius, i. 84, 90; iv 513

Solitary, in Wordsworth's *Excursion*, xi. 117

Solitary Plot, Sir, in *The Example*, vi 228

Solleysel, iv. 421

Solomon, in *New Atlantis*, vii. 338, 343

Solomon, in *The Palace of Honour*, ii. 295

Solomon, king, i 68, 69, 148, 228, 390; ii 24, 149, 236, 363, 419; ix 378; xi. 259, 321

*Solomon, The Wisdom of* (15th century tract), ii 324

*Solomon and Marcolphus, Dialogue or communing between the wise king*, ii 363, 547

Solomon's house, in *New Atlantis*, ix. 433

*Solomon's Song*, ii. 449

Solomons, Ikey, junior, *pseud.* of W. M Thackeray, xiii. 311  
 Solorzano, A del Castillo, ix. 466  
 Solway Moss, battle of, iii. 166  
 Solyman II, sultan, in *Solymanndae*, vi. 339  
 Solyman the magnificent, in D'Avenant's *Siege of Rhodes*, viii. 134  
*Solymanndae*, vi. 339, 543  
 Some, Robert (1542-1609), iii. 443, *also see* Add.  
*Some wiser than Some*, vii. 438  
*Somer and Wynter, Debate and Stryfe Betweene*, ii. 562  
 'Somer is comen with love to tounne,' ii. 561  
 Somers, Sir George (1554-1610), iv. 91, v. 246  
 Somers, John, lord Somers (1651-1716), viii. 502, ix. 9, 104, 112, 125, 168; x. 334, 421  
*Somers' Tracts*, vii. 512; viii. 11, 468; ix. 244, 483, 590; x. 554; xii. 17, 417  
 Somersby, Lincolnshire, xii. 42; xiii. 25  
 Somerset, iv. 218; x. 444; xi. 110, 112, 171, xii. 556, 560  
 Somerset, Lord Charles, xiv. 415  
 Somerset, dukes of *See* Seymour, Edward; Seymour, William  
 Somerset, earl of *See* Carr, Robert  
 Somerset, Edward (1557), *The Pore estate to be holden for best*, iii. 202  
 Somerset, Edward, 4th earl of Worcester (1553-1628), iv. 165, 233, 297  
 Somerset, Edward, 2nd marquis of Worcester (1601-1667), vii. 445; viii. 538; *Century of Inventions*, viii. 410  
 Somerset, Elizabeth, duchess of. *See* Percy, lady Elizabeth  
 Somerset, Frances, duchess of (lady Hertford, d. 1754), x. 105, 307, 309, 310  
 Somerset, Frances (Devereux), duchess of (d. 1674), iv. 481  
 Somerset, Henry, 1st marquis of Worcester, viii. 528  
 Somerset, Henry Charles, 6th duke of Beaufort (1766-1835), xiv. 256  
 Somerville, William (1675-1742), x. 122 ff., 307 ff., 504, 552  
*Chace, The*, x. 122 ff.; xiv. 256  
*Epistle to Mr Thomson*, x. 123  
*Hobbinol*, x. 124, 125  
*Occasional Poems*, x. 123  
*Rural Sports*, x. 125  
 Somerville, Elizabeth, xi. 535  
 Somerville, James (1632-1690), *Memorie of the Somervilles*, xii. 418  
 Somerville, Mary (1780-1872), xiv. 614  
 Somerville, Thomas (1741-1830), xiv. 555  
*Somme des Vices et des Vertus*, or *Li Livres roiaux des Vices et des Vertus*, or *Somme le Roi*, i. 395  
 Sommer or Somer, Sir Henry (*f.* 1407-1413), ii. 237  
 Sommers, Will, in *When you see me, etc.*, v. 371

Somner, William (1598-1669), vii. 538; ix. 590; *Canterbury*, ix. 395, *Dictionarium*, ix. 397  
 Somnus, in *Lingua*, vi. 355  
 Somnus, in *The Vision of the Twelve Goddesses*, vi. 381  
 'Son of the Marshes, A' *See* Jordan, Denham  
*Sonare*, iii. 283  
*Song to the Virgin*, A, i. 258, 510  
 Song-Books and Miscellanies, iv. 127 ff., 528 ff.  
 Song writers, iv. 534  
 Songer, Ralph, iv. 494  
*Songes and Sonnettes*. *See* under *Tottel's Miscellany*  
*Songs of Divers Noblemen and Gentlemen*, iv. 164  
 'Songs of Selma,' x. 146  
 Sonnenthal, v. 340  
 Soothness, in *Piers the Plowman*, ii. 9  
 Soowthern. *See* Southern  
 Sophia, in *Cumberland's Brothers*, xi. 292  
 Sophia, Charlotte, queen of Prussia, ix. 324  
 Sophia Dorothea, x. 553  
 Sophia, electress of Hanover, ix. 224, 324, 540, xiv. 122  
*Sophister, The*, vi. 537  
*Sophistic Elencha*, i. 228  
 Sophocles, iii. 489, 491; iv. 4; v. 322, 323 ff.; vi. 332, 336; vii. 547; viii. 33, 170, ix. 526; xii. 75, 364, 369, 370, 375, 378, 444, 526 ff., 531 ff., 537, 540, 541; xiii. 100, 286, 549  
*Ajaz*, Latin version of, vi. 338  
*Electra*, v. 84  
*Oedipus*, v. 329, ix. 160; xi. 313; xii. 364, 366, xiii. 161  
*Oedipus Coloneus*, xii. 364  
*Philoctetes*, x. 88  
 Sophonisba, in *The Wonder of Women*, vi. 55  
*Sophonisba, or Hannibal's Overthrow*, viii. 210  
*Sophora tree*, xiv. 316  
 Sophron, xii. 366  
 Sopwell nunnery, near St Albans, ii. 362  
 Sorastanus, duke of Tuscany, in *Perfidus Hetruscus*, vi. 340  
 Sorbiere, Samuel de, xi. 367  
 Sorby, Henry Clifton (1826-1908), xiv. 324, 822  
 Sorcery, in *Confessio Amantis*, ii. 171  
 Sordido, in *Every Man out of his Humour*, iv. 409; v. 394, vi. 46  
 Sorel, Charles, *Remarques sur le Berger extravagant*, iv. 298, 592; *Le Berger Extravagant*, viii. 425  
 Sorley, Charles Hamilton (1895-1915), xiii. 562, *also see* Add. 2  
 Sorrel, Hetty, in *Adam Bede*, xiii. 432, 433  
 Sorrow, in *Sackville's Induction*, iii. 225  
 Sorrow for another's joy, in *Confessio Amantis*, iv. 169  
 Sorrowes Joy, iv. 190



Sosia, Amphitryon's servant, v. 120  
 Sotheby, Samuel (1771-1842), xi. 372  
 Sotheby, William (1757-1833), xii. 141, 465  
 Sotherton, in Jane Austen's *Mansfield Park*, xii. 268  
*Soties*, v. 24, 102  
 Soto, in *The Spanish Gipsie*, vi. 87  
 Soto, Andrew de, iv. 110  
 Soudan, the, xiv. 210  
*Souhaits des hommes, et les souhaits et beautés des dames*, Les, iii. 100  
 Soul, the, in *Mirour de l'Homme*, ii. 161  
*Soul and Body Addresses*, i. 67, 143, 252, 479, 510, 511  
*Souldiers Catechism*, The, vii. 434  
 Soulsby, Lucy Helen Muriel, xiv. 657  
 Sound, the, viii. 289  
 Sourton down, vii. 395  
 Souter, Alexander, xii. 534  
 Souter, Johnie, in Burns's *Tam o' Shanter*, xi. 242  
 South, Esquire, in Arbuthnot's *History of John Bull*, ix. 150, 152  
 South, Robert (1634-1716), vii. 279, 280; viii. 347, 423, 519, ix. 36, 165, 432; *Anamadreversions upon Dr Sherlock's Vin-dication*, viii. 348; x. 427, *Sermons*, viii. 348  
 South Africa, xiv. 414 ff., 510  
*South African Magazine*, The, xiv. 646  
 South African Philosophical society, xiv. Add 4  
 South Cadbury, Somerset, x. 444  
 South Eastern railway, xiii. 370  
*South English Legendary*, The, xiv. 338  
 South Sea, the, xiv. 267, 269  
 South Sea Bubble, ix. 22, 116, 181, 247; x. 339; xiv. 234  
 South Sea company, x. 309, 339  
 South Sea islands, x. 259  
 Southampton, iv. 218; x. 148; xii. 258, 567, xiii. 307  
 Southampton, Arthur at, in Wace's *Brut*, i. 263  
 Southampton, earl of. See Wriothesley, Henry  
 Southampton, Minot's poem on the battle of, i. 399, 401  
 Southcott, Joanna (1750-1814), xi. 180; xiii. 171  
 Southdean, x. 104  
 Southern, Henry (1799-1853), xii. 473  
 Southern or Soowthern, John (*A* 1584), iv. 28, *Pandora*, iv. 538  
 Southerne or Southern, Thomas (1660-1746), viii. 206, 221, 457, 499, 500  
*Disappointment*, The, viii. 215, 216  
*Fatal Marriage*, The, viii. 216, 217  
*Fate of Capua*, The, viii. 217  
*Isabella*, x. 132, 487  
*Loyal Brother*, The, viii. 37, 216  
*Maid's Last Prayer*, The, viii. 216  
*Money the Mistress*, viii. 217  
*Oroonoko, or the Royal Slave*, viii. 216, 217, x. 132

Southerne or Southern, Thomas  
*Sir Anthony Love*, viii. 216  
*Spartan Dame*, The, viii. 216, 217; xi. 350  
*Wives' Excuse*, The, viii. 61, 216, 452  
*Works*, viii. 215  
 Southesk, earl of (d. 1905), xiv. 642  
 Southey, Mrs Caroline Anne (born Bowles, 1786-1854), xi. 173, 465, 466, xii. 137, 140, 443, 456, 457, *The Mar-ner's Hymn*, xii. 140  
 Southey, Charles Cuthbert, xi. 465, 466; xii. 242  
 Southey, Mrs Edith (born Fricker), xi. 172  
 Southey, Herbert, xi. 172  
 Southey, Isabel, xi. 172  
 Southey, Sir Richard, xiv. Add 11  
 Southey, Robert (1794-1843), iii. 88, 606, iv. 103, 289, 290, 307, viii. 277, ix. 191, 200, x. 245, 250, 411, 415, 416, 540, 541, 572, xi. 45, 130 ff., 134, 136, 139, 166, 169-190 (main entry), 190, 191, 195 ff., 222, 223, 276, 281, 325, 342, 378, 436, 444, 454, 456 ff., 460, 463 ff., 514, 535, also see Add, xii. 46, 65, 104, 105, 111, 118, 122, 124, 132, 134, 137, 146, 148, 149, 151, 165, 169, 170, 174, 182, 184, 197, 201, 206, 227, 230, 232, 233, 237 ff., 242, 297, 336, 405, 443, 457, 467, 472, 485, 575, xiii. 58, 176, 250, 251, 253, 256, 258, 265, 271 ff., 339, xiv. 203, 345, 431, 449, 515, 650, 659  
*All for Love*, xi. 184  
*Amadis*, xi. 179  
*Ballads*, xi. 176, 177  
*Battle of Blenheim*, xi. 177  
*Bishop Hatto*, xi. 177  
*Book of the Church*, The, xi. 184, xiv. 60  
*Botany Bay Eclogues*, xi. 176  
*Chronicle of the Cid*, xi. 179  
*Colloquies*, xi. 185, xii. 238, 255  
 'Come, for ye know me!' xi. 179  
*Commonplace Books*, xi. 181  
*Cross Roads*, The, xi. 177  
*Curse of Kehama*, The, xi. 179 ff.; xiii. 257  
*Doctor*, The, xi. 181, 185 ff  
*Essays Moral and Political*, xi. 185  
*Expedition of Orsua*, xi. 180  
*Fall of Robespierre*, xi. 178  
*History of Brazil*, xi. 179  
*History of Portugal*, xi. 179  
*History of the Peninsula War*, xi. 184, xiv. 118  
*Holly-Tree*, xi. 176  
*Inchcape Rock*, xi. 177  
*Joan of Arc*, xi. 175, 176, 178, 179, 456  
*Lay of the Laureate*, xi. 183  
*Letters*, xi. 173, 176, 189  
*Letters from Spain and Portugal*, xi. 178, 180  
*Letters of Espriella*, xi. 179  
*Life of John Wesley*, ix. 367, xi. 184  
*Life of Nelson*, xi. 179, 180, 182, 184  
*Lives of the Admirals*, xi. 185

Southey, Robert

- Madoc*, xi 176, 178, 179, 191  
*Metrical Tales*, xi. 178  
*Minor Poems*, xi. 178  
*My days among the Dead are passed*, xi. 176  
*Ode to Horror*, xi 174  
*Old Woman of Berkeley, The*, xi. 177, xii. 122, 135  
*Oliver Newman*, xi. 184  
*Omnuana*, xi 179, 180, xiii 182  
*Palmerin*, xi 179  
*Poet's Pilgrimage to Waterloo*, xi 184  
*Queen Orraca*, xi 177  
*Roderick*, xi 176, 184  
*Sappho*, xi 175  
*Specimens of Later English Poetry*, xii 145  
*Story of the Three Bears*, xi. 186  
*Tale of Paraguay*, xi. 184  
*Thalaba*, xi 177 ff., 181, 199, xii. 159, xiii. 253, 257, 262  
*Vindiciae Ecclesiae Anglicanae*, xi. 185  
*Vision of Judgment, A*, xi. 183, xii 39, 40, 58, 59, 220, xiii 267, 271  
*Wat Tyler*, xi. 173, 175, 176, 178  
*Well of St Keyne*, xi. 177

Southland, T, *Love à la Mode* (1663), viii. 478

Southover, viii 278

Southward, John, xiv. 593

Southwark, ii 265

Southwark, priory of St Mary Overes, ii. 155

Southwark, St Saviour's church, ii. 155, 158

Southwell, iii. 487, 544

Southwell, Robert (1561?–1595), iii. 199, iv. 147 ff., 161, 250, 272, 544, 564  
*Burning Babe, The*, iv. 150, 151  
*Maeonae*, iv. 150  
*New Heaven, New Warre*, iv. 150  
*New Prince, New Pompe*, iv 150  
*Saint Peters Complaint*, iv. 148 ff.

Southwell, Sir Robert (d. 1599), iii. 206

Southwell, Sir Robert (1635–1702), ix. 102, x. 554

Southwell's *Notes and Illustrations on the Bible*, xi 360

'Southwerke,' in *Colin Blowbol's Testament*, iii. 96

*Sovereign of the Seas, The*, vi. 95

Sowden, Mr, ix 274

*Sowdone of Babylone*, i. 524

Spa, iv. 232

Spademan, John, x. 435

Spagnoletto school, ix 281

Spain, i 169, ii. 353, 386, v 111, 138, 148, 339, 341, 375, 379, 387, 396, 400, 407; vi. 89, 117, 166, 167, 170, 279, 412, 446; vii. 61, 204, 217, 218, 220, 221, 224, 225, 227, 244, 248, 252, 310, 347, 417, 511; viii. 73, 308, 377, ix 7, 8, 25, 248, 259, 286, 297, 300, 310; x. 204, 346, 441, 456; xi. 31, 80, 310, xii. 35, 46, 163, 534; xiii. 3, 45, 120, 287, 439; xiv. 111,

Spain

113, 114, 134, 199, 266, 277, 278, 324

Spain and Byron, xii. 435

Spalatro, vii. 350

Spalding, John (fl. 1650), *History of Scotland*, ix. 602, xii 399

Spalding, Robert (fl. 1592–1607), vii. 360

Spalding, William (1809–1859), v. 288; xiv. 537, 583

Spalding club, xii. 399

Spalding school, ix. 369

Spaniards, the, vii 73, 239, x. 326, xiv. 138, 267, 271, 277

Spanish affairs, ix. 240, x. 329

Spanish ambassador at the English court, vi. 168

Spanish American colonies, xiv. 134

Spanish armada, the, vii. 319, xiv 92, 106

'Spanish Armada, The,' in Sheridan's *Critic*, xi. 301

Spanish bull-fight, xii 47

Spanish coast, the, xiv 81

Spanish drama and English, v. 1, 338

Spanish fleets, vii 503

Spanish influences, vii 188, 294; viii. 16, 19, 26, 141 ff., 481, 482

Spanish language and literature, vii. 162, 300, viii 184, 352, 404, 405, ix 4, 310, 450, 460; x 44, 81, 263, xi 398, xii. 14, 173, 302, 342, xiii 159, 160; xiv. 278, 430, 484, 510 ff.

Spanish Man, the, xiv. 267

Spanish mysticism, vii 177

Spanish navy, the, xiv 207, 221

Spanish plays, vi 140

Spanish politics, viii. 439

Spanish prince, the, in *Mucedorus*, v. 283

Spanish romances, v. 284, vi. 269, 412

Spanish sources, vi 139, 149, 153, 229, 230, 234; viii 163

Spanish succession, the, ix 12, 255, 259

Spanish succession, war of the, xiv. 98

Spanish (Peninsular) war, the, xi. 114

Spanish wines, v 399

Spanus, in Robert Landor's *Fawn of Ser-torius*, xii. 255

*Spare your good*, iii. 558

Sparling, H Halliday, xiv. 631

Sparrow, John (1615–1665?), ix. 566 ff.

Sparrowe, Thomas (fl. 1629–1633), vi 533

Sparsit, Mrs, in Dickens's *Hard Times*, xiii. 366

Sparta, youths of, iii 25

*Speaker, The*, xiv. 219, 592

*Spectacle de la Nature*, xi 424

*Spectacle of Lovers*, ii 370

*Spectacula*, Roman, vi. 421

*Spectacula theatraia*, in Rome, v. 42

*Spectacle of Luf or Delectatoun of Wemen*, ii. 325, 539

Spectator (Mr Addison's), xiii. 495

*Spectator, The*, v. 319, 323; viii. 432; ix. 20, 35, 37, 39, 46, 54 ff. (main entry), 77, 161, 185, 191, 203, 246, 247, 460, 485, 486, 488, 493, 497, 503, 523, 541; x.

*Spectator, The*

29, 77, 100, 192 ff.; xi 161, 309, 351;  
xii 154, 213, 247, 257, xiii 316; xiv.  
235, 492, 493, 495, 498, 515

*Spectator, The* (founded 1828), xiv. 156,  
190, 214, 218, 219, 588, 592

*Spectator, The* (1862), xiii. 489

*Speculum Christiani*, ii 363, 483, 564

*Speculum Ecclesiae*, i 228

*Speculum Stultorum*, ii 166

Spedding, James (1808-1881), iv. 321,  
322; v. 277; vii. 231; xi. 508; xiii 26,  
158, 273, 530; xiv 564, *Evenings with  
a Renewer*, xiv. 70, *Life and Letters  
of Bacon*, xiv 70; *Studies in English  
History* (with J. Gardner), xiv 91

*Speech of a Pife Lard*, ix 409

Speeches, in Jacobean times, vii. 496 ff

Speed, John (1552?-1629?), iii 356, 368,  
370, 382, 600, iv. 183, 527; vii 231,  
498; ix. 393, *Historie of Great Britaine*,  
iii 370; iv 67

Speed, Miss, x. 142

Speed, Samuel (1631-1682), *Prison Poetrie*,  
vii 51

Speght, Thomas (*f.* 1598), ii. 186, 248,  
iii 510; x 266

Speke, John Hanning (1827-1864), xiv.  
612; *Journal of the discovery of the  
source of the Nile*, xiv. 281

Spelman, Sir Henry (1564?-1641), iii.  
368; vii 498; viii. 364, 527; ix 385,  
397, 590 ff.; *Glossarium Archaeologicum*,  
ix 398

Spelman, Sir John (1594-1643), ix 585

Spence, Catherine Helen, xiv 645; *Clara  
Morrison*, xiv 411

Spence, F., viii. 540

Spence, Joseph (1699-1768), viii. 424;  
ix. 75, 80, 85, 147, 158, 211, 497, 500,  
534; x 134, 276; xi 358, 512, *Anecdotes*,  
viii. 368; x 196; *Essay on Pope's  
Odyssey*, ix. 85

Spencer, in *The Fair Maid of the West*,  
vi 115

Spencer, Dorothy (born Sidney), countess  
of Sunderland (1617-1684), vii. 62,  
viii 285, 304, 510

Spencer, Edm. (translator), iv. 508

Spencer, Gabriel (d 1598), vi 3

Spencer, George, 5th duke of Marl-  
borough (1766-1840), xii. 405

Spencer, George John, 2nd earl Spencer  
(1758-1834), xii. 405, 407

Spencer, Henry, 1st earl of Sunderland  
(1620-1643), vii. 63

Spencer, Henry le *See* Despensers, Henry le

Spencer, Herbert (1820-1903), ix. 448;  
xii 305; xiii 426, xiv 30 ff, 36, 37, 42,  
47, 219, 438, 534, 537, 538, 668

*Autobiography*, xiv 31

*Classification of the Sciences, The*, xiv.  
31

*Data of Ethics, The*, xiv. 33, 38

*Descriptive Sociology*, xiv. 31

'Development Hypothesis, The,' xiv. 31

## Spencer, Herbert

*Education*, xiv. 31, 441, 469

*Factors of Organic Evolution*, xiv 31

*First Principles*, xiv 31

'Genesis of Science, The,' xiv 31

*Man versus The State, The*, xiv 31

*Principles of Biology*, xiv 31

*Principles of Ethics*, xiv 31

*Principles of Psychology*, xiv 31, 33

*Principles of Sociology*, xiv 31, 33

'Programme of a System of Synthetic  
Philosophy,' xiv. 31

'Progress its law and cause,' xiv. 31

'Proper Sphere of Government, The,'  
xiv. 30

*Social Statics*, xiv. 31, 35

*Study of Sociology, The*, xiv. 31

Spencer, Sir John (*f.* 1595), iii 241

Spencer or Spenser, John (1559-1614),  
vii 358

Spencer, John (1630-1693), vii 548

Spencer, John Charles, viscount Althorp  
and 3rd earl Spencer (1782-1845), xiv.  
126, 138, 198

Spencer, Sir Robert (*f.* 1603), vi 383, 384

Spencer, Robert, 2nd earl of Sunderland  
(1640-1702), viii. 304; ix. 206, 238,  
490, 533

Spencer, William, vii. 540

Spencer, William Robert (1769-1834), vii.  
95; xii 143, 465

Spencer family, of Althorp, iii 241

*Spens, Sir Patrick*, i 334; ii. 449, 469

Spense, *Bellum grammaticale*, ix 603

Spenser, Edmund (1552?-1599), i 189;  
ii 186, 189, 210, 243, 251, 265 ff, 377,  
383; iii. 74, 189, 209, 212, 225, 226,  
239-280 (main entry), 281, 284 ff, 290,  
292 ff, 300, 309 ff, 322, 323, 325 ff,  
334, 335, 343, 344, 347, 364, 372, 465,  
483, 494, 509, 518, 587 ff., 592, 595, *also  
see* Add; iv. 19, 28, 54, 90, 102, 127,  
136, 140, 144, 145, 151, 155, 160, 161,  
172, 173, 182, 190, 192, 199, 206, 207,  
210, 238, 242, 285, 305, 377, 411, 446,  
496, 582, 586, 595; v. 20, 176, 192, 206,  
253, 254, 262, 364, 410; vi. 2, 12, 117,  
127, 221, 350, 351, 372, 379, 413, 438;  
vii 2, 11, 30, 53, 56, 71, 80, 83, 87, 125,  
154, 200, 238, 239, 308, 310, viii. 45, 54,  
57, 100, 249, 253, 259, 262, 266, 272,  
324, 439, ix 75, 76, 161, 177, 185, 206,  
211, 212, 379, 442, 526, 528, 532; x. 118  
ff, 148, 196, 207, 249, 252, 256, 269,  
270, 448; xi 174, 198, 201, 228, 273,  
279, 282, 469; xii. 4, 95, 102, 186, 195,  
196, 230, 245, 301, 434, 483, 499, xiii.  
42, 259, 261, 264, 564; xiv. 124, 339, 543  
*Amoretti*, iii 243, 275, 292, 293

*Astrophel*, iii 273; iv. 137

*Colin Clout's Come Home Again*, iii.

206, 241, 243, 275; iv 61, 155

*Complaints*, iii 273, 285, v 95, 96, 98, 152

*Discourse of Civil Life*, vii. 240, 505

*Dreames*, iii. 259

*Dying Pelican, The*, iii. 259

Spenser, Edmund

- Epithalamion*, III. 259, 276; VII. 238; XII. 87  
*Faerie Queene*, *The*, I. 316, II. 260, 265, 266; III. 225, 242, 247, 259 ff (main entry), 275 ff, 309, 326, 465, 509, IV. 61, 62, 78, 88, 139, 254, 368, 454, V. 93, 98, 267, 377; VI. 372, 378, 413, VII. 197, 238, 287, 506; VIII. 73, 318, X. 265, 272, 547; XII. 49, 68, 87, 95; XIV. 339  
*Hymnes in honour of Love and Beautie*, III. 243 ff, 250, 275, 276  
*Mutabilitie*, VII. 238  
*Nine Comedies*, III. 259  
*Prosopopoeia or Mother Hubbard's Tale*, III. 274, 279, 326; VIII. 40, 258  
*Prothalamion*, III. 259, 275  
*Ruines of Time*, *The*, V. 95  
*Ruins of Rome*, *The*, III. 285, V. 97, 267  
*Shepheards Calender*, *The*, II. 243; III. 74, 242, 243, 246 ff (main entry), 255, 256, 258, 259, 261, 270, 276, 324, 325, 326, 341 ff, 503, 509, IV. 137, 196, 197, 225, 454; V. 177, 253, 377, VI. 343, 411, 413; VII. 14, IX. 180  
*Tears of the Muses*, *The*, III. 273, 450, VII. 128  
*Veue of the Present State of Ireland*, VII. 238 ff, 505  
*Visions of Bellay*, *The*, III. 285  
*Visions of Petrarch*, *The*, III. 285  
Spenser society, the, IV. 179  
Spensorian stanza, X. 175; XI. 266, 273, 276, XII. 12, 48, 82, 109, 152, XIII. 255, 260 ff, XIV. 343  
Spenserians, IV. 172 ff, 255  
Speranza, in *The Faerie Queene*, VI. 378  
Spes (Hope), in *Piers the Plowman*, II. 31  
Spezia, bay of, XII. 40, 83, 84  
Sphere, *The*, XIV. 222  
Spice islands, the, IV. 78, 84, 85, 89, 114  
Spickernall, Thomas (fl. 1594), IV. 414  
Spielmann, Maion Harry, XIII. 583, 609, 613; XIV. 260, 590, 607; *The History of Punch*, XIV. 260, 590, 607  
Spigott, in *Times Complaint*, VI. 361  
Spilman or Spelman, Thomas, IV. 144  
Spinagros, Sir, in *Golagros and Gawane*, II. 142  
Spingarn, Joel Elias, VI. 9; IX. 67, 68  
Spinola, V. 402  
Spinoza, Baruch (or Benedict), IX. 326, 332, 333; XI. 111; XII. 66, 444, XIII. 20, 110, 487; XIV. 8, 45, 51, 526, 533; *Ethics*, XIII. 425; *Tractatus Theologico-Politicus*, XIII. 425  
Spira, Vindelin de, IV. 481  
Spirit of Men, *The*, I. 479  
Spiritual Sangs, III. 160  
Spiritualitie, in *Ane Pleasant Satyre*, III. 141, 142, 144  
Spitehead, XIV. 269  
Splügen pass, the, XIII. 92  
Sponge (Mr Surtees's), XIV. 258  
Sport, in *The Tears of the Muses*, III. 274  
Sporting Magazine, *The*, XIV. 257

- Sporting periodicals, XIV. 605  
*Sportswit* (1656), VII. 570  
'Sporus,' in Pope's *Epistle*, IX. 280, 281  
Spottaswoode, John (1565-1637), III. 186;  
*History of the Church and State of Scotland*, VII. 237, 504, XII. 398  
Spottaswoode society, XII. 398  
*Spoyle of Antwerp*, *The*, V. 383  
Spragge, Sir Edward (d. 1673), VIII. 228  
Spraggon, Jack (Surtees's), XIV. 258  
Sprat, Thomas (1635-1713), VII. 291, 298, VIII. 5, 29, 103, 417, 422, 433, 450, 459, 466; IX. 36, 166, 177, 545, *History of the Royal Society*, VIII. 433, 538, IX. 431, 459, 625, XIV. 514, *Life of Cowley*, X. 207, *True Account of that Horrid Conspiracy*, IX. 268  
Spratt, Albert William (1842-1920), XII. Add 3  
Spratt, Thomas Abel Brimage (1811-1888), XII. 376, 546  
Sprenger, Jacob, VII. 418, 426, 428, 447, 563  
Sprigg, Joshua (1618-1684), VII. 506  
Spring, Tom, XIV. 255  
Springer, the, in Emily Bronte's *Wuthering Heights*, XIII. 456  
Springett, Mrs (born Mary Proude, afterwards wife of Isaac Penington), VIII. 124  
Springlove, in *A Joviall Crew*, VI. 258  
Springly, Tom, in *The Tatler*, IX. 41  
Sprott, Thomas (fl. 1270?), IX. 586  
Spur, Mercurius, X. 526  
Spurcock, Sir Launcelot, in *The London Prodigall*, V. 285  
Spurgeon, Charles Haddon (1834-1892), XII. 518  
Spurs, battle of, III. 78  
Spurstow, William (1605?-1666), VII. 472  
Spy, *The* (Hogg's), XI. 264  
'Square-Cap' (Cleiveland's), VII. 110  
Squeerses, the, in *Nicholas Nickleby*, XIII. 354, 355, 360  
Squeezum, justice, in Fielding's *Coffee-House Politician*, X. 24, 32  
Squire of Low Degree, I. 321, 351, 524  
'Squirrel,' the (ship), IV. 86  
Staal Delaunay, Madame de, X. 152  
*Stabat Mater*, II. 434  
Stables, William Gordon (1840-1910), XIII. 620  
*Stations of Rome*, *The*, II. 564  
Stael, Madame de, V. 335; XII. 312; XIII. 519, *De l'Allemagne*, XIII. 3, 4  
Stael, Peter, IX. 459  
Stafford, East Gate street, VII. 283  
Stafford, Edward, 3rd duke of Buckingham (1478-1521), II. 406  
Stafford, Sir Edward, ambassador (d. 1605), IV. 92  
Stafford, George, III. 30, 41  
Stafford, Henry, 2nd duke of Buckingham (1454?-1483), III. 217  
Stafford, Henry, 1st lord Stafford (1501-1563), III. 218

Stafford, John, archbishop of Canterbury (d 1453), II 328  
 Stafford, the Hon. John, *The Spartan Dame* (1719), VIII 500  
 Stafford, Thomas, lieutenant, VII 240  
 Stafford, W., *A Briefe Concept of English Policy*, V 395, 405, 526  
 Stafford family, the, III 412, IV 153  
 Staffordshire, VIII 166; IX 585, 589; XI 415, XII 557, 560, XIII 432  
*Staffordshire Advertiser, The*, XIV 587, 590  
*Stage-Players Complaint, The*, VI 458, 554  
*Stage-Plays, A Short Treatise against*, VI 554  
*Stage-Plays, An Ordinance . for The Utter Suppression and abolishing of*, VI 552  
 Stagyrte, the See Aristotle  
 Stahlin, K., V 379  
 Staines, in Greene's *Tu Quoque*, VI 246  
 Stair, earls of. See Dalrymple, Sir John  
 Stair, viscount See Dalrymple, James  
 Stallard, Dr, IV 436  
 Stallybrass, J S, I. 470, 475  
 Stamboul, XIV 273  
 Stamford, II 392, IX 345  
*Stamford News, The*, XIV 222  
 Stamp act, XI 5, 8, 11  
 Stanbridge, John (1463-1510), II 559  
 Standard, colonel, in Farquhar's *The Constant Couple*, VIII 194  
*Standard, The*, XIV 199, 208, 216  
 Standish, Arthur (fl 1611), IV 613  
 Stanford (Lincoln, Rutland and Northamptonshire), IX 589  
 Stanford, Sir Charles Villiers (1852-1924), X 147; XIII 526  
 Stanford, Sir Wm (1509-1558), VIII 524  
 Stanhope, Arthur Charles (d. 1770), X 549, XIV 436  
 Stanhope, Charles, 3rd earl Stanhope (1753-1816), XI 433  
 Stanhope, Sir Edward (1546?-1608), IV 487  
 Stanhope, Eugenia, X 293, 549  
 Stanhope, lady Hester Lucy (1776-1839), IX 273, XIV 564  
 Stanhope, James, 1st earl of Stanhope (1673-1721), IX 19, 533, 536  
 Stanhope, Leicester Fitzgerald Charles, 5th earl of Harrington (1784-1862), XII 425  
 Stanhope, Philip, X 291, 292, 549  
 Stanhope, Philip Dormer, 4th earl of Chesterfield (1694-1773), IV 121, VIII 444; IX 171, 213, 274, 278, 281, 284, 535; X 185, 188, 195, 198, 212, 233, 289 ff. (main entry), 417, 515, 518, 530, 533, 549, also see Add.; XI 91, 192, 274, 288, 358, XIII 356, XIV 663  
*Letters*, VIII 444; IX 149, 520, 548, XI 308, 412  
*Letters to his Godson*, X 291 ff.

Stanhope, Philip Dormer  
*Letters to his Son*, X 289, 291, 293, XIV 435, 436  
*Letters to A C Stanhope*, XIV 436  
 'The Duty, Utility and Means of Pleasing,' X 293  
 Stanhope, Philip, 5th earl of Chesterfield (1755-1815), X 291, XIV 436  
 Stanhope, Philip Henry, 5th earl Stanhope (1805-1875), IX 548, XI 439, XIV 555  
*History of England*, XIV 98  
*History of the War of the Succession in Spain*, XIV 98  
*Life of the Younger Pitt*, XIV 98  
*Miscellanies*, XIV 98  
*Reign of Queen Anne, The*, XIV 98  
 Stanley, Alice, countess dowager of Derby, lady Strange (born Spencer), VII 128  
 Stanley, Arthur Penrhyn (1815-1881), IV 39, XII 168, 293, 314, 319, 327, 353, 355-356 (main entry), 509, 512, 513, 515, 519, 523, also see Add.; XIII 108, 524, 595, XIV 659  
*Epistles of St Paul to the Corinthians*, XII 325  
*Lectures on the Church of Scotland*, XII 356  
*Lectures on the Jewish Church*, XII 326, XIII 110  
*Life of Arnold*, XII 355, XIII 411, XIV 460  
*Memorials of Canterbury*, XII 356  
*Memorials of Westminster Abbey*, XII 356  
 Oxford lectures, XII 356  
*Sinai and Palestine*, XII 356  
 Stanley, Edward, 3rd earl of Derby (1508-1572), VII 94  
 Stanley, Edward G G S, 14th earl of Derby (1799-1869), XII 371, XIII 195, 562, XIV 82, 99, 137, 142, 201, 217  
*Ibad* (trans), XIV 142  
 Stanley, Edward H. S, 15th earl of Derby (1826-1893), XIV 566  
 Stanley, Ferdinando, lord Strange, 5th earl of Derby (d 1594), VI 277, 278, 280  
 Stanley, Henry, 4th earl of Derby (1531-1593), III 434, XII 566  
 Stanley, Sir Henry Morton (1841-1904), XIV 212, 612  
 Stanley, Maria Josepha, lady (d. 1863), X 338, 341  
 Stanley, Owen, XIV 327, 622  
 Stanley, Thomas (1625-1678), IV 145, VI 222, VII 4, 96, 97, 99, 100, 107, 468, 532, 546; XII 360, 365  
*Basia*, VII 95  
*Blush, The*, VII 96  
*Celia, To*, VII 96  
 'Chide, chide no more,' VII 95  
*Clarissa, To*, VII 96  
*Cupido Cruc Affixus*, VII 95  
*History of Philosophy*, VII 95, 318  
*Kiss, The*, VII 96

- Stanley, Thomas  
*Pervigilium*, vii 95  
 'Tell me no more,' vii 94  
*Venus Virgils*, trans of, vii 547
- Stanley, Venetia, ix. 393
- Stanley, William, 9th earl of Derby (1656-1702), x 405
- Stanley family, the, ii 46
- Stanley of Alderley, Henrietta Maria, lady (d 1895), xiv 479
- Stanley's remedy, or the way to reform wandering beggars, etc*, iv 582
- Stanley's catalogue of Parker mss at Corpus, iv 486, 487
- Stanmore, Gordon Arthur Hamilton, lord (1829-1912), xiv 565, 567
- Stannard, Henrietta E V (*pseud* John Strange Winter, 1856-1911), xiii 620
- Stans Puer ad Mensam*, ii 563
- Stansby, William, iv 456
- Stanyhurst, Richard (1547-1618), ii. 301, iii 335, 349, 362, 363, 509, 595, x. 332, *Description of Ireland*, iii. 363, xiv 340, trans of *Vergil*, rv. 20 ff, 26, 455, 505
- Stapfer, Paul, x. 476
- Stapleton, Augustus Granville (1800-1880), xiv 564, 566
- Stapleton, Thomas (1535-1598), iii. 472, 535
- Stapylton, Sir Robert (d. 1669), vii. 544, 547; viii. 477; *Hero and Leander*, viii 140; *The Slighted Maid*, viii 140; *The Stepmother*, viii 140
- Star, The*, xiv 214
- Star, The* (1888), xiv. 215
- Star Chamber, the, iii. 86, 426, 430; iv 320, 433, 435, 436, 440, 442, 468; v 413, 414, vi. 327, 456, vii 389, 391 ff., 498, 513; viii. 360; x. 325, xi 344, 345
- Starcatherus, i. 28
- Starkey, John (*f* 1671), vii 137; xi 375
- Starkey, Thomas (*f* 1499?-1538), iii. 544, 564; *Dialogue between Cardinal Pole and Thomas Lupset*, iv 344, 582
- Starkie, Thomas, xiv. 594
- Starlight, captain, xiv. 411
- State of Grace, the carvel of the, in *The Palace of Honour*, ii 296
- State papers and other public documents in Jacobean times, vii. 489 ff.
- State papers of the Earl of Clarendon*, x. 333
- State papers for 1616, vi 453
- State Poems* (1697), viii 466
- Stately, lord, in *Crowne's The English Friar*, viii. 213
- Statham, E. Reginald, xrv. Add. 10
- Statham, Nicholas (*f* 1467), viii 359, 523
- Statilia, in *The Bond-Man*, vi. 176
- Stationers' company, iii 108, 426, 430, 506; iv. 69, 73, 432 ff., 492; v. 290, 413; x. 13; xi. 346, 347, 512
- Stationers' registers, iii. 89, 91, 450; rv. 10, 615, 617; xi. 348; xii. 396, 409, 562
- Statius, i. 189; ii. 173, 415; rv. 286; vii.

- Statius  
 544; ix 49, 578; xii. 340; *Silvae*, ix. 381; *Thebans*, rv 291, ix 75, 494  
*Statuta Ecclesiae Scotticanae*, xii. 399  
*Statutes of the Realm* (1235-1713), viii. 523
- Staubach, the, xii 51
- Staunton, Howard (1810-1874), v. 311
- Staunton, W., *St Patrick's Purgatory*, rv. 403, 597
- Stavordale, lord, xiv. 560
- Stead, J J., xiii. 613
- Stead, William Thomas (1849-1912), xiv. 213, 215, 593
- Stearne, John, *A Confirmation and Discovery of Witch-Craft*, vii. 427, 564
- Stebbing, William, xiv 554
- Stedman, Edmund Clarence, xiii. 537, 543
- Steele, Anne (1717-1778), x 576
- Steele, Joshua (1700-1791), xi 277 (main entry), 283, xiii 267
- Steele, Sir Richard (1672-1729), vi 94, vii 277; viii 165, 199, 446; ix 6, 29 ff. (main entry), 83, 104, 121, 126, 127, 131, 139, 159, 161, 181, 185, 192, 193, 277, 303, 487 ff, 495, 504, 505, 510, 621; x 29, 75 ff, 89, 102, 231, *also see* Add, xi 288, 289, 354; xii. 196, xiii. 346, 478; xiv 186, 217, 492, 498, 500, 514  
*Apology for Himself and his Writings*, ix 32  
*Christian Hero, The*, ix. 31, 32, 34, 37, 47  
*Conscious Lovers, The*, ix 63, 71  
*Drummer, The*, ix 48  
*Fishpool, The*, ix 488  
*Funeral, or Grief-a-la-mode*, ix. 33  
*Lover, The*, ix. 486, 487, 490  
*Lyng Lover, The*, viii. 149, ix. 33; xi 356  
*Miscellaneous*, viii 180  
*Miscellany*, ix. 190  
*Old Whig, The*, ix. 488, 490  
*Plebeian, The*, ix 488, 490  
*Reader, The*, ix. 487, 490  
*Spinster, The*, ix 488  
*Tea-Table, The*, ix. 490  
*Tender Husband, The*, ix 33, 37; x 78  
*Town Talk, The*, ix. 488, 490  
*See, also, Spectator, The, and Tailor, The*
- Steele sisters, the, in *Jane Austen's Sense and Sensibility*, xii. 263, 266, 270
- Steere, W., ix. 484
- Steerforth, James, in *David Copperfield*, xiii. 363
- Steevens, George (1736-1800), iii 287; v. 306 ff; ix 526; x 298, 516, 526, 545, *also see* Add.; xi. 369; xii. 405; *Shakespeare*, xi. 354
- Steevens, George Warrington (1869-1900), xiv. 213, 229, 593
- Steill, David, dean, ii. 319; iii. 148  
 Attributed to: *The Ring of the Roy Robert*, iii. 149; *Absent*, iii 148, *The Lantern of Lufe*, iii. 148
- Stein, iii. 2
- Stein, Sir Aurel (b. 1862), xii. Add. 5

- Stella (lady Rich), alluded to in *Fame's Memorial* and *The Broken Heart*, v 387, vi. 216, 221
- Stella (Sidney's), iii. 289, iv. 225; vi. 127
- Stella (Swift's). See Johnson, Esther
- Stella (Waller's), vii. 62
- Stella, To*, x 189
- Stelliana (Venetia Stanley), in Digby's *Memours*, vii 253
- Stelvio pass, in George Meredith's novel, xiii. 497
- Stendhal (Marie Henri Beyle), v. 335, xiii. 497, xiv. 153
- Stengesius, G., vii 419, 563
- Stenhouse, William (1773?-1827), ix. 403; xi 488, 490
- Stennett, Joseph (1663-1713), x. 437, 576
- Stephano, in *Damon and Pythias*, v 133
- Stephano, in *The Tempest*, v. 232
- Stephen, in Dickens's *Hard Times*, xiii. 365
- Stephen, king of England, i. 123, 178, 184, 186, 190, 191, 407, 413, ii 397, xiv 80
- Stephen, Caroline Emelia, xii 470
- Stephen, Sir James (1789-1859), x. 340, xii 168, 312, 470, 516, xiii 522, xiv. 564; *Essays in Ecclesiastical Biography*, xiv 120, 132, *Lectures on the History of France*, xiv 120, 121
- Stephen, Sir James Fitzjames (1829-1894), xiv 214, 219, 538, 556, 564; *Liberty, Equality, Fraternity*, xiv. 24, *The Story of Nuncomar*, xiv 121
- Stephen, James Kenneth (1859-1892), xiii. 180, 560, xiv 226, 227, 229, 594, *Lapsus Calami*, xiii 185; xiv 227, 229
- Stephen, Sir Leslie (1832-1904), viii 278, ix 283, x 462, 465, 468, 476, 500, *also see Add.*, xi 438, 440, 454, 461, 463, 467, 483, xii 144, 423, 446, 469, 474, 477, 485, 489, 508, 512, 532, 572; xiii 108, 112, 201, 400, 452, 524, 530, 537, 540, 563, 607, 613, 621; xiv. 61, 71, 89, 113, 122, 158-159 (main entry), 523, 527, 528, 538, 543, 545, 550, 551, 556, 567, 572, 582 ff, 619, 653
- Agnostic's Apology*, An, xiv 158
- English Utilitarians*, The, xiv. 38, 158
- Essays on Free Thinking and Plain Speaking*, xiv. 158
- History of English Thought in the 18th century*, ix 347, 359, 362; x. 335; xiv. 38, 158
- Hours in a Library*, xii. 163; xiii 420; xiv 158
- Johnson, xiv. 158
- Life of Sir James Fitzjames Stephen*, xiv 121
- Playground of Europe*, The, xiv. 158, 275, 282
- Science of Ethics*, The, xiv. 38
- Sketches from Cambridge*, xiv. 158
- Studies of a Biographer*, xiv. 158
- Stephen de Haselfield, ii 398
- Stephens, Alexander (1757-1821), x. 578

- Stephens, Catherine, countess of Essex, xii. 189
- Stephens, Frederick George, xiii 123, 543
- Stephens, French family of, printers and scholars, vii. 348, 535
- Stephens, George (1813-1895), i 475, xii. 560
- Stephens, James Brunton (1835-1902), xiv 410, 645, *Convict Once*, xiv 409, *To a Black Gun*, xiv 409, *Universally Respected*, xiv 409
- Stephens, Jeremiah (1591-1665), ix 590
- Stephens, John (fl 1615), iii 554, vi. 554; vii 430, *Satirical essays, characters and others*, iv 389, 395, 587, 592, 594
- Stephens, John (d. 1726). See Stevens, John
- Stephens, Robert (1665-1732), ix. 580
- Stephens, Thomas, vii. 544
- Stephens, Thomas (1549?-1619), xiv. 367
- Stephens, William Richard Wood (1839-1902), xii 500; xiv. 546, 564; *History of the English Church*, vol ii xiv 111; *Life and Letters of E. A. Freeman*, xiv. 74, 78
- Stephens, Winifred, xiii 620
- Stephenson, B. C. and Scott, Clement, *Diplomacy*, xiii. 578
- Stephenson, George (1781-1848), xiv. 425
- Stepmothers Tragedy*, The, v 361
- Stepney, George (1663-1707), viii 466, 467, 504, ix 195, 197, 536
- Sterling, John (1806-1844), xi 486; xii. 319, 468, 512; xiii 19, 26, 524, 606; xiv. 198
- Sterling, Joseph, x 546
- Sterne, Laurence (1713-1768), iv 285, 302, ix 142, x 16, 43, 47, 51 ff (main entry), 63, 64, 399, 417, 475, 476, *also see Add.*, xi 193, 320, 327, 384, 473; xii 61, 136, 195, 278, xiii. 8, 354, 362, 468, 476; xiv. 156, 161, 240, 247, 612; *Sentimental Journey*, x. 46, 52; xiv. 265, 272; *Tristram Shandy*, iv. 289; ix. 153, 154, x. 49, 52 ff, 286; xi. 227, 288, 378, xiii. 327, xiv 238
- Sterne, Lydia, x 52
- Sternhold, Thomas (d. 1549), iii. 51; *Psalms*, viii 46
- Stesichorus, xii 366
- Stettin, duke of, vi 328
- Steuart, Archibald Francis, x. 334
- Steuart, Sir James (1712-1780), *Inquiry into the Principles of Political Economy*, x. 382, 383, 569
- Stevens, B., *The Golden Treasury of Australian Verse*, xiv. 406, 642
- Stevens, George Alexander (1710-1784), xi 517
- Stevens, John (d 1726), ix. 310, 384, 550, 551, 591; *Pablo de Segovia*, ix. 311; *Spanish Libertines*, ix 311
- Stevens, William Bagshaw (1756-1800), x. 546

## STEVENSON

- Stevenson, Elizabeth. *See* Gaskell, Elizabeth Cleghorn
- Stevenson, Francis Seymour, i 227
- Stevenson, John (1798–1827?), xiii. 419
- Stevenson, Sir John Andrew (1760?–1833), xii 452
- Stevenson, John Hall (1718–1785), x. 52; xi 191 ff, 473; xii 131
- Crazy Tales*, xi. 193
- Fables for Grown Gentlemen*, xi. 193
- Makarony Tales*, xi 193
- Pastoral Cordial*, xi. 193
- Pastoral Puke*, xi 193
- Stevenson, Joseph (1806–1895), xii. 395; xiv. 556
- Stevenson, Matthew (fl 1654–1685), *Norfolk Drillery* (1673), vii 570
- Stevenson, Mrs Margaret Isabella, xiv. 584
- Stevenson, Robert Alan Mowbray (1847–1900), xiv 583, *also see* Add. 3
- Stevenson, Robert Louis (1850–1894), i. 410; vi 258; viii 128, xi 430, 486; xii 33, 185, 195 ff, 423, 477; xiii. 238, 491, 562, 576, xiv. 177 ff, 232, 516, 583, 584, 595, 596, 612
- A Child's Garden of Verses*, xiii. 239
- Across the Plains*, xiv 178
- Amateur Emigrant, The*, xiv 178
- Beach of Falesa, The*, xiv 179
- Beau Austin* (with W. E. Henley), xiv. 179
- Black Arrow, The*, xiv. 179, 495
- Catrina*, xiv. 179
- Christmas Sermon, A*, xiv. 178
- 'College Magazine, A.'* xiv. 232
- Familiar Studies*, xiv. 178
- In the South Seas*, xiv. 178
- Inland Voyage, An*, xiv. 178, 265
- Kidnapped*, xiv. 179
- Markheim*, xiv. 179
- Master of Ballantrae, The*, xiv. 179
- Memories and Portraits*, xiv 178, 232
- New Arabian Nights, The*, xiv. 179
- 'Old Scotch Gardener, An.'* xiv. 232
- Ordered South*, xiv. 177
- Pavilion on the Larks, The*, xiv. 178
- St Ives*, xiv. 179
- Silverado Squatters, The*, xiv. 178
- Thrawn Janet*, xiv. 178
- Travels with a Donkey*, xiv. 178
- Treasure Island*, xiv. 178, 179, 283
- Virginibus Puerisque*, xiv. 178
- Weir of Hermiston*, xiv. 179
- Stevenson, William (fl. 1546–1560), vi. 334, 533, 534
- Stevenson, William (1772–1829), xiii. 412
- Stevenson, William Henry, i. 99
- Steventon, Hampshire, xii 258
- Steward, Augustine, iv 163
- Steward, Richard (1593?–1651), vii. 168, 182, 482, 484
- Stewards, manor house, near Romford, vii. 53
- Stewart, in Blind Harry's *Wallace*, ii. 128
- Stewart, Alexander (1493?–1513), ii. 418
- Stewart, Arabella, iv. 304

## STILLINGFLEET

- Stewart, David, duke of Rothesay (1378?–1402), iii 135
- Stewart, Dugald (1753–1828), ix. 336; x. 558, 569; xi 84, 244, 245, 443; xii. 4, 470, xiv. 18
- Elements of the Philosophy of the Human Mind*, xi 84
- Life of Adam Smith*, x 380, 566
- Life of Robertson*, x 328
- Outlines of Moral Philosophy*, xi. 84
- Philosophical Essays*, xi. 84
- Philosophy of the Active and Moral Powers*, xi 84
- Progress of . Philosophy*, xi. 84
- Stewart, Esmé, 1st duke of Lennox (1542?–1583), x. 326
- Stewart, Henry, earl of Darnley (1545–1567), iii 148, 184, xiii. 148
- Stewart, Henry B M C (1725–1807), cardinal of York, ii 88
- Stewart, Hugh Fraser, xiii 534
- Stewart, lord James, earl of Mar and Moray (1531?–1570), iii 179
- Stewart, Sir James (d 1713), ix. 597, 598
- Stewart, James, xiv Add 10
- Stewart, John, duke of Albany (1481–1536), iii 78
- Stewart, Matthew, 4th or 12th earl of Lennox (1516–1571), iii. 185
- Stewart, prince James Francis Edward, the Old Pretender, viii 50
- Stewart, Robert, viscount Castlereagh (1769–1822), xii. 77, 433; xiv. 134, 566
- Stewart, royal family of, iv. 121, 349, 352, 357, 358, 361; viii 2, 7, 9, 43, 293, 297, 345, 346, 354, 358, 367, 399, 401, 409, 413; x. 398, 402, 555
- Stewart, T B. Phillips (1864–1892), xiv. 397, 640
- Stewart of Baldines, *An Abbregement of Roland Furious*, iii. 154
- Stewart cause, the, xiv 105
- Stewart dramatists, viii. 419; xii. 219
- Stewart period, x. 44, 324, 402, 448; xiv. 95, 125, 311, 314
- Stewart princesses, xiv 122
- Stewart, iii. 148; *Flying betwix the Soutar and the Tailyour*, iii. 148; *For to declare the his Magnificence of Ladies*, iii 148
- Stewart, W. or Stewarte of Lorne?, *Thas Hinder Nycht*, iii 148; iv. 369
- Stewarton, Ayrshire, ii. 146
- Steyne, lord (Thackeray's), xiii 318 ff. 323
- Stiefel, A. L., vi. 37, 140, 158, 230, 234
- Stiggins (Dickens's), vi. 32
- Still, John, bishop of Bath and Wells (d 1608), vi 334
- Stilling, Johann Heinrich (Jung-Stilling), vii 201; ix. 367
- Stillingfleet, Benjamin (1702–1771), x. 152; xi 381, 382
- Stillingfleet, Edward (1635–1699), bishop of Worcester, viii 51, 53, 54, 333, 341, 345, 380, 395, 423, 458, 519, 528, 529,



- Stillingfleet, Edward  
533; ix 218, 219, 223, 369, 374; x 422,  
426; xi 459; xii 286  
*Irenicum*, viii 343  
*Origines Britannicæ*, viii 344  
*Origines Sacrae*, viii 344  
*Vindication of the Doctrine of the  
Trinity*, viii 51, 378
- Stillingfleet, James, ix 350, 369
- Stinstra, John, x 21
- Stipes, in *The Rival Friends*, vi 366
- Stirling, iii 136, 138, iv 188, vii 512;  
ix 604; xi 414, 485, 514
- Stirling, Amelia Hutchison, xiv 538
- Stirling, earl of *See* Alexander, Sir  
William
- Stirling, James Hutchison (1820-1909),  
xiii 530; xiv 530, 538; *Secret of Hegel,  
The*, xiv 46, *Sir W. Hamilton: being  
the Philosophy of Perception*, xiv 8;  
*Text book to Kant*, xiv 46
- Stirling-Maxwell, lady. *See* Norton, Caro-  
line E S.
- Stirry, Thos, vii Add.
- Stobæus, Johannes, iii 473, xii 365, 529
- Stock, Thomas (fl 1780), xiv 434
- Stockbridge, ix 504
- Stockdale, John (1749?-1814), x 517;  
xiv 133
- Stockdale, Percival (1736-1811), x 501,  
517, 528, xiv 668; *Memoirs*, x 205
- Stockenstrom, Sir Andries, xiv Add 10
- Stocker, Thomas (fl 1569-1592), *Dio-  
dorus Siculus*, iv 5, 500, 503
- Stockholm, v 315
- Stockport, xi 416
- Stockton, iii 106; xi 531
- Stockwell, in Cumberland's *West Indian*,  
xi 292
- Stockwood, John (d. 1610), vi 436, 554
- Stodart-Walker, A, xiv 653
- Stoddard, Richard Henry, xiii 585
- Stoddard, Anna M, xiv 573, 659
- Stoddart, Sir John (1773-1856), xiv 197
- Stoddart, Sarah *See* Hazlitt, Sarah
- Stoddart, Thomas Tod (1810-1880), xiii  
562
- Stoics, the, vii 427; ix 61, 70
- Stoicus Vapulans*, vi 543
- Stoke Newington, viii 226; ix 6, 23, 27
- Stoke Newington academy, x 436
- Stoke Pogis, x 136, 138, 142
- Stokes, Sir George Gabriel (1819-1903),  
xiv 293 ff, 614
- Stokes, Margaret McNair (1832-1900),  
xii 566; xiv Add 3, *Early Christian  
Architecture in Ireland*, xiv 362
- Stokes, Whitley (1830-1909), v 17; xii  
566; xiv 337, *also see* Add 3; *Thesaurus  
Palæo-Hibernicus*, xii 401
- Stokes, William (1804-1878), *The Life of  
George Petrie*, xiv 344, 362, *also see*  
Add 3
- Stoll, Elmer Edgar, vi 192
- Stone, Edmund (d. 1768), viii 534
- Stone, William Johnson, xiii 273, 274, 565
- Stonehenge, iii 118, 367, vii 499; ix 396,  
583, 587, 592, xii 212
- Stonehewer, Richard (1728?-1809), x 149
- Stonor park, iv 469
- Stonyhurst, xiv 276
- Stopes, Mrs Charlotte Carmichael, vi 322
- Storer, James Sargent (1771-1853), xi 448
- Storer, Thomas (1571-1604), iv 538
- Storm of wind, the great (15 January  
1362), ii 14
- Storr, Francis, xiv 661
- Storr, Vernon Faithfull, *Development of  
English Theology*, xiii 425
- Story, Robert Herbert (1835-1907), xii  
465, 466, xiv 564
- Story, William Wetmore, xiii 82
- Story of the St Alb-n's Ghost*, ix 147
- Stothard, Thomas (1755-1834), xi 419;  
xii 450
- Stoughton, Dr, viii 320
- Stoughton, John (1807-1897), xii 509,  
518
- Stourbridge, x 179
- Stourbridge and Bromsgrove academy, x  
437
- Stout, George Frederick, xiv 525
- Stow, ix 263
- Stow, David (1793-1864), xiv 661
- Stow, George William, xiv Add 10
- Stow, John (1525?-1605), ii 186, 188,  
248; iii 125, 357, 362, 366, 368 ff, 378,  
382, 600, 601, 624; iv 444, v 92, 414;  
vi 285, 318, 518, vii 231; ix 393, xii  
387  
*Annals*, i 375, iii 498, iv 435  
*Brief Chronicle*, iv 444  
*Chronicles of England*, iii 357 ff, 369,  
v 271  
*Summarie of Englyshe Chronicles*, iii  
369  
*Survey of the Cities of London and West-  
minster*, iii 376; iv 444, v 357, 526,  
ix 395; xii 393
- Stowe, x 114, 115, 142
- Stowe, Harriet Beecher, xi 538; xii 434,  
439, *Uncle Tom's Cabin*, xiii 475
- Stowe, John (scribe of *Jack Napes*), ii  
481
- Stowe, William Henry (1825-1855), xiv  
593
- Stowey. *See* Nether Stowey
- Strabo, iii 122, 477; vii 353
- Strachan, John, xii 566; *Thesaurus  
Palæo-Hibernicus*, xii 401
- Strachan, Lionel Richard Mortimer, xiii  
552
- Strachey, J St Loe, xii 469
- Strada, *Prolusiones*, vi 215
- Stradling, Sir John (1563-1637), vii 462,  
544, *Epigrammata*, iv 411
- Strafford, earls of. *See* Wentworth,  
Thomas
- Strafford's Letters and Despatches, The  
Earl of*, vii 221, 491
- Strahan, George (1744-1824), x 517, 527
- Strahan, James Andrew, xiv 594

Strahan, William (1715-1785), x. 333, 566; xi. 361  
 Strange, in *A Woman is a Weathercock*, vi 249  
 Strange, Ferdinando See Stanley, Ferdinando  
 Strange, lady See Stanley, Alice  
*Strange Metamorphosis of Man*, A, iv. 592  
*Strange Predichions*, vii 447  
 Strangeness, in *The Passetyme of Pleasure*, ii 267  
 Strange's men, lord, v 181, vi 285, 286  
 Strangford, 7th viscount See Smythe, George A. F. P. S.  
 Strap, in Smollett's *Roderick Random*, x 40, 42, 43  
 Straparola, Gian Francesco, iv 7  
 Strassburg, ii. 374; iii 90, 380, 489, 493; vii 345; ix. 459  
 Strassburg See Gottfried von  
 Stratford, John de, archbishop of Canterbury (d 1348), ii 399  
 Stratford-atte-Bowe, viii 358  
 Stratford de Redchffe, viscount. See Canning, Stratford  
 Stratford-on-Avon, iv 450, v. 186 ff. 193, 248, 417, vi 160, 277; vii 314; x. 126, 216, 307, 435, xi 495, xii 409  
 Stratford-on-Avon, New Place, v. 186, 192, 245; vi. 312  
 Strathclyde, ii 102, 113  
 Strathmore, earl of See Lyon, John  
 Stratton, in *The Tailor*, ix 42  
*Straunge Newes out of Affrick*, vi. 438  
 Straus, Ralph, xi 513  
 Strauss, David Friedrich, xii 512; xiii 520, 606; *Life of Jesus*, xii 323; xiii. 425  
 Straw, Jack, i. 413  
 Straw, Sir John, in Barnabe Googe's *Eloques*, iii 209  
 Strawberry hill, vii. 232; x 277, 550, 551; xi 378, 402  
 Strawberry hill press, x. 143, 277, 287, 288, 551; xi. 514  
 Streamer, court jester, in *Beware the Cat*, iii. 561  
 Strean, Annesley, x. 220, 483  
 Streater, John (fl 1650-1670), vii. 406, *A Politick Commentary on the life of Caius Julius Caesar*, vii 406; *Observations, Historical Political and Philosophical*, vii 406; *Secret Reasons of State*, vii. 406  
 Streetfield, Richard Alexander, xiii. 625, 626, also see Add 1  
 Streetfield, Miss, x 72  
 Streatham, x. 210, 212; xi. 404  
*Streatham Letters*, xi. 405  
 Street, George Edmund (1824-1881), xiii. 133  
 Street, George Slythe, xii. 439  
 Street, Peter, a carpenter, vi 290  
 Street, Sir Thomas (1626-1696), vii. 414  
 Street ballads, rv. 607  
 Strength, in *The Pride of Life*, v. 58

Strensham, in Worcestershire, viii 67  
 Streoneshalh. See Whitby  
 Strickland, Agnes (1796-1874), xi. 528; xiv. 564, *Lives of the Queens of England*, xiv 122, *Lives of the Queens of Scotland*, xiv 122, *The Moss House*, xi. 427  
 Strickland, Elizabeth (1794-1875), xiv. 122, 564  
 Strickland, Hugh Edwin (1811-1853), xiv 622  
 Strickland, Mr (fl. 1572), iii. 456  
 Stritch, A. R., xiv 631  
 Strode, Ralph (fl 1350-1400), i. 371; ii 61, 155, 502  
 Strode, William (1599?-1645), vii 182, 482, *The Floating Island*, vi. 367, 369, 534  
 Strong, Chevalier, in *Pendennis*, xiii 324  
 Strong, Dr, in *David Copperfield*, xiii 363  
 Strong, Isobel, xiv 584  
 Strong, James, *Joanereidos* (1645), vii. 571  
 Strong, Sandford Arthur (1863-1904), xii. 546  
 Strowd, Tom, in *The Blind Beggar*, v. 416  
 Strozza, Ercole, iii 287  
 Struldbrugs, in *Gulliver's Travels*, ix. 117  
 Strumbo, in *Locrnes*, v 268  
 Struther, William (fl 1633), ix 596  
 Struthers, John (1776-1853), xii. 466  
 Strutt, John William, 1st baron Rayleigh, xiv. 297  
 Strutt, Joseph (1749-1802), xii 417, 566, xiv 566, 604; *Sports and Pastimes*, xiv. 254  
 'Strutt, Lord,' in Arbuthnot's *History of John Bull*, ix. 150  
 'Strutt, The Lord' (Charles of Spain), xiv 234  
 Struelpeter, the English, xi. 537  
 Strype, John (1643-1737), v. 528, ix. 234-235 (main entry), 237, 395, 546, 591  
*Annals of the Reformation*, ix 235  
*Ecclesiastical Memorials*, ix. 235  
*Life of Edmund Grindal*, ix. 234  
*Life of John Aylmer*, ix 234  
*Life of John Whitgift*, ix. 235  
*Life of Matthew Parker*, ix. 234  
*Life of Sir John Cheke*, ix 234  
*Life of Sir Thomas Smith*, ix 234  
*Memorials of Thomas Cranmer*, ix 234  
 Stuart, lord Bernard (1623?-1646), vii 7  
 Stuart, Daniel (1766-1846), xi. 448, 459; xiv 197, 202, 203, 207, 213  
 Stuart, Elena, xiii. 606  
 Stuart, Gilbert (1742-1786), x. 556, 559  
 Stuart, James (1713-1788), xii. 546  
 Stuart, James (1775-1849), xiv. 207  
 Stuart, James (1843-1913), xiv. 481, 661, also see Add. 10  
 Stuart, James, of Dunearn, xi. 260  
 Stuart, John, 3rd earl of Bute (1713-1792), vi 7; ix 273, 547, 548, x. 45, 148, 440 ff. 445, 447, 450, 452, 578; xi 193, 386, xiv. 235  
 Stuart, John (1813-1877), xii. 560, *The*

Stuart, John

*Book of Deer*, xii 389; *The Sculptured Stones of Scotland*, xii 389

Stuart, J A Erskine, xiii. 613

Stuart, lady Louisa, ix 275, xi. 386, 387

Stuart, Peter (*fl* 1788-1805), xiv 197, 202

Stuart, Robert (1812-1848), xii. 561; *Caledonia Romana*, xii 389

Stuart-Wortley, John, 2nd baron Wharncliffe (1801-1855), ix. 277

Stub, Edmund (*fl* 1611-1631), vi. 534

Stubber, in *Blurt Master-Constable*, v 403

Stubbs, Charles Wilham, xiii. 602, *also see* Add. 2

Stubbs, Stubbes or Stubbe, Henry, the younger (1632-1676), vii 359, 532, 547, *also see* Add. 1, *The Plus Ultra reduced to a Non Plus*, viii. 332

Stubbs, John (1543?-1591), v 379

Stubbs, John William, *History of the University of Dublin*, x 223

Stubbs or Stubbes, Philip (*fl* 1583-1591), vi. 436, 444 ff, 452, 461, 517, 554 ff, *The Anatomy of Abuses*, iii 412, v 392, 398, 400, 414, 526, vi. 425, 436, 444, 445

Stubbs, Robert, in Thackeray's *The Fatal Boots*, xiii 311, 313

Stubbs, William (1825-1901), bishop of Oxford, i. 175, 178, 179, 191, 192, 194, viii 350, xii 300, 302, xiv. 63, 76, 81 ff. (main entry), 110, 157, 556 *Appendices to the Report of the Commission on Ecclesiastical Courts*, xiv. 82 *Constitutional History of England*, The, xiv 82

*Councils and Ecclesiastical Documents*, xiv 82

*Registrum Sacrum Anglicanum*, xiv. 82

*Rolls series*, edited by, xiv. 82

*Select Charters*, xiv. 82

Stubs, John, viii 470

*Student*, The (1751), x 198, 520

*Student*, The (Edinburgh), xiv 231

Studioso, in *The Returne from Parnassus*, v 401, vi 350, 352

Studioso, in *Time's Complaint*, vi. 361

Studiosus, in *The Pilgrimage to Parnassus*, vi. 349, 350

Studios Desire, in *The Nature of the Four Elements*, v 63

Studley, John (1545?-1590?), iv. 504; v. 439

Study, Wit's wife, in *Piers the Plowman*, ii. 21, 23

*Study to be Quiet*, vii 573

*Stukeley, Captaine Thomas*, v. 443

Stukeley, William (1687-1765), ix. 394, 400, 591, *Itinerarium Curiosum*, ix. 394; *Stonehenge*, ix. 396

Stukely, Thomas (1525?-1578), vii. 85

Stumps, Bill (Dickens's), xiv 496

Stupido, in *The Pilgrimage to Parnassus*, vi. 349

Sturgeson, John (*fl* 1657), x 575

Sturm, John, iii. 488, 491, 494, 624

*Sturm und Drang*, v. 330 ff., 509, 510

Sturmy, Samuel, iv. 527

Sturt, Henry, xiv. 525

Sturt, John (1658-1730), vii. 457

Stuttgart, vii. 350

Stymmelhus, Christopher, v 114, 457

Styria, xiii 481

Styx, river, xi 390

Suard, Jean Baptiste Antoine, x. 476; xi 392

Subiaco, printing press at, ii. 353

Subscription controversy, x 426

Subtle, in *The Alchemist*, v. 411, vi 25

*Successio*, ix 75

Suckdry, in Wilson's *Projectors*, viii. 139

Suckling, Alfred Imgo (1796-1856), xii. 561

Suckling, Sir John (1609-1642), iii 193, iv. 193, 214, v 248, vi 12, 238, 268, 269, 513, vii 2, 4, 8, 17, 23 ff (main entry), 29, 65, 309, 523, x. 129; xi 352

*A Session of the Poets*, vii. 19, 25, 174, 298, 309, 310

*Aglaura*, vi. 267; vii. 25, 26; viii. 258

*An Account of Religion by Reason*, vii. 24, 26

*Ballad of a Wedding*, vii. 27

*Brennoralt, or The Discontented Colonell*, vi 268, vii 25, 26

*Fragmenta Aurea*, vii 26

*Goblins, The*, vi. 267 ff, vii 25, 26

*Letter to Mr Henry Jermyn*, vii 24

'O, for some honest lover's ghost,' vii. 26

'O, that I were all soul, that I might prove,' vii 24

'Out upon it! I have loved,' vii. 26

*The Sad One*, vii 26

'Tis now since I sat down before that foolish fort,' vii. 24

'Why so pale and wan, fond lover?'

vi 267; vii 26

Suckling, Sir John, father of the poet, vii 24

Sudbury, Simon of, archbishop of Canterbury (d 1381), ii. 62, 64

Sudbury, Suffolk, vii. 254, ix. 243

Suddard, S J Mary (1888-1909), vi Add.,

ix Add., xi 454; xii. 446, 449, xiii

543, 620, xiv 586

Suddene (Isle of Man), in *Horn*, i 338

Sue, Eugène, *Mystères de Paris*, xiii. 475

Sue, Marie J. E., xiii. 613

Suetonius, iii 11; iv. 5, 16, 17, 392, 476,

504, vi. 174; vii. 421, 444, 561; viii.

432, xii 340

Suez canal, xiv 214

Sufferance, in *Piers the Plowman*, ii. 23

Suffolk, ii. 155, 179, 225, 244, 255, iii.

384, vii 38, 254; x. 333, xi. 155,

xii. 219, 284, 368, 555, 561, 568; xiii.

158, xiv 244

Suffolk, countess of. *See* Howard, Henrietta

Suffolk, dukes of. *See* Brandon, Charles;

Pole, William de la

Suffolk, earl of. *See* Howard, Thomas

- Sugden, Edward Burtenshaw, baron St Leonards (1781-1875), xiv 558, 571  
 Suidas, ix. 375; xii. 365, 530, 537, 540  
 Sulby academy, x. 437  
 Sulhotes, xii. 42  
 Sulky, in Holcroft's *Road to Ruin*, xi 306  
 Sullivan, Alexander Martin (1830-1884), xiv 629  
 Sullivan, Sir Edward (1822-1885), xiv. 596  
 Sullivan, Timothy Daniel (1827-1914), xiv. 629  
*God Save Ireland*, xiv 355  
*Madness of King Conchobar, The*, xiv. 354  
*Michael Dwyer*, xiv. 355  
*Siege of Dunboy, The*, xiv. 354  
*Soldier's Wake, A*, xiv 355  
*Song from the Backwoods*, xiv 355  
*Story of Blanford, The*, xiv 355  
 Sullivan, William Francis (1756-1830), xi. 535  
 Sully, Maximilien de Béthune, duc de, iv. 358, ix. 259; *Mémoires*, x. 152, 521  
 Sulpicius Severus, i. 86  
 Sulpitius, iii 14, 22  
 Sumatra, xi 308  
 'Summer is i-cumen in,' i. 403; ii. 446; iv. 528, 529, v. 32  
*Summa Osthensis*, ii. 412  
 Summer, in folk-plays, v. 34  
 Summerly, Felix, *pseud.* See Cole, Sir Henry  
*Summers, Life and Death of Will*, iii 554  
 Summerson, Esther, in *Bleak House*, xiii. 364  
 Sumner, Charles Richard (1790-1874), vii. 147, 160  
 Sumner, John Bird (1780-1862), xii. 518  
 Sumner, Robert Carey (1729-1771), xiv. 431  
*Sun, The*, xiv. 213  
*Sun rises Bright in France*, ix. 421  
*Sunatorrek*, i. 9  
 Sunchildism, in Butler's *Erewhon Revisited*, xiii. 503  
 Sunday newspapers, xiv. 212, 221  
 'Sunday observance, letter sent from heaven on,' i. 149  
 Sunday schools, xiii. 57; xiv. 426, 434  
 Sunday Schools' Union, xiv. 434  
 Sunderland, countess of. See Spencer, Dorothy  
 Sunderland, earls of. See Spencer, Henry; Spencer, Robert  
 Sundridge, Kent, vi. 177  
 Sunninghill, near Windsor, vii. 18  
 'Sunshine,' the (ship), iv. 88  
*Superbia*, in *Psychomachia*, v. 57  
 Superstition, in *A True Inventory*, vii. 434  
 Supplantation, in *Confessio Amantis*, ii. 170  
 Supporters of the Bill of Rights, *The*, x. 453  
 Surat, rv. 105, 116

- Surface, Charles, in Sheridan's *School for Scandal*, v 284, x. 101, xi 297 ff.  
 Surface, Joseph, in Sheridan's *School for Scandal*, viii 169, x. 84, xi. 299  
 Surflet, Richard, iv. 609, 613  
 Surinam, viii 159  
 Surly, in Crowne's *Sir Courtly Nice*, viii. 214  
*Surmy's Mariner's Magazine*, ix. 118  
 Surrey, ii 400, iii. 437, iv 180, 218; vi 278, 317, vii. 313, viii 275, 277, 278; ix. 582, 590, xi. 202, xii 554, 555, 559; xiii 307, xiv 325  
 'Surrey, Another Freeholder of,' x. 453  
 Surrey, countess of, in *The Garden of Laurell*, iii. 79  
 Surrey, earls of. See Howard, Henry; Howard, Thomas  
 Surrey archaeological collections, xii. 554  
 Surtees, Robert (1779-1834), ix 421, xii. 6, 561; *History of Durham*, xii. 393  
 Surtees, Robert Smith (1803-1864), xiv. 239, 604  
*Ask Mamma*, xiv 258  
*Handley Cross*, x. 125; xiv. 258  
*Hawbuck Grange*, xiv 258  
*Jorlocks' Jaunts*, xiv 258  
*Mr Facey Romford's Hounds*, xiv. 258  
*Mr Sponge's Sporting Tour*, xiv. 258  
 Surtees society, xii 393  
 Susan, in Meredith's *Earth and a Wedded Woman*, xiii 493  
 Susan, in *The Witch of Edmonton*, vi. 62  
 Susanna, in Biblical comedies, v. 114  
 Susanna, in *Ralph Roister Doister*, v. 119  
*Susanna, The Story of*, ii. 138, 139  
 Susanna and the elders, iii 398  
 Susannah, in Sterne's *Tristram Shandy*, x 55  
*Susenbrotus*, vi 543  
*Susenbrotus, Eptome Troporum*, iii. 488  
 Suso, Heinrich, ix. 351  
 Suspirus, in *The Rambler*, x. 194  
 Sussex, iv. 218; v 152, vi. 125; vii. 25, 264, viii. 278, 342; x 352, 427, xii. 554, 558, 570; xiv. 244, 325  
 Sussex, duke of. See Augustus Frederick  
 Sussex, lord, in Glover's *Boadicea*, xi. 285  
 Sussex archaeological collections, xii. 554  
 Susy Pye, in *Young Bechan*, ii. 466  
 Sutcliffe, Matthew (1550?-1629), iii. 607; iv. 559, vii. 351, 541; *An Answer to a certaine libel supplicatorie*, iii. 444, *An Answer unto a certaine calumnious letter*, iii. 443, 444  
 Sutherland, Alexander (1852-1902), xiv. 642, 645; *Victoria and its Metropolis*, xiv. 412  
 Sutherlandshire, vii. 262  
 Sutton, Christopher (1565?-1629), iv. 564  
 Sutton, Henry Septimus (1825-1901), xiii. 560  
 Sutton, Ned, ix. 214  
 Sutton, Oliver, bishop of Lincoln (d. 1299), ii. 395  
 Sutton, Thomas (1532-1611), vii. 376, 383

Sutton, Thomas (1585-1623), vi. 251, 453  
 Sutton, Yorkshire, x. 52  
 Sutton Vallamore, Kent, vii. 409  
 Sveys, the, i. 28  
 Svend Aagesen, i. 38  
 Swabia, v. 339  
 Swadlin, Thomas (1600-1670), vii. 567  
 Swain, Charles (1801-1874), xii. 466  
 Swainson, Charles Anthony (1820-1887),  
 xii. 524  
 Swainson, William (1789-1855), xii. 571  
 Swalle, Abel, xi. 353  
 Swallow, Hereward's mare, in *Deeds of  
 Hereward*, i. 406  
 Swallow, in *Time's Complaint*, vi. 361  
 Swallow, tale of, in Henryson's *Fables*,  
 ii. 280  
 Swan, the, in *Mum, Sothsegger*, ii. 42  
 Swan, John, M D, x. 522  
 Swan, privateer, xiv. 268  
 Swarthmore mss, viii. 469  
 Swavesey, Cambridgeshire, x. 317  
 Sweden, v. 341, 342, vii. 227, 392, viii.  
 155, 304, x. 218, 555  
 Swedenborg, Emanuel, xi. 476, *Memorable  
 Relations*, xi. 208  
 Swedenborgianism, xi. 200, xiii. 51, 53  
 Swedes, the, in *Beowulf*, i. 26, 27  
 Swedish government, the, xiv. 317  
 Swedish language, xiv. 511  
 Sweet, Henry (1845-1912), xii. 552, xiii.  
 275; xiv. 670, *New English Grammar*,  
 xiv. 495  
 Sweet Trinity, ii. 470  
 Sweet William's Ghost, ii. 469  
 'Sweete violets (Loves paradise) that  
 spread,' iv. 136  
 Sweete Susane, *Epistill of*, ii. 129, 134, 138 ff,  
 310, 509; iii. 317  
 Sweyn, king of England and Denmark  
 (d 1014), i. 140  
 Sweynheym, printer, ii. 353  
 Swift, Deane (1707-1783), ix. 139, 516  
 Swift, Godwin, ix. 101, 102  
 Swift, Jonathan, the elder, ix. 101  
 Swift, Jonathan, dean of St Patrick's  
 (1667?-1745), iii. 92, 474, iv. 52, 57,  
 289, vii. 190, 200; viii. 166, 180, 182,  
 264, 266, 333, 345, 349, 435, 437, 438, 441,  
 ix. 19, 25, 27, 38, 39, 50, 51, 74, 83,  
 86 ff, 94, 95, 97, 101 ff (main entry),  
 145 ff, 149, 153, 156, 157, 161, 169, 170,  
 176, 178, 180, 182, 183, 185, 193, 206, 208,  
 227, 233, 234, 243, 247, 278, 279, 364, 365,  
 380, 435, 448 ff, 489 ff, 494 ff,  
 500 ff, 518, 519, 521, 530, 621, 624, 625,  
 also see Add; x. 15, 22, 30, 158, 208,  
 223, 227, 241, 357, also see Add, xi.  
 17, 20, 31, 33, 91, 191, 207, 273, 289,  
 316, 347, 354, 366, 367, 380, 494, 511,  
 xii. 22, 60, 61, 132, 181, 186, 193, 196,  
 418, 487; xiii. 327, 346, 503; xiv. 185,  
 217, 234, 237, 341, 345, 443, 500, 503,  
 508, 514, 575, 630  
*Advantages proposed by repealing the  
 Sacramental Test*, ix. 122

Swift, Jonathan

*Answer to The Story of the injured lady*,  
 ix. 129  
*Argument against abolishing Christi-  
 anity*, ix. 120  
*Battle of the Books*, ix. 103, 111, 113, 373,  
 437  
*Baucis and Philemon*, ix. 104, 132  
*Beasts Confession to the Priest*, ix. 135  
*Cadenus and Vanessa*, ix. 108, 133;  
 xiii. 282  
*Character of Mrs Johnson*, ix. 110  
*Complete collection of . Conversation*, ix.  
 110, 118  
*Conduct of the Allies*, ix. 106, 125, 147  
*Dennis's Invitation to Steele*, ix. 135  
*Description of a City Shower*, ix. 132, 181  
*Description of the Morning*, ix. 132, 181  
*Directions to Servants*, ix. 110, 119  
*Discourse on the Dissensions in Athens  
 and Rome*, ix. 104, 125  
*Drapier's Letters*, ix. 109, 128, 505 ff.,  
 512 ff  
*Epistle to Mr Gay*, ix. 135  
*Essay on Modern Education*, ix. 444  
*Examination . of certain Abuses in  
 Dublin*, ix. 130  
*Fable of Midas*, ix. 135  
*Grand Question debated*, ix. 132  
*Gulliver's Travels*, ix. 109, 114 ff, 149,  
 154, 506, 512, 514, 520, x. 47, 94, xi.  
 414, xiii. 502, xiv. 186, 283, 496  
*Hints towards an Essay on Conversation*,  
 ix. 118  
*Humours of the Age*, ix. 513  
*Importance of the Guardian considered*,  
 ix. 126  
*Inquiry into the behaviour of the Queen's  
 last Ministry*, ix. 126  
*Journal of a Modern Lady, The*, ix. 135;  
 xiii. 474  
*Journal to Stella*, ix. 47, 105, 138 ff, 146,  
 264, 487  
*Lady's Dressing Room*, ix. 135  
*Last Judgment*, ix. 135  
*Legion Club*, ix. 110, 135  
*Letter concerning the Sacramental Test*,  
 ix. 122  
*Letter of Advice to a young Poet*, ix. 131  
*Letter to a very young Lady*, ix. 132  
*Letter to a Young Gentleman*, ix. 123  
*Letter to Mr Harding the printer*, ix. 128  
*'Letter to the Athenian Society'*, ix. 103  
*Letter to the Lord High Treasurer, A*,  
 xiv. 442  
*Letter to the October Club*, ix. 106  
*Letter to the shopkeepers . concerning the  
 brass half-pence*, ix. 128  
*Letter to the whole people of Ireland*, ix.  
 129  
*May the Cook-maid's Letter*, ix. 119  
*Memoirs relating to . the Queen's Minis-  
 try*, ix. 126  
*Modest Proposal*, ix. 110, 130  
*Mr C-n's Discourse on Free Thinking*,  
 put into plain English, ix. 123

## Swift, Jonathan

- On Mrs Biddy Floyd*, ix 132  
*On Poetry*, ix 110, 136  
*On the Death of Dr Swift*, ix 137  
*On the Education of Ladies*, ix 444, 448, 449  
*On the present miserable state of Ireland*, ix 130  
*Petition of Mrs Frances Harris*, ix 104, 119  
*Polite Conversation*, viii 200  
*Predictions for the ensuing year*. Isaac Buckerstaff, ix 104, 503, 510  
*Preface to the B—p of S-r-m's Introduction*, ix 123  
*Progress of Beauty*, ix 135  
*Progress of Marriage*, ix 135  
*Project for the advancement of Religion*, ix 121  
*Proposal for correcting . . the English Tongue*, ix 131; xiv 516  
*Proposal for the universal use of Irish manufacture*, ix 109, 127  
*Public Spirit of the Whigs*, ix 126, 489  
*Reasons . . for repealing the Sacramental Test*, ix 123  
*Sentiments of a Church of England Man*, ix 120  
*Serious and useful Scheme*, ix 130  
*Sermons*, ix 124  
*Short character of Thomas Earl of Wharton*, ix 126  
*Short view of the state of Ireland*, ix 129  
*Some advice to the members of the October Club*, ix 126  
*Some free thoughts upon the present state of affairs*, ix 126  
*Some Observations upon . . the Report . . relating to Wood's halfpence*, ix 129  
*Some Remarks on the Barrier Treaty*, ix 106, 126  
*Story of an injured lady*, ix 129  
*Strephon and Chloe*, ix 135  
*Swearers Bank, The*, ix 129  
*Tale of a Tub*, A, iii 452; ix 104, 111 ff., 152, 344, 426, 437, 442; x 399; xiii 10  
*Travels*, ix 135  
*Virtues of Svd Hamet the Magician's Rod*, ix 106, 135  
*W-ds-r Prophecy, The*, ix 106, 135  
*Works*, xii 17, 413  
 See, also, Wagstaff, Simon

Swift, Thomas, ix 101

Swift, W, xii 484

Swinburne, Algernon Charles (1837–1909), iv 214, 240; v 173; vi 9, 10, 70, 81, 87, 89, 196, 414; vii 1, 165, 297, also see Add., x 171; xi 455, 456, 463, 479, 486; xii 128, 143, 169, 230, 231, 242, 243, 297, 304, 440, 442, 446, 449, 467, 481, 485, also see Add.; xiii 91, 101, 117, 130, 131, 143 ff (main entry), 154, 164, 212, 215, 230, 232, 238, 243 ff., 273, 280, 474, 480, 487, 489, 491, 498, 530, 540, 542, 543, 545 ff. (main entry),

## Swinburne, Algernon Charles

- 558, 564, 597, 613, also see Add. 2, 3; xiv 228, 406, 408, 506, 516  
*Adieu à Marie Stuart*, xiii 150  
*Anactoria*, xiii 146  
*Artemis, hymn to*, xiii 145  
*Astrophel*, xiii 151, 153  
*Atalania in Calydon*, xiii 145, 146, 148, 228, xiv 493, 496  
*Athens, an ode*, xiii 150  
*Ave atque Vale*, xiii 149  
*Birthday Ode*, xiii 149  
*Bothwell*, xiii 148, 151  
*By the North Sea*, xiii 149  
*Century of Roundels, A*, xiii 150, 153  
*Channel Passage, A*, xiii 151  
*Chastelard*, xiii 145, 148, 150  
*Christmas Carol, A*, xiii 147  
*Dark Month, A*, xiii 150  
*Drae*, xiii 148  
*Dolores*, xiii 146, 147, 157, 281  
*Erechtheus*, vii 139, xiii 148, 151  
*Essays and Studies*, xiii 152  
*Faustine*, xiii 146, 147  
*Forsaken Garden, A*, xiii 149  
*Heptalogia*, xiii 149  
*Hertha*, xiii 147  
*Illicet*, xiii 146, 147  
*Itylus*, xiii 147  
*Jacobite's Lament, The*, xiii 151  
*Laus Veneris*, xiii 146, 147, 157, 162, 281  
*Leper, The*, xiii 146, 157  
*Lisany, A*, xiii 147  
*Locrine*, xiii 151  
*Marino Faliero*, xiii 149, 151  
*Mary Stuart*, xiii 148, 150  
*Masque of Queen Bersabe, The*, x 245; xiii 147  
*Match, A*, xiii 147  
*Midsummer Holiday, A*, xiii 151  
*Miscellanies*, xiii 152  
*Poems and Ballads*, xiii 29, 145 ff., 151, 153, 157, 235  
*Proserpine*, iii 207  
*Queen Mother and Rosamund, The*, xiii 143  
*Quia Multum Amavit*, xiii 147  
*Rosamund Queen of the Lombards*, xiii 152  
*Sisters, The*, xiii 151  
*Song for the Centenary of Walter Savage Landor*, xiii 149  
*Song of Italy, A*, xiii 147  
*Songs before Sunrise*, xiii 147  
*Songs of the Springtides*, xiii 149  
*Studies in Song*, xiii 149  
*Study of Shakespeare, A*, xiii 152  
*Super Flumina Babylonis*, xiii 147  
*'Three damsels in the queen's chamber,'* xiii 155  
*Tristram of Lyonesse*, i 303; xiii 149, 150, 153, 281  
*Triumph of Time, The*, xiii 146, 147, 281  
 Swinburne, Henry (1560?–1623), viii 524, 525

Swinburne, Sir John, *xiii*. 144  
 Swineshead, Richard (*fl* 1350), *ii* 559  
 Swinhoe, Gilbert, *Unhappy Fair Irene*,  
*x* 182  
 Swinnerton, Frank, *xiii*. 627; *xiv*. 584  
 Swinnerton, Sir John, *vi*. 247  
 Swiss confederation, *the*, *xiv* 79, 80  
 Swiss education, *xiv*. 467, 472  
*Swiss Family Robinson*, *The*, *xi* 537  
 Swiss liberty, *x*. 343  
 Swithun, St (*d* 862), *i*. 128, 133, 144  
 Switzerland, *ii* 353, *vii* 347; *x* 151, 226,  
 231, 414; *xii* 36, 37, 39, 45, 48, 65,  
 67, 275, 345, 350, 463, *xiii*. 98, 108; *xiv*.  
 186, 325  
 Switzerland and Byron, *xii*. 437  
 Switzerland and Shelley, *xii*. 444  
 Swiveller, Dick, in *The Old Curiosity*  
*Shop*, *xiii*. 354  
 Swoboda, *v* 109  
 Swynderby, William (the hermit preacher  
 of Lincoln), *ii*. 69  
 Sybant, A., *v*. 318  
 Sybilla, in *The Lords' Masque*, *vi* 399  
 Sybilla, in *The Vision of the Twelve God-*  
*desses*, *vi*. 381, 382  
 Sydenham, *xii*. 111  
 Sydenham, Thomas (1624-1689), *viii*.  
 415, 529, 537, *x*. 185, 519, 522; *xii*.  
 394  
 Sydenham society, *xii* 394  
 Sydney. *See* Sidney  
 Sydney, Australia, *xii* 367; *xiv*. 401 ff.  
*Sydney Gazette*, *The*, *xiv* 402  
*Sydney Mail*, *The*, *xiv*. 411  
*Sydney Papers*. *See* Sidney  
 Syke, Henry, *ix*. 375  
 Sykes, Frank W., *xiv*. Add. 10  
 Sykes, Sir Mark Masterman (1771-1823),  
*xii* 406  
 Sylla's ghost, in Ben Jonson's *Catiline*,  
*viii* 97  
 Syll, in *The Maid of Honour*, *vi*. 173  
 Sylvanus (Mantuan's), *iii*. 254  
 Sylvester, James Joseph (1814-1897),  
*xiv* 290, 292, 614; *The Laws of Verse*,  
*xiii* 275  
 Sylvester, Joshua (1563-1618), *iv*. 26,  
 144, 151, 212, 379, 496, 508, 542, 601;  
*vi*. 10; *vii*. 462; *trans* of *Du Bartas*, *vii*.  
 135  
 Sylvester, St, *i* 82, 83  
 Sylvia, in Drayton's *Eglogs*, *iv*. 199  
 Sylvius, Aeneas, *iii*. 70, 73, 202; *Tractatus*  
*de curialium muneris*, *iii*. 73  
 Sylvius, lady, *viii* 285  
*Sym and his Brudir*, *ii* 311; *xi*. 237  
 Sym Sadle-gander, *ii* 265  
 Syme, David, *xiv*. 593  
 Symes, John Elliotson, *v* 393  
 Symmachus, *ix* 369  
 Symmes (Marprelate printer), *iii*. 434  
 Symmons, Edward, *vii* 571  
 Symon, 'the Anker of London Wall'  
*(fl* 1512-1529), *iv* 564  
 Symon, James David, *xiv*. 590, 595

Symonds, John Addington (1840-1893),  
*v*. 169, *vi* 14, *xi*. 455; *xii*. 446; *xiii*.  
 230, 231, 553, 557, 560; *xiv*. 119, 584, 585  
*Blank Verse*, *xiii*. 275  
*Le jeune homme caressant sa Chimère*,  
*xiii*. 231  
*Renaissance in Italy*, *The*, *xiii*. 231;  
*xiv*. 173  
*Shakespeare's Predecessors in the English*  
*Drama*, *xiv*. 173  
 Symonds, William (1566-1616?), *iv* 582  
 Symons, Arthur, *xi*. 456, 458, 467, 479;  
*xii* 145, 446, 447, 457, 485, 489, *also*  
*see* Add.; *xiii* 537, 545, 548, 551, 552,  
 554, 555, 560, 610, 624, *also see* Add.;  
*xiv*. 575, 579, 580, 584, 585  
 Symphosius, 5th cent Latin poet, *i*. 66, 84  
*Symposium*, *The*, *xiv*. 229  
 Symson, Archibald (1564?-1628), *vii*. 542;  
*ix* 596, 597  
 Synge, Edward, bishop of Elphin, *x*. 225  
 Synge, John Millington (1871-1909), *xiv*.  
 629  
*Aran Islands*, *The*, *xiv* 364  
*Deirdre of the Sorrows*, *xiv*. 364  
*In Kerry*, *xiv* 364  
*In Wicklow*, *West Kerry and Conne-*  
*marra*, *xiv*. 364  
*Playboy of the Western World*, *The*, *xiv*.  
 364  
*Riders to the Sea*, *The*, *xiv*. 364  
*Trinker's Wedding*, *The*, *xiv*. 364  
*Well of the Saints*, *The*, *xiv*. 364  
 Synge, M. B., *xiv*. 609  
 Syntax, Dr (William Combe's), *xiv*.  
 240 ff., 244  
 Syon monastery, Isleworth, *iv*. 478  
 Syphax, in Addison's *Cato*, *ix*. 71  
 Syracusans, in *The Bond-Man*, *iv*. 182, 184  
 Syracuse, *v*. 133; *vi*. 175, 253; *vii*. 226;  
*x*. 152; *xiii* 89  
 Syria, *x*. 558; *xiv*. 273, 279  
 Syriac language and literature, *vii*. 360,  
 361; *viii*. 416; *ix*. 439; *xii*. 378, 379  
 T. C., *Morall Discourses and Essayes*, *vii*.  
 438  
 T. D. (? Deloney), *Canaan's Calamities*, *vi*.  
 58  
 T. F., *Newes from the North*, *vi*. 437, 552  
 T. T., *pseud* of W. M. Thackeray, *xiii* 309  
 T. T. *See* Thorpe, Thomas  
 T. T., *A Myrror for Martinists*, *iii*. 450  
 Ta Fharshon, in *The Bon Gaultier Ballads*,  
*xiii* 179  
 Taal *See* Cape-Dutch  
 Tabachetti, artist, *xiii*. 499  
 Tabarin, *ix* 287  
 Tabernaemontanus, *Ericones plantarum*,  
*iv*. 428  
 Tablet, *The*, *xiv* 360  
 Tacitus, Cornelius, *i*. 159, 208, 209; *iii*.  
 22, 375, 384, 484, 488; *iv* 34, 392,  
 394, 481, 504; *v* 36; *vi*. 252, 253, 264;  
*vii*. 149, 298, 421, 544, 561; *ix*. 283,  
 307; *x*. 134, 135, 222, *xi*. 2, 470; *xii*.

Tactus, Cornelius  
340, 520, 529, 539, *also see* Add ; xiv  
65, 107; *Agricola*, iv. 5; xi 183; *Annals*,  
iii. 484; iv. 5; *Description of Germany*,  
iv. 5; *Histories*, iv. 5  
Tactus, in *Lingua*, vi. 354, 355  
Tadpole, in Disraeli's *Sybil*, xiii. 388  
Taffy, in Du Maurier's *Trilby*, xiii. 482  
Taullefer, v. 29  
Tailor, Robert (fl. 1614), *The Hogge hath  
lost his Pearle*, vi. 246, 247, 513, viii.  
207  
Taine, Hippolyte Adolphe, i. vi, ii. 217;  
iv. 284; viii. 21, 36, xiii. 506, 524, 597;  
*Histoire de la Littérature Anglaise*, x.  
357, 539  
Tait, A. (c. 1796), xi. 486  
Tait, Archibald Campbell (1811-1882),  
xii. 288  
Tait, Peter Guthrie (1831-1901), xiv. 291,  
295, 613, 614  
*Tait's Edinburgh Magazine*, xii. 473  
Talbot, Catherine (1721-1770), x. 192;  
xi. 391, 394 ff., 518, 520  
Talbot, Charles, duke of Shrewsbury  
(1660-1718), ix. 97, 170, 242  
Talbot, Sir Charles, baron (1685-1737),  
x. 106, 107  
Talbot, George, 6th earl of Shrewsbury  
(1528?-1590), iii. 211  
Talbot, George (c. 1635), vii. 52  
Talbot, Sir John, 1st earl of Shrewsbury  
(1338?-1453), ii. 345  
Talbot, William Talbot, 1st earl, xi. 33  
Talbot, James, ix. 624  
*Tales, An Alphabet of*, ii. 564  
Tales in Middle English, i. 402  
Talfourd, Sir Thomas Noon (1795-1854),  
ix. 524, xii. 222, 234, 475, 478, 481;  
xiii. 535, 569, 576, xiv. 356; *Ion*, xii.  
124; xiii. 65  
Talgol, the butcher, in *Hudibras*, viii. 76  
Talliesin (fl. 550), i. 276, 277, 283, 298, 513  
*Talliesin, The Book of*, i. 275, 279, 280  
Talkative, in Bunyan's *Pilgrim's Pro-  
gress*, vii. 197  
Tallents, Francis (1619-1708), x. 436  
Talleyrand-Périgord, Charles Maurice de,  
prince of Benevento, xiv. 126  
Tallis, Thomas (1510?-1585), iv. 439  
Tallwh (father of Tristram), i. 303  
Tallyho, Bob, in *Real Life in London*,  
xiv. 251  
Talma, François Joseph, v. 327, 342; xii.  
219  
*Talmud*, the, viii. 331  
Tam, in *Lichtounis Dreame*, ii. 317  
*Tam Lin*, ii. 469  
Tam o' Shanter, xi. 241, 242  
Tamerlane, vii. 187  
Tamil language, xii. 401  
*Taming of a Shrew, The* (ballad), iii. 102,  
554  
*Taming of a Shrew, The* (anon. play), iv.  
449; v. 129, 132, 165, 183, 203, 448,  
483; vi. 193; viii. 143

Tamlane, i. 328, 334  
Tamworth, iv. 194  
Tamworth manifesto, the, xii. 170  
Tamyra, countess of Montsorrow, in *Bussy  
d'Ambours*, vi. 38  
Tancred, in *Gismond of Salerne*, v. 83, 85  
Tancred (Disraeli's), xiii. 386  
*Tancred and Gismund*, v. 98, 155, 441, 443  
Tandler, Tobias, vii. 449, 563, 569  
Tanfield, Elizabeth, vii. 171  
Tanganyika, lake, xiv. 212  
Tangent, in Morton's *Way to get Married*,  
xi. 310  
Tangier, viii. 229, 249, 292  
Tannahill, Robert (1774-1810), xi. 261,  
489  
*Bonnie Wood of Craigielea*, xi. 261  
*Braes o' Balquhith*, xi. 261  
*Gloomy Winter's noo Awa'*, xi. 261  
*Jessie the Flower of Dunblane*, xi. 261  
*Lass of Arrinteenue*, xi. 261  
*Loudon's bonnie Woods and Braes*, xi.  
261  
*Poems and Songs*, xi. 261  
*Rob Roryson's Bonnet*, xi. 261  
Tanner, John (fl. 1744), ix. 392  
Tanner, Thomas (1674-1735), ix. 383, 391  
(main entry), 392, 394, 396, 591, 592,  
*Bibliotheca Britannico-Hibernica*, ix.  
392, 398, *Noctua Monastica*, ix. 391,  
398, 400  
Tantalus, in Orosius, i. 105  
Tantalus, in *Thyestes*, v. 85, 87  
Taoist classics, xii. 380  
Taper, in Disraeli's *Sybil*, xiii. 388  
Tapley, Mark, in *Martin Chuzzlewit*, xiii.  
358  
Tappertit, Sim, in *Barnaby Rudge*, xiii.  
355  
Tara hill, Ireland, xii. 560; xiv. 140  
Tarant, prince of, in *A Very Woman*, vi.  
176  
Tarleton, Richard (d. 1588), iii. 103, 227,  
436, 440; iv. 403, 411, 597, 602, 603,  
606; v. 349, 366, vi. 244, 261, 307, 447,  
522, vii. 435, *Jigge of a horse load of  
Foolcs*, vi. 441; *The Seven Deadly Sins*,  
vi. 280  
Tarn Wadling, near Hesketh, in Cumber-  
land, ii. 134, 140  
Tarpeia, viii. 6  
Tarquin, in *The Rape of Lucrece*, vi. 114  
*Tarquin and Tullia*, viii. 104  
*Tarrantantantara*, etc., vi. 345  
Tarrent, Dorset, i. 256  
*Tars, King of*, i. 524  
Tartaglia, N., iv. 513  
Tartars, the, xi. 19  
Tartarus, vi. 371; xii. 240  
Tartary, ii. 91; v. 162; xiv. 274  
Tartufe (Molière's), xiii. 496  
Tasker, William (1740-1800), xi. 473  
Tasmania, xiv. 359  
Tasso, Torquato, iii. 260, 293, 298, 491;  
iv. 26, 152, 513, 614; vi. 413, 419;  
vii. 80, 85, 89, 94, 298, 300, 303; viii.



- Tasso, Torquato  
 28, 219, 249, ix. 207, 379; x. 264, 272;  
 xi. 174; xii 55, 70, 466, 486  
*Amanità*, iii. 298, iv 152, vi 155, 358,  
 412, 547, vii 299, xii 486  
*Gerusalemme Liberata*, iii 260; vi 101  
*Jerusalem Delivered*, x 142, 490  
*Padre di Famiglia*, v 177  
 Tassoni, Alessandro, *Secchia Rapita*, ix  
 78  
 Taste Vin, in *Le Testament de Taste Vin*,  
 iii 96  
 Tate, Nahum (1652-1715), viii 222, 450,  
 457, 466, 467, 500  
*Brutus of Alba*, xi 353  
*Cuckold's Haven, or An Alderman No*  
*Conjuror*, vi 54  
*Island Princesses, The*, viii 137  
*King Lear*, adaptation of, viii 46, 137;  
 xi. 285  
*Psalms*, viii 46  
 Tatham, Frederick, xiii. 219  
 Tatham, John (fl 1632-1664), viii. 477  
*Distracted State, The*, viii 138  
*Love Crowns the End*, viii 138  
*Rump, The*, viii. 138, 139, 161  
*Scotch Faggaries, The*, viii 138  
 Tailor, The, viii 159, 180, 199, 446, ix 20,  
 35, 37 ff. (main entry), 70, 104, 121,  
 131, 132, 140, 161, 181, 185, 450, 460,  
 485, 486, 488, 490, 535, 621, xi 351,  
 413, xii 154, 213; xiii 353, xiv 514, 516  
*Tatler in Cambridge, The*, xiv 229, 595  
 Tatlock, J S P, ii 520, 524  
 Tattle, in Congreve's *Love for Love*, viii  
 173, 178  
 Tatton, R G, xiv 667  
 Tattycoram, in *Little Dorrit*, xiii 367  
 Tatwin (d 734), i. 86, 87, 486  
 Taubman, Matthew (d. 1690?), viii 111,  
 466  
 Tauler, Johann, ix 351, 352, 570  
 Taunton, iv 153  
 Taunton academy, x. 436  
 Taunton commission (Endowed schools),  
 xiv 470, 471, 478, 479  
 Tautphoeus, baroness von. See Mont-  
 gomery, Jemima  
 Taverner, Richard (1505?-1575), iv 508  
 Tavernier, Jean Baptiste, xiv. 368,  
*Voyages in the East*, ix 299  
 Tavie, Welshman, in *Club Law*, vi. 347,  
 348  
 Tavistock, iv. 181, 223, 466  
 Tawny-coat, in *If you know not me*, vi.  
 104  
*Tazarum omnium beneficiorum Angliae*,  
*Liber*, ii. 412  
*Taxes, Song against the King's*, ii. 477  
 Tay, firth of, ix. 604  
 Tay, river, x. 310  
*Tay's Bank*, ii. 320  
 Taylor, Abraham (fl. 1727-1740), x 434  
 Taylor, Alfred E., xiii 621  
 Taylor, Mrs Ann, of Ongar (1757-1830),  
 xi. 426, 528

- Taylor, Ann, afterwards Mrs Gilbert  
 (1782-1866), xi. 426, 528, *My Mother*,  
 xi 425  
 Taylor, Ann and Jane, xi 528, *Hymns for*  
*Infant Minds*, xi 425, *Original Poems*,  
 xi 426, *Rhymes for the Nursery*, xi 426  
 Taylor, Charles (1840-1908), xii 379, 549  
 Taylor, E J, ix 569  
 Taylor, Francis (fl 1654), vii 365, 548  
 Taylor, Helen, xiv 543  
 Taylor, Henry (1711-1785), *Thoughts on*  
*the Grand Apostacy*, x 349, 562  
 Taylor, Sir Henry (1800-1886), xi 455,  
 xii 117, 123-124 (main entry), 234,  
 466, xiii. 518, xiv 564  
*Edwin the Fair*, xii 123, 124  
*Isaac Commensus*, xii 123  
*Minor Poems*, xii 124  
*Philp van Artevelde*, xii. 123, 124,  
 xiii 197, 216  
 'Quoth tongue of neither maid nor  
 wife,' xii 124  
*St Clement's Eve*, xii 123  
 Taylor, Isaac (1759-1829), xi 426, 528  
 Taylor, Isaac (1787-1865), xii. 515, xiv.  
 538, 668  
 Taylor, Isaac (1829-1901), xii. 552  
 Taylor, James W., xii 561  
 Taylor, Jane (1783-1824), xi 426, 528,  
*Twinkle, Twinkle, Little Star*, xi 425  
 Taylor, Jefferys (1792-1853), xi 426, 528  
 Taylor, Jeremy (1613-1667), vii 148, 164,  
 165, 167, 169, 171, 185 ff (main entry),  
 482, 532; viii 284, 335, 337, 340, 346,  
 347, 421, 423, 431, 441, 514; ix 69; x.  
 408, 411, 414, xi 2, xii 187, 194, 213,  
 280, 306, 313; xiv 513  
*Ductor Dubitantium*, vii. 185, 317  
*Golden Grove, The*, vii 185  
*Great Exemplar, The*, vii 188  
*Holy Dying*, vii 185, 187, 188  
*Holy Living*, vii 185, 188  
*Liberty of Prophesying, The*, vii. 188;  
 viii 393; x. 420  
*Marriage Ring, The*, vii 185  
*Sacred order and offices of Episcopacy*,  
*The*, vii 188  
 'The House of Feasting,' iv 284  
*Worthy Communicant, The*, vii 185, 188  
 Taylor, John, the 'water-poet' (1580-  
 1653), iii 327, iv 412, 586, 587, 589,  
 603, 604, 617, v 162, 167, vi 293; vii.  
 439, 551, 555, 556, 572, 573  
*All the Workes of J. T.*, iv 448  
*John Taylor's Wit and Mirth*, iv 412  
*Kicksey Winsey, or A Lerry Come-  
 Twang, A*, iv 448  
*Pennyles Pilgrimage, The*, iv. 448  
 Taylor, John, LL.D (1694-1761), x. 435,  
 517, *Defence of the Common rights of*  
*Christians*, x 429; *Scripture doctrine*  
*of Original Sin*, x 429  
 Taylor, John (1704-1766), ix 381, 579  
 Taylor, John (1757-1832), x 535  
 Taylor, John (1781-1864), x. 461, 582;  
 xii. 215, 224

## TAYLOR

- Taylor, John Edward (1791-1844), xiv 593  
 Taylor, Joseph (1586?-1653?), vi. 279, 311  
 Taylor, Joseph, xi. 528  
 Taylor, Mary, xiii 448, 449  
 Taylor, Nathaniel, x 435  
 Taylor, Philip Meadows (1808-1876), xiii 620, xiv 638  
*Confessions of a Thug*, xiii. 481, xiv. 373  
*Ralph Darnell*, xiv 373  
*Seeta*, xiv. 373  
*Tara*, xiv 373  
*Tippoo Sultan*, xiv 373  
 Taylor, Robert (1784-1844), xiv 539  
 Taylor, Robert, bookseller (c. 1763), xi. 348  
 Taylor, S. A., xiv. 599  
 Taylor, Thomas (c. 1704), viii. 533  
 Taylor, Thomas (1758-1835), xiv 539  
 Taylor, Tom (1817-1880), xii 448, xiii. 293, 297, 298, 569, 575 ff., xiv 217, 263, 576, 605  
*Anne Boleyn*, xiii 297  
*Arkwright's Wife*, xiii 297  
*Fool's Revenge, The*, xiii. 297  
*Jeanne Darc*, xiii. 297  
*Lady Clancarty*, xiii. 297  
*Piot and Passon*, xiii. 297  
*Still Waters Run Deep*, xiii. 297  
*Ticket-of-Leave Man, The*, xiii. 297  
*'Twixt Axe and Crown*, xiii 297  
 Taylor, William, of Norwich (1765-1836), x. 539, xi 198, 467, 472, xii. 4, 106, 422, 472, xiii 188, 271, 519  
 Taylor, William, publisher (d. 1724), ix. 21, xi. 357  
 Taylor, William Cooke (1809-1849), xiv. 629  
 Taylor, quack oculist, in Foote's drama, x. 98  
 Taylor family, the, xi. 426, 528  
 Tayster. *See* John de  
 Tea, x. 521  
 Teachum, Mrs., in Sarah Fielding's *Governess*, xi. 422  
 'Teachwell, Mrs.', xi. 420  
 Teazle, lady, in Sheridan's *School for Scandal*, x. 100, xi 298 ff., xii. 189  
 Teazle, Sir Peter, in Sheridan's *School for Scandal*, xi 297, 299  
 Techmessa, in *The Jealous Lovers*, vi 366  
 Techne, in *The Queenes Arcadia*, vi. 358  
 Teddington, vii. 49, xiv 313  
 Tediousness, in Tudor moralities, v. 63  
 Tedman, Mr., in Fanny Burney's *Wanderer*, x 72  
 Tedworth, the drummer of, ix. 484  
 Tees, river, xiii. 151, 166  
 Tegner, xii. 437  
 Teignmouth, lord, xiv. 635  
 Teixeira, Antony, ix. 551  
 Telegonus, in *Confessio Amantis*, ii. 171  
 Telemachus, v. 121, x 151  
 Telesus, iii. 473

## TEMPLE

- Telfer, Jamie, of the Fair Dodhead, xii 3  
 Tellus, in *Endimion*, v. 380  
 Telugu language, xii 401  
 Temperance, the house of, in *The Faerie Queene*, vi 378  
 Temperley, Harold William Vazielle, xiv. 566  
 Tempesti, vi 197, 199  
 Templars, the, i 209  
 Temple, the, in the Cross legend, i. 148  
 Temple, the (Palestine), v 17, 54  
 Temple, Dorothy, lady, ix. 102, 103; x. 463 *See* Osborne, Dorothy  
 Temple, earl. *See* Grenville, Richard  
 Temple  
 Temple, Frederick (1821-1902), archbishop of Canterbury, xiv 661, 667, 668, 'The Education of the World,' xii. 327  
 Temple, Henry John, 3rd viscount Palmerston (1784-1865), xiii. 470, xiv 137, 142, 145, 189, 200, 203, 204, 206, 468, 562, 565, *Civis Romanus* speech, xiv 138  
 Temple, Sir Richard (1634-1697), viii. 533  
 Temple, Sir Richard, viscount Cobham (1669?-1749), viii 484, ix 494, x 115  
 Temple, Sir William (1555-1627), iv. 315 ff., 577, 578; vii 389, *Admonitio*, iv 317  
 Temple, Sir William (1628-1699), vii. 301 ff., viii. 304, 391, 434-441 (main entry), 540, 541, ix 52, 102 ff., 113, 114, 190, 371 ff., 435, 502, 503, 505, 575, 625, x 249, 253, 269, 539, xiv. 57, 69  
*An Essay upon the Advancement of Trade in Ireland*, viii. 439  
*An Essay upon the present State and Settlement of Ireland*, viii 439  
*An Introduction to the History of England*, viii 439  
*Essay on Ancient and Modern Learning*, viii 440; ix 436, 437  
*Essay upon the Original and Nature of Government*, viii. 439  
*Letters*, viii 435  
*Memoirs*, viii. 434 ff.  
*Miscellanea*, viii. 439  
*Observations upon the United Provinces of the Netherlands*, viii. 438  
*Of Heroic Virtue*, x. 250  
*Of Poetry*, x. 250  
*Survey of the Constitution and Interests of the Empire*, A, viii. 439  
*Upon Conversation*, viii. 442  
*Upon Health and Long Life*, viii. 441, 442  
*Upon Poetry*, v 318; viii 440, 441  
*Upon Popular Discontents*, viii. 441  
*Upon the Cure of the Gout*, viii. 441  
*Upon the different conditions of life and fortune*, viii. 442  
*Upon the Gardens of Epicurus or Of Gardening*, viii 441, 442  
 Temple, William Johnson (1739-1796), x. 216, 533

- 'Temple of the Muses,' xi. 373  
 Temple revels, Middle, viii. 278  
 Temple's Gallicisms, viii. 438  
*Templum Chrystallinum*, ii. 256  
 Temporalitie, in *Ane Pleasant Satyre*, iii. 142, 144  
 Temptation, in *Mirour de l'Omme*, ii. 161  
 Ten Brink, Bernhard, i. vi, 112, 158, 470, ii. 33, iii. 84; v. 22, 44  
*Tençons*, v. 29  
 Teneriffe, ix. 202  
 Tenison, Thomas (1636-1715), archbishop of Canterbury, viii. 284, 349, 351, 488, 519, ix. 218, x. 400, *Bacomania*, viii. 519, *The Creed of Mr Hobbes Examined*, vii. 342, 532  
 Tennant, William (1784-1848), xi. 489  
*Anster Fair*, xi. 269  
 Cardinal Bethune, xi. 269  
*Dugin doon O The Cathedral*, xi. 269  
*John Babiol*, xi. 269  
*Tangier's Grant*, xi. 269  
*Thane of Fife*, xi. 269  
 Tennent, Sir James Emerson (1804-1869), xiv. 217, 612  
 Tenniel, Sir John (1820-1914), xi. 522, 536, xii. 453; xiv. 259, 263, 607  
 Tennyson, Alfred, 1st lord Tennyson (1809-1892), i. 275, 295, 299, 316, 417, ii. 201, 208, 454; iv. 54, 131; vii. 156, ix. 81; x. 161, 172, 249, xi. 86, 123, 174 ff., 453; xii. 42, 70, 116, 124, 130, 139, 153, 169, 243, 300, 481, 529; xiii. 25 ff. (main entry), 77, 79, 80, 95, 134, 146, 156, 159, 164, 165, 170, 171, 173, 175 ff., 196, 199, 205, 209, 214, 216, 217, 222, 238, 240, 243, 245, 246, 254, 257, 266, 268, 270, 273, 278 ff., 308, 330, 469, 491, 514, 524 ff. (main entry), also see Add 3, xiv. 17, 163, 263, 283, 338, 354, 387, 421, 423, 494, 509, 550, 573 ff.  
*A Dream of Fair Women*, vi. 381  
*Akbar's Dream, and Other Poems*, xiii. 44  
*Aylmer's Field*, xiii. 45  
*Balm and Balan*, xiii. 39, 40  
*Ballad of the Fleet*, A, xiii. 44  
*Ballads and other Poems*, xiii. 44  
*Becket*, xiii. 43  
*Brook*, The, xiii. 38, 40  
 'By night we linger'd on the lawn,' xiii. 37  
 'Calm is the morn without a sound,' xiii. 37  
*Charge of the Heavy Brigade*, The, xiii. 45, 46  
*Charge of the Light Brigade*, The, xiii. 207  
*Clarel*, xiii. 29, 49  
*Columbus*, xiii. 45  
 'Come into the garden, Maud,' xiii. 38  
*Coming of Arthur*, The, xiii. 39  
*Crossing the Bar*, xiii. 49  
*Cup*, The, xiv. 423  
*Daisy*, The, xiii. 47

- Tennyson, Alfred  
 'Dark house, by which once more I stand,' xiii. 36  
*Death of Enone*, The, xiii. 44  
*Defence of Lucknow*, The, xiii. 45  
*Demeter*, xii. 369, xiii. 46  
*Demeter and other Poems*, xiii. 44  
*Despair*, xiii. 45, 46  
*Dora*, xiii. 32, 43  
*Dream of Fair Women*, A, xiii. 28, 29  
*Dying Swan*, The, xiii. 29, 278  
*Elaine*, xiii. 39  
*End and Nimue*, xiii. 39  
*Enoch Arden*, xi. 164; xiii. 42, 43, 421  
*Flight*, The, xiii. 46  
*Four Idylls of the King*, xiii. 39  
*Gardener's Daughter*, The, xiii. 38, 45  
*Gareth and Lynette*, xiii. 39, 41  
*Geraint and Enid*, xiii. 39  
*Grandmother*, The, xiii. 43, 45  
*Guinevere*, xiii. 39  
*Harold*, xiii. 43  
*Helen's Tower*, xiii. 197  
 'Hollyhock' song, the, xiii. 271  
*Holy Grail*, The, xiii. 39, 41  
 'I cannot see the features right,' xiii. 37  
 'I have led her home,' xiii. 38  
*Idylls of the King*, xiii. 30, 32, 34, 39 ff., 46, 224, 497  
*In Memoriam*, vii. 48, 60; viii. 261; xii. 128, 367, xiii. 11, 30, 35 ff., 41, 203; xiv. 423  
*In the Children's Hospital*, xiii. 45  
*Lady of Shalott*, The, xiii. 28, 29, 32; xiv. 493  
*Last Tournament*, The, xiii. 39, 41  
*Locksley Hall*, xiii. 33, 38, 179, xiv. 416  
*Locksley Hall, Sixty Years After*, xiii. 44, 45, 47  
*Lotos Eaters*, The, xiii. 28, 29, 32  
*Love and Duty*, xiii. 33  
 'Love thou thy land,' xiii. 33  
*Lucretius*, xiii. 44 ff.  
*Mariana*, xiii. 29  
*Maud*, xi. 167, xiii. 38, 80, 179  
*Maud, and Other Poems*, xiii. 38, 47  
*Miller's Daughter*, The, xiii. 28, 45, 212  
*Morte d'Arthur*, xiii. 32, 33, 39  
*Nimue (Vivien)*, xiii. 39  
*Northern Farmer*, The, xiii. 43  
 'Now sleeps the crimson petal,' xiii. 35  
 'O that 'twere possible,' xiii. 39  
*Ode on the Death of the Duke of Wellington*, xiii. 38  
*Enone*, xii. 529; xiii. 28 ff., 32, 46  
 'Of old sat Freedom,' xiii. 33  
 'Oh yet we trust that somehow good,' xiii. 37  
 'Old Yew, which graspest at the stones,' xiii. 36  
*Palace of Art*, The, vii. 287; xiii. 28 ff., 34  
*Passing of Arthur*, The, xiii. 39  
*Pelleas and Ettarre*, xiii. 39  
*Poems* (1830), xiv. 153

Tennyson, Alfred

- Poems, Chastely Lyrical* (1830), XIII. 27  
*Poems* (1833), XIII. 27  
*Poems*, 2 vols (1842), XII. 111; XIII. 27  
*Poems, by Two Brothers*, XIII. 27  
*Princess The*, XIII. 34, 278; XIV. 479  
*Queen Mary*, XIII. 43  
*Recollections of the Arabian Nights*, XIII. 29  
*Revenge, The*, XIII. 44, 45, 46; XIV. 92  
*Rivulet, The*, XIV. 423  
*Ruzpah*, XIII. 45  
 'Sad Hesper o'er the buried sun,' XIII. 37  
*St Simeon Stylites*, XIII. 46  
*St Telemachus*, XIII. 45, 46  
*Sir John Oldcastle*, XIII. 45  
*Sisters, The*, XIII. 47  
*Spinster's Sweet-Arts, The*, XIII. 45  
 'Spirit haunts the year's last hours, A,' XIII. 29  
 'Splendour falls, the,' XIII. 35  
 'Sweet and low,' XIII. 35  
 'Tears, idle tears,' XIII. 35, 47  
*Tiresias*, XIII. 45, 46, 158  
*Tiresias and Other Poems*, XIII. 44  
*Tithonus*, XIII. 32, 46  
*To Virgil*, XIII. 47  
 'To-night the winds begin to rise,' XIII. 37  
*True and the False, The*, XIII. 39  
*Two Voices, The*, XIII. 33, 44  
*Ulysses*, XIII. 32, 33, 35; XIV. 286  
 'Unwatch'd, the garden bough shall sway,' XIII. 37  
*Vastness*, XIII. 33, 45  
*Village Wife, The*, XIII. 43, 45  
*Vision of Son, The*, VIII. 270; XIII. 29, 33, 35, 281  
*Voyage of Maeldune, The*, XII. 401; XIII. 46, 279; XIV. 363  
 'We fell out,' XIII. 35  
 'When on my bed the moonlight falls,' XIII. 37  
 'Witch-elms that counterchange the floor,' XIII. 37  
 'With trembling fingers did we weave,' XIII. 37  
*Wreck, The*, XIII. 46  
 'You ask me, why,' XIII. 33  
 Tennyson, Charles. *See* Turner, Charles Tennyson  
 Tennyson, Frederick (1807-1898), XIII. 25, 50 ff., 87, 525, 530, 531  
*Daphne, and other Poems*, XIII. 51  
*Days and Hours*, XIII. 51  
*Isles of Greece, The*, XIII. 51  
*Poems of the Day and Year*, XIII. 51  
*Psyche*, XIII. 53  
*River of Life*, XIII. 52  
 Tennyson, Hallam, 2nd lord Tennyson, XIII. 525, 530  
 'Tenth Muse,' the, XIII. 195  
 Tercer (America), v. 156  
 Terence, II. 376, 407, 408; III. 21, 26, 59, 488; IV. 5, 270, 281, 367, 472, 476, 489,

Terence

- 504, 505; V. 6, 116, 118, 130; VI. 16, 17, 36, 335; VII. 544; VIII. 177, 280, 499; IX. 51, 64, 302, 307, 378, 466, 576, 577; X. 101, 484, XI. 294, 470, XII. 541  
*Adelphi*, VI. 55; X. 100; XI. 293  
*Andria*, V. 113, 116, 129, 455; IX. 71  
*Eunuchus*, V. 116, 118; VI. 338; VIII. 158  
*Heautontimorumenos*, V. 115, 116  
*Hecyra*, II. 365  
*Phormio*, V. 114  
*Terens in English*, V. 116, 455  
 Terentia, IX. 244  
 Terentian, I. 133  
 Teresa, St, VII. 39, 40, 42, 163; XIII. 394, 441  
 Tereus, in *Confessio Amantis*, II. 174  
 Tereus, in *Philomela*, VI. 360  
 Tereus, in *Progne*, VI. 337  
 Tereus and Procne, III. 391  
 Terilo, William, IV. 605; *Satire on Brazen Head*, I. 233  
*Term Catalogues, The*, IV. 461; VIII. 207, 213; XI. 375; XII. 396  
 Ternate, XIV. 330  
 Terni, cataract of, XII. 48  
 Terouenne, siege of, II. 383; III. 78  
 Terra, in *Lingua*, VI. 354  
 Terriss, William (1847-1897), XIII. 568  
 Terry, Charles Sanford, *Catalogue of publications of Scottish Historical Societies*, XII. 397, 566  
 Terry, Edward (1590-1660), IV. 528; *Relation of a Voyage to the Easterne Indes*, XIV. 368  
 Terry, Ellen, XIII. 566, 568  
 Tertullian, III. 10, 473, VII. 39, 563, 568; XII. 534  
 Tervey, tykes of, II. 374  
 Tessauro, E., *Cannocchiale Aristotelico*, VII. 304  
 Tessa, in *Romola*, XIII. 438  
 Tessaranactus (i.e. James I), in *Euphorio*, IV. 293  
*Test, The*, X. 439, 440, 577  
*Test act, the*, X. 423, XIII. 26  
*Testament, New*, II. 331, 333, 489, 490; III. 7, 14, 30, 47 ff., 143, 264, 509; IV. 30, 31, 38, 53; VII. 197, 345, 358, 360, 369  
 Beza's Latin version, III. 50, 51  
 Genevan, of William Whittingham, III. 50  
 Greek text of, VIII. 316  
 Irish version of, IV. 473  
 Luther's preface to, III. 51  
 Purvey's version, III. 51  
 Scots, of Murdoch Nisbet, III. 51  
 Tindale's, II. 375; III. 47, 48; VII. 488  
 Wycliffite, II. 325, 489, 490; III. 51  
*Testament, Old*, II. 262, 333, 380; III. 48 ff., 265; IV. 30, 31, 34, 53, 56, 196; VII. 367, VIII. 41  
 Tindale's, III. 49  
 Wycliffite, II. 489, 490  
*Testament de Taste Vin, Le*, III. 96, 549

*Testament of the Hawthorne, The*, III 96, 97, 550  
*Testaments* (English, Latin and French), III 548 ff  
*Testaments*, mock, IV 407, 590  
*Testimony*, in *Crowne's Sir Courtly Nice*, VIII 214  
*Tetbury*, Gloucestershire, VIII 94  
*Tetterbys*, the, in Dickens's *The Haunted Man*, XIII 359  
*Teufelsdröckh* (Carlyle's), XIII 3, 7, 10  
*Teutonic languages*, x 252  
*Teutonic law*, VIII 355  
*Teutonic tribes*, x 354  
*Tewkesbury*, II 338; IX 439  
*Tewkesbury academy*, x 436  
*Texte*, Joseph, x 17, 467, 513; XII 449, 573, 575  
*Textor*, J. Ravisius, v. 121 ff, 451, 454; VI 99; Latin *Dialogi*, v 113; *Juvenis*, *Pater*, *Uxor*, v 122, *Thersites*, v. 122  
*Thackeray*, Amelia (born Webb), XIII 307  
*Thackeray*, Anne (born Becher), XIII 307  
*Thackeray*, Isabella (born Shawe), XIII 309, 311  
*Thackeray*, Richmond, XIII 307  
*Thackeray*, Thomas, XIII 307  
*Thackeray*, William, bookseller, XI 371  
*Thackeray*, William Makepeace (1811-1863), I 320, II 202, v 201, 238, 258; VII 227; IX 45, 142, 150, 213; x 49, 134, 174, 476; XI 338, 340, 427, 429, 467, 521, 528, XII 23, 26, 120, 133 ff, 138, 141, 144, 197, 277, 279, 469, 474; XIII 158, 172, 180, 181, 189, 197, 198, 211, 221, 306 ff (main entry), 340, 382, 391, 427, 428, 430, 451, 468 ff, 473, 482, 491, 507, 508, 578 ff, 608, also see Add 2, XIV 156, 163, 168, 188, 195, 206, 214, 226, 259 ff, 597, 598, 607  
*Amours of Mr Deuceace, The*, XIII 310  
*Ballads of Policeman X, The*, XIII 326  
*Barbazure*, XIII 316  
*Barry Lyndon, The Luck of*, x. 49; XIII 313, 316, 325, 333, 460  
*Bedford Row Conspiracy, The*, XII 474  
*Book of Snobs, The*, XI 328; XIII 313, 316  
*Catherine*, XIII 311, 314, 466  
*Christmas Books*, XIII 324, 327  
*Comic Tales and Sketches*, XIII 313  
*Dennis Duval*, x 43, 333  
*Diary of Fitz-Jeames de la Pluche*, XIV 262  
*Dr Burch and his Young Friends*, XIII 327  
*English Humourists of the Eighteenth Century, The*, x. 59, 472, 539; XIII 327  
*Esmond, Henry, The History of*, XIII 308, 318, 325, 326, 330, 331, 333, 451  
*Fatal Boots, The*, XIII 311, 313  
*Fêtes of July, The*, XIII 314  
*Fitz-Boodle, Confessions of*, XIII 313  
*Flore et Zéphyr*, XIII 309  
*Four Georges, The*, XII 474; XIII 327  
*George de Barnwell*, XIII 311, 466

*Thackeray*, William Makepeace  
*Great Hoggarty Diamond, The*, XIII 312, 313, 320  
*Irish Sketch Book, The*, XIII 314 ff, 460  
*Jeames's Diary*, XIII 316, 578  
*Kickleburys on the Rhine, The*, XIII 327  
*Legend of the Rhine, A*, XIII 316, 327  
*Lords and Liveries*, XII 273  
*Lovel the Widower*, XIII 332  
*Major Gahagan*, XIII 311, 313  
*Men's Wives*, XIII 313  
*Miss Tickletoby's Lectures on English History*, XIII 315; XIV 362  
*Mr Punch's Prize Novelists*, XIII 316; XIV 362  
*Mrs Perkins's Ball*, XIII 324, 327  
*Newcomes, The*, IV 131, v. 239; XIII 134, 308, 309, 328 ff, 332, 333  
*Notes of a Journey from Cornhill to Grand Casro*, XIII 316  
*Novels by Eminent Hands*, XII 273  
*Our Street*, XIII 324  
*Paris Sketch Book, The*, XIII 313, 314; XIV 216  
*Penderms*, IV 290; x 49; XII 175; XIII 307, 322 ff, 327, 434, XIV 491  
*Philip, The Adventures of*, XIII 312, 320, 332, 333  
*Professor, The*, XIII 343  
*Ravenswing, The*, XIII 313  
*Rebecca and Rowena*, XIII 316, 327  
*Rose and the Ring*, XIII 327  
*Roundabout Papers*, x 230; XIII 332  
*Scaramouch*, XIII 389  
*Second Funeral of Napoleon, The*, XIII 314  
*Shabby Genteel Story, A*, XIII 312, 332  
*Snobs of England, The*, XIII 316; XIV 262  
*Timbuctoo*, XIII 308; XIV 228  
*Vanity Fair*, v 239; XIII 313, 316 ff., 325, 326; XIV 283  
*Verginians, The*, XIII 330 ff.  
*Yellowplush Papers, The*, IX 63; XII 474; XIII 310, 313  
*Thackeray*, William Makepeace, grandfather of the novelist, XIII 307  
*Thaise*, in *Confessio Amantis*, II 175  
*Thalaba*, XIII 396  
*Thalander*, in *Siceludes*, VI 364  
*Thalia*, in *The Tears of the Muses*, III 273  
*Thame*, VII 118  
*Thames*, river, IX 210; x 114; XI 401, XII 294; XIII 103, 134; XIV 244  
*Thamesis* (Thames), in *The Masque of Beauty*, VI 388  
*Thanet*, isle of, IX 587  
*Thaon*, P de (fl 1120), I 251, 252  
*Tharmas*, in *Blake's Vala*, XI 216  
*Thaxted*, Essex, IV 106  
*Theagenes* (Digby), in his *Memoirs*, VII 253  
*Theal*, G. McCall, XIV Add. 10  
*Thealma and Clearchus*, VII 284  
*Theatre, The*, IX 161, 488, 490

Theatre, the Elizabethan, vi. 271-313, 514 ff. *See, also, under specific names below*  
 Blackfriars, vi. 192, 273, 278, 286, 288 ff., 294, 304, 307, 310 ff., 326 ff., 351, 456  
 Cockpit, vi. 294, 306  
 Curtain, vi. 278, 285 ff., 426, 433 ff  
 Fortune, vi. 281, 285, 287, 290, 291, 294, 301, 302, 306, 329, 449  
 Globe, vi. 78, 278, 284, 286 ff., 293, 301, 303, 304, 306, 310 ff.  
 Golding (now Golden) lane, vi. 290  
 Hope, vi. 292, 294, 297, 300, 309, 453  
 Newington Butts, vi. 278, 285, 286  
 Phoenix, vi. 295  
 Red Bull, vi. 294, 299, 306  
 Rose, Southwark, vi. 95, 277, 281, 285 ff., 292, 293  
 Salisbury court, vi. 261, 295  
 Swan, vi. 292 ff., 295 ff., 300, 301, 307  
 Theater, vi. 273, 277, 278, 280, 282 ff., 288, 426, 433 ff., 441  
 Theatre Royal, Drury lane, vi. 38, 293  
 Whitefriars, vi. 295  
*Theatre for Worldlings*, A, iii. 241, 285  
*Theatre Regulation act*, xiii. 285  
*Theatres, A Second and Third Blast of retriit from plaves and*, vi. 440 ff., 553  
*Theatres, closing of the*, vi. 236, 258, 264, 267  
*Theatres, war of the*, vi. 5, 44  
*Theatrical histories, dictionaries and general records*, x. 496 ff.  
*Theatrical pamphlets, Georgian era*, xi. 494 ff  
 Thebes, subject of the wars of, i. 311, 317, 318, 341  
*Thebes, The Siege of*, ii. 351  
 Thebes, Cambridge university so called by Dryden, viii. 4  
 Thecla, i. 82  
*Thegan's Life of Ludwig the Pious*, i. 99  
 Thel, in *Blake's Book of Thel*, xi. 206  
 Thelwall, S., *Le Digest des Brieves Originaux* (1579), viii. 525  
 Thelwall, John (1764-1834), xi. 131; xiii. 267, 565; xiv. 668  
 Themech, iv. 246  
 Themistocles, ix. 575, xii. 403  
 Thenot, in *The Faithfull Shepheardesse*, vi. 416  
 Theobald, archbishop of Canterbury (d. 1161), i. 205, ii. 388  
 Theobald, Lewis (1688-1744), v. 301 ff.; viii. 201; ix. 85, 87, 88, 93, 96, 99, 161, 162, 188, x. 495; xi. 356; *Richard II*, xi. 350; *Shakespeare*, xi. 354; *Shakespeare Restored*, ix. 87, 497, 498  
 Theobaldus Stampensis (d. 1161), ii. 388  
 Theocrine, in *The Unnaturall Combat*, vi. 180  
 Theocritus, iii. 70, 247, 248, 250, 251, 254 ff., 342; iv. 141, 468, 505, vi. 411, vii. 10, 95, 99; viii. 49; ix. 76, 416, 577; x. 547; xi. 159, 470; xii. 367, 368, 532,

Theocritus  
 535, 542; xiii. 38, 49, *The Adomazusae*, iii. 256  
 Theodberht, i. 29  
 Theodore, in *Walpole's Castle of Otranto*, x. 67  
 Theodore (602?-690), archbishop of Canterbury, i. 5, 79, 81, 85, 90, 96  
 Theodoric of Chartres, i. 205  
 Theodoric the great, xii. 357, 521  
 Theodorus Prodiomus, iv. 298  
 Theodosius, vii. 449, xii. 521  
 Theodosius, in *The Emperour of the East*, vi. 179  
 Theodotion, ix. 369  
 Theodric I, i. 29  
 Theodric, in *Deor*, i. 40, 41  
 Theodric, Ostrogothic king, i. 22, 23, 38, 40, 41, 109  
 Theognis, xi. 435, xii. 529  
 Theological Falsehood, in *The Faerie Queene*, iii. 265  
 Theological learning (1600-1660), vii. 541 ff  
 Theologus, in *A Dialogue against the fever Pestilence*, iii. 123  
 Theology, in *Piers the Plowman*, ii. 9  
 Theophanius, count, i. 116  
 Theophilus, *De Urinis*, ii. 413  
 Theophilus, the legendary, vii. 561  
 Theophrastus, iii. 102, 554, iv. 383-391  
 Theophrastus, iii. 473, iv. 370, 383 ff., 388, 390 ff., 500, 591, vii. 430, 436, 439; ix. 51; *Characters*, viii. 71; xii. 369, 531  
 Theophrastus Such (George Eliot's), xiii. 445  
*There'll Never be Peace till Samie comes Home*, ix. 421  
*There's nae luck about the Hoose*, ix. 417  
 Therry, Sir Roger (1800-1874), xi. 435  
*Thersites*, iii. 319, v. 454  
 Thersites, in Dryden's *Troilus and Cressida*, viii. 32  
 Thersites, in Shakespeare's *Troilus and Cressida*, vi. 50  
 Theseus, xiii. 393  
 Theseus, in Alfred's *Orosius*, i. 105  
 Theseus, in *A Midsummer Night's Dream*, v. 206; vi. 240  
 Theseus, in *Palamon and Arcyte*, vi. 337  
 Theseus, in *The Two Noble Kinsmen*, v. 286, 287  
 Thespis, v. 198  
 Thetbaldus, i. 252  
 Thetford, Norfolk, viii. 292  
 Thetford, St Mary's priory, vi. 317  
 Thetis, in *Iliad*, vi. 392  
 Therry, J. N. A., *Norman Conquest*, xiv. 117  
 Thims, Gregory, vii. 555  
*Third Blast, The*, vi. 426, 441, 442, 446  
*Third collection of Tracts*, x. 427  
 Thirlestane keep, iii. 149  
 Thirlwall, Connop (1797-1875), xii. 310, 319, 335, 336, 341 ff (main entry), 352, 515, 524; xiv. 631; *History of Greece*,

- Thirlwall, Connop  
 XII 342; *Letters to a Friend*, XII 343;  
 'On the Irony of Sophocles,' XII 342  
 Thirsk, the Three Tuns, XIV 223  
 Thirty years' war, VII 57, 493, 510, XIV  
 512  
 Thirty-Nine Articles, the, XIV 427  
 'This is the Time' (refrain), VIII 109  
 Thisbe, in *A Midsummer Night's Dream*,  
 V 317; VI 233, 356  
 Thom, M., III 213  
 Thom, William (1798?-1848), XI 489  
 Thomalin, in *The Shepherds Calendar*,  
 III 251  
 Thomas (c 1170), I 304, 345, 352  
 Thomas, in *Piers the Plowman*, II 14  
*Thomas, Acts of*, I 83  
 Thomas, C. H., XIV. Add 10  
 Thomas, Edward (1813-1886), XII 391,  
 560, 561, *Ancient Indian Weights*, XII  
 392  
 Thomas, Edward, XIII 548; XIV 573, 579,  
 580  
 Thomas, Frederick Moy, XIV 592  
 Thomas, Lord Cromwell, V 264, 266, 276,  
 277, 369, 487, 489  
 Thomas, Mrs, IX 93  
 Thomas, St (apostle), I 82, 133, 258  
 Thomas, St, *English Song on*, I 130  
 Thomas, St E Hake, XIV 585  
 Thomas, Samuel (1627-1693), X 436  
 Thomas, Thomas, Cambridge printer  
 (1553-1588), III 485, IV 467, 468, VII  
 544  
 Thomas, W. Moy, IX 272, 277  
 Thomas, (d. 1554), III 624; *A  
 History of Italy*, III 118  
 Thomas, William (1670-1738), IX 584, 591  
 Thomas, William Luson (1830-1900), XIV  
 593  
 Thomas à Becket, Thomas of Canterbury.  
*See* Becket  
 Thomas à Kempis. *See* Kempis  
 Thomas Aquinas, St *See* Aquinas  
 Thomas de Bungay (*f*. 1290), I 233, 508;  
 II 397  
 Thomas de Eccleston (*f*. 1250), I 225, 504  
 Thomas de Hales (*f*. 1250), I 258; *Luve  
 Ron*, I 259  
 Thomas of Aceon, St, VII 377  
 Thomas of Burton (*f*. 1397), II 559  
 Thomas of Ely (*f*. 1175), I 500  
 Thomas of Ercecloune (True Thomas)  
 (*f*. 1220?-1297?), I 352, 398, 524;  
 II 116  
 Thomas of Woodstock, duke of Glou-  
 cester (1355-1397), II 181  
 Thomas of Woodstock, V 444  
 Thomas the Rumer, IV 414  
 Thomas Rymer, II 469  
 Thomas Saga, I 212  
 Thomason, George (d 1666), IV 486;  
 XI 513, 515; collection of tracts of the  
 times (1641-1660), VII 393, 478, 548,  
 551, 556, 557, 560  
 Thompson, in *Cocks Lorell's bote*, III 94

- Thompson, A. Hamilton, *Military Archi-  
 tecture during the Middle Ages*, XII 388  
 Thompson, Sir Benjamin, count Rumford  
 (1753-1814), XIV 286, 614  
 Thompson, Benjamin (1776?-1816), XI  
 288  
 Thompson, D'Arey Wentworth, XIV 668  
 Thompson, David (1796-1868), XIV 398  
 Thompson, Edward (1738?-1786), VII  
 209; X 579  
 Thompson, Francis (1859-1907), XII 446,  
 485; XIII 156, 240, 242, 243, 248, 562,  
*also see* Add 2  
*Absence*, XIII 243  
*Hound of Heaven, The*, XIII 242  
*Inconstant, The*, XIII 243  
*Penelope*, XIII 243  
 Thompson, Henry (1797-1878), XI 520  
 Thompson, Henry Yates, XIV 215  
 Thompson, Sir John, 1st baron Haversham  
 (1647-1710), IX 13, 469, 470  
 Thompson, John S., XIV 593  
 Thompson, John Vaughan (1779-1847),  
 XIV 327, 622  
 Thompson, Joseph, XIV 431, 650, 655  
 Thompson, Nathaniel (*f*. 1685), VIII 111,  
 466, 467  
 Thompson, Thomas Perronet (1783-1869),  
 XIV 572  
 Thompson, William (1712?-1766?), XI  
 191, 473  
 Thompson, William Hepworth (1810-  
 1886), XII 367, 368, 540; XIII 158; XIV  
 525  
 Thoms, William John (1803-1885), XI  
 521; XII 566, *Anecdotes and Traditions*,  
 XII 393  
 Thomson, Anstruther, XIV 599  
 Thomson, Sir Charles Wyville (1830-  
 1882), XIV 327, 328, 622  
 Thomson, Clara Linklater, X 466, 467;  
 XIII 607  
 Thomson, David (1817-1880), XII 561  
 Thomson, David Croal, XIII 594  
 Thomson, George (1757-1851), XI 228,  
 254, 256, 480, 484, 489; XII 414; *Irish  
 Airs*, XI 260; *Scottish Airs*, XI 249 ff.,  
 255, 260; XII 413; *Welsh Airs*, XI  
 260  
 Thomson, I, *Pyramus and Thisbe*, III 215  
 Thomson, James (1700-1748), VI 55;  
 VII 156; IX 77, 203, 208, 283, 536;  
 X 82, 104-123 (main entry), 125, 127,  
 128, 166, 168, 172, 205, 260, 310, 417,  
 500 ff., 509, 515; XI 96, 159, 227 ff.,  
 239, 267, 270, 348; XII 144, 145, 149,  
 196, 552; XIII 39, 261, *also see* Add. 2  
*Agamemnon*, X 121  
*Alfred*, X 120 ff., 488, 491  
*Autumn*, X 105, 111 ff., 116  
*Britannia*, X 105, 117  
*Castle of Indolence, The*, III 279; X 106,  
 110, 112, 115, 117 ff., 128, 167, 265;  
 XI 273; XII 109  
*Coriolanus*, X 107, 121, 128  
*Edward and Eleonora*, X 121, 122

- Thomson, James  
*Hymn*, A, x 115  
*Liberty*, x. 105 ff, 117, 144  
*Poem sacred to the Memory of Sir Isaac Newton*, x 105  
*Return from the Fox-Chace*, x. 113  
*Rule, Britannia*, x. 122  
*Seasons, The*, x 105 ff, 122, 123, 125, 141, 164, 167, xi 274, 348; xiii 412  
*Sophonisba*, x. 106, 121  
*Spring*, x. 105, 107, 109, 111, 112, 144, 310  
*Summer*, x 105, 107, 111 ff, 115 ff.  
*Tancred and Sigismunda*, x. 121  
*Winter*, x. 105, 108, 111 ff  
Thomson, James, 'B V' (1834-1882), xi 479; xiii. 119-122 (main entry), 164, 209, 215, 541, 624  
*City of Dreadful Night, The*, xiii. 119 ff.  
*Insomna*, xiii 122  
*Sunday at Hampstead*, xiii. 122  
*Sunday up the River*, xiii. 122  
*To Our Ladies of Death*, xiii. 122  
*Vane's Story, and other Poems*, xiii 122  
*Weddah and Om-el-Bonain*, xiii 122  
Thomson, John, xii. 158  
Thomson, John Arthur, xiv. 538  
Thomson, J. Charles, xii 477; xiii. 527, 545, 584  
Thomson, Sir Joseph John, xiv. 297  
Thomson, Richard (d. 1613), vii 358  
Thomson, Thomas (1768-1852), xii. 397, 398, 566  
Thomson, Thomas Napier (1798-1869), xi 488  
Thomson, William (fl. 1725), *Orpheus Caledonius*, ix. 403, 619; x. 263  
Thomson, William (1746-1817), x. 329, 560  
Thomson, William (1819-1890), *An Outline of the Laws of Thought*, xiv 10, 539  
Thomson, Sir William, lord Kelvin (1824-1907), xiv 293 ff., 614  
Thomson, William Roger, xiii. 597; xiv. Add 5  
Thopas, Sir (Chaucer's), iv. 410  
Thopas, Sir, in Lyly's *Endimion*, viii. 145  
Thor, x. 268  
Thor, children of, iii. 94  
Thor, myths of, i. 330  
Thorbiorga, in Taylor's *Edwin the Fair*, xii. 124  
Thoreau, Henry David, xii. 183, 195  
Thoresby, Ralph (1658-1725), ix. 591; xi. 376; xii. 561, 564, *Leeds*, ix. 395, 591  
Thorgerðr, daughter of Egill Skallagrímsson, i 9  
Thorie or Thorius, John (fl. 1586-1593), iv. 291, 513  
Thorius, Raphael (d. 1625), iv. 601  
Thorn, A. E., xiv. 579  
Thornberry, Job, in Colman's *John Bull*, xi. 310  
Thornborough, John (1551-1641), vii. 106

- Thornbury, George Walter (1828-1876), xiii 210, 562  
Thorndike, Ashley Horace, vi. 136; viii. 206  
Thorndike, Herbert (1598-1672), viii. 519, 520, *Epilogue to the Tragedy of the Church of England*, viii. 336; *The Reformation of the Church of England*, viii. 336; trans. of *Veni Creator*, viii. 337  
Thorne, J, xiv 672  
Thorne, Robert (d. 1527), iv. 101  
Thorne, William (fl. 1397), ii. 559  
Thorneganus (or Byrhtferth), i 145  
Thornes, the, in Trollope's novels, xiii. 470  
Thorney abbey, ii. 329  
Thornhill, squire, in *The Vicar of Wakefield*, x 236  
Thornley, George, vii. 547  
Thornton, in Mrs Gaskell's *North and South*, xiii 419, 422  
Thornton, in Lytton's *Pelham*, xiii. 465  
Thornton, Bonnell (1724-1768), x. 484, 510, 515, xiv 652; *The Connoisseur*, xi 492  
Thornton, Henry (1760-1815), xii. 311, 518  
Thornton, Percy Melville, xiv. 656  
Thornton, Robert de (fl. 1440), iv. 482  
Thornton, Robert John (1768?-1837), xi. 476  
Thornton, William Thomas (1813-1880), xiv. 24, 539  
Thornton-le-Dale, near Pickering, ii. 50  
Thornton-le-Street, ii 50  
Thoroton, Robert (1623-1678), *Antiquities of Nottinghamshire*, ix. 395, 591  
Thorowgood, in Lillo's *George Barnwell*, x 83, 84  
Thorowgood, G., vii. 572  
Thorpe, Benjamin (1782-1870), i. 128, 129; xii 382, 552, 553; xiv. 58, 76; *Yule-tide Stories*, xii. 409  
Thorpe, Isabella, in Jane Austen's *Northanger Abbey*, xi 331, 332, xii. 263  
Thorpe, John (1682-1750), ix 591  
Thorpe, Thomas (1570?-1635?), iv. 450; v. 250 ff (T. T.)  
Thorpe, Thomas Edward, xiv. 615  
Thorpe, William (d. 1407?), ii. 79  
Thorpe, *Examination of William*, ii. 342  
Thorpes, the, in Jane Austen's *Northanger Abbey*, xii. 262  
Thorstein, the Red, i. 319  
Thou, Jacques Auguste de (Thuanus), iii. 183, 371; ix 230; *Historiae sui temporis*, vi. 38; ix. 228  
*Though Fortune cannot favor*, iii. 214  
Thought, in Piers the Plowman, ii. 22  
Thoyras, Rapin de, x 557  
Thracian Wonder, iii. 406  
Thrale, Mrs. See Pioszi, Hester Lynch  
Thrales, the, x. 204, 205



- Thrasher, justice, in Fielding's *Amelia*, x. 24, 32
- Three Children, the, i. 82
- Three Fates, the, in *Filosttrato e Panfila*, v. 69
- Three Kings' Sons*, ii. 543, 565
- Three Mile Cross, near Reading, xiii. 478
- Three Ravens, The*, ii. 468
- Three Speeches*, vii. 433
- Three Sisters of Mantua, The*, v. 130
- Thring, Edward (1821-1887), xiv. 474, 661, 668; *Theory and Practice of Teaching*, xiv. 475
- Throckmorton, Job (1545-1601), iii. 432 ff., 443, 444, 607, 608, 612
- Throsby, John (1740-1803), ix. 591
- Thrum, Sir George, in Thackeray's *The Ravenswing*, xiii. 313
- Thrush and the Nightingale, The*, i. 405, 517, ii. 561
- Thrytho, in *Beowulf*, i. 26
- Thuanus See Thou
- Thucydides, iii. 487, 491, iv. 3, 5, 49, 505, vii. 247, 320; ix. 381, 579; x. 152; xii. 336, 367, 370, 376, 519, 526, 528, 529, 531, 532, 539, 540, 542, also see Add; xiv. 65, 93, 107
- Thule, i. 29, 110, 239, ii. 96
- Thumb, Tom, xi. 414, 417
- Thunder, Harry, in O'Keefe's *Wild Oats*, xi. 311
- Thunder and Lightning, in *The Rehearsal*, viii. 38
- 'Thunderer, The' (*The Times*), xiv. 198
- Thurgarton, Nottinghamshire, ii. 340
- Thurland, Sir Edward (1606-1683), viii. 94
- Thurloe, John (1616-1668), vii. 214; *Collection of the State Papers of*, vii. 214, 491, 509
- Thurloe Papers*, x. 333
- Thurlow, Edward, 1st lord Thurlow (1731-1806), x. 346; xi. 87, 157, 158, 282
- Thurnall, Tom, in Kingsley's *Two Years Ago*, xiii. 404
- Thurneysen, i. 273
- Thurston, king, in *Horn*, i. 319
- Thurtell, John (1794-1824), xiii. 465; xiv. 221, 251 ff.
- Thyer, Robert (1709-1781), viii. 67, 69
- Thylde (a seaman), iv. 79
- Thynne, Francis (1545?-1608), iii. 128; iv. 589
- Thynne, lady Isabella, vii. 63
- Thynne, Thomas, 3rd viscount Weymouth and 1st marquis of Bath (1734-1796), x. 346
- Thynne, Thomas, 2nd marquis of Bath, xi. 165
- Thynne, William (d. 1546), ii. 185 ff., 193, 247, 248, iii. 331, 353
- Thynnes, the, ix. 188
- Thyrus, in Milton's *Arcades*, vii. 129
- Thyrza, in Gissing's novel, xiii. 509, 511
- Tibbe, daughter of Rondill the refe, in *The Tournament of Totenham*, i. 409
- Tibbs, Mrs, in *A Cuzzen of the World*, v. 203
- Tiberius, in *Sejanus*, vi. 22
- Tiberius, emperor of Rome, ix. 262; x. 361, xii. 340
- Tibet Talkapace, ii. 265
- Tibullus, iii. 126, viii. 245; xii. 538
- Tichborne, Chidock, iv. 149
- Tichmarsh, Northants, viii. 2
- Tickell, Richard (1751-1793), x. 493; xi. 39, 434
- Tickell, Thomas (1686-1740), ix. 185, 191 ff., 203, 484, 487, 489, 493, 533, x. 154, 158, 513
- Colin and Lucy*, ix. 194
- Epistle from a Lady in England*, ix. 193
- Fragment of a Poem on Hunting*, ix. 193
- Ihad, The*, ix. 83, 191, 192, 194
- Kensington Gardens*, ix. 194
- On Queen Caroline's rebuilding of the Lodgings . at Queen's College*, ix. 193
- Oxford*, ix. 194
- Part of the Fourth Book of Lucan*, ix. 193
- Poem to. the Lord Privy Seal on the Prospect of Peace*, ix. 191, 193
- Royal Progress, The*, ix. 193
- To Mr Addison*, ix. 191, 194
- To Sir Godfrey Kneller*, ix. 194
- To the Earl of Warwick on the Death of Mr Addison*, ix. 192
- Tickler, Timothy, in *Noctes Ambrosianae*, xii. 176
- Tieck, Dorothea, v. 337
- Tieck, Johann Ludwig, v. 95, 248, 333, 337, 338, 340, xiii. 5, 214, 516
- Tierney, George (1761-1830), xiv. 133, 568
- Tierra del Fuego, xiv. 269
- Tighe, Mary (born Blackford) (1772-1810), xii. 466; xiv. 629, *Psyche*, xiv. 343
- Tigris, river, iv. 105
- Tilbury. See Gervase of
- Tilbury, ix. 8
- Tiler, Margaret, iv. 507
- Tilghman, Richard, x. 461
- Tilbrook, Samuel, xiii. 267, 274, 565
- Tillemont, Louis S le N de, x. 331, 348, 554; *Histoire des Empereurs*, x. 354; *Mémoires Ecclésiastiques*, x. 355
- Tilley, Arthur Augustus, viii. 70
- Tillotson, John (1630-1694), archbishop of Canterbury, vii. 200, viii. 309, 333, 339, 340, 346, 347, 423, 445, 515, 516, 519, 520, ix. 218, 220, 323, 327; x. 400, 401, 406, 408, 428, 553, xii. 287, *The Wisdom of being religious*, viii. 423
- Tilly, count J T. von, vii. 25
- Tilly, William, of Selling or Celling (d. 1494), iii. 5, 59
- Tillyard, Alfred Isaac, xiv. 652
- Tilney, Edmund (d. 1610), iii. 606; vi. 280, 434
- Tilney, Henry, in Jane Austen's *Northanger Abbey*, xii. 261, 263
- Timaeus, J. J. C., x. 501
- Time, in *The Passetyme of Pleasure*, ii. 257

*Time's Complaint*, vi. 360, 361, 530  
*Times, Song on the*, i. 414  
*Times, The*, xi. 171, 512, xii. 188, 303, 349; xiii. 12, 22, 76, 310, 385, 518, xiv. 130, 167, 181, 187, 189, 195 ff., 206, 218, 219, 221, 457, 587, 593  
*Times of India, The*, xiv. 375  
*Times Whistle, The* See R. C.  
Timme, Thomas, iv. 513, 587  
*Timoclea at the sege of Thebes by Alexander*, v. 115  
Timoleon of Corinth, in *The Bond-Man*, vi. 184  
*Timon*, play, vi. 543  
Timon (Shakespeare's), xiii. 269  
Timon's villa, in Pope's *Epistles*, ix. 90  
*Timor mortis conturbat me*, ii. 292  
'Timotheus,' viii. 62  
Timothy, in *Sir Courtly Nice*, viii. 214  
Timothy Thunbeard, in *If you know not me*, vi. 96  
Timperley, Charles H. (1794-1846?), xi. 512  
Timur (Tamerlane), xi. 20  
Tina, in George Eliot's *Mr Gilfil's Love Story*, xiii. 429  
Tinchebray, battle of, i. 174  
*Tincker of Turney, The*, iv. 413  
Tindal, Matthew (1657-1733), ix. 322, 328 ff., 338, 345, 558, 562, x. 576, *Christianity as Old as the Creation*, ix. 328, 348  
Tindal, Nicholas (1688-1774), *Continuation of Mr Rapin de Thoyras's History*, ix. 263, 264, 545  
'Tindal, William,' x. 530  
Tindale or Tyndale, William (d. 1536), i. 235; ii. 375; iii. 14, 29, 30, 44 ff. (main entry), 501, 526, 537, 538, iv. 43, 45, 46, 47, 53, 434  
*Articles whereof John Frith died*, iii. 45  
New Testament, xii. 569  
*Obedience of a Christian Man, The*, iii. 44  
*Parable of the Wicked Mammon, The*, iii. 44  
*Practice of Prelates, The*, iii. 46  
*Revelation of Anh-Christ, The*, iii. 44  
*Sum of Scripture, The*, iii. 44  
Tintagol or Tintagel, the castle of, i. 287, 303  
Tintern abbey, x. 151  
Tintoretto, xiii. 441  
Tipperary, ix. 186; xiv. 355, 359  
Tiptoft, John, earl of Worcester (1427?-1470), ii. 327, 559  
Tiresias, iii. 195  
Tiresias, in *Narcissus*, vi. 356  
Tiriel, in Blake's poem, xi. 206  
Tirzah, in Blake's *Four Zoas*, xi. 217, 218  
Tisbury, Wiltshire, iv. 185  
Titania, xi. 415  
Titania, in *A Midsummer Night's Dream*, v. 206  
Titania, in *Nymphidia*, iv. 221  
Titania, in *The Whore of Babylon*, vi. 61

'Titanic,' ship, xiv. 215  
Titans, the, in Keats's *Hyperion*, xii. 93  
Titchburne, Robert, vii. 571  
Titere Tu, in Wilson's *Cheats*, viii. 139  
Titian, xii. 190, 191, xiv. 188  
Titinillus. See Tutavillus  
Titmarsh, Michael Angelo, *pseud.* of W. M. Thackeray, xiii. 309, 312, 316, 327, 469  
Titmarsh, Samuel, in Thackeray's *Great Hoggarty Diamond*, xiii. 312  
Tito, in *Romola*, xiii. 438, 439  
Titus, in school plays, v. 115  
Titus, emperor of Rome, x. 343; xii. 276  
Titus, Silius (1623?-1704), vii. 516, viii. 467  
*Titus and Gesippus*, ii. 370  
*Titus and Vespasian*, i. 372, 373, 524; v. 247  
Tityrus (Vergil's), iii. 253  
Tiverton academy, x. 437  
Tivoli, xii. 461  
Tixall, iv. 211  
*Tixall Poetry*, vii. 98  
*To pass the Place*, iii. 518  
Tobacco, in *The Queenes Arcadia*, vi. 358  
Tobacco, king of Trinidad, in *Lingua*, vi. 355  
*Tobacco in England, An Advice how to plant*, iv. 601  
Tobacco pamphlets, iv. 601  
*Tobacconist, The*, vi. 32  
Tobin, John (1770-1804), xi. 503; *Memoirs*, xi. 499  
Toby, Abel's Kinsman, ix. 491, 510  
Toby, uncle, in Sterne's *Tristram Shandy*, x. 27, 55 ff.  
Tocqueville, Alexis C. H. Clérel de, xi. 29; xii. 521  
Tod, James (1782-1835), xii. 561; xiv. 638; *Annals and Antiquities of Rajasthan*, xiv. 371, *Antiquities of Rajpootana*, xii. 391  
Todd, Alpheus (1821-1884), xiv. 399, 642  
Todd, Henry John (1763-1845), x. 270, 516  
Todd, James Henthorn (1805-1869), xii. 400, 566; xiv. 629; *St Patrick, Apostle of Ireland*, xii. 400, *Life of St Patrick*, xiv. 362  
'Todgers's,' in *Martin Chuzzlewit*, xiii. 358, 471  
Todhunter, Isaac (1820-1884), xiv. 613, 623, 668  
Todhunter, John ('839-1916), xii. 442, 446; xiii. 562, xiv. 233, also see Add. 3  
*Todden Butt and Todden Ben*, ix. 402  
Toft Trees, Norfolk, vi. 328  
Tofte, Robert (d. 1620), iii. 236, 292, 301, 303; iv. 506  
*Amos's Satyres*, iv. 430, 589, 611  
*Blazon of Jealousie, The*, iii. 236  
*Laura*, iii. 292, 303, 592  
*Pastoralls of Julietta*, iv. 430  
*Tokens, The Fifteen*, ii. 374

Toland, John (1670-1722), viii. 467, ix. 19, 316, 323 ff., 329, 330, 335, 475, 559  
*Amyntor*, ix. 325, 332  
*Christianity not mysterious*, viii. 379; ix. 323 ff.  
*Letters to Serena*, ix. 324, 325  
*Life of Milton*, ix. 325  
*Nazarenus*, ix. 325  
*Pantheisticon*, ix. 326  
Toledo, xiii. 502  
Toledo, scholars at, i. 169, 221; ii. 414; iv. 81  
Toleration act, x. 421, 422, 425, 426, 429, 431  
Toller, Thomas Northcote, xiv. 670  
Tolomei, vii. 300  
Tolosa, ix. 300  
Tolous, *Erl of*, i. 524  
Tolstoy, Leo, count, v. 233; xii. 278  
Tom, in *King Lear*, v. 293  
Tom, in Steele's *Conscious Lovers*, ix. 71  
Tom, Corinthian (Egan's), xiv. 246, 247, 249, 251, 254  
*Tom a Lincoln*, xi. 370  
*Tom of all Trades*, v. 406  
Tom of Bedlam, vi. 334  
Tom Drum, in *Master Peachey and his men*, iii. 420, 423  
*Tom Potts*, ii. 467  
*Tom Tel-Troths Message and his pens Complaint*, iv. 402, v. 404  
*Tom Tell-Trothe's New-yeares Gift*, iv. 403, 596, 597; v. 395, 526  
*Tom Thynne's Ghost*, viii. 105  
Tom Tossopot, ii. 265  
*Tom Tyler and his Wife*, v. 132, 455  
Tomkin, the Tinker, in *Piers the Plowman*, ii. 18  
Tomkins, Thomas (d. 1656), iv. 531  
Tomkis or Tomkys, Thomas (*A* 1604-1615), vi. 354, 356, 534, 535, viii. 456; x. 483; *Albumazar*, iv. 468; vi. 354, 363; viii. 419; *Lingua*, vi. 354, 363, 364, 369  
Tomkyn, in *Turnament of Totenham*, i. 409  
Tomkyns or Tomkins, Thomas (1637?-1675), vii. 133, 137  
Tomline, Sir George Pretymen (1750-1827), xiv. 564  
Tomlins, Frederick Guest (1804-1867), xiv. 261  
Tomlinson, in Lytton's *Paul Clifford*, xiii. 465  
Tomlyn (Marprelate printer), iii. 434  
Tommy, in *The Little Pretty Pocket Book*, xi. 417  
'Tommy Lucretius,' x. 137  
*Tommy Thumb's Pretty Song Book*, xi. 416  
Tompson, Charles, jun., xiv. 645; *Wild Notes*, xiv. 402  
Tomson, Rosamund. See Watson, Rosamund Marriott  
*Tomy Lan*, xi. 255  
Tonbridge school, iii. 487; vii. 374

Tone, Theobald Wolfe (1763-1798), xiv. 572, 629  
Tong, William (1662-1727), x. 435  
Tongue, Cornelius, xiv. 599  
Tongue, Israel (1621-1680), 'Apocalyptical Expositions,' viii. 326  
Tonna, Charlotte Elizabeth, *The Marden Cnty*, xiv. 354  
Tonnies, F., vii. 327  
Tonson, Jacob (d. 1735), xi. 354, 355  
Tonson, Jacob (1656?-1736), vii. 133, 160; viii. 49, 55, 242, 448, 450, *also see Add*; ix. 76, 85, 182, 391; xi. 352 ff., 362, 368, 369, *Miscellany*, ix. 76, 83, 132, 185, 494, 495; xi. 353, 355  
Tonson, Jacob (d. 1767), x. 202; xi. 354, 357  
Toogood, C. G., xiv. 547  
Tooke, John Horne (1736-1812), x. 453, 456, 578, xi. 443, xii. 540, *Diversions of Purley, The*, x. 453; xii. 363  
Tooke, Thomas (1774-1858), xiv. 539  
Tooke, William (1777-1863), x. 578, 579  
Toole, John L., xiii. 568  
Tooley or Toole, Nicholas, vi. 158  
Toomevara (Charlotte Eccles's), xiv. 358  
Tooting, ix. 7  
Toots, in *Dombey and Son*, xiii. 361  
*Top Book of All*, xi. 416, 428, 535  
Topcliffe, Richard (1532-1604), iv. 148  
Topham, captain, xiv. 236  
Toplady, Augustus Montagu (1740-1778), x. 413, 572, *An old Fox tarred and feathered*, x. 416; *Historic Proof*, x. 415; 'Rock of Ages,' x. 415  
Topsell, Edward (d. 1638?), viii. 557, *Historie of Fourefooted Beastes*, iv. 427, *The Historie of Serpents*, iv. 427; *Theater of Insects*, iv. 427  
Torchbearers' dance, the, in *The Lords' Masque*, vi. 399  
Torcy, Jean-Baptiste Colbert, marquis de, ix. 171, 242  
Torfaeus, Thermodus, x. 254  
Torfrida, in Kingsley's *Hereward the Wake*, xiii. 406  
Tories, xiii. 15, 26  
*Tories Confession*, viii. 110  
*Tories' Triumph*, viii. 110  
Torigni, Robert de. See Robert de Monte  
Tor-lutha, x. 258  
Toronto, xiv. 380, 386, 397  
Trinity college, xiv. 389  
University of, xii. 389  
Torquatus (i.e. Ben Jonson), vi. 45  
Torquemada, Antonio de, iv. 513  
Torquil, in Byron's *The Island*, xii. 51  
Torrens, Henry Whitelock (1806-1852), xiv. 372, 638  
Torrens, Robert (1780-1864), xiv. 214, 539  
Torrens, William Torrens McCullagh (1813-1894), xiv. 567, 568, 571, 629; *Life of Melbourne*, xiv. 360  
*Torrent of Portugal*, i. 352, 524; ii. 208  
Torrignano, Pietro, iv. 260  
Toscar, x. 253

Tosier, captain John, *rv.* 528  
*Total Rout*, *A*, *vii.* 434  
 Totila, king of the Goths in Italy, *xiii.* 512  
 Totnes, *x.* 398  
 Totnes, earl of. *See* Carew, Sir George  
 Tottel, Richard (d. 1594), *ii.* 227, *iii.* 187,  
 202, 203, 219, 282, 577, *iv.* 439, 452, 618;  
*Tottel's Miscellany*, *iii.* 151 ff., 187, 192,  
 195, 196, 201 ff., 282, 322, 577,  
 592; *rv.* 128, 193, 196, 442, 618;  
*vii.* 1  
 Tottenham, *xii.* 460  
 Touchstone, in *As You Like It*, *v.* 214,  
 216, 217, 240, *xiii.* 71  
 Touchstone, in *Eastward Hoe*, *vi.* 54  
 Touchwood, lady, in Congreve's *Double-Dealer*, *viii.* 168 ff.  
 Touchwood, lord, in Congreve's *Double-Dealer*, *viii.* 169  
 Toulmin, Joshua (1740-1815), *ix.* 544;  
*x.* 573, 574  
 Toulouse, *x.* 379, *xiii.* 98  
 Toulouse, Dominicans at, *i.* 222  
 Toup, Jonathan (1713-1785), *xii.* 540;  
*Emendations on Surdas*, *xii.* 360,  
 537  
*Tour of Dr Syntax through London*, *The*,  
*xiv.* 242  
 Touraine, *ix.* 253  
 Tourguéneff, Ivan S., *xiii.* 217  
 Tours, William, *The Contemplacyon of sinners*, *ii.* 368  
 Tournay, in *The Unfortunate Traveller*,  
*iii.* 413  
 Tournay, John, *vii.* 38  
 Tournay, siege of, Laurence Minot on, *i.*  
 399, 401  
 Tournehem, *iii.* 3  
 Tourneur, Cyril (1575?-1626), *v.* 364, 419;  
*vi.* 131, 145, 188-211, 498 ff., 513, *also*  
*see* Add.; *xii.* 127  
*Atheist's Tragedie*, *The*, *vi.* 156, 188 ff.,  
 203  
*Funeral Poem*, *A* (on Sir Francis Vere),  
*vi.* 188  
*Griefe on the Death of Prince Henry*, *A*,  
*vi.* 188  
*Nobleman*, *The*, *vi.* 188  
*Revenge Tragedie*, *The*, *vi.* 188, 189,  
 202  
*Transformed Metamorphosis*, *The*, *vi.* 188  
 Tours, *viii.* 278  
 Tout, Thomas Frederick, *xiv.* 542, 554  
 Tovey, Duncan Crookes (1842-1912), *x.*  
 116, 505, 506; *xiii.* 540, 560; *xiv.*  
 564  
 Towgood, Matthew (*fl.* 1710-1746), *x.*  
 435, 437  
 Towgood, Michajiah (1700-1792), *x.* 423,  
 434, 437; *The Dissenting Gentleman's*  
*Answer*, *x.* 424  
 Towneley mss., *ix.* 617  
 Towneley plays, *iii.* 102; *v.* 14, 17, 20, 22,  
 44, 52, 433, 434  
 Townley, in Sheridan's *Trip to Scar-*  
*borough*, *xi.* 297

Townley, James (1714-1778), *x.* 487, 493;  
*False Concord*, *x.* 101; *High Life below*  
*Stairs*, *x.* 98  
 Townley Gallery, *xii.* 557  
 Townsend, Joseph (1739-1816), *xi.* 443;  
*Dissertation on the Poor Laws*, *xi.* 82  
 Townsend, Meredith White (1831-1911),  
*xiv.* 218, 593  
 Townshend or Townsend, Aurelian (*fl.*  
 1601-1643), *vii.* 18, 23, 468, *also see*  
 Add.  
 Townshend, Charles, 2nd viscount Towns-  
 hend (1674-1738), *ix.* 18, 19, 183, 246  
 Townshend, Charles (1725-1767), *x.* 450,  
 578; *xi.* 11, 13  
 Townshend, Chauncey Hare (1798-1868),  
*xiii.* 595  
 Townshend, Hayward (*fl.* 1601), *vii.* 496  
 Townshend, lord John, *xi.* 39  
 Towton, battle of, *ii.* 348  
 Towton, battlefield of, *v.* 193  
 Townwouse, Mrs, in Fielding's *Joseph*  
*Andrews*, *x.* 28  
 Tox, Miss, in *Dombey and Son*, *xiii.* 361  
 Toynbee, Arnold (1852-1883), *xiv.* 652  
 Toynbee, Paget, *xi.* 457, 574  
 Toynbee, Mrs Paget, *x.* 279, 282, 283, 285,  
 321, 550, *also see* Add., *xi.* 312  
 Tozer, in Mrs Oliphant's *Salem Chapel*,  
*xiii.* 479  
 Tozer, Henry Fanshawe (1829-1916), *xii.*  
 520, *also see* Add. 4  
 Trabb's boy, in *Great Expectations*, *xiii.*  
 370  
 Tracts, collections of, in Jacobean times,  
*vii.* 512  
*Tracts for the Times*, *xii.* 283, 284, 305,  
 498, 500 ff., 506, 508; *xiii.* 397  
 Tracy, Antoine L. C. Destutt, comte de,  
*xiv.* 7, 9  
 Trade books, *xi.* 359  
 Trade catalogues, early, *rv.* 619, 620  
 Trade and Plantations commission, *ix.*  
 453  
 Tradescant, John (d. 1637?), *xiv.* 315  
 Tradescant, John (1608-1662), *xiv.* 315,  
 622  
 Trafton, A., *xiii.* 613  
 Tragedus, in *Lingua*, *vi.* 355  
 Tragedy, in *A Warning for Fawre Women*,  
*v.* 363  
 Tragedy, in *The Muses Looking-Glasse*,  
*vi.* 262  
 Tragedy, early English, *v.* 68 ff., 438 ff.  
 Traherne, Philip (d. 1723), *vii.* 459  
 Traherne, Thomas (1637?-1874), *vii.* 17,  
 48 ff. (main entry), 164, 174, 177, 178,  
 186, 459, 483, *also see* Add.; *xi.* 426  
*Centuries of Meditations*, *vii.* 49, 163  
*Christian Ethics*, *vii.* 49  
*News*, *vii.* 51  
*Poems*, *vii.* 49  
*Roman Forgeries*, *vii.* 49  
*Serious and pathetical Contemplation of*  
*the Mercies of God*, *A*, *vii.* 49  
*Silence*, *vii.* 51

- Traherne, Thomas  
*Thoughts*, poems on, vii. 50  
*Ways of Wisdom, The*, vii. 51  
*Wonder*, vii. 51
- Trail, Catharine Parr (1802-1899), xiv. 640, *Lost in the Backwoods (The Canadian Crusoes)*, xiv. 399
- Trail, Henry Duff (1842-1900), i. vii, x. 475, xi. 461, xiii. 515, 524, 530, 562, 597, 599, 600, also see Add. 2; xiv. 568, 585  
*Age of Despair, The*, xiii. 185  
*Ballad of Baloonatics Cranocracs, The*, xiii. 185  
*Enfant Terrible, An*, xiii. 185  
*Laputa Oudone*, xiii. 185  
*New Fiction, The*, xiv. 161  
*New Lucian, The*, xiv. 161  
*Number Twenty*, xiv. 161  
*Recaptured Rhymes*, xiii. 185  
*Saturday Songs*, xiii. 185; xiv. 161  
*Social England*, editor of, i. 406
- Trajan, emperor of Rome, ii. 86; xii. 336
- Tranent Muir, ix. 416
- Tranquillus, in *The Tattler*, ix. 44
- Transit, Robert, pseud. See Cruikshank, Isaac Robert
- Translation English, i. 241 ff., 374 ff., 509 ff., 526 ff.
- Translation English song collections, ii. 422 ff., 550 ff.
- Translators, iv. 1 ff., 499 ff
- Transome, Harold, in *Felix Holt*, xiii. 440
- Transubstantiation, viii. 339
- Trant, Olive, ix. 245
- Traperon, William, iv. 511
- Trapezuntius, iii. 57
- Trapp, Joseph (1679-1747), ix. 203, 206, 537, 560 ff., 570
- Trappola, in *The Bugbears*, v. 129
- Trautmann, M., i. 66, 130
- Travails of The three English Brothers, *The*, iv. 604
- Traveller, *The*, xiv. 214
- Travers, Walter (1548?-1635), iii. 459, 461, 469, 484; iv. 270
- Travis, George (1741-1797), x. 349, 350; xii. 537; *Letters to Gibbon*, x. 349, 350, 562, xii. 359
- Treasury of South African Poetry and Verse, The*, xiv. 420
- Treatise of a Gallant*, ix. 57
- Trebuzond, ii. 91
- Treble, H. R., xiv. 586
- Tregarva, in Kingsley's *Yeast*, xiii. 399, 400
- Tregelles, Samuel Prideaux (1813-1875), xii. 378, 548
- Trelawny, Edward John (1792-1881), xii. 42, 85, 440, 446, 495, xiv. 585; *Recollections of . . . Shelley and Byron*, xii. 40
- Trelawny, Sir Jonathan (1650-1721), bishop of Winchester, ix. 169; x. 398
- Tremebundus or Tremulus (Charles Lamb), xii. 221
- Tremellius, John Immanuel (1510-1580), iii. 480
- Tremor, Sir Luke, in Mrs Inchbald's *Such Things Are*, xi. 308
- Trench, Miss Maria (1828?-1917), xii. Add. 2
- Trench, Melesina (1768-1827), xii. 495
- Trench, Richard Chenevix (1807-1886), vii. 47; xi. 451, xii. 301, 302, 495, 507; xiii. 26, 186, 193, 561; xiv. 670, *Lord! many times I am weary quite*, xiii. 193; *Sacred Latin Poetry*, xiii. 192
- Trench, W. F., iii. 218, 219
- Trent, in Fielding's *Amelia*, x. 37
- Trent, council of, iii. 33, 455; vii. 217; x. 514, xii. 288; xiv. 109
- Trent, Mr, in *The Old Curiosity Shop*, xiii. 354
- Trent, river, iv. 218
- Trentals of St Gregory*, i. 347
- Tresham (Browning's), xiii. 75
- Trevesca, x. 415
- Trevelyan, George Macaulay, ii. 44; xiii. 624, *The life of John Bright*, xiv. 146, 565
- Trevelyan, Sir George Otto, xi. 439, xii. 470, xiv. 66, 550, 595
- Trevern, Peter (fl. 1527), iv. 428
- Treves, v. 44, xiv. 334
- Treves, Sir Frederick, xiii. 537
- Treveth See Trivet
- Trevisa, John (1326-1412), ii. 80 ff., 97, 215, 327, 337, 341, 357, 367, 378, 503, 504; iii. 501
- Trevithick, Richard (1771-1833), xiv. 285
- Trevor, Sir John (1637-1717), viii. 540
- Trevoux, Mémoires de*, v. 323
- Trial of Treasure, The*, v. 66, 437
- Tramour, Sir*, i. 352, 517, 524
- Tribulation, in The Alchemist*, vi. 25
- Tribulation, The Twelve profits of*, ii. 368
- Tribune, The*, xiv. 222
- Trier, iv. 490
- Trieste, xiv. 346
- Trifler, The*, xiv. 431
- Trim, corporal, in Sterne's *Tristram Shandy*, x. 55, 56, 58, 61
- Trim, Ireland, ix. 104
- Trimmer, Mrs Sarah (1741-1810), xi. 413, 416, 425, 521, 529; xiv. 650, 661, 668  
*Comparative view of the New Plan of Education, A*, xiv. 448, 449  
*Fabulous Histories (The History of the Robins)*, xi. 419, 421  
*Familiar Introduction to the Knowledge of Nature*, xi. 424  
*Guardian of Education*, xi. 422  
*Oeconomy of Charity, The*, xiv. 435  
*Reflections upon . . . charity schools*, xiv. 434
- Trincalo, in *Albumazar*, vi. 363
- Trinculo, in *The Tempest*, v. 232
- Trinidad, iv. 71
- Trinitarianism, x. 427, 428
- Trinity, the, xii. 313
- Trinity, the, in *The four P.P.*, v. 109

Trinity, Pageant of the Holy, v. 10  
 Trinity in Unity, dogma of, iii. 276  
 Trinket, lord, in Colman's *Jealous Wife*, x. 100  
 Trinket, Mrs (Etherege's), viii. 157  
 'Trip, Tommy,' xi. 418  
 Triple alliance of 1668, viii. 436; ix. 255  
 Tripoli, xi. 80  
 Tripolis, in Syria, iv. 97  
 Trismegist, viii. 322  
 Trissino, iii. 330, *also see* Add; vii. 300, *Sofonisba*, v. 69  
 Tristram, Sir, in Arthurian legend, i. 262, 290, 297, 300, 303, 304, 314, 315, 323, 331, 333, 344, 345, 349, 352, 514, 524, ii. 115, 381, 382; iii. 76  
*Tristram and Iseult*, ii. 199  
*Tristrem, Sir*, ii. 310  
 Trithemius, Johannes, iii. 126, *Antiphonus Maleficiorum*, iii. 126  
 Trivet or Treveth, Nicholas (1258-1328?), i. 201, 502, ii. 173, v. 68  
*Trivium*, the, ii. 260, 262, 408, 412, 415, vi. 349, vii. 363  
 Troad, the, xiv. 279  
 Troilus, i. 341  
 Troilus, in *Confessio Amantis*, ii. 170  
 Troilus, in Dryden's *Troilus and Cressida*, viii. 32  
 Troilus, in Henryson's *Testament of Cressid*, ii. 282  
 Troilus and Cressida, iii. 204, 214  
 Trojan horse, the, viii. 82, xi. 279  
 Trojan war, the, iv. 157  
 Trokelowe, John of (*fl.* 1330), i. 201  
 Trollope, Sir Andrew (*d.* 1461), ii. 345  
 Trollope, Anthony (1815-1882), xi. 165, xii. 273, xiii. 428, 469 ff (*main entry*), 475, 481, 583, 597, 620, 621; xiv. 214, 612  
*Autobiography*, xiii. 469, 472  
 Barchester novels, xiii. 478  
 Barchester Towers, xiii. 469  
*Doctor Thorne*, xii. 469  
*Duke's Children, The*, xiii. 470  
*Framley Parsonage*, xiii. 469  
*Kellys and the O'Kellys, The*, xiii. 469  
*Last Chronicles of Barset, The*, xiii. 469  
*Macdermots of Ballycloran, The*, xiii. 469  
*Orley Farm*, xiii. 470, 471  
*Phineas Finn*, xiii. 470, 471  
*Small House at Allington, The*, xiii. 469, 471  
*Three Clerks, The*, xiii. 469  
*Vendée, La*, xiii. 469  
*Vicar of Bullhampton, The*, xiii. 471  
*Warden, The*, xiii. 367, 469  
*Way We Live Now, The*, xiii. 471  
 Trollope, Frances (1780-1863), xii. 273, 495; xiii. 357, 469, *The Vicar of Wrexhill*, xii. 273; *The Widow Barnaby*, xii. 273  
 Trollope, Thomas Adolphus (1810-1892), xii. 273; xiii. 621; xiv. 657  
 Trombet, Anthony, iii. 57  
 Tropes, v. 12

'Trot, John' (viscount Bolingbroke), ix. 247  
 Trot of Turriff, the, vii. 288  
 Trotte, Nicholas (*fl.* 1588), v. 86  
 Trotter, Mrs A. F., xiv. Add. 10  
 Trotter, John Bernard (1775-1818), xii. 483  
 Trotton, Sussex, viii. 206  
 Trotwood, Miss Betsey, in *Dand Copperfield*, xiii. 362  
 Troubadours, Provençal, v. 29  
 Trouvères, v. 3, 4, 23, 29, 30  
 Trowbridge, Wiltshire, xi. 164 ff.  
 Trowbridge academy, x. 437  
 Trowle, in *The Play of the Shepherds*, v. 21  
 Troy, v. 77, 255; viii. 25, xii. 376, 544  
 Troy, in *The Four Ages*, vi. 105  
 Troy, *Gest Hystorale of the Destruction of*, i. 341, 372, 524, ii. 136, 230, 509  
 Troy, legends of, i. 164, 217, 260, 287, 311, 317, 341, 382, ii. 197, 343  
 Troy, plains of, xiii. 391  
*Troy Book*, i. 325, 372, 373  
 Troy-books, v. 220, 247  
 Troye, vi. 105  
*Troylous and Pandor*, vi. 319  
 Trudge, in Colman's *Inkle and Yarico*, xi. 309  
*True and impartial Narrative of the Dissenters' New Plot*, A, viii. 113  
 'True Blue Poet, the,' viii. 44  
*True description of the Pot-Companion Poet*, A, vii. 439  
*True Inventory of the goods and chattels of Superstition*, A, vii. 433  
*True Loyalist*, ix. 420  
*True Patriot, The*, x. 31, 471  
*True Presbyterian without Disguise, The* (1680), vii. 464  
 True Relation, in *The Palace of Honour*, ii. 297  
 Trueman, in Lillo's *George Barnwell*, x. 83, 84  
 Trulla, in *Hudibras*, viii. 76, 78  
 Trulliber, parson, in Fielding's *Joseph Andrews*, x. 22, 28  
 Trumbull, Thomas, in Scott's *Redgauntlet*, xii. 23  
 Trumbull, Sir William (1639-1716), ix. 76, 83, 167  
 Trumpet Club, in *The Tailor*, ix. 55  
 Trunnion, commodore, in Smollett's *Peregrine Pickle*, x. 42, 45, 47, 55, 56  
 Trunnion, Grizzle, in Smollett's *Peregrine Pickle*, x. 42  
 Truscott, S. J., xiv. Add. 10  
 Truso, in Othello's voyage, i. 104  
 Trussell, John (*d.* 1642), *Touchstone of Tradition*, vii. 500  
 Truth, xiv. 209, 221  
 Truth, in Anglo-Norman plays, v. 23  
 Truth, in Carew's *Colum Britannicum*, vii. 22  
 Truth, in *Horstes*, v. 71, 73  
 Truth, in Medwall's interlude, v. 60

- Truth, in *Piers the Plowman*, II. 2, 5, 14, 15, 17  
 Truth, in *The Passetyme of Pleasure*, II. 261, 267  
 Truth, in *Two Lamentable Tragedies*, v. 363  
*Truth, faythfulnesse and Mercye*, v. 115  
*Truth Flatters Not*, VII. 433  
*Tryall of Chevalry, The*, VI. 514  
 Tryan, in George Ehot's *Janet's Repentance*, XIII. 430  
 Tryce, John, VI. 323  
 Tryman, Mrs, in *The City Witt*, VI. 258  
 Tryon, Thomas (1634-1703), IX. 344, 565  
 Tschudi, Egidius, x. 343  
 Tuam, XIV. 363  
 Tubbe, Henry, VII. Add.  
 Tubney academy, x. 437  
 Tuca, in *Satiro-Mastix*, VI. 48, 50, 305  
 Tuca, in *The Poetaster*, v. 350, VIII. 144  
 Tuck, friar, v. 38, 354  
 Tuck, friar, in Scott's *Ivanhoe*, XII. 19  
 Tucker, Abraham (1705-1774), x. 391, 569, XI. 277, XII. 475; XIII. 271, *Free-will, Foreknowledge and Fate*, x. 388, *Light of Nature pursued*, x. 388, *Man in Quest of Himself*, x. 388  
 Tucker, Herbert, XIV. Add. 5  
 Tucker, Josiah (1712-1799), XI. 81; XIV. 651  
 Tucker, Miss, in Jerrold's *Time Works Wonders*, XIII. 299  
 Tucker, R., XIV. 613  
 Tucker, Thomas (fl 1607), VI. 359 ff.  
 Tuckney, Anthony (1599-1670), VIII. 313 ff., 332, 515, *Eight Letters*, VIII. 315  
 Tuckwell, William, XIV. 654  
 Tudor, Charley (Trollope's), XIII. 470  
 Tudor, Jasper, Duke of Bedford, *The Epitaph of*, II. 365  
 Tudor, Owen (d 1461), IV. 209, VIII. 24  
 Tudor period, x. 44, 321, 322; XI. 408, XIV. 95  
 Tudor princesses, XIV. 122  
 Tudors, the, IV. 156; VIII. 150, 358, 361, 408, XIV. 83  
 Tuer, Andrew White (1838-1900), XI. 521, XIV. 669  
 Tuffley, Mary, wife of Defoe, IX. 7  
 Tufnell, Henry (1805-1854), XII. 334  
 Tuffhunt, Tom, in Thackeray's *A Shabby Genteel Story*, XIII. 332  
 Tuftons, the, IX. 188  
 Tuke, Sir Brian (d 1545), II. 185  
 Tuke, Sir Samuel (d 1674), VII. 576, *Adventures of Five Hours*, VIII. 18, 147 ff., 477, 479  
 Tulkynghorn, Mr, in *Bleak House*, XIII. 364  
 Tulliver, Mr and Mrs, in *The Mill on the Floss*, XIII. 435  
 Tulliver, Maggie, in *The Mill on the Floss*, XIII. 424, 434, 435  
 Tulliver, Tom, in *The Mill on the Floss*, XIII. 424  
 Tulloch, John (1823-1886), XII. 317, 509; XIV. 540

- Tulloch, William Weir, XIV. 573  
 Tullus Aufidius, in *Coriolanus*, V. 222, 223  
 Tully, in *The Palace of Honour*, II. 297.  
*See, also, Cicero*  
 Tully's Offices, IX. 307  
 Tuman-bey, in *Tomumbeus*, VI. 340  
 Tunbridge school, XIV. 433  
 Tunbridge Wells, VIII. 181, 298, x. 233, XI. 385  
*Tundale, The Vision of*, XIV. 338  
 Tungland, flying friar of, II. 289  
 Tunis, IX. 273  
 Tunstall, Cuthbert (1474-1559), III. 7, 8, 44, 47  
 Tupper, Martin Farquhar (1810-1889), XIII. 164, 223, 563, *Crock of Gold, The*, XIII. 167, *Proverbial Philosophy*, XIII. 165, 167, 168  
 Turbervil, Henry (d. 1678), *Manual of Controversies*, VIII. 53  
 Turberville, George (1540?-1610), III. 199, 210, 211, 214, 227, 230, 236, 322, 323, 325, 577, 578, IV. 444, 511, 612, VIII. 255, 256  
*Booke of faulconrie*, IV. 427  
*Epitaphs, Epigrams, and Sonets*, III. 210, 593  
*Green that you wish me wear, The*, III. 211  
*Heroical Epistles of . Ovid*, trans., III. 210, IV. 22, 503  
*Lover, The*, III. 211  
*Noble arte of venerie or hunting*, IV. 427  
*Preteie epigram of a scholer*, III. 211  
*Rayning Rout of Sycophants, To the*, III. 211  
*Tragical Tales*, IV. 8, 506  
 Translations of Mancinus's *A Planne Path to Perfect Vertue*, Mantuan's *Eclogues*, III. 210  
 'Turbulent, Mr,' x. 288  
 Turenne, Henri de la Tour d'Auvergne, vicomte de, VII. 509, VIII. 229  
 Turgenev, Ivan, *The Jew*, IX. 43  
 Turgesius, Norwegian conqueror of Ireland, in *Albion's England*, IV. 157  
 Turgis, or Clarges, Miss, wife of Giles Dury, VII. 411, 412  
 Turgot (d. 1115), I. 502  
 Turgot, Anne-R-J., *Réflexions*, x. 380  
 Turin, IV. 318; x. 365  
 Turk, A (Defoe), IX. 21  
 Turk, Milton Haight, *Legal Code of Alfred*, I. 107  
 Turk, the Great, v. 109  
 Turkestan, II. 90, IX. 276  
 Turkey, IV. 104, 372; VII. 227, 228, VIII. 155, 353; IX. 276; XII. 46, XIV. 148, 198, 200  
 Turkey company, the, IV. 114; IX. 268  
 Turkish captain, in *A Challenge for Beautie*, VI. 117  
 Turkish knight, the, in the mummings' play, v. 36  
 Turkish language and literature, IX. 273; XII. 380; XIV. 512  
*Turkish Spy*, IX. 21

Turks, in *The Renegado*, vi. 175  
 Turks, the, ii. 375, vii. 498, 506, 509, viii. 326, ix. 7; xii. 41, 49  
 Turlin, H. von dem, i. 299  
*Turnament of Totenham*, i. 409, 532, ii. 562  
 Turnbull, Arthur, xi. 459  
 Turnbull, William (d. 1454), ii. 418  
 Turnebus, Adrian, iii. 424, vii. 348  
 Turner, C. L., *Original Records*, x. 434  
 Turner, Charles Tennyson (1808-1879), xii. 131, xiii. 25, 50 ff., 525, 530  
*Buoy-Bell, The*, xiii. 51  
*Lattice at Sunrise, The*, xiii. 51  
*Letty's Globe*, xiii. 52  
*Ocean, The*, xiii. 51  
*Sonnets, Old and New*, xiii. 51  
 Turner, Daniel (1710-1798), x. 531  
 Turner, Elizabeth, *Cautionary Stories (The Daisy, The Cowslip)*, xi. 426, 521, 529  
 Turner, Henry Gyles, xiv. 642  
 Turner, Joseph Horsfall, xiii. 611, 613  
 Turner, Joseph Mallord Wilham (1775-1851), ii. 388; xii. 191, 384, 413, 423, 450, 453; xiv. 165, 166, 169, 575, 581  
 Turner, Mr. and Hannah More, xi. 399  
 Turner, Robert (fl. 1640-1664), vii. 567  
 Turner, Sharon (1768-1847), xiv. 57, 73, 556; *History of England*, xiv. 57; *History of the Anglo-Saxons*, xii. 382  
 Turner, Thomas, vii. 574  
 Turner, W. (?), vi. 539  
 Turner, Whitely, xiii. 613  
 Turner, William, dean of Wells (d. 1568), iii. 91, 540; iv. 614, viii. 537  
*Endrighment against Mother Messe*, iii. 91  
*Examination of the Mass*, iii. 91  
*Hunting of the Fox, The*, iii. 91  
*Hunting of the Wolf, The*, iii. 91  
*New herball*, iv. 428, 459  
 Turner, William (1761-1859), xiii. 412  
 Turnop, in *John a Kent*, v. 353  
 Turnus (Vergil's), iii. 346  
 Turton, Thomas (1780-1864), bishop of Ely, xii. 361, 524, 527, 538; xiv. 651, 657  
 Tuscany, ii. 137  
 Tusculum. *See* Nicholas of  
 Tusser, Thomas (1524?-1580), iii. 206 ff., 320, 325, 578, iv. 423, 424, 583, v. 526, viii. 254, 263; xii. 564  
*Conditions of Husbandrie, The*, iii. 207  
*Five Hundreth pointes of good husbandry*, iii. 207; iv. 423, 428  
*Hundreth good pointes of husbandrie, A*, iii. 206; iv. 423  
*Hundreth good pointes of huswifery*, iii. 206  
*Ladder to Thrift, The*, iii. 208  
*Things Thriftie*, iii. 208  
 Tutchin, John (1661?-1707), viii. 467, ix. 9; *The Observer*, ix. 6  
 Tutin, John Ramsden, xi. 449, 450, 455  
 Tutivillus, the merry devil, v. 48, 52, 58, 63

Tuvill, David, iv. 594; *Essayes morall and theologicall*, iv. 394, *Essayes politicke and morall*, iv. 394  
*Twa Corbies, The*, ii. 468  
 Twain, Mark, *The Prince and the Pauper*, iii. 117  
*'Twas within a Furlong of Edinburgh Town*, ix. 405  
 Tweddell, George Markham, xii. 457  
 Tweddell, John (1769-1799), xi. 473  
 Tweed, river, ii. 101, 104, 115; iv. 348, 349; vii. 237, x. 123, xii. 12  
*Twelfth Day Gift*, xi. 418  
 Twelfth Night feast, vii. 14  
 Twells, Leonard (d. 1740), ix. 580  
 Twelve Tables, the, iii. 126  
 Twenlow, in *Our Mutual Friend*, xiii. 373  
 Twickenham, vii. 24, ix. 86, 87, 183, 275, 279, 497, x. 408  
 Twincall, in Mrs Inchbald's *Such Things Are*, xi. 308  
 Twining, Thomas (1735-1804), xii. 541  
 Twiss, Horace (1787-1849), xiv. 566  
 Twisse, Wilham (1578?-1646), vii. 539, 541  
 Twist, Oliver (Dickens's), xiii. 350  
 'Twitcher, Jemmy,' x. 449  
*Two Noble Kinsmen, The*, v. 265, 266, 266 ff., 487, 489  
*Turch Trwyth* (Nennius's *porcus Trout*), i. 274, 282  
 Twyford, in Motteux's *Rabelais*, ix. 304  
 Twyn, John, ix. 3, xi. 346  
 Twyne, Brian (1579?-1644), vii. 281; ix. 387, 388, 591  
 Twyne, Lawrence (fl. 1576), iv. 514  
 Twyne, Thomas (1543-1613), iii. 509, iv. 500, 505, 510, 512, *Phisicke against Fortune*, vi. 426, 440, 555  
 Twysden, Sir Roger (1597-1672), ix. 385, 591, 592  
 Twysdens, the, ix. 188  
 Tyb, in *Johan Johan*, v. 110  
 Tydd St Giles, x. 426  
 Tyerman, Luke, x. 573  
 Tyers, Thomas (1726-1787), ix. 487, x. 526  
 Tyke, in Morton's *School of Reform*, xi. 311  
 Tyler, Josiah, xiv. Add. 10  
 Tyler, Miss, xi. 177  
 Tyler, Wat, i. 413, ii. 319  
*Tyll Howleglas*. *See* *Howleglas*  
 Tymme, Thomas (d. 1620), iv. 507  
 Tynan, Katharine. *See* Hinkson, Katharine Tynan  
 Tyndale, William. *See* Tindale  
 Tyndall, John (1820-1893), xiv. 288, 612, 615  
 Tyndarus, in *The Jealous Lovers*, vi. 366  
 Tyne, river, xii. 11  
*Typhon*, ix. 552  
*Typographical Antiquities*, ii. 363  
 Týr (Old Norse alphabet), i. 10  
 Tyre, in *King Alisaunder*, i. 341  
 Tyrol, xi. 31; xii. 410; xiv. 325



Tyrolde, Sir Hugh, in Burney's *Camilla*, x 71  
 Tyrone, county, xiv. 347  
 Tyrone, earl of See O'Neill, Hugh  
*Tyros Rowing Megge*, iv 588  
 Tyrrell, Elizabeth, lady, iv. 496  
 Tyrrell, George (1861-1909), xii. 505, 515;  
*Nova et Vetera*, xii 331  
 Tyrrell, James (1642-1718), vii. 532, ix. 261, 556  
 Tyrrell, Robert Yelverton (1844-1914), xii. 375, 541, xiv. 233, 596, 631  
 Tyrrell family, ii. 93  
 'Tyrtæus of the United Irishmen,' xiv. 343  
 Tyrwhit, W., iv. 595  
 Tyrwhitt, Thomas (1730-1786), ii 26, 183, 187 ff., 227, 236, 245, 247, v 309, x. 272, 273, 540, 546, xi. 277, 278, 283, 369, xii 541, *Essay on the Language of Chaucer*, x. 272, *Introductory Discourse to the Canterbury Tales*, x. 272  
 Tysilio's *Brut*, i 261, 292  
 Tyssot de Patot, S., ix. 476  
 Tytan, in *The Golden Age*, vi. 106  
 Tytler, Alexander Fraser, lord Woodhouselee (1747-1813), x 564, xiv 104, *Roman History*, xii 334  
 Tytler, James (1747?-1805), xiv 593, *Bonne Bruckel Lassie*, xi. 259, *I have laid a Herring in Saut*, xi 259  
 Tytler, Patrick Fraser (1791-1849), xiv. 556, *History of Scotland*, xiv 104  
 Tytler, William (1711-1792), ii 274; xiv 104, *Inquiry as to the Evidence . . . against Mary Queen of Scots*, x 326, 520, 560  
 Tyton, Francis (fl. 1649-1669), xi 349  
  
 Uath Mac Denomain, giant in *Fled Brucend*, i 366  
 Ubaldini, cardinal, rv. 297  
 Ubbe, in *Havelok*, i 338  
 Udall or Uvedale, John (1560?-1592), iii 206, 427, 429, 431, 435 ff., 442, 444, 451, 608, 609, 622, iv. 562, *Demonstration of Discipline*, A, iii 431, 436, *Dialogue concerning the strife of our Church*, A, iii 427; *Diotrephes*, iii 429 ff., 433, 442  
 Udall, Nicholas (1505-1556), iv. 504, 508, v. 114, 116 ff. (main entry), 125, 451 ff.; vii 371, *Ezechias*, v. 78, vi. 336, 535, *Floures for Latine Spekyng*, v. 116, *Ralph Roister Doister*, iii 510; iv. 134, v. 117 ff., 121, 125, 126, 132, 134, vi. 16  
 Ueberweg, F., *History of Philosophy*, i. 234  
 Uffenbach, Z. Conrad von, ix. 626, xii. 438  
 Uganda, xiv. 281  
 Ugolino, count (Dante's), v. 361; xii. 438  
 Ugolino, *Philogenza*, v 113  
 Ulfilas, bishop of the West Goths (b 311?), i 7  
 Ulloa, A. de, xiv. 610  
 Ulrici, Hermann, v. 339  
 Ulster, vii. 241; ix. 336

Ulstermen, xiv 343  
 Ulysses, iii. 204, 333; ix. 66, 286, 289, xiii 500  
 Ulysses, in *Confessio Amantis*, ii 171  
 Ulysses, in *The Four Ages*, vi 105  
 Ulysses, in *Thersites*, v 121  
 Ulysses, in *Troilus and Cressida*, iv. 342, v 189, 220  
 Ulysses (Tennyson's), xiii. 32  
 Una, in *The Faerie Queene*, ii 266, iii 263, 265, 268, 269, xii 96  
 Underdowne, Thomas (fl. 1566-1587), *Aethiopian Historie*, iv 3, 22, 500, *Ovid*, iv 22, 503  
 Underhill, Cave (1634-1710?), viii 172  
 Underhill, George Frederick, ix 184  
 Underhill, Thomas (fl. 1650-1665), xi 349  
 Underwood (actor), vi 311  
 Underwood (pamphleteer), vii. 403  
 'Unicorn,' the (ship), iv 125  
 Uniformity, Act of (1662), vii. 364  
 Uniformity, acts of, xiv 448  
 Unitarian histories, x 574  
*United Irishman, The*, xiv. 359  
 United Provinces, or Dutch republic, viii 439  
 United States of America, xi. 52, 53, 55, 80, xiii. 99, 327; xiv 54, 73, 79, 158, 324, 351, 355, 357, 382, 383, 484, 485  
 United States of America, ballads in, ii. 450  
 United States Catalog, xii. 567  
 Unity (a house), in *Piers the Plowman*, ii 32  
*Universal Chronicle, or Weekly Gazette*, x. 200, 516, 522  
*Universal Laughter*, ix 619  
*Universal Review, The*, xiii. 499, also see Add. 1  
*Universal Spectator, The*, ix 482  
*Universal Visitor, The*, x 199, 206, 521  
 Universities, Act of Incorporation, iii. 479  
 Universities, Reports on, xiv. 661, 662  
 Universities, schools and scholarship in the 16th century, English, iii 475 ff., 618 ff  
 Universities and Public Schools to the time of Colet, ii. 387 ff., 547 ff  
 University dramas, v 438, 439, vi. 260, 261, 330-369, 523-544  
*University Maga, The* (Edinburgh), xiv. 231  
 University tutorial classes, xiv 456  
 University wits, v. 136-159, 204, 209, 458-470  
 Unnion and Valentine, in *The Tatler*, ix. 38  
*Unthrifts, Ballad against*, iii 97, 550  
 Unwin, Mary (1724-1796), xi. 89 ff., 93, 95, 98, 101, 447  
 Unwin, Morley (d 1767), xi 89  
 Unwin, William Cawthorne (1745?-1786), xi. 101

- Upcott, William (1779-1845), viii. 275, xii 554  
 'Upheaving of Ælfred, The,' x. 247  
 Upper Ossory, Anne, countess of (d 1804), x. 280 ff., 289, 550  
 Uppingham school, vii. 385, xiv. 475  
 Upplond (Norway and Sweden), i. 28  
 Upsala, x. 152  
 Upton, John (1707-1760), v. 305, ix. 528, *Critical Observations on Shakespeare*, ix. 162; editions of Epictetus and Spenser's *Faerie Queene*, ix. 162  
 Upton, Nicholas (1400?-1457), ii. 362, *De officio militari*, iv. 429  
 Ural mountains, xiv. 325  
 Urama, xii. 82, 125  
 Urama, in *Cupid's Revenge*, vi. 144  
 Uranus, planet, xiv. 291  
 Urbain, Charles, iv. 568  
 Urban IV, v. 14  
 Urban V, ii. 56  
 Urban VI ii. 64  
 Urban, Erich, *Owenus und die deutschen Epigrammatiker des XVII Jahrhuderts*, iv. 306  
 'Urban, Sylvanus,' x. 183, xii. 471  
 Urbino, vi. 55, 230  
*Ure's un of ure Louerde, On*, i. 259, 511  
 Urfé, Honoré d', x. 15, *Astrée*, viii. 16  
 Uriah, i. 102  
 Urian, in Arthurian legend, i. 288  
 Urine, Robert, xi. 378  
 Urnen, lord of Rhaged, i. 277  
 Urizen (Blake's), xi. 210, 214 ff.  
 Urquhart, Alexander (fl. 1660), vii. 288  
 Uquhart, David (1805-1877), xiv. 150, 570, 572  
 Urquhart, John (1808-1827), xii. 570  
 Urquhart, Sir Thomas (1611-1660), i. 77; ii. 119, iv. 10, vi. 264, 269, 287 ff., 520, 521; viii. 67, 426, 440, ix. 303  
*Ekskubalauron*, vii. 289, 292  
*Epigrams*, vii. 289  
*Gargantua*, vii. 290  
*Logopandecteisio*, vii. 289, 292  
*Pantagruel*, vii. 290  
*Pantochronocanon*, vii. 289  
*Rabelais*, translation of, vii. 288, 289, 292  
*Trissotetras*, vii. 289  
 Urquhart, Sir Thomas, senior, vii. 287  
 Urry, John (1666-1715), ii. 186, *Chaucer*, xi. 357  
*Ursa Major*, constellation of, viii. 76  
 Ursely, Mistress, in *The Rival Friends*, vi. 365  
 Urson, John, in *The Masque of Augures*, vi. 408  
 Ursula, in Layamon, i. 263  
 Ursula, the pig woman, in *Bartholomew Fayre*, vi. 26  
 Urthons, in Blake's *Vala*, xi. 215  
 Ury, viii. 127  
 'Usagers,' the, x. 402  
 Useful Knowledge, society for the Diffusion of, xiv. 456  
 Usener, H., ii. 462  
 Ushant, iv. 91  
 Ushaw college, xiv. 59  
 Usher, House of, in *Little Dorrit*, xiii. 336  
 Usk, Thomas (d 1388), *The Testament of Love*, i. 441; ii. 183, 185, 188, 190, 191, 529  
 Usk, river, vii. 43, 44  
 Ussher, James (1581-1656), archbishop of Armagh, iv. 274, 350, 495, 496, 583; vii. 37, 38, 53, 119, 141, 158, 169, 170, 175, 350, 354, 357, 359 ff., 483, 535, 540, 542, 543, 547, viii. 305, ix. 261, 581, xiv. 340, 629, *A Body of Divinitie*, vii. 170, *Annales Veteris et Novi Testamenti*, xiv. 341; Greek works, vii. 359  
 Usuard, i. 89  
 Usuria, in Arbuthnot's *History of John Bull*, ix. 151  
 Usurped Power, in *Kynge Johan*, v. 73  
 Usury, tracts on, iv. 578, 579, 581 ff., 587  
*Uter Pendragon*, v. 281  
 Uther, in Arthurian legend, i. 287, 350  
 Uther Pendragon, in *The Birth of Merlin*, v. 280  
 Utilitarian society (Mill's), xiv. 16  
 Utopia, iv. 85, 282; vii. 430; xiii. 400  
 Utrecht, ii. 353, vi. 292, ix. 371, 375, 376, x. 214  
 Utrecht, congress of, ix. 152  
 Utrecht, peace of, ix. 76, 191, 244, 253, 255  
 Utrecht Psalter, xii. 564  
 Uttoxeter, xi. 376  
 'V,' pseud. See Clive, Caroline Archer  
 Vaal, river, xiv. 414  
 Vacarius, ii. 389, 397  
*Vafprúðnismál*, i. 68  
 Vagabond literature, iii. 559  
*Vagatorum, Liber*, iii. 115, 117, 559  
 Vaillant, J., viii. 524  
 Vain Glory, in *Mirour de l'Omme*, ii. 162  
 Vainglory, in *The Example of Virtue*, ii. 258  
 Vala, in Blake's poems, xi. 216, 220  
 Valckenaer, Lodewyk Kaspar, xii. 362  
 Valdés, Francisco de, iv. 513  
 Valdes, Juan de, *A Hundred and Ten Divine Considerations*, vii. 177  
 Valence (Browning's), xiii. 71, 75  
 Valens, emperor of the eastern Roman empire, xii. 357  
 Valentine, in *Wit without Money*, vi. 139  
 Valentine, in Congreve's *Love for Love*, viii. 172, 173, 180, 187, 191  
*Valentine and Orson*, ix. 39  
*Valentine and Orson*, translation, ii. 369  
*Valentine and Orson*, lost play, v. 355  
 Valentinian, emperor of Rome, xii. 357  
 Valerio, in *The Dukes Mistress*, vi. 225  
 Valerius, in *The Rape of Lucrece*, vi. 115  
*Valerius, Epistle of, to Rufinus*, i. 197, 210  
 Valerius Maximus, ii. 149, 173, 415  
 Valhalla, x. 250

*Valant Welshman, The*, vi. 156, 514  
 Valkyries, i. 44  
 Valla, in *The Palace of Honour*, ii. 296  
 Valla, Filefo, iv. 369  
 Valla, Laurentius, iii. 7, 22, 202, 535, iv. 3; *Elegantiae*, iii. 488  
 Valladolid, iii. 480; vi. 117  
 Vallance, Aymer, xiii. 543, 545  
 Vallans, William (*f.* 1578–1590), iii. 579  
 Valley of the Shadow of Death, in *Bunyan's Pilgrim's Progress*, vii. 202  
 Vallombrosa, viii. 25, xiii. 390  
 Valpy, Abraham John, xiv. 569  
*Valuation of gold and silver*, ii. 375  
 Vanbrugh, Gules, father of Sir J. V., viii. 182  
 Vanbrugh, Sir John (1664–1726), viii. 152, 166, 179, 182 ff. (main entry), 194, 199, 201, 452, 480, 484, 487, 488, x. 75, 103, 238; xi. 285; xii. 486  
*Confederacy, The*, translation of d'An-court's *Les Bourgeoises à la Mode*, viii. 184, 191  
*Journey to London, A*, viii. 184  
*Pilgrim, The*, viii. 137, 452  
*Provok'd Wife, The*, viii. 184  
*Relapse or Virtue in Danger, The*, viii. 183, 185, 187, 189  
*Relapse, The*, xi. 296, 297, 499  
 Vancouver, George (1758–1798), xiv. 270, 271, 612  
 Vandals, the, xiv. 333  
 Vandermast (Greene's), v. 153  
 Van Doren, C., xi. 508  
 Van Dyck, Sir Anthony, vii. 62  
 Van Dyke, Henry, xiii. 530  
 Vane, Anne (1705–1736), ix. 280  
 Vane, Sir Henry, the elder (1589–1655), vii. 249  
 Vane, Sir Henry, the younger (1613–1662), vii. 131, 249, 407, 498, 503, 571  
 Vane, Sir Walter, viii. 377  
 Vanessa. See Vanhomrigh, Hester  
 Van Helmont, J. B., vii. 447, 450  
 Vanhomrigh, Hester (Swift's Vanessa), ix. 107, 108, 133, 141  
*Vanity Fair* (periodical), xiv. 377  
 Van Lier, xi. 447  
 Van Mildert, William (1765–1836), x. 406  
 Van Noorden, C., xiii. 587  
*Van Pape Jans landendes*, ii. 375  
 Vansittart, Nicholas, 1st lord Bexley (1766–1821), xiv. 569  
 Van Wilder, Philip, vi. 317  
 Vapid, in *Reynolds's Dramatist*, xi. 311  
 Varallo-Sesia, xiii. 499  
 Varchi, Benedetto, *Lezzioni*, ix. 68  
 Vardens, the, in *Barnaby Rudge*, xiii. 355  
 Varennes, xiii. 13  
 Varian, Ralph (s. e. Duncathail), xiv. 631  
 Varillas, Antoine, ix. 221, 527, 538; *Histoire de l'Hérésie*, viii. 51  
 Varina (Miss Jane Waring), ix. 103  
*Variorum Dunciad*, ix. 149  
 Varnhagen von Ense, Karl August, xiii. 8

Varro, Marcus Terentius, ii. 149; iv. 303, 424, viii. 12  
 Varronian form of satire, viii. 40  
 Vasquez, Francisco, iv. 513  
*Vathek*, in Beckford's novel, xi. 321, 322  
 Vatican, the, xiii. 82  
 Vatican decrees, the, xiv. 130  
 Vaughan, Charles Edwyn, xii. 446, 572; xiii. 524, 542  
 Vaughan, Henry (1622–1695), i. 257; vii. 17, 30, 42 ff. (main entry), 51, 162, 460, 461, also see Add; xi. 205; xiii. 154, 193, 213, 217  
 Amoret, poems to, vii. 43, 46  
*Authors de se Emblemata*, vii. 54  
*Burial of an Infant, The*, vii. 47  
*Charnel House*, vii. 44  
*Childhood*, vii. 47  
*Christ's Nativity*, vii. 47  
*Corruption*, vii. 35, 47  
*Dawning, The*, vii. 47  
*Eagle, The*, vii. 46  
 Elizabeth, Epitaph on the little lady, vii. 45  
 'I saw Eternity the other night,' vii. 47  
*Mount of Olives, The*, vii. 45, 47  
*Olor Iscarnus*, vii. 44, 48  
*Peace*, vii. 47  
*Pious Thoughts and Ejaculations*, vii. 48  
*Poems, with the tenth Satyre of Juvenal Englished*, vii. 43  
*Rainbow, The*, vii. 47  
*Retirement, The*, vii. 48  
*Retreat, The*, vii. 47  
*Rhapsodist*, on the Globe tavern, vii. 44  
*Silex Scintillans*, vii. 43 ff., 54  
*Thalra Rediviva*, vii. 48  
*They are all gone into the world of light*, vii. 47  
 'To his retired friend, an Invitation to Brecknock,' vii. 45  
*True Christmas, The*, vii. 48  
*World, The*, vii. 47  
 Vaughan, Richard (1550?–1607), iv. 304  
 Vaughan, Richard, 2nd earl of Carbery (1600?–1686), viii. 68  
 Vaughan, Robert (1795–1868), xiv. 564, 565  
 Vaughan, Robert Alfred (1823–1857), xii. 470, 515  
 Vaughan, Thomas (1622–1666), vii. 43, 430, viii. 512; 'Eugenius Philalethes,' vii. 48, 460, 569  
 Vaughan, Thomas (*f.* 1772–1820), xi. 311, 503  
 Vaughan, Thomas (c. 1831), xiv. 654  
 Vaughan, William (1577–1641), iii. 348; iv. 528  
 Vautor, Thomas (*f.* 1619), iv. 531  
 Vautrollier, Thomas (d. 1587?), iv. 456, 472  
 Vaux, F. B., xi. 535  
 Vaux, Sir Nicholas, 1st baron Vaux of Harrowden (d. 1523), iii. 64  
 Vaux, Thomas, 2nd baron Vaux of Harrowden (1510–1556), iii. 201, 202, 213,

Vaux, Thomas  
 575; iv. 532; *Thassault of Cupid upon thefort*, iii. 201, *The aged Lover renounceth love*, iii. 201; *When I look back*, iii. 202  
 Vaux, William Sandys Wright (1818-1885), xii. 561  
 Vavasour, in Disraeli's *Tancred*, xiii. 388  
 Vavasour, Elsley, in Kingsley's *Two Years Ago*, xiii. 178, 400, 405  
 Veal, Edward (1632?-1708), x. 435  
 Veale, captain, in Fielding's *Voyage to Lisbon*, x. 39  
 Veda, the, xii. 549  
 Vega, Lope de, viii. 145, 146, 148, 163, *Don Lope de Cardona*, viii. 147, *Mayor Imposible*, viii. 214  
 Vega, Luis Gutierrez de la, iv. 513  
 Vegetius, Flavius, ii. 415; iv. 505  
 Veitch, John (1829-1894), xi. 490, xiv. 530, 540  
 Veitch, William (1640-1722), xiv. 550, 565  
 Veitch, William (1794-1885), xii. 541  
 Veitia Linage, Joseph de, *The Spanish Rule of Trade to the West Indies*, ix. 311, 551  
 Veldener, John, of Louvain, ii. 355  
 Veley, Margaret (1843-1887), xiii. 563  
*Japanese Fan*, A, xiii. 201  
*Marriage of Shadows and other Poems*, A, xiii. 201  
*Michaelmas Dainties*, xiii. 201  
*Unknown Land*, The, xiii. 201  
 Velleus Patereulus, rv. 398  
 Velvet-Breeches, in *A Quip for an Upstart Courtier*, iii. 410  
 Venables, George Stovin (1810-1888), xiii. 206, 351, xiv. 593  
 Venantius Fortunatus, i. 8, 84  
 Venedotian code of laws of Wales, i. 276  
 Veneering, in *Our Mutual Friend*, xiii. 372, 373  
 Vener, lake, i. 28  
*Venerie de Twety*, ii. 362  
 Venetian, in *Hymenaeus*, vi. 343  
 Venotian, the, in *The Fyrste Boke of the Introduction of Knowledge*, iii. 118  
 Venetian ambassador's chaplain's account of Jonson's *Pleasure Reconciled*, vi. 407  
 Venezuela, xi. 80  
 Venice, ii. 91; iii. 6, 188; iv. 73, 79, 80, 105, 188, 247, 293, 294, 368, 404; v. 79, vi. 168, 178, 197; vii. 18, 113, 218, 224, 225, 227, 349, 493, 499, 506, ix. 168, 273; x. 134, 310, 551, xii. 36 ff., 53, 57, 69, 405, 438; xiii. 67, 116, 151, 441, 446; xiv. 239, 409  
 Venice, republic of, xi. 127  
 Venice, Rezzonico palace, xiii. 93  
 Venn, Henry (1725-1797), ix. 350; x. 413; xii. 518  
 Venn, John (1759-1813), xii. 311  
 Venn, John (1834-1923), vii. 363; xii. 516  
 Venn, Thomas, captain, iv. 528  
 Venning, Ralph (1621?-1674), vii. 358  
 Ventum, Harriet, xi. 536

Venus, ii. 250, 296, 297, 445, 447; iii. 18; iv. 225, vii. 421; viii. 78; ix. 172  
 Venus, in *Confessio Amantis*, ii. 155, 168, 171, 172  
 Venus, in *Reason and Sensuality*, ii. 231  
 Venus, in *The Golden Targe*, ii. 287  
 Venus, in *The Hue and Cry after Cupid*, vi. 391, 392  
 Venus, in *The Kings Quarrel*, ii. 275  
 Venus, in *The Masque of Christmas*, vi. 405  
 Venus, in *The Palace of Honour*, ii. 296, 297  
 Venus, in *The Passetyme of Pleasure*, ii. 257, 261  
 Venus, in *The Temple of Glass*, ii. 231  
 Venus, in *The Testament of Cressid*, ii. 282  
 Venus, in *Troiane*, v. 77  
 Venustulus, in *The Rambler*, x. 194  
 Verard, Antoine, books published by, ii. 373, 374, iii. 63  
 Verbruggen, John (fl. 1688-1707?), viii. 217  
*Vercelli Book*, The, i. 13, 59, 62, 67, 480  
 Verden, ix. 259  
 Vere, Aubrey de, 20th earl of Oxford (1626-1703), ix. 168  
 Vere, Edward de, 17th earl of Oxford (1550-1604), iii. 399, 575; iv. 132, 136, 532; *If women would be fair*, iii. 213; 'What cunning can expresse,' iv. 135  
 Vere, Sir Francis (1560-1609), vi. 188; vii. 510  
 Vere, Sir Horace, baron Vere of Tilbury (1565-1635), vii. 510  
 Vere, John de, 13th earl of Oxford (1443-1513), in the *Paston Letters*, ii. 348  
 Verelst, Harry (d. 1785), xiv. 369, 638  
 Verges, in *Much Ado about Nothing*, v. 215, 403  
 Vergil, i. 75, 78, 80, 83, 84, 213, 232, 252, 287, 369; ii. 112, 200, 262, 263, 273, 294 ff., 298 ff., 303, 313, 351, 376, 385, 408, 547; iii. 21, 26, 70, 74, 126, 135, 177, 200, 225, 247, 248, 250, 253, 254, 256, 260, 265, 301, 342, 346, 347, 395, 473, iv. 19 ff., 24, 26, 141, 159, 195, 287, 289, 303, 376, 472, 505, 586, 597; vi. 222, 252; vii. 67, 77, 157, 298, 303, 307, 378, 416, 561; viii. 11, 49, 72, 78, 426, 429, 504; ix. 48 ff., 65, 66, 76, 77, 286, 287, 378, 379, 401, 416, 522, 536, 537, 550, 552, 613, x. 115, 128, 131, 345, 530, 548; xi. 2, 470, 477, xii. 74, 84, 362, 366, 374, 375, 465, 521, 528, 530, 532, 535, 537, 539, 541, also see Add.; xiii. 49, 137, 193, 194, 346, 422, xiv. 149, 334, 416  
*Aeneid*, i. 287, 316, 317; ii. 200, 360; iii. 200, 208, 346; iv. 27; vi. 335, 341; vii. 59, 69, 75, 98, 133, 151, 340, 508; viii. 10, 56, 75, 78, 79, 88; ix. 211, 287 ff., 483, 536, 537, 550, 552, 613; x. 261, 563; xi. 38; xiii. 139, 140  
*Bucolics*, iii. 70

## Vergil

*Eclogues*, vi 411; viii 245; the second, iii 301, iv 139

*Georgics*, vi. 264, 411, viii. 56, 245, ix. 483, x. 107, 117, 221

*O fortunatos nummum*, x 124

Vergil, in *The Palace of Honour*, ii 296

Vergil, in *The Poetaster*, vi 21, 47, 49

Vergil, Polydore (1470?-1555?), iii 357, 601; vii. 231, *History*, ii. 295

Vernus, Michael, iv 307

*Veritas*, in the *Coventry Plays*, v. 23

*Veritas*, in *Time's Complaint*, vi 361

*Veritas* (= Christ), in Wyclif's *Dialogus*, ii 74

*Veritue*, in *Ane Pleasant Satyre*, iii 141, 142

Vermigli See Martyr, Peter

Vernagu, i. 336

Verneul, John (1583?-1647), vii 350

Verney, Sir Edmund (1590-1642), vii 221, 222

Verney, Sir Edmund, the younger (1616-1649), vii 223

Verney, Edward, vii 221

Verney, Francis, vi 535

Verney, Mary, vii 222

Verney, Sir Ralph (1613-1696), vii 222, 223, 497

Verney, Ralph, 2nd earl Verney (1712?-1791), xi 5, 6

Verney, Tom, vii 223

*Verney Family, Letters, Papers and Memoirs of the*, vii 221, 495

Vernon, Diana, in Scott's *Rob Roy*, xii 19, 24, 29

Vernon, Edward, admiral (1684-1757), x 39, 40; xiv 221, 269

Vernon, lady Susan, in Jane Austen's *Lady Susan*, xii 259

Vernon ms., poems of, i. 527; iii. 312

Verona, vii 10

Verona, congress of, xii 41

Verrall, Arthur Woolgar (1851-1912), xii. 369, 370, 541, xiv 229

Verres, Gaius, xi. 19

Verrier, Paul, xiii 565

Versailles, viii 150; ix 172; xi 24, 209; xii 205

*Verses addressed to the Imitator of Horace*, ix. 95, 230

Verstegen, Richard. See Rowlands, Richard

*Vertewis of the Mess*, *The*, ii 324

Vertot, Aubert de, x 360

Vertue, George (1684-1756), x 287, xiv 236

Vertues, the, in *The Muses Looking-Glasse*, vi 262

Verulam, in *The Ruines of Time*, iii 273

Vesalius, Andreas, iii 478, viii 399

Vesey, Agmondesham, x 296, 299, xi. 381, 383

Vesey, Mrs Elizabeth (1715-1791), x 296, 299; xi 381 ff., 386, 402 ff., 518

Vesey, Sir Thomas (1668?-1730), xi. 381

Vesey-Neroni, signora (Trollope's), xiii. 470

Vespasian, emperor, iv 16; xiv. 341

Vespucci, Amerigo, iii 20

Vestiarian controversy, iii 38

Vesuvius, xiii 511, xiv. 273

'Veteran' (Junius), x. 457

Veterano, in *The Antiquary*, vi. 269

*Vetusta Monumenta*, xii 553

Vholes, Mr, in *Bleak House*, xiii 365

Vicars, John (1580?-1652), iv. 305, 571, viii 75

Vicars, Thomas (fl 1607-1641), *The Madness of Astrologers*, iv 605, vii 566

Vicary, Thomas (d 1561), iii 120, 561

Viccars, John (1604-1660), *Against William La-Lie*, vii 567

Vice, the, in *Horestes*, v. 71, 73

Vice, the, in *Jacke Jugeler*, v 120

Vice, the, in *Looke about you*, v 357

Vice, the, in stage plays, vi 320, 334

Vice, the, Mery-reporter, in *The Play of the Wether*, v. 105

Vice, the, of the moralities, v. 63, 119, 126

Vice Ambidexter, in *Cambises*, v. 71

Vicentine hills, xiv 323

Vicenza, iii. 6

Vicenza, olympic academy at, v 69

Vices, in *Miroir de l'Homme*, ii 161 ff.

Vices, the, in *Pathomachia*, vi 365

*Vices and Virtues*, i 254, 510

*Vices et des Vertus*, *La Livres roiaux des*, i. 395

*Vices et des Vertus*, *Somme des*, ii 160, 359

*Vicus*, *Summa seu Tractatus de*, i. 397

Vickers, Robert, xiv 653

Victor, Benjamin (d 1778), x 497; xi 493

Victoria, Australia, xiv 352

Victoria, in *Fedele and Fortunio*, v 350, 351

Victoria, a Latin comedy, iv. 544

Victoria, lake, xiv 212

Victoria, queen of Great Britain, viii.

409, xi. 428; xii 324, 345; xiii 379, 539, xiv. 122, 187

Victoria, St, i 83

*Victoria County Histories*, xii 384

Victorian age, the, x 160; xiii 1, 24, 25, 95, 109, 152, 428, 501, xiv. 52, 72, 152, 175

Victorian drama, xiv. 191

Victorian humour, xi 310

Victorian liberals, xiii 17

Victorian literature, xiii 270, 271

Victorian novels, xiii 425, 433, 452, 453, 471, 493, 506

Victorian writers, xii 105, 116, 196

*Victory*, *The*, viii 229

Vida, Marco Girolamo (c. 1489-1566), iii 330, 332, iv 299; ix. 77, *Art of Poetry*, ix. 211, 536

*Vida's Game of Chess*, x 536

Vidocq, Eugène François, *Mémoires*, xiii. 486

*Vie de Saint Auban*, xii. 562

- Vienna, iv. 188, v. 315, 331, 332, 340, vii. 510; viii. 378; ix. 7, 272; x. 365, xi. 303, xiv. 273
- Vienna, congress of, xii. 43
- Vietor, i. 63
- Views of Cottages and Farmhouses in England and Wales*, xiv. 245
- Vigani, John Francis (1650?-1712), ix. 375, 460
- Vígfússon, Gúðbrandr (1828-1889), xiv. 554
- Vigny, Alfred de, v. 336; x. 541; xii. 440
- Vigo, x. 329
- Vigors, Nicholas Aylward (1785-1840), xiv. 318
- Viking club, xii. 394
- Viljoen, Ben J., xiv. Add 10
- Vilkna Saga*, i. 35, 38
- Villafranca, xiii. 81
- Village, The* (1783), x. 526
- Village festivals, v. 26
- Village Politics*, xi. 401
- Villanegas, Matilda de, in Lewis's *The Monk*, xi. 336
- Villanus, in *Fucus Hystriomastix*, vi. 365
- 'Villario,' in Pope's *Epsiles*, ix. 90
- Villeman, A. F., xii. 440
- Villeroy, in Southerne's *Fatal Marriage*, viii. 216, 217
- Villiers, Barbara, countess of Castlemaine, duchess of Cleveland (1641-1709), viii. 18, 162, 299, 300
- Villiers, C. P., xiv. 571
- Villiers, Edward, 1st earl of Jersey (1656-1711), ix. 167, 168
- Villiers, Frederick, xiv. 593
- Villiers, George, 1st duke of Buckingham (1652-1628), iv. 137, 320, 323, 336; v. 320, 322, 387, vi. 169, 407, vii. 5, 6, 19, 214, 225, 233, 234, 249, 252, 347, 432, 489, 494 ff., 508
- Villiers, George, 2nd duke of Buckingham (1628-1687), vii. 72, viii. 103, 110, 198, 235, 244, 422, 427, 430, 434, 459, 466, 467, also see Add; ix. 227, 249, 525; *Advance to a Pannier*, viii. 105; *Poetical Reflections, etc.*, by a Person of Quality, viii. 43, 464, *The Rehearsal*, vii. 210; viii. 20, 22, 24, 28, 29, 38, 53, 134, 459; ix. 165, 181; xi. 300
- Villiers, George W. F., 4th earl of Clarendon (1800-1870), xiv. 144, 566
- Villon, François, ii. 235, 286, 292, 293, 455; xiii. 149, 234; *Ballade des Dames du temps jadis*, xiii. 131; *Le Grant et le petit Testament*, iii. 95, 549
- Vilvordo, iii. 48
- Vincent, Mrs. (fl. 1760), xi. 287
- Vincent, Mrs. in Mrs. Oliphant's *Salem Chapel*, xiii. 479
- Vincent, Thomas (fl. 1627-1648), vi. 535
- Vincent, Thomas (1634-1678), x. 436
- Vincent, William (1739-1815), xi. 173; xii. 541; xiv. 657
- Vincent de Beauvais, *Speculum* of, ii. 91
- Vincenzo Samolo his Practise*, iii. 392

- Vindication of Mr Weld, A.*, vii. 564
- Vinegar family, in *The Champion*, x. 26
- Vines, Sydney Howard, xiv. 620
- Vinet, Alexandre Rodolphe, xii. 314
- Vinogradoff, Sir Paul, xiv. 551, *Villainage in England*, xiv. 56, 75
- Vint, Mercy, in Reade's *Griffith Gaunt*, xiii. 473, 474
- Vintners, The retaying*, iv. 583
- Viola, in *The Cozcombe*, vi. 136, 139, 150
- Viola, in *Twelfth Night*, v. 142, 190, 217, 218, vi. 142, 344, viii. 164
- Violante, in *The Gamester*, vi. 228
- Violante, in *The Spanish Curate*, vi. 157
- Violante, in *The Triumph of Love*, vi. 136
- Violetta, in Cumberland's *Brothers*, xi. 291
- Viret, P., iv. 513
- Virgilius, The Lyfe of*, ii. 374, 547
- Virgilius Restauratus*, ix. 155
- Virgin cult, i. 244, 248, 257, 404 See, also, under Mary
- Virgin Mary See Mary, the Blessed Virgin
- Virgin Mary, in *Mirour de l'Homme*, ii. 162, 163
- Virgin Mary, Hymn to, in *Speculum Christiani*, ii. 363
- Virginia, in *Appius and Virginia*, vi. 206
- Virginia, in *Confessio Amantis*, ii. 174
- Virginia, colony and state of, ii. 450, iii. 372, iv. 88, 94, 110 ff., 122, 582; v. 386; vi. 54, 400, vii. 57, 59, 79, 510, viii. 161; x. 306; xi. 13
- Virginia company, the, iv. 356; vii. 175
- Virginian princes and priests, in Chapman's *Masque*, vi. 400, 401
- Virginus, in *Appius and Virginia*, vi. 206
- Virginus, in Knowles's drama, xiii. 290
- Virgins Complaint for the Losse of their sweethearts, The*, vii. 438
- Virginus, in Hall's *Virgdemiarum*, iv. 379
- 'Virro,' in Pope's *Epsiles*, ix. 90
- Virtue, in *The Example of Virtue*, ii. 259
- Virtues, in *Pathomachia*, vi. 365
- Virtues, the seven, in *Mirour de l'Homme*, ii. 162
- Viry, comtesse de, x. 142
- Vischer, cartographer (fl. 1610), *View of London*, vi. 293, 294
- Vischer, Friedrich Theodor, v. 339
- Visconti, Bernabo, ii. 181
- Vishnu Purana, The*, xii. 550
- Visions of Tundale, The*, ii. 565
- 'Visto,' in Pope's *Epsiles*, ix. 90
- Vistula, in *Ohthere*, i. 104
- Vistula, the, in *Widsith*, i. 38
- Visus, in *Lingua*, vi. 354, 355
- Vita de Do-best, in *Piers the Plowman*, ii. 46
- Vitalian, pope, i. 425
- Vitelli, in *The Renegado*, vi. 175, 176, 178
- Vitelli, Cornelio, iii. 6, 7
- Vitellius, iv. 16
- Vitruvius, iv. 475
- Vitry, de, in *Therry and Theodoret*, vi. 156
- Vitry, Jacques de, iii. 556

Vittoria, in Webster's *The White Dwell*, vi 198 ff., 210; xii. 75  
 Vittoria (George Meredith's), xiii 494, 496  
 Vives, Johannes Ludovicus (1492-1540), iii 488, 495, 537; iv 10, 513, vii 540, 544, *De Institutione Christianae Feminae*, viii. 142  
 Vivian, i. 265  
 Vivian, in Lytton's *The Caxtons*, xiii 468  
 Viviani, Emilia, xii 81  
 Vizetelly, Henry (1820-1894), xiv 593  
 Vogan, Thomas Stuart Lyle, xii 518  
 Vogler, Abt (Browning's), xiii 86  
 Voigt, Johan Carel, xiv Add 10  
 Vouture, Vincent, viii 430, 440, ix 493, 522, *Letters of Affaires, Love and Courtship*, vii 443, 444; viii 425  
 Volksdrama, German, v. 328  
 Volney, Constantin, comte de (1757-1820), xii 445  
 Volpone, in Ben Jonson's play, x. 55, xii 76  
 Volscians, in *Coriolanus*, v 223  
*Volsunga Saga*, i 25, 38; xiii 140, 141  
 Voltaire, F M Arouet de, ii 218, v. 235, 320 ff., 329, 330, 335, 336, 341, 342, 505 ff.; vii 135, 136, viii. 39, 181, 296, 485, ix 55, 172, 253, 329, 580, x 45, 76, 77, 80, 88, 92, 96 ff., 151, 152, 214, 227, 230, 237, 316, 323, 325, 326, 343, 348, 474, 486, 489, 493, 494, 524, 536; xi 290, 293, 321, 322, 326 ff., 339, 341, 391, 392, 519, xii 196, 229, 230; xiii. 10, 57, 376, 503, 519  
*Almida*, x 96  
*Alzra*, x 91  
*Appel à toutes les Nations de l'Europe*, v 325, 326  
*Brutus*, v 320; x 91  
*Candide*, iv 410; x 54  
*Écossaise, L'*, x 97, 483  
*Ériphyle*, v 321  
*Essai sur les Mœurs*, xiv 112  
*Histoire de Charles XII*, x. 320  
*Indiscret, L'*, x. 97  
*Irène*, v 326  
*La Henriade*, xi 88  
*La Loi Naturelle*, ix 93  
*Letter to the Academy*, xi 392  
*Lettres Anglaises*, x 190  
*Lettres philosophiques*, v 319, 321, 328  
*Mahomet*, v 321; x 91; xi. 391  
*Méropé*, x 91, 97  
*Mort de César*, v 320 ff.  
*Nanine*, x 18, 465  
*Orestes*, x. 96  
*Sémiramis*, v 321; x. 96, xi 391  
*Tancred*, xi. 390  
*Zavre*, v 321, x 91, 133, xi 391  
*Zoberde*, x 96  
*Volume Britanniae, or the Book of Britain*, i 77 ff  
 Volumnia, in *Coriolanus*, v. 222  
*Volundarkviða*, Old Norse poem, i 40  
 Volunteer movement, the, xiv 263  
 Volusene, Florence (1504?-1547?), iii. 536

Vondel, J. van den, vii 478, *Lucifer*, vii 135  
 Vopiscus, vi 157  
 Voragine, Jacobus a (1230-1298), i. 61, 148, 383; v. 16  
 Vorosmarty, Michael, v 343  
 Vorstius, Conrad, vii 350  
 Vortigern, i 79  
 Vortipor of Pembrokeshire, i. 74  
 Vosges, mountains, i 36  
 Voss, Johann Heinrich, v. 337  
 Vossius, Gerardus Johannes, vii 348  
 Vossius, Isaac, vii 348, 350  
*Votes of Parliament*, xi 368  
*Vox and the Wolf*, i 409  
*Vox Populi, Vox Dei*, iii 559  
*Voyage of Domingo Gonsalez*, by F. Godwin, ix 118  
 Voyages, burlesque and wagering, iv. 603, 604  
*Vrihat-Katha*, iii. 561  
 Vril, in Lytton's *The Coming Race*, xiii. 468  
 Vulcan, in *The Hue and Cry after Cupid*, vi 392  
 Vulcan, in *Love's Maistresse*, vi 95  
 Vulcan, in *Mercury Vindicated*, vi 403, 404  
 Vulcan, in *Thersites*, v 121  
 Vulcan (Herrick's), vii 15  
*Vulgar Errors in Practice Censured*, iv. 288  
*Vulgate*, the See under Bible  
 Vulhamy, Mary See Meredith, Mary  
 W G., viii 10  
 W H. (? William Hunnis), iv. 140  
 W H. (of Shakespeare's sonnets), v. 194, 196, 252, 261  
 W M., *The Man in the Moon*, iv 386, 391, 591  
 W R., iv 3  
 W R. (possibly Raleigh), iii 213  
 W S., v 266, 276, 285, vi. 70  
 Wace (*fl* 1170), i 189, 258, 260 ff., 284, 292 ff., 376, 383, 391, 498, 499, 514; ii 476  
 Wace, Henry, xii. 352  
 Waddell, Peter Hately (1817-1891), xi. 482  
 Wadding, Luke (1588-1657), xiv. 340, 630  
 Waddington, Samuel, xiii. 231, 541, 563  
 Wade, i 242  
 Wade, George (1673-1748), ix. 417  
 Wade, Miss, in *Little Dorrit*, xiii 367  
 Wade, Thomas (1805-1875), xii 117, 466; *Jew of Arragon, The*, xii 131; *Munda et Cordis. . Poems and Sonnets*, xii 131  
 Wade, Sir Thomas Francis (1818-1895), xii 381, 547  
 Wadson, Anthony (*fl* 1600), *Humorous Earle of Gloster*, viii. 143  
 Wadford See Wodeford, William of  
 Wadham, Edward, *English Versification*, xiii 275, 565  
 Wadlington See William of  
 Wadmore, F., xiv. 599

- Wadsworth, head of Attercliffe academy, x. 436  
*Waes of Scotland, The*, ix. 421  
 Wafer, Lionel (1660?–1705?), iv. 528  
*Wag, The*, xiv. 260  
 Wag, Tom, in *Pendennis*, xiv. 491  
 Wager, Lewis (*fl.* 1566), v. 437; vi. 427, 460; *Life and Repentance of Marie Magdalene*, vi. 427, 556  
 'Wager,' ship, xiv. 269  
 Wager, William (*fl.* 1566), *The longer thou livest, the more fool thou art*, v. 66, 437  
 Wagner, P. A., xiv. Add. 10  
 Wagner, Wilhelm Richard, *Lohengrin*, x. 256; *Tannhauser*, x. 256  
 Wagstaff, Simon, *pseud.* of Jonathan Swift, ix. 118, 509  
 Wagstaff, Théophile, *pseud.* of W. M. Thackeray, xiii. 309  
 Wagstaffe, John (1633–1677), *The Question of Witchcraft debated*, vii. 448, 449, 565  
 Wagstaffe, Thomas (1645–1712), x. 572; *Vindication*, x. 402; *Defence of the Vindication*, x. 402  
 Wagstaffe, Thomas (1692–1770), x. 402  
 Wagstaffe, William (1685–1725), ix. 491, 519  
 Wahabees, the, xiv. 280  
 Wainwright, Latham, xiv. 653  
 Wainwright, Thomas Griffiths (1794–1852), xiii. 465  
 Waitz, Georg, xiv. 75  
 Wake, Sir Isaac (1580?–1632), vi. 524  
 Wake, William (1657–1737), ix. 454, 559, x. 400  
 Wakefield, v. 415; xiii. 505  
 Wakefield, Edward Gibbon (1796–1862), xiv. 540, 570, 572, 646  
 Wakefield, Gilbert (1756–1801), ix. 81, 84, 492, 496, 499; x. 435, xii. 515, 541, 542; xiv. 661, 'Diatribe,' xii. 363  
 Wakefield, Henry, bishop of Worcester (*fl.* 1375–1395), ii. 69  
 Wakefield, Mrs Priscilla (1751–1832), xi. 419, 529; xiv. 659  
*Instinct Displayed*, xi. 425  
*Introduction to Botany*, xi. 425  
*Juvenile Anecdotes*, xi. 425  
*Leisure Hours*, xi. 425  
*Mental Improvement*, xi. 425  
 Wakefield, Robert (d. 1537), iii. 59  
 Wakefield grammar school, ix. 369  
*Wakefield Plays*, v. 20, 51, 52, 54  
 Wakem, Philip, in *The Mill on the Floss*, xiii. 435  
 Wakeman, William F., xii. 561  
*Waking Vision, The*, viii. 105  
 Walbrook, Herbert Mackinnon, xiii. 568  
 Walcheren expedition, the, xiv. 126  
 Walcott, Mackenzie Edward Charles (1821–1880), xii. 387, 561, 567; *History of the Cathedrals... of Scotland*, xii. 387; *Traditions and Customs of Cathedrals*, xii. 387

- Waldby, John, brother of R. Waldby, ii. 503  
 Waldby, Robert, archbishop of York (d. 1398), ii. 503  
*Waldef*, i.e. *Waltheof*, i. 319, 524  
 Waldegrave, James, 2nd earl Waldegrave (1715–1763), *Memoirs*, ix. 283, 548  
 Waldegrave, Maria, countess, afterwards duchess of Gloucester, vii. 232  
 Waldegrave, Robert (1554?–1604), iii. 124, 427, 429, 431 ff., 437, 440 ff., also see Add. iv. 414, vi. 443, *The Four Great Liers*, iii. 124  
 Waldegrave, Samuel (1817–1869), xii. 519  
 Waldegrave, Timothy, x. 435  
 Walden, Thomas de (Netter) (d. 1430), ii. 503  
 Waldens, the, of Edmonton, xii. 223  
 Waldenses, the, xiv. 87  
 Waldershare, in Disraeli's *Endymion*, xiii. 388  
*Waldhere*, i. 34 ff., 38, 40, 45, 308, 474  
 Wales, v. 29, 359, 402, vi. 349, 407; vii. 43, 48, 89, 128, 163, 224, 363, viii. 68, 121; ix. 392, 394, x. 129, 205, 314, 445; xi. 14, xii. 183, 382, 388; xiii. 413; xiv. 87, 92, 227, 322, 325, 338, 484  
 Wales, church of, xii. 294  
 Wales, Joan of Kent, princess of, ii. 63  
 Wales, prince of, ix. 115  
 Wales, prince of, in *Edward III*, v. 273  
*Wales, The Four Ancient Books of*, i. 513; xii. 566  
 Wales, university of, xiv. 482  
 Walesby, F. P., x. 533  
 Walewski, count, xiv. 204  
 Walford, Edward, xiv. 672  
 Walford, L. B., xiii. Add. 3  
 Walgains=Gawain, in Arthurian legend, i. 299  
 Walhalla, i. 69  
 Walker, Alexander, xiv. 591  
 Walker, Anthony, Εὐρηκα Εὐρηκα, *The Virtuous Woman Found*, viii. 306; *A true Account of the Author of a Book called Εἰκὼν Βασιλική*, viii. 306  
 Walker, A. Stodart, xiv. 573  
 Walker, Clement (d. 1651), vii. 506; viii. 463  
 Walker, Sir Edward (1612–1677), vii. 235, 503  
 Walker, Ferdinand, iv. 513  
 Walker, George, *Anglo-Tyrannus* (1650), vii. 572  
 Walker, Henry, vii. 398 ff. (main entry), 406, 409, 414, 551, 555 ff., 576  
*Collection of passages... by one who was groom of his chamber*, A, vii. 403  
*Collections of Notes at the Kings Tryall*, vii. 403  
*Declaration collected out of the Journals of both Houses of Parliament*, A, vii. 403  
*Heads of a Diarie*, vii. 403  
*History of the Life Reign and Death of the late King Charles*, vii. 400



Walker, Henry

*King's Last Farewell to the World, The*, vii 400*Mad Designe, The*, vii. 404*Mercurius Moribundus*, vii. 403*Packets of Letters*, vii. 403*Perfect Occurrences of Every Dayes Journall*, vii. 400, 401*Prelates Pride, The*, vii 399*Serious Observations lately made touching his Majesty*, vii 404*Severall Proceedings*, vii 403*Terrible outcry against the loytering exalted Prelats, A*, vii. 399*The true manner of the crowning of Charles the Second King of Scotland*, vii 404*To your tents O Israel*, vii. 399*'Τρῳήμαρα' Sweetmeats*, vii 403*Tuesdares Journall*, vii 403*Two letters from Liverpool*, vii 402*Wren and the Finch, The*, vii. 399Walker, captain Howard, in Thackeray's *The Ravenswing*, xiii 313Walker, Hugh, xi 244, 486, xii 496; xiii 537, 540, 597, 613, 622, also see Add 2, xiv 586; *The Literature of the Victorian Era*, xiii 55

Walker, Mrs Hugh, xiii 550, 622; xiv 586

Walker, John (1674-1747), vii. 535; viii 468

Walker, John (1692?-1741), ix 579

Walker, John (1732-1807), xiii 266

Walker, Josiah, xi 481, 486

Walker, Obadiah (1616-1699), viii 349; ix 538, 621, *Oxford Theses relating to the English Reformation*, ix 221

Walker, Patrick (d 1745), ix 600

Walker, Richard (1679-1764), xiv 316

Walker, Robert (1798-1854), xiv 654

Walker, Sidney (1795-1846), xiii 272

Walker, W, ix 355

Walker, William (brother of Henry Walker), vii 400

'Walking Morte,' the, in *A Caveat or Warening for Commen Corsetors*, iii. 116

Walkington, Thomas (d. 1621), iii. 102; iv 589

Walkley, Arthur Bingham, xiii 568

Wallace, Alfred Russel (1823-1913), xi 83, xiv 39, 276, 277, 330, 612, 622

Wallace, Charles Wallace, vi. 287, 289, 303, 305, 306, 310, 312

Wallace, James (d 1688), ix 612

Wallace, James (fl 1684-1724), ix 605

Wallace, Robert (1697-1771), ix 614; *Various prospects of Mankind*, xi. 82

Wallace, Sir William (1272?-1305), ii 116, 118, 121, 125 ff., 320, vi 507, xiv 104

Wallace, William, editor of Mackintosh's *History of the Revolution*, xiv 65Wallace, William (1844-1897), xiv 540; *Hegel's Philosophy of Mind*, xiv 49; *Lectures and Essays*, xiv. 49; *Logic of Hegel, The*, xiv. 49

Wallace, William, editor of Burns, xi. 481, 482, 486

Wallace See Harry, Blind

Wallace Craigie, near Dundee, xii. 389

Wallas, Graham, xiv 535, 661

Wallensis, John (fl 1283), i 508

Wallensis, Thomas (d 1255), ii. 362

Wallensis, Thomas (d 1350?), i 508

Waller, Alfred Rayney (1867-1922), ix 175; x 48, xii 185, 474, xiii 567; xiv 575, 577, *The Writings of Matthew Prior*, ix 165, 166, 171, 172, 174, 177

Waller, Edmund (1606-1687), iv. 210; vi. 490; vii 4, 55, 56, 61 ff (main entry), 73, 76 ff., 83, 205, 304, 305, 465 ff., viii. 5, 20, 92, 137, 151, 258, 260, 267, 269, 304, 422, 425, 430, 436, 450, 464, 466, 467, 501, 503, ix 74 ff., 81, 176, 177; x 255, 487, 530, xi 272, xii. 145; xiv. 486

*Aeneid*, trans., vii 98*Battle of the Summer Islands, The*, vii. 63, 64*Behold the brand of beauty tossed*, vii. 63, 66*Divine Poems*, vii. 63*Go, lovely Rose!* vii. 63, 66*Instructions to a Painter*, vii. 63*Mendes Tragedy, The*, version of, viii. 137*Of the Danger His Majesty [Being Prince] Escaped in the Road at St Andere*, vii 61*Of the Last Verses in the Book*, vii. 63*Of the Misreport of her being Painted*, vii 62*On the Statue of King Charles I at Charring Cross*, vii 64*Panegyric to my Lord Protector*, vii 63, 64*Pompée*, version of, by Waller and lord Buckhurst, viii. 205*Puerperium*, vii 66*Saraband*, viii 263*To a Very Young Lady*, vii 62*To Amoret*, vii 66*Upon a Late Storm, and of the Death of His Highness ensuing in the same*, vii 63, viii 5Waller, John Francis (1810-1894), xiv. 630, *Kitty Neil*, xiv 360; *Song of the Glass, The*, xiv 360; *Spinning Wheel Song, The*, xiv 360

Waller, lady, wife of Sir Wm Waller, vii. 397

Waller, R, *Life of Hooke*, xiv 313

Waller, Sir William (1697?-1668), vii. 397

Walleston, vii 510

Walley, Henry, vii. 393; *Heads of Chiefe Passages in Parliament*, vii 397; *The Kingdomes Weekly Account of Heads*, vii. 397; *The True Informer*, vii. 397

Walley, John (fl. 1557), iv 453

Wallin, head of Bristol academy, x. 437

Wallington, Nehemiah (1598-1658), *Historical Notices*, vii. 253, 510

Wallis, F., xiv. 579

- Wallis, G., xiii. 598  
 Wallis, John (1616-1703), vii. 326, 327, 350, 532, 533, 547, viii. 411, 412, 537; ix. 431, 459, 460, xiv. 310  
*Arithmetica Infinitorum*, viii. 411  
*Doctrine of the Blessed Trinity*, x. 427  
*English Grammar*, xiii. 271  
*Truth tried*, vii. 315  
 Wallis, Samuel (1728-1795), xiv. 270  
 Walpole, George, 3rd earl of Orford (1730-1791), x. 277 ff.  
 Walpole, Horace, 1st baron Walpole (1678-1757), ix. 250, x. 550  
 Walpole, Horatio (Horace), 4th earl of Orford (1717-1797), iv. 103, 336, v. 308, 325, 524, vii. 200, 232, 499, viii. 298, 308; ix. 161, 213, 274, 276, 278, 280, 281, 396; x. 52, 67 ff., 97, 131, 133, 134, 138, 139, 142, 143, 152, 153, 243, 268, 274 ff. (main entry), 290, 294, 295, 297, 304, 309, 323, 357, 410, 450, 451, 479, 505, 540, 549 ff., 560, 578, also see Add.; xi. 102, 161, 170, 192, 194, 285, 287, 289, 302, 312, 378, 384, 388, 389, 394, 397, 404, 405, 474, 493, 511, 514; xii. 383, xiii. 57, 356; xiv. 68, 314  
*Ædes Walpolianæ*, x. 287  
*Anecdotes of Painting*, x. 152, 287, 288  
*Castle of Otranto, The*, x. 67, 68, 256, 264, 288; xi. 331, 332; xii. 4  
*Catalogue of the Royal and Noble Authors*, x. 207, 287  
*Correspondence*, x. 287  
*Description of the Villa*, x. 277  
*Essay on Gardening*, x. 283  
*Historic Doubts on Richard III.*, x. 148, 152, 283, 288, 329, 345  
*Last Journals*, x. 1334  
*Letters*, x. 321, 329, 330; xi. 392, 402  
*Letters to George Montagu*, x. 279  
*Letters to Mann*, x. 285  
*Memoirs*, ix. 282  
*Miscellaneous Antiquities*, x. 148  
*Miscellaneous Letters*, x. 279  
*Mysterious Mother, The*, x. 288  
*Private Correspondence*, x. 279, 280  
*Short Notes of My Life*, x. 285, 330  
*Works*, x. 279  
 Walpole, Margaret, countess of Orford, wife of 2nd earl (d. 1781), x. 279  
 Walpole, Sir Robert, 1st earl of Orford (1676-1745), ix. 90, 97, 128, 130, 135, 183, 185, 246, 247, 256, 258, 259, 271, 280, 281, 283, 314, 474, 475, 482, x. 79, 94, 105, 127, 131, 275, 279, 282, 285, 290, 339, 405, 440, 482; xi. 192; xiv. 70, 141, 235  
 Walpole, Robert, 2nd earl of Orford (d. 1751), x. 279  
 Walpole, Sir Spencer (1839-1907), xiv. 557; *History of England*, xiv. 103  
 Walpole, Hon. Thomas, 2nd son of the 1st lord Walpole of Wolterton, x. 550  
 Walpurgis night, vii. 418  
 Walsh, Benjamin Dann, xiv. 653

- Walsh, Edward (1805-1850), xiv. 337, 354, 630  
 Walsh, John Henry, *pseud* Stonehenge (1810-1888), xiv. 604  
 Walsh, Shelford, xiii. 572  
 Walsh, William (1663-1708), viii. 179, 458, 467, 502, 504; ix. 76, 195 ff., 537; xi. 276  
*Antidote, The*, ix. 197  
*'Caelia, too late you would repent,'* ix. 197  
*Despairing Lover, The*, ix. 197  
*Jealousy*, ix. 197  
 Walsh, archbishop William John, xiv. 650  
 Walsh, William Shepherd, xiii. 622  
 Walsingham, Edward (fl. 1643-1659), vii. 510  
 Walsingham, Sir Francis (1530?-1590), iv. 93, 95, 437; v. 95, 384, 528, vi. 274, 280, 305, 433, 442, 451, vii. 218  
 Walsingham, John (d. 1340?), i. 508, *The Reply of Friar Daw Thopas*, ii. 45  
 Walsingham, Mrs., xi. 386  
 Walsingham, *The Foundation of the Chapel of*, ii. 365, 547  
 Walsingham, Thomas (d. 1422?), ii. 44, 559, *Historia Anglicana*, ii. 53  
 Walter, archdeacon of Oxford, i. 187, 285  
 Walter, friend of Henry of Huntingdon, i. 186  
 Walter, Hubert (d. 1205), i. 191, 200; *Tractatus de Legibus et Consuetudinibus Regni Angliæ*, viii. 357  
 Walter, John (1739-1812), xiv. 195, 196  
 Walter, John (1776-1847), xiv. 192, 196, 197, 199, 200, 202  
 Walter, John (1818-1894), xiv. 202, 593  
 Walter, Richard (1716?-1785), xiv. 269, 607, 612  
 Walter, Sir, in *A Chast Mayd in Cheape-side*, vi. 84  
 Walter, the steward, grandson of Banquo, ii. 119  
 Walter, William (fl. 1520), books translated by, ii. 370; *The History of Titus and Gesippus*, ii. 370, *The History of Guystarde and Sygysmonde*, ii. 370; *The Spectacle of Lovers*, ii. 370; iii. 552  
 Walter de Bares, iv. 355, 578  
 Walter de Bibelsworth (fl. 1270), ii. 569  
 Walter de Merton (d. 1277), ii. 399 ff., 403  
 Walter of Evesham (fl. 1320), i. 508  
 Walter of Hemingburgh (fl. 1300), i. 201, 501  
 Walter of Henley, ii. 560; *Book of Husbandry*, iv. 352, 416, 422, 583, 613  
 Walters, John C., xiii. 590, 597  
 Waltham, iv. 273; xii. 206  
 Walthamstow, xiii. 132  
 Waltharius, i. 35, 36  
 Waltheof (d. 1076), ii. 453  
 Walton (pirate), in *Fortune by Land and Sea*, vi. 118  
 Walton, Anne, vii. 284  
 Walton, Brian (1600?-1661), vii. 361, 535, 538; *Polyglot Bible*, vii. 538; viii.

- Walton, Brian  
336; list of contributors to *Polyglot Bible*, vii. 538
- Walton, Christopher (1809-1877), ix. 345, 355, 367, 561, 563 ff.
- Walton, Sir Edgar H., xiv. Add. 10
- Walton, Izaak (1593-1683), iii. 460, 461, 472, iv. 138, 144, 145, 188, 228 ff., 270, 283, 426, 427, 482, vii. 31 ff., 87, 88, 93, 170, 178, 264, 283 ff. (main entry), 291, 292, 442, 457, 458, 519, 520; viii. 335 ff.; ix. 310  
*Compleat Angler, The*, vii. 92, 284, 285, 287; xi. 353  
*Life of Donne*, vii. 284  
*Life of Geo. Herbert*, vii. 30, 33  
*Lives*, vii. 284 ff., x. 218  
*Reliquiae Wottonianae*, vii. 284
- Walton, James, father of Izaak Walton, vii. 283
- Walton, John (fl. 1410), ii. 560
- Wanderer, in Wordsworth's *Excursion*, xi. 117
- Wanderer, The*, i. 4, 41, 42, 306, 416, 474, 478
- Wandering Jew, The*, iv. 391
- Wanley, Humfrey (1672-1726), i. 49, 142, 479, ix. 398, 400, 592; xi. 372, 373, 512
- Wanstead, iv. 153; vi. 379
- Wantage, i. 118
- Wantonness, in *Ane Pleasant Satyre*, iii. 140 ff.
- Wapull, George, *The Tide tarries no man*, v. 67, 437; vi. 320
- Warbeck, Perkin (1474-1499), vii. 232
- Warburton, Bartholomew Elliott George (1810-1852), xiv. 585, 612, *The Crescent and the Cross*, xiv. 278
- Warburton, John (1682-1759), v. 165; ix. 592
- Warburton, Rowland Eyles Egerton (1804-1891), x. 134, xiii. 563
- Warburton, William (1698-1779), bishop of Gloucester, v. 303 ff., 310, 330, vii. 102, viii. 338; ix. 91, 93, 95, 97 ff., 162, 331, 365, 492, 493, 496, 498, 524, 526, 559, 561, 562; x. 188, 203, 312, 345, 447, 519, 579  
*Alliance between Church and State*, ix. 331; x. 423  
'Aristarchus on the Hero of the Poem,' ix. 99  
*Divine Legation of Moses*, ix. 331, 381  
*Remarks on Hume's Natural History of Religion*, ix. 331  
*Shakespeare*, ix. 162; xi. 354  
*View of Lord Bolingbroke's Philosophy*, ix. 331
- Warburton's cook, vi. 40, 187, 219
- Ward, Sir Adolphus William (1837-1924), v. 92, 151, 284, 410; vi. 30, 319; viii. 141, 142, 427; ix. 34, 365; x. 89, 396, 499, 500; xiii. 585, 602, 605, xiv. 572; *George Crabbe*, xi. 155, 156, 461 ff.
- Ward, Artemus (pseud.), xiv. 333
- Ward, Edward (1667-1731), ix. 286, 290 ff., 300, 551, 552  
*Hudibras Redivivus*, ix. 291, 292  
*London Spy*, ix. 293, 294  
*Republican Procession*, ix. 292  
*Vulgus Britannicus*, ix. 290, 292  
*Wine and Wisdom*, ix. 293
- Ward, Harry Leigh Douglas (1825-1906), xii. 566, *Catalogue of Romances*, i. 211, 300
- Ward, Harry Marshall (1854-1906), xiv. 622
- Ward, Henry Snowden, xiii. 597
- Ward, Mrs Humphry (Mary Augusta), xiii. 608, also see Add. 3, xiv. 590
- Ward, James, of Nottingham, xiii. 551
- Ward, Jem (1800-1885), xiv. 255
- Ward, John (fl. 1613), iv. 531
- Ward, John (1679?-1758), ix. 581
- Ward, John Wilham, 1st earl of Dudley (1781-1833), xiv. 139
- Ward, Richard (fl. 1710), viii. 318, 319, 513
- Ward, Robert, *Fucus Hystriomastax*, vi. 365, 366, 369, 528, 535
- Ward, Robert Plumer (1765-1846), xii. 495, 496; xiii. 608, *Tremaine*, xiii. 388
- Ward, Roger (fl. 1582), iv. 440, 466
- Ward, Samuel, of Ratchliffe (fl. 1570), iv. 273
- Ward, Samuel (1577-1640), vii. 360
- Ward, Seth (1617-1689), bishop of Salisbury, vii. 326, 533, 575; viii. 411, 412, 416, 537, ix. 550, xiv. 310, *Vinduciae Academicarum*, ix. 431, 624
- Ward, Thomas Humphry, xiii. 539, 540; *English Poets*, xiii. 112
- Ward, Wilfrid Philip (1856-1916), xii. Add. 2, xiii. 553; xiv. 540, 565; *Life of Newman*, xii. 285, 469, 497, 499, 504, 507, 508
- Ward, William George (1812-1882), xii. 287, 301, 305, 507; xiii. 116, xiv. 540, 565, 571; *Essays on the Philosophy of Theism*, xiv. 29, *The Ideal of a Christian Church*, xii. 289, 305
- Warden, Master, in *Three Speeches*, vii. 433
- Wardlaw, Elizabeth, lady (1677-1727), xi. 255; *Glideroy*, ix. 406; *Hardyknote*, ii. 474; ix. 406, x. 256
- Wardlaw, Henry (d. 1440), ii. 416 ff.
- Wardlaw, Walter (d. 1390), ii. 148
- Wardour, Isabella, in Scott's *Antiquary*, xii. 24
- Wardour street work, xiii. 208
- Ware, Hertfordshire, vi. 195; xii. 201
- Ware, Sir James (1594-1666), vii. 538; x. 332; xii. 387; xiv. 340, also see Add. 3, *History of Ireland*, iv. 473
- Ware, James Redding, xiv. 670
- Warham, William (1450?-1532), archbishop of Canterbury, iii. 10, 36, 55; vii. 370
- Waring (Browning's), xiii. 207

- Waring, Edward John, xii 571  
 Waring, Jane (Swift's 'Varina'), ix. 103  
 Waring, Susan M., xiii 613  
 Warnus, i 188  
 Warkworth, John (d. 1500), ii 344, 543, *Chronicle*, iv. 483  
 Warne, Charles (1802-1887), xii. 561  
 Warner, Sir George Frederick, v. 278  
 Warner, George Townsend, xiv. 656  
 Warner, John (1736-1800), xiii 273, *Metronariston*, xiii 267, 565  
 Warner, John, *The Game of Losse* (1645), vii 575  
 Warner, Mary Amelia (1804-1854), viii. 209  
 Warner, Rebecca, x 518  
 Warner, Richard, xii 423  
 Warner, William (1558?-1609), iii. 397, v. 93; *Albion's England*, iii 223, 224, 406, iv. 102, 156, 544; *Menaechmus*, iv 5, 503; *Pan his Syrinx*, iii. 398, 606  
 Warning for Faire Women, A, v. 91, 183, 362, 363, 443, 522; vi. 109  
 Warr, George Charles Winter (1845-1901), xii 542  
 Warrack, Grace, ii 342, 542  
 Warre, Edmond, xiv. 656  
 Warren, Mrs Anne, xii 496  
 Warren, George, *Impartial Description of Surinam* (1667), iv. 528  
 Warren, Hardick, vii. 567  
 Warren, John Byrne Leicester, 3rd lord De Tabley (1835-1895), xiii 216, 226 ff., 553; xiv 560; *Philoctetes*, xiii. 228, *Soldier's Fortune, The*, xiii. 228  
 Warren, Matthew (1642-1706), x. 436  
 Warren, Mrs, in *Holcroft's Road to Ruin*, xi 306  
 Warren, Samuel (1807-1877), xii 496  
 Warren, Sir Thomas Herbert, xiii. 525, 530  
 Warricombe, Sidwell (Gissing's), xiii. 511  
 Warrington, xi. 514  
 Warrington, George, in *Pendennis*, xiii. 325  
 Warrington academy, x. 435; xiv. 57, 301, 430, 445  
 Warringtons, the, in *The Virginians*, xiii. 330, 331  
 Wars of Cyrus King of Persia, v. 442; vi. 324  
 Warsaw, v. 315  
 Warschewiczki, Stanislaus, iv. 3  
 Warton, John Wood (1806-1878), xi. 465, 466; xii. 242  
 Warton, George, almanack maker, vii 567  
 Warton, Joseph (1722-1800), ix. 492 ff., 499; x. 141, 185, 252, 269 ff., 528, 546 ff.; *Essay on Pope*, x. 271, 521  
 Warton, Thomas, the elder (1688?-1745), vii. 300; x. 252, 255, 256, 546; xi. 147  
 Warton, Thomas, the younger (1728-1790), i. vi. 403, 421; ii 232, 234, 241, 256, 363; iii 58, 86, 177, 196, 211, 217; v. 80, 87, 161, 283; vi. 319, 331, 332; vii. 300; ix. 77, 81, 91, 162, 528, 627;

- Watson, Thomas, the younger  
 x 154, 207, 209, 252, 263, 269 ff. (main entry), 540, 541, 546, 547; xi. 39, 147, xii. 146, xiv. 652, 654  
*History of English Poetry*, x 270, xii. 403  
*Pleasures of Melancholy*, x 140  
*Poems*, x. 270  
*Progress of Discontent*, ix. 214  
*Triumph of Issa*, x. 153  
*Verses on Sir Joshua Reynolds's painted window*, x. 270  
 Warwick, iv. 218; viii. 332  
 Warwick, countesses of. See Rich, Mary; Rich, Penelope  
 Warwick, earl of, in *Henry V*, v. 292  
 Warwick, earls of. See Rich, Charles, Rich, Robert  
 Warwick castle, viii 125  
 Warwick school, iv. 305  
 Warwick's company, earl of, vi. 280  
 Warwickshire, ii. 358; iv. 234, v. 211; vii. 223, ix 584; x 125, 126, 307 ff., 312, 315, 435, xii. 362, 484, 485, xiii. 424; xiv. 255  
 Warwickshire Coterie, the, x. 551, 552  
 Wase, Christopher, the elder (1625?-1690), vii 535, 547, 549, ix. 621  
 'Washer of the Ford, the,' xiv. 353  
 Washington, George, xi 210  
 Washington, George, in *The Virginians*, xiii. 330  
 Waspe, in *Bartholomew Fayre*, vi. 26  
 Wasse, Joseph (1672-1738), ix. 381, 579  
 Wassel, in *The Masque of Christmas*, vi. 404  
 Wastell, Simon (d. 1632), vii. 94  
 Waster, in *Piers the Plowman*, ii. 16  
 Wastoure. See Wynnere  
 Wat, in *Piers the Plowman*, ii. 14, 18  
 Wat, in shepherd carols, ii. 429  
 Waterfield, William, xiv. 375, 638  
 Waterford, x. 291  
 Waterhouse, Edward (1619-1670), viii. 523, 527; ix 624, *An Humble Apologie for Learning*, vii 445, 567, 575  
 Waterland, Daniel (1683-1740), ix. 559; x 401, 405, 406, 571, 572; *Advice to a Young Student*, ix. 459; *Renew of the Doctrine of the Eucharist*, x. 407, *Vindication of Christ's Divinity*, x 406  
 Waterloo, battle of, xii. 47, 422; xiv. 73, 251  
 Watermen, company of, vi 292  
 Watermeyer, Egidius Benedictus (1824-1867), xiv. Add. 10; *After a Storm*, xiv. 421  
 Waterson, Simon, iv. 454  
 Waterton, Charles (1782-1865), xiv. 612, *Wanderings in South America*, xiv. 276  
 Watkin, William Thompson (1836-1888), xii. 561, *Roman Cheshire*, xii. 385; *Roman Lancashire*, xii 385  
 Watkins, John (fl. 1792-1831), xi. 501  
 Watkins, John, of Whitby, xii. 458  
 Watkins, Richard, iv. 439

- Watling street, i. 197  
 Watreman, W., translator of Boehme, iv 506  
 Wats, Edmond, iv. 466  
 Watson, Scots poet, ii 318  
 Watson, Christopher (d 1581), iv 504  
 Watson, David (1710-1756), ix 579  
 Watson, Emma, in Jane Austen's *The Watsons*, xii 261  
 Watson, Henry, apprentice to Wynkyn de Worde, books translated by *Church of Evil Men and Women*, The, ii 369  
*History of Olyver of Castyllle and the fayre Helayne*, The, ii 369  
*Ship of Fools*, The, ii 368, iii 67  
*Valentine and Orson*, ii 369  
 Watson, James (d. 1722), xi 378, 515, *Choice Collection of Scots Poems*, ix 409, 410, 607, 619, x 255, xi. 225, 240  
 Watson, James (1739?-1790), xiv 238  
 Watson, John, xiv 534  
 Watson, John (d 1530), iii 69  
 Watson, John Selby (1804-1884), xii 537, 538, *Life of Porson*, x. 358  
 Watson, Joshua (1771-1855), xii. 283, 497  
 Watson, Richard (1612-1685), vii 214  
 Watson, Richard (1737-1816), bishop of Llandaff, x 562, xi 109, 443, xii. 309, 310, 661, *Apology for Christianity*, x. 348, *Apology for the Bible*, x 348  
 Watson, Richard (1781-1833), xi 467  
 Watson, Robert (1730?-1781), x. 560, *History of Philip II*, x 329, *History of Philip III*, x. 329  
 Watson, Robert Addison, xiii 540  
 Watson, Rosamund Marriott (born Tomson) (d 1911), xiii 562  
 Watson, Seth B., xi. 459  
 Watson, Thomas (1513-1584), v. 438; vi 547, *Absalom*, vi 333, 535  
 Watson, Thomas (1557?-1592), iii 287, 288, 292, 333, 335, 593, iv. 132, 136, 140, 197, 225, 531, 539, *Amyntas*, iv. 152, EKATOMIAΘIA, or *The Passionate Centurie of Love*, iii. 287; iv 137, 143, 225, *Tears of Fancie*, or *Love Disdained*, The, iii 288  
 Watson, Sir William, xii 449, xiii. 624  
 Watson-Wentworth, Charles, 2nd marquis of Rockingham (1730-1782), xi. 5, 8, 58, xiv. 236  
 Watt, James (1736-1819), xiv. 285, 425  
 Watt, Lauchlan Maclean, ix. Add.; xiv. 583  
 Watt, Robert (1774-1819), xi. 512, xii 569, 571, *Bibliotheca Britannica*, xii 411, *Catalogue of Medical Books*, xii. 411  
 Watt, William, xi 489, *Kate Dalrymple*, xi 269, *Trinkler's Waddin*, xi. 269  
 Watt of Harden, xii 3  
 Watteau, Antoine, viii 178; xiii. 58  
 Watton, John, ii 363, 564  
 Watts, Alarc Alexander (1797-1864), xii. 466, xiii. 563, *Lyrics of the Heart*, xiii. 230  
 Watts, George Frederick, xiii 525  
 Watts, Isaac (1674-1748), ix 199, 200, 202, 439, 537, x 176, 206, 310, 430, 435, 530, 576, xi 413, 425, 522, 529, xiii. 271  
*Divine and Moral Songs*, xi. 204, 413  
*Divine Songs for Children*, ix. 199  
*Elegy on Mr Thomas Gouge*, ix. 200  
*Essay on Civil Power*, x. 423  
*Horae Lyricae*, ix 200  
*Humble attempt*, x. 423  
 'Hush' my dear, he stull and slumber,' xi. 206  
*Sapphics*, xi. 198  
*Sluggard*, The, xi 416  
 'When the fierce north wind,' ix 200  
 Watts, John (1818-1887), xiv 669  
 Watts, William (1590?-1649), vii. 392  
 Watts Dunton, Walter Theodore (1832-1914), iv 39, x 267, xi 521, xii 448, also see Add., xiii. 153, 216, 543, 547, 563, 597, 608, xiv. 585; *Aylwyn*, xiii. 230; xiv 160, *Coming of Love*, The, xiv. 159, *Renascence of Wonder in Poetry*, The, xiv. 159  
 Waugh, Arthur, xiii 530, 537, 538, 560, 586  
 Waugh, Edwin (1817-1890), xiii 563  
 Waurin, *Chroniques et istoures*, i 262  
 Waverley, in Surrey, monastery and annals of, i 197, 214, 376  
 Waverley, Edward, in Scott's novel, xii. 20, 24, 166  
 Way, Albert (1805-1874), xii. 566  
 Way, Arthur S., xiii. 530  
 Wayland, John, iii 218, 219  
 Waymouth, George (fl 1605), iv. 115  
 Waynflete, William (1395?-1486), bishop of Winchester, ii. 403, 405, 406, 549; vii. 370  
 Waynour (Guinevere), in *Morte Arthure*, ii 136  
 Waynright, James, vii. 494  
 Wayte, William (1829-1898), xii. 543  
*Weakest goeth to the Wall*, The, v. 351, 522  
 Weale, John (1791-1862), xii. 571  
 Weale, William Henry James, xii. 571  
 Wealththeow, in *Beowulf*, i 25, 26  
*Wealth and Health*, v 67, 437  
 Weare, William (d. 1823), xiv. 221, 251 ff  
*Wearing of the Green*, The, xiv 343  
 Wearmouth, monastery of, i. 5, 79, 80, 86, 88, 91, 93, 94, 98, iv. 477  
 Weathercock, in *The London Prodigall*, v. 285  
 Weaver, John (1673-1760), x 494; *The Loves of Mars and Venus*, x. 78  
 Webb, Alfred John (1834-1908), xiv. 630  
 Webb, Daniel (1719?-1798), xi 277  
 Webb, William (1611-1672), ix. 592  
 Webb, Philip, xiii. 133

- Webb, Richmond, grandfather of W M Thackeray, xiii 307
- Webb, Thomas Ebenezer (1821-1903), xiv. 630
- Webbe, George, vii 544
- Webbe, Joseph (*f* 1612-1633), iv 500
- Wobbe, William (*f* 1586-1591), iii 234, 335, 343, 344, 595, iv. 21, 24, v 148, *A Discourse of English Poetrie*, iii 343, v 80
- Webber, Byron, xiv 598
- Weber, Henry William (1783-1818), xi 516, xii 397, 416, 564, 566
- Weber, Immanuel, *De Nigello Wirekero*, i. 213
- Weber, Wilhelm Eduard, xiv 296
- Webster, Augusta (1837-1894), xiii. 200, 563
- Webster, Benjamin Nottingham (1797-1882), xiii 297, 568, 569, 577
- Webster, James (1658?-1720), ix 598, 599
- Webster, John (1580?-1625?), iv. 7, v 183, 248, 347, 355, 364, 419, vi 51, 52, 56, 63, 69, 78, 109, 188-211 (main entry), 219, 225, 452, 476, 478, 498 ff, vii 523, viii 493, xii 75, 127, xiii. 220, 455
- Appius and Virginia*, vi 191, 206, 499, also see Add.
- Cure for a Cuckold*, A, vi. 78, 206, 208, 209, 499, 501
- Devil's Law-case*, The, v 405; vi. 191, 206 ff, 499, 501
- Dutchesse of Malfy*, The, iii. 404, v. 410; vi 196, 198, 203 ff., 225, 499, 501, also see Add
- Guise*, The, vi 206
- Monumental Column*, A, vi 209, 500
- Monuments of Honor*, vi 190, 209
- Murder of the Sonne upon the Mother*, A Late, vi. 206, 219
- Thracian Wonder*, The, vi. 78, 209, 499, 501
- White Dwell*, The (*Vittoria Corombona*), vi 196, 198, 200, 203, 205, 206, 210, 211, 499, 500, viii 500, xii 211
- Webster, John (1610-1682), vii 553, 568, 575; ix. 428, 624; *Academiarum Examen*, vii 445, ix. 430, 431, *Displaying of supposed Witchcraft*, The, vii. 449, 450, 565; ix. 69
- Webster, Noah, xiv. 670
- Webster, Richard, iii. 222
- Weekhorlin, Georg Rudolph (1584-1653), vii. 350
- Wedderburn, Alexander, 1st earl of Rosslyn (1733-1805), xii 157, 469
- Wedderburn, Alexander Dundas O., xiv. 581
- Wedderburn, David (1580-1646), ix. 610
- Wedderburn, James (1495?-1553), iii 160, 173
- Wedderburn, John (1500?-1556), iii. 160, 173
- Wedderburn, Robert (1510?-1557?), iii. 160, 173
- Wedding of Sir Gawain*. See *Gawain*
- Wedgwood, Hensleigh (1803-1891), xii. 553
- Wedgwood, Josiah (1730-1795), xi 134
- Wedgwood, Julia, xiii 522
- Wednesday Journal*, ix 481
- Weekes, John, vii. 11
- Weekly Discoverer Stripp'd Naked*, The (1681), viii 468
- Weekly Dispatch*, The, xiv. 212
- Weekly Journal*, ix 481
- Weekly Magazine*, ix. 614
- Weekly Pacquet of Advice from Rome* (Care's), ix. 5
- Weekly Post*, The, vii 403
- Weekly Register*, The, xii 507
- Weekly Times*, The, xiv 212
- Weelkes, Thomas (*f* 1602), iv 131, 132, 532
- Weever, John (1576-1632), iv 382, 587, 588, v. 283, vii. 462, ix 392, 592
- Wegener, R., vi 299, 302
- Wegg, Silas, in *Our Mutual Friend*, xiii 373
- Weier, Johann, iii 126, *De Praestigiis Demonum et Incantationibus ac Beneficis*, iii 126
- Weierstrass, Karl, xiv 292
- Weigel, Valentin, vii 567, ix 352
- Weimar, v 334, 340; vii 201, xi 286, xii 42, 173, 335, xiii 308, 427
- Weir, Arthur (1864-1902), xiv 397, 640
- Weir, William (1802-1858), xiv 593
- Weisse, Christian, v 317, 330, 331
- Weissel, Josefine, xiii. 541
- Weland Saga*, i 13, 111, 242
- Weland Saga*, in *Deor*, i. 40
- Welbeck Papers*, ix 110
- Wolby, Thomas Earle, xiii 547
- Welcum to May*, ii 322
- Weldon, Walter Frank Raphael (1860-1906), xiv 622
- Wellbred, in *Every Man in His Humour*, vi 49
- Wellidon, Sir Anthony (d 1649?), vii. 510, 576
- Weller, Matilda, xiii. 120
- Weller, Sam, in *The Pickwick Papers*, xiii. 348, 357, 429
- Wellerisms (Dickens's), xiii. 353
- Wellesley, Sir Arthur See Wellington, duke of
- Wellesley, Richard Colley Wellesley, marquis (1760-1842), xi 435, xiv. 141, 568
- Wellington, Arthur Wellesley, 1st duke of (1769-1852), xi 184; xii 107, 170; xiv. 126, 127, 134, 139, 141, 149, 198, 206, 325, 458, 512, 568; *Despatches*, xiv 118
- Wellington college, xii 370
- Wells, Charles Jeremiah (1799?-1879), xii. 117, 466, 467, xiii 547, *Joseph and his Brethren*, xii. 129
- Wells, dean of (William Graham), ix. 107
- Wells, Herbert George, xiii. 507, 627
- Wells, J. T., xiii. 516

## WELLS

- Wells, Somerset, i. 237; iv. 482  
 Wells, William Charles (1757-1817), xiv. 329, 622  
 Wellsman, W., xiv. 590  
 Wellwood. *See* Welwood.  
 Welsh, Charles, xi. 417, 513, 521, 523, 524, 527, 529, *A Bookseller of the Last Century*, John Newbery, x. 236, 537, 539, xi. 418  
 Welsh, Jane. *See* Carlyle, Jane Welsh  
 Welsh, the, xiv. 334  
 Welsh, the, in Jonson's *For the Honour of Wales*, vi. 419  
 Welsh academy system, x. 437  
 Welsh bards, x. 542  
 Welsh character, xiv. 338, 339  
 Welsh education, xiv. 482  
 Welsh language, xii. 342, xiv. 511  
 Welsh literature, xiii. 221, xiv. 336 ff.  
 Welsh mountains, x. 114  
 Welsh question, the, ii. 480  
 Welsh Tudor court, xiv. 339  
 Welshpool, viii. 121  
 Welsted, Leonard (1688-1747), ix. 87, 96, 211, 497, 537  
 Welton, James, xiv. 650  
 Welwood or Wellwood, James (1652-1727), vii. 504, viii. 497  
 Welwood, John, ix. 600  
 Welwood, William (fl. 1577-1622), iv. 528  
 Welwyn, x. 157  
 Wem, Shropshire, xii. 182, 183  
 Wemmick, in *Great Expectations*, xiii. 370  
 Wemys, Schir John of, in *Wyntoun*, ii. 150  
 Wenck, F. A. W., x. 344, 561  
 Wendland, i. 104  
 Wendoll, in *A Woman Kilde with Kindnesse*, vi. 95  
 Wendover, xi. 5  
 Wendover. *See* Roger of  
 Wenley, Robert Marks, xiv. 540  
 Wenlock, Sir John, baron Wenlock (d. 1471), ii. 345  
 Wentworth, captain, in Jane Austen's *Persuasion*, xii. 267, 269  
 Wentworth, Charles (1789-1864), xiv. 589  
 Wentworth, Sir Charles (1810-1869), xiv. 589  
 Wentworth, Peter (1592-1675), ix. 146  
 Wentworth, Thos (1568?-1628), viii. 527  
 Wentworth, Sir Thomas, 1st earl of Strafford (1593-1641), iv. 357, vii. 159, 169, 213, 224, 235, 249, 253, 254, 491, 495, 497, 570; viii. 250; xiii. 65, 66, *Letters and Despatches*, vii. 221, 491  
 Wentworth, Thomas, 3rd earl of Strafford (1672-1739), ix. 170, 242  
 Wentworth, William Charles (1793-1872), xiv. 646; *Australasia*, xiv. 402; *Description of New South Wales*, A, xiv. 412  
 Werferth, i. 102, 116  
 Wermueller, Otto, iv. 468  
 Werner, Friedrich L. Z., x. 89; xiii. 519  
 Werther, x. 151, 256, 258  
 Werthersm, xiii. 464

## WESTGARTH

- Werwolf, the, in *William of Palerne*, i. 352  
 Wesel, ix. 263  
 Wesley, Charles (1707-1788), ix. 350, 362, 363, x. 411, 412, 417, 572  
 Wesley, John (1703-1791), iv. 263, ix. 350, 362, 363, 365, 564, x. 1, 66, 396, 410 ff., 477, 572, 623; xi. 89, 465, xii. 287, 307, xiv. 434, *Journals*, ix. 365, x. 416, 417  
 Wesley, Samuel, the elder (1662-1735), ix. 438, 624, x. 422, 435, 436, *Letter from a country divine*, ix. 440  
 Wesleyans, ix. 344, 366  
 Wesleys, the, xi. 286  
 Wessels, J. W., xiv. Add. 10  
 Wessex, xiii. 354  
 Wessex, West Saxons, law of, viii. 355, 356  
 Wessex under Alfred, i. 97 ff.  
 West, Sir Edward (1782-1828), xiv. 540; *Essay on the Application of Capital to Land*, xiv. 3  
 West, Gilbert (1703-1756), ix. 163, 528, 537, x. 128, 503, *Abuse of Travelling*, ix. 211, *Education*, ix. 211; *The Institution of the Order of the Garter*, x. 487  
 West, H. E., xiii. 620  
 West, John, and West, Alice, *The severall notorious and lewd counsages of*, iv. 600  
 West, Rebecca, xiii. Add. 3  
 West, Richard (fl. 1606-1619), iv. 589  
 West, Richard (1716-1742), ix. 212; x. 131 ff., 140, 148, 276, 285  
 West, William (fl. 1568-1594), viii. 527  
 West Cowes, xiii. 80  
 West Hythe, Kent, ii. 69  
 West Indian planter, xiii. 78  
 West Indies, iv. 107, vii. 509, viii. 217; ix. 290, x. 39, 443; xi. 292, xii. 463; xiii. 393, 410, xiv. 95, 278, 357, 484  
*West Saxon Gospels*, i. 145, 147  
 Westbrook, Harnet. *See* Shelley, Mrs  
 Westbrooks, the, xii. 68  
 Westbury, near Bristol, xi. 176, 178  
 Westbury, lord. *See* Bethell, Richard  
 Westbury, William, vii. 370  
 Westbury-on-Trym, ii. 56, 84  
 Westcote, Thomas (fl. 1624-1636), *Devonshire*, iv. 353, 583  
 Westcott, Brooke Foss (1825-1901), bishop of Durham, iv. 47; xii. 330, 378, 512, 515, xiii. 548  
 Westeraes, Sweden, ii. 363  
 Western, A., xiii. 565  
 Western, Mrs, in Fielding's *Tom Jones*, x. 24  
 Western, squire, in Fielding's *Tom Jones*, viii. 183; x. 24, 100, 232; xiv. 255  
 Western, Sophia, in Fielding's *Tom Jones*, x. 31, 37, 100  
 Western isles of Scotland, x. 260, 517, 530  
 Westernesse (Wirral?), in *Horn*, i. 338  
 Westgarth, William (1815-1889), xiv. 646  
*Australia Felix*, xiv. 412

- Westgarth, William  
*Half-a-century of Australian Progress*, xiv 412  
*Personal Recollections*, xiv. 412  
*Victoria and the Australian Goldmines*, xiv. 412  
*Victoria, late Australia Felix*, xiv. 412
- Westmacott, Charles Molloy (*pseud.* Bernard Blackmantle), xiv 605; *English Spy, The*, xiv. 248, *Points of Misery*, xiv. 248
- Westmeath, x. 221
- Westminster, in *Piers the Plowman*, ii. 9, 37
- Westminster, iii 21, 77; iv. 148, 482, 616, v 10, 390, 408; vi 3, 293, 369; vii 70, 182, 236, 377; viii 5, 289, 337, 345, 423. *See, also, under London*
- Westminster, King street, iii. 277
- Westminster, St Margaret's church, iii 77
- Westminster abbey, ii. 182, 361, vi. 7, 127; vii 284, viii 23, 61, 68  
 Caxton's press at, ii 353 ff.  
 Poet's corner, iv 223  
 St Benedict's chapel, ii. 182
- Westminster Abbey* (Ackermann's), xiv. 245
- Westminster assembly, iv 437, 496; vii. 354, 362, 385, viii 369, x. 422
- Westminster Droilleries* (1671, 1672, 1674), vii. 570, viii. 132, 479
- Westminster and Foreign Quarterly Review, The*, xii. 474
- Westminster gate-house, iv 76
- Westminster Gazette, The*, xiv. 215
- Westminster hall, iii. 68, vi. 374; vii. 71, 394; viii 363
- Westminster Magazine*, x 103
- Westminster Quibbles* (1672), vii. 570
- Westminster Review, The*, xi. 67; xii. 167, 341, 344, 353, 389, 473, 474; xiii. 426, 427, 516; xiv. 92, 174
- Westminster school, iii. 365, 373, 482, 483, 486, 487; iv. 93, 189; v. 114, 117, 118, 138; vi. 3, 260, 266, 267, 277, 325, 366; vii. 31, 70, 93, 360, 369, 371, 377, 378, 383, 386, 409; viii 2, 56, 210, 376, 393
- Westminster scrutiny, xi. 59
- Westmoreland (the Greyhound), in *Mum, Sothsegger*, ii. 42
- Westmorland, iv. 218; vii. 497; viii. 115; x. 436; xi. 114, 121, 123; xiv. 244
- Westmorland, earl of, in *Henry V*, v. 292
- Westmorland, earl of *See Fane, Mildmay*
- Westmorland Gazette, The*, xii. 489; xiv. 223
- Weston, Elizabeth Jane (1582-1612), vii. 544
- Weston, Jessie Laidlay, i. 300, 366, *also see Add.*
- Weston, Mrs, ix. 78
- Weston, Richard, 1st earl of Portland (1577-1635), vi 168, 169; vii. 249
- Weston, Rev. Stephen (1747-1830), xii. 536, 538
- Weston, Thomas (1737-1776), xi. 285
- Weston Favell, x. 413
- Weston Underwood, xi. 98, 447, 448
- Westport, Wilts, vii. 318
- Westropp, Hodder M (d 1884), xii 561
- Westward for Smelts*, iv. 413, 592, 603
- Westwood, John Obadiah (1805-1893), xii. 561
- Westwood, Thomas (1814?-1888), xii 222; xiii 563, *Quest of the Sangreall, The*, xiii 209, *Springlets*, xiii. 210
- Wetherald, Ethelwyn, xiv. 386
- Wever, R., *Lusty Juventus*, v. 66, 437
- Wexford, xiv. 348
- Wey, William (1407?-1476), ii. 560
- Weymouth, 3rd viscount. *See Thynne, Thomas*
- Wha wadna fecht for Charlie*, ix 422
- Whachum, in *Hudibras*, viii 82
- Whale, The*, i 479
- Whalley, Peter (1722-1791), ix. 583; x. 560
- Whalley, Thomas Sedgwick (1746-1828), xi 474
- Wharfe river, vii 205
- Wharnccliffe, lord. *See Stuart-Wortley, John*
- Wharton, Anne (1632?-1685), viii. 501
- Wharton, duke of, in Pope's *Epistles*, ix 91
- Wharton, Sir George (1617-1681), vii. 558, 559; *Mercurius Elencticus*, vii. 404
- Wharton, Henry (1664-1695), ii. 84; vii. 540; viii 350, 520; ix 538
- Wharton, Philip, 4th lord Wharton (1613-1696), viii. 110
- Wharton, Thomas, 1st marquis of Wharton (1648-1715), viii 110; ix. 50, 105, 106, 503, 537; x. 131, 137, 138, 143, 147, 150, 152; xi 33
- Wharton, William, *A New Song of the Times*, viii. 110
- Wharton, William James Lloyd, xiv. 609
- 'What bird so sings yet so dos wayl?' v. 140
- What is Love?* xiv 335
- Whateley, Anne *See Hathwey, Anne*
- Whateley, Thomas (d. 1772), x. 451, 578; xi 432
- Whately, Richard (1787-1863), xi. 458; xii. 269, 270, 315 ff., 323, 490, 515; xiv. 128, 540, 669  
*Elements of Logic*, xiv 18  
*Historic Doubts relative to Napoleon Buonaparte*, xii. 316  
*Letters on the Church*, xii. 316  
*Rhetoric*, xiv. 477
- Whatley, Stephen (*fl.* 1725-1732), ix. 545
- Wheatley, Henry Benjamin, vi. 293; viii. *Add.*, xi 440, 512, 514; xiv. 565
- Wheatley, Oxon., vii. 118
- Wheatstone, Sir Charles (1802-1875), xiv. 289, 615
- Wheeler, George, *Journey into Greece* (1682), iv. 528
- Wheeler, Harold Felix Baker, xiv. 599



- Wheeler, James Talboys (1824-1897), xiv 374, 638
- Wheeler, John (*f.* 1601-1608), iv. 356, 583
- Wheeler, mistress Elizabeth, in Herrick's *Hesperides*, vii 15
- Wheeler, Stephen, xii. 228, 482
- Wheelock or Wheloc, Abraham (1593-1653), i 123, vii 361, 363, 540, 543
- Whelpdale, in Gissing's *New Grub Street*, xiii. 505
- Whetham, William Cecil Dampier, xiv. 613
- Whethamstede, John (d 1465), ix 586
- Whetstone, George (1544?-1587?), iii 213, 340, 390, 391, 587, 606, iv. 507, v 70, 135, 214, 246, 441, 448, 453; vi 556 *Life of Sir Nicholas Bacon*, xii. 397, 563 *Mirror for Magistrates*, vi 446, 455, 556 *Promos and Cassandra*, iii. 340, 595; v. 131, 134 *Rich has Farewell to the Military Profession*, iii 391 *Rock of Regard, The*, iii 391 *Touchstone for the Time*, vi 446
- Whewell, William (1794-1866), viii 402, xiv 228, 285, 540, 615, 623, 651, 652, *History of the Inductive Sciences*, xiv. 18, 287, 320; *On the principles of English university education*, xiv 460; *Thoughts on the Study of Mathematics*, xiv 459
- Whibley, Charles, xi 439, xii 488, xiii 540, 552, 583, 599, 600, xiv 595
- 'Which nobody can deny,' viii 109, 111
- Whichcote or Whichcote, Benjamin (1609-1683), vii 315; viii. 311 ff, 320, 328, 330, 332, 340, 515, ix. 335; *Aphorisms*, viii. 314, 316, 320, *Sermons*, viii. 316
- Whig Examiner*, ix 169, 486, 488
- Whigs of Fife, The*, ix 422
- Whipping of the Satyre, The* (1601), iv. 587
- Whirler, Jack, in Johnson's *Idler*, x 200
- Whistle Binkie*, xi. 489
- 'Whistlecraft,' vii. 90
- Whistlecraft, Mr (J. H Frere), xii 57
- Whistler, Anthony (1714-1754), ix 460; x 307, 308, 310, 551; *The Shuttlecock*, x 308
- Whistler, James McNeill, xiii 482, 547
- Whiston, William (1667-1752), ix. 559, 560; x 426 *Historical Preface*, x 428 *Josephus*, ix. 330 *Primitive Christianity*, x. 428 *Primitive Christianity Revived*, ix 330
- Whitaker, Jeremiah (1599-1654), vii. 359
- Whitaker, John (1735-1808), x 564, 565 *Course of Hannibal over the Alps*, x. 362 *Genuine History of the Britons*, x. 362 *Gibbon's History*, . reviewed, x. 350, 562 *History of Manchester*, x 350, 362
- Whitaker, Joseph (1820-1895), xiv. 590
- Whitaker, L, iv 105
- Whitaker, Thomas Dunham (1759-1821),
- Whitaker, Thomas Dunham xii 384, 561; *History of Richmondshire*, xii. 384
- Whitaker, William (1548-1595), iii 480; iv 316, vii 351, 358
- Whitbourne, Sir Richard (*f.* 1579-1627), iv 528
- Whitbread, Samuel (1758-1815), xiv. 132, 452, 568
- Whitbread's brewery, xi. 42
- Whitby, i 46, 106; xi 473; xii 11: xiii 421
- Whitchurch, x 308, 437
- Whitchurch, Edward (d. 1561), iii 219, 220, iv 452
- Whitchurch, James Wadham, xiv 669
- Whitchurch, T, iii 49
- Whitchurch school, vii 374
- White, Blanco *See* White, Joseph Blanco
- White, Edward (*f.* 1594-1603), iv 438, 449
- White, Gertrude, in Black's *Macleod of Dare*, xiii 481
- White, Gilbert (1720-1793), x 305 ff, 551, also *see* Add; xiii 478, xiv 183; *Natural History of Selborne*, x 305; *Naturalist's Calendar*, x 306
- White, Gleeson, xi 521
- White, Henry Kirke (1785-1806), xi 191, 466; xii. 467, *Of in danger, oft in woe*, xii 150; *The Star of Bethlehem*, xii. 150
- White, James (1775-1820), xii 482; *The Falstaff Letters*, xii. 203, 205
- White, John, *Three Letters to a Gentleman*, x. 423
- White, Joseph (1745-1814), Bampton lectures, x 349, 562
- White, Joseph Blanco (1775-1841), xii. 516; xiii 52
- White, R (1645-1703), vii 457
- White, Richard Grant, v 311
- White, Robert, printer, vii 409
- White, Robert (1802-1874), xi 488
- White, Sir Thomas (1492-1567), iii 478; vii 376, 378
- White, Thomas (1550?-1624), vi. 424, 435, 556
- White, Thomas (1593-1676), vii 533; *Scuri, sive sceptices et scepticorum a jure disputatoris exclusio*, vii. 343
- White, Thomas (*f.* 1700), xi. 529; *A Little Book for Little Children*, xi 409, 411
- White, Thomas Pilkington, xii. 561
- White, W. (*f.* 1599), v. 178
- White, Walter (1811-1893), xiv 612
- White, William Hale. *See* Rutherford, Mark
- White Book of Rhytherch, The*, i. 279
- White Canons, ii 396
- White Cock and Hen, of St Domingo, iii. 118
- White Harts, the, in *Mum, Sothsegger*, ii. 42
- White sea, the, i. 104

## WHITEFIELD

- Whitefield, George (1714-1770), iv. 263; x. 98, 313, 410, 412, 413, 572, 573, 576, xi. 89
- Whiteford, Caleb (1734-1810), x. 537
- Whitefoot, John, vii. 517
- Whiteforns, his eminence of, in *Scott's Fortunes of Nigel*, xii. 23
- Whitehall, John, vii. 533
- Whitehall Evening Post*, ix. 23, 481
- Whitehaven, ix. 101
- Whitehead, Charles (1804-1862), xii. 117, 467; xiii. 465
- As yonder Lamp in my Vacated Room*, xii. 130
- Cavalier, The*, xii. 130
- Jack Ketch*, xii. 130
- Richard Savage*, xii. 130
- Solitary, The*, xii. 130
- Whitehead, George (1636?-1723), viii. 472
- Whitehead, John (1740?-1804), x. 572
- Whitehead, Paul (1710-1774), x. 579; xii. 130; xiv. 605; *The Gymnasad*, xiv. 254
- Whitehead, William (1715-1785), x. 493, xi. 39; xii. 130; *Creusa, Queen of Athens*, x. 96; *Roman Father*, x. 96; *School for Lovers*, x. 96
- Whitehorne, Peter (*f.* 1550-1563), iv. 4, 8, 511, 528
- Whitelocke, Bulstrode (1605-1675), vi. 460; vii. 504, 511, 516, 517; viii. 133
- Journal of his Swedish Embassy*, vii. 261
- Memorials of the English Affairs*, vii. 260, 261, viii. 369
- Monarchy asserted to be the best, most Ancient and legall form of Government*, vii. 262
- Notes upon the King's Writt*, vii. 262
- White's Chocolate house, ix. 37
- Whiteway, Mrs, ix. 111
- Whitfield, Henry, ix. 350
- Whitford or Whytford, Richard (*f.* 1495-1555?), iii. 536; iv. 564
- Whitford, Vernon (George Meredith's), xiii. 496
- Whitgift, John (1530-1604), archbishop of Canterbury, iii. 242, 426 ff., 432, 437, 443, 445, 451, 461, 469, 479, 482, 548; iv. 316, 436, 437, 469, 562, 589, 617; v. 406, 528, vi. 434; ix. 546
- Whithorn, Galloway, ii. 146, 147
- Whithorne, Thomas (*f.* 1590), iv. 131, 532
- Whiting, Lilian, xiii. 537
- Whiting, Nathaniel, *Albino and Bellama*, vii. 91, 468
- Whiting, Richard (d. 1539), iii. 55
- Whitley, William Thomas, x. 573
- Whitlock, John (1625-1709), x. 437
- Whitman, Walt, iv. 57, 282; x. 167, 416; xi. 452; xii. 445; xiii. 121, 169, 374, 541; xiv. 230
- Whitney, Geoffrey (1548?-1601), vii. 461, 537
- Whitsun plays, v. 14, 38, 53
- Whittaker, Edmund Taylor, xiv. 613

## WIGGINGTON

- Whittaker, Thomas, xiv. 536; *Catalogue of Benham's MSS*, xi. 440
- Whittaker, William Joseph, xiv. 88
- Whittemore, T., xiii. Add 2
- Whitten, Wilfred, xiv. 604
- Whittier, John G., viii. 130
- Whittingham, William (1524?-1579), iii. 50, 52
- Whittington, Richard (d. 1423), ii. 328
- Whittington, Robert (*f.* 1520), iii. 388, 626, iv. 499, 500, *Tully's Offices*, iv. 6, *The Forme and Rule of Honest lynnge*, iv. 6, 504; *The Remedyes against all casual Chances*, iv. 6, 504
- Whittlesea or Whittlesey or Whittlesay, William, archbishop of Canterbury (d. 1374), ii. 414
- Whitty, Edward Michael (1827-1860), xiv. 219
- Who liveth so merry in all this land?* iii. 550
- Whole Duty of Man, The*, vii. 168, 483
- Whympier, Edward (1840-1911), xiv. 282, 612
- Whyte, E. A. and S., x. 535
- Whyte, Samuel (1733-1811), xiv. 630
- Whyte-Melville, George John (1821-1878), xiii. 482, 618, xiv. 407
- Wibourne, Nathaniel, *Machiavellus*, vi. 343, 536
- 'Wickedshifts' (lord Brougham), xiv. 127
- Wickens, William (d. 1699), x. 436
- Wicket, The*, iii. 28
- Wicket-gate, the, in Bunyan's *Pilgrim's Progress*, vii. 197
- Wickfields, the, in *David Copperfield*, xiii. 362
- Wickham, Edward Charles (1834-1910), xii. 542
- Wickhambrook, Suffolk, xi. 155
- Wickham Brook academy, x. 437
- Wickins, Nathan, vii. 573
- Wicklow, xiv. 363
- Wicksteed, Clara Mabel, xiii. 598
- Wiclif See Wyclif
- Wicquefort, A. de, *L'Ambassadeur et ses Fonctions*, vii. 218
- Widdowes, Giles (1588?-1645), *The Lawless Kneeless Schismatical Puritan*, vii. 183, 483
- Widford, Hertfordshire, xii. 201, 205
- Widia (Wudga), in *Waldhere*, i. 40
- Widsith*, i. 1, 3, 21 ff., 34, 37, 39 ff., 474, 479, also see Add; v. 28
- Wieland, Christopher Martin, v. 329 ff., 334, 338, 342, vii. 201; x. 20, 477; xii. 465; *Clementina della Poretta*, x. 20
- Wier, Johann, vii. 416, 422, 449; viii. 408; *De Praestigijs demonum*, vii. 421, 563
- Wife of Auchtermychty, The*, ix. 403
- Wife of Bath*, vii. 434
- Wife of Usher's Well*, i. 334; ii. 470
- Wife's Complaint, The*, i. 42, 43, 475, 479
- Wiggin, Kate D., xiii. 597
- Wiggington, Giles (*f.* 1569-1592), iii. 451

- Wight, isle of, *iv*. 218; *x*. 286; *xii*. 208, 557, *xiii*. 144  
 Wight, John (*f*. 1585), *iv*. 468  
 Wight, John, editor of *Morning Post*, *xiv*. 207  
 Wight, O. W., *xii*. 411  
 Wight, Willie, of Aikwood, *xii*. 3  
 Wightman, Frances Lucy, wife of Matt Arnold, *xiii*. 98  
 Wiglaf, in *Beowulf*, *i*. 1, 27  
 Wigstons, the, *iii*. 434, 435  
 Wihenoe, the Breton, *i*. 285  
*Wil Bagnal's Ghost*, *iii*. 111  
*Wil and Wit*, *i*. 254, 511  
 Wilberforce, Henry William (1807-1873), *xii*. 304, 507  
 Wilberforce, Robert Isaac (1802-1857), *xii*. 498, 507, 508, 519; *xiv*. 565, *The Doctrine of the Incarnation*, *xii*. 304  
 Wilberforce, Samuel (1805-1873), bishop of Oxford, *viii*. 285, *xi*. 536; *xii*. 519  
 Wilberforce, William (1759-1833), *x*. 297, 304, *xi*. 58, 286, 448; *xii*. 312, 519; *xiv*. 131, 195, 416, 449, 565, 572; *A Practical View of Christianity*, *xii*. 312  
 Wilbye, John (*f*. 1598-1614), *iv*. 131, 532  
 Wilcock, William (*f*. 1480), *ii*. 362  
 Wilcox, Thomas (1549?-1603), *iii*. 458; *iv*. 587  
 Wild, Jonathan, in Fielding's *Jonathan Wild*, *x*. 30, 43  
 Wild, Mrs Jonathan, in Fielding's *Jonathan Wild*, *x*. 30  
 Wild, Robert (1609-1679), *viii*. 466, 467  
 Wildair, Sir Harry (Farquhar's), *viii*. 194, 196  
 Wilde, George (1610-1665), *vi*. 367, 536; *Love's Hospital*, *vi*. 367  
 Wilde, Jane Francisca, lady (*pseud* 'Speranza,' 1826-1896), *xiv*. 352, 630  
 Wilde, Oscar F. O'F. W. (1856-1900), *xiii*. 577; *xiv*. 174, 233, 363, 585, *also see* Add. 3; *Ballad of Reading Gaol*, *The*, *xiv*. 175; *De Profundis*, *xiv*. 175  
 Wilde, Sir William Robert Wills (1815-1876), *xii*. 390, 561; *xiv*. 630  
 Wilder, Theaker, *x*. 223  
 Wilderspin, Samuel (1792?-1866), *xiv*. 452, 669  
 Wilfer family, in *Our Mutual Friend*, *xiii*. 373  
 Wilford, John (*f*. 1723-1742), *Monthly Catalogue*, *xi*. 375, 517  
 Wilfrid, St, bishop of York (634-709), *i*. 17, 90, 94  
 Wilkes, John (1727-1797), *vi*. 7; *x*. 214, 335, 441 *ff*. (main entry), 451, 453, 455, 456, 507, 529, 577 *ff*., *also see* Add.; *xi*. 9; *xii*. 59; *Essay on Woman*, *x*. 449; *The North Briton*, *vii*. 228; *x*. 284  
 Wilkes, T., *viii*. 486  
 Wilkes, William, *vi*. 43  
 Wilkie, Sir David (1785-1841), *xii*. 196; *xiv*. 603  
 Wilkie, William (1721-1772), *ix*. 609

- Wilkin, Simon (1790-1862), *vii*. 267  
 Wilkins, Augustus Samuel (1843-1905), *xii*. 374, 542  
 Wilkins, Sir Charles (1749?-1836), *xii*. 381, 550  
 Wilkins, David (1685-1745), *viii*. 368, 526; *Concilia*, *ix*. 392, 398, 592  
 Wilkins, George (*f*. 1607), *iv*. 597, 602; *The Miseries of Inforced Marriage*, *v*. 271; *vi*. 110, *viii*. 161, *The Travails of The three English Brothers*, *vi*. 78, 509  
 Wilkins, Henry Musgrave (c. 1822-1887), *xii*. 542  
 Wilkins, John (1614-1672), *vii*. 523, 575; *viii*. 311, 316, 340, 416, 520, 533; *ix*. 430, 431, 624, *Ecclesiastes or the Gift of Preaching*, *viii*. 423  
 Wilkins, William Glyde, *xiii*. 585, 598  
 Wilkins, William Henry (1860-1905), *xiv*. 557  
 Wilkinson, Charles Allix, *xiv*. 656  
 Wilkinson, J., *Select Views in Cumberland*, *xi*. 451  
 Wilkinson, James John Garth (1812-1899), *xi*. 477  
 Wilkinson, Sir John Gardner (1797-1875), *xii*. 351, 523, 547; *xiv*. 612; *Manners and Customs of the Ancient Egyptians*, *xii*. 380  
 Wilkinson, Tate (1739-1803), *x*. 485, 500; *xi*. 493, 499  
 Wilkinson, Thomas, a friend of Wordsworth, *xi*. 452  
 Wilkinson, William Clever, *xiii*. 550  
 Wilks, Mark (1760-1831), *xiv*. 638, *Historical Sketches of the South of India*, *xiv*. 371  
 Wilks, Robert (1665?-1732), *viii*. 193, 196, 197; *x*. 23, 24  
 Will (Anima), in *Piers the Plowman*, *ii*. 31  
 Will, in *Damon and Pethias*, *v*. 133  
 'Will,' in Shakespeare's sonnets, *v*. 257  
 Will Stewart and John, *ii*. 466  
 'Will ye go to the coals in the morning?' *ix*. 416  
 Willem, a Fleming, *i*. 409  
 Willes or Willey, Richard (*f*. 1558-1573), *iv*. 87, 521  
 Willet, Andrew (1562-1621), *vii*. 461, 537  
 Willet, John, in *Barnaby Rudge*, *xiii*. 355  
 Willett, B. W., *xiii*. 608  
 William, in *Piers the Plowman*, *ii*. 14  
 William, duke of Gloucester (1689-1700), *ix*. 223, 264  
 William I (the Conqueror), king of England, *i*. 123, 155, 156, 165, 166, 172, 284, 443; *ii*. 389; *iii*. 385; *v*. 282; *viii*. 355, 439; *ix*. 384; *x*. 123, 521; *xii*. 34; *xiii*. 406; *xiv*. 79  
 William II, king of England, *i*. 180, 210; *xiv*. 122  
 William III, king of Great Britain, *viii*. 54, 105, 106, 113, 139, 221, 228, 244, 250, 296, 301, 304, 336, 344, 348, 350,

## William III

352, 437, 509, 510; ix 7, 8, 102, 166, 174, 196, 201, 224, 226, 232, 238, 255, 261, 263, 289, 303; x. 334, 403, 421, 440, 557; xiv 70, 234

William IV, king of Great Britain, xi. 157

William Augustus, duke of Cumberland (1721-1765), ix. 182, 615

William de Kikenny, ii. 400

William de Mandagoto, ii. 412

William de la Mare (*f.* 1284), i. 233, 508

William de Monte Lauduns (c. 1346), ii. 412

William de Sharesull (*f.* 1360), ii. 43

William of Auvergne, i. 229

William of Boldensele (c. 1336), ii. 91

William of Champeaux, i. 203

William of Drogheda (d. 1245?), ii. 560

William of Durham (d. 1249), ii. 400

William of Heytesbury, *Sophismata*, ii. 411

William of Malmesbury (d. 1143?), i. 5, 80, 99, 100, 106, 107, 112, 116, 117, 171, 174, 176, 177, 180, 182, 186, 187, 190, 242, 270, 277, 285, 286, 291, 299, 376, 501, 503, 512; ii. 450, 452, 453, 468; iii. 418; xii. 395, 564

William of Newburgh (1136-1198), i. 75, 177, 179, 187, 188, 190 ff., 272, 285, 501, 503; ix. 586

William of Ockham. *See* Ockham

William of Palerne, i. 312, 318, 325, 352, 399, 422, 524

William of Ramsey (*f.* 1219), ii. 560

William of Shoreham, i. 394, 395, 528, 529; iii. 312

William of Tyre, *The continuation of* (1261), ii. 91

William of Wadington, *Manuel des Pechiez*, i. 226, 384 ff.; ii. 160, 173, 476; v. 45

William of Worcester (1415-1482?), ii. 351; iv. 79

William of Wycheewood, ii. 40

William of Wykeham. *See* Wykeham

William Rufus, in *Satiro-Mastix*, vi. 49

William the Clerk, ii. 570

William the trouvère, ii. 568

Williams, Alfred M., xiv. 631, 669

Williams, Anna (1706-1783), x. 210, 512, 525, 534; xi. 388, *Miscellaneous*, x. 189

Williams, Caleb, in Godwin's novel, xi. 51, 52, 324

Williams, Sir Charles Hanbury (1708-1759), xi. 190 ff., 474; xii. 131; *Works*, xi. 191

Williams, Daniel (1643?-1716), ix. 553; x. 425, 437; *Defence*, x. 425; *Gospel Truth*, x. 425; *Peace with Truth*, x. 426

Williams, David (1738-1816), xiv. 669

Williams, Edward (*f.* 1560), *Virgo Triumphans; or Virginia Really and truly valued*, iv. 112, 528

Williams, Edward Ellerker (1793-1822), xii. 84, 85, 424, 440

Williams, Gardner F., xiv. Add. 10

Williams, George (1814-1878), xii. 562

Williams, Helen Maria (1762-1827), xi. 196, 474, 475; xii. 136

Williams, Isaac (1802-1865), xii. 286, 289, 294-295 (main entry), 467, 498, 508; xiii. 186, 563; *Autobiography*, xii. 295; *On reserve in communicating religious knowledge*, xii. 288, *The Cathedral*, xii. 294, 295, xiii. 191

Williams, Jane, friend of Shelley, xii. 81, 83, 84

Williams, John (1582-1650), archbishop of York, iv. 304, 305, 352, 482, 487; vii. 70, 176, 249, 377, 549

Williams, John (1761-1818), xi. 517, 518

Williams, John (Ab Ithel) (1811-1862), xii. 562

Williams, J. B., xiv. 593

Williams, Mary, xiii. 598

Williams, Oliver, vii. 410, 412, 553, 559; *An Exact Account*, vii. 410

*Occurrences from Foreign parts*, vii. 410

*Politicus*, vii. 410

*Publick Intelligencer*, vii. 410

Williams, Richard D'Alton (1822-1862), xiv. Add 3; *The Munster War Song*, xiv. 351

Williams, Sir Roger (1540?-1595), iv. 528

Williams, Rowland (1817-1870), xii. 326, 327, 511, 516, 524; *Psalms and Litanies*, xii. 328

Williams, R. A., xiii. 565

Williams, Sarah or 'Sadie' (d. 1868), xiii. 200, 563

Williams, T., *The Excellency and Pre-eminence of the Law of England* (1680), viii. 527

Williams, William, *Occult Physick* (1660), vii. 568

Williams, W. S., xiii. 451, 459

Williams, Zachariah (1673?-1755), x. 523; *Account of an Attempt to ascertain the Longitude at Sea*, x. 198, 523

Williams murders, the, xii. 251

Williams's library, Dr, ix. 343, 561, 564, 571; x. 575

Williamson, Alexander William (1824-1904), xiv. 300, 306, 616

Williamson, Sir Joseph (1633-1701), vii. 412, ix. 237, 238, 546

Williamson, Peter (1730-1799), ix. 614

Williamson, Richard, xiv. 657

Williamson, William Crawford (1816-1895), xiv. 321, 623

Willibald (700?-786), i. 486

Wilhe, in *The Shepherds Calender*, iii. 251, 252

Wilhe and Earl Richard's daughter, ii. 467

Willie's game to Melville Castle, ix. 418

Willie's Lyke-Wake, ii. 467

Willkin, in *Ane Pleasant Satyre*, iii. 144

Willing, James, xiii. 609

Willingham, lady Maria, in Mrs Gore's *Mothers and Daughters*, xii. 273

- Willington, James (i.e. Oliver Goldsmith), x. 229
- Willis, Browne (1682-1760), ix. 400, 592; *History of the Mixed Abbies*, ix. 396; *Survey of the cathedrals*, ix. 396
- Willis, N. P., xii. 423
- Willis, Richard (1664-1734), ix. 624
- Willis, Robert (1800-1875), xii. 562; *Architectural History of Cambridge*, xii. 387
- Willis, Thomas (1621-1675), viii. 537; xiv. 310
- Willison, John (1680-1750), ix. 601
- Willmott, Robert Aris (1809-1863), (?) *Conversations at Cambridge* (1836), xi. 460
- Willobie his Ansa, iv. 539
- Willoughby, Francis, 5th baron of Parham (1613?-1666), vii. 509
- Willoughby, Sir Henry (fl. 1616-1621), iv. 190
- Willoughby, Sir Hugh (d. 1554), i. 104; iv. 80, 83, 84, 98, 102
- Will's coffee-house, ix. 37, 136, 286, 303, 389
- Wills, James (1790-1868), xiv. 345, 630
- Wills, William Gorman (1828-1891), xiii. 577, 578, 609; xiv. 630; *Charles I*, xiii. 297, 298; *Marie Stuart*, xiii. 298
- Wills, William Henry (1810-1880), xiii. 595; xiv. 260
- Wills, William John (1834-1861), xiv. 404
- Wills, W. R., xiv. 646
- Willughby, Francis (1635-1672), viii. 538; xiv. 623; *History of Fishes*, xiv. 312; *History of Insects*, xiv. 312, *Ornithology*, xiv. 312
- Wilmington, earl. See Compton, Spencer
- Wilmot, Hon. Alexander, xiv. 646, also see Add. 4, 11
- Wilmot, Henry, 1st earl of Rochester (1612?-1658), viii. 233
- Wilmot, John, 2nd earl of Rochester (1647-1680), iv. 226, 245, 255, 257, vii. 205, 406; viii. 4, 28, 31, 39, 94, 98, 103, 198, 213, 218, 225 ff., 233-244 (main entry), 249, 343, 427, 433, 466, 467, 480, 501 ff., 516, 519, also see Add.; ix. 19, 195, 222, 493, 538, x. 190
- Commons' Petition to the King* (1679), viii. 107
- Dispute, The*, viii. 106
- Epistolary Essay, An*, viii. 238
- History of Insipids, The*, viii. 107
- Mum'd Debauchee, The*, viii. 244
- Nothing*, viii. 242
- On the Young Statesmen*, viii. 107
- Satire against Mankind, A*, viii. 243
- Session of the Poets*, viii. 155
- Valentinian*, viii. 250
- Wilmot, Robert (fl. 1568-1608), v. 81, 84, 85
- Wilmot, in Lillo's *Fatal Curiosity*, x. 87
- Wilson, Alexander (1766-1813), xi. 261, 489, 490; *Watty and Meg*, xi. 261
- Wilson, Alexander (d. 1852), xiii. 563

- Wilson, Andrew (1831-1881), xiv. 612
- Wilson, Arthur (1595-1652), iv. 74, vii. 504, 511
- Wilson, Arthur, *History of King James I*, ix. 261
- Wilson, Caroline (1787-1846), xii. 519
- Wilson, Charles, *Memories of Congreve* (1730), viii. 485
- Wilson, Charles Robert (1863-1904), xiv. 374, 375, 638
- Wilson, Sir Charles William (1836-1905), xii. 562
- Wilson, Daniel (1778-1858), xii. 519
- Wilson, Sir Daniel (1816-1892), xii. 562; *Archaeology and Prehistoric Annals of Scotland*, xii. 389; *Prehistoric Man*, xii. 389
- Wilson, David Alec, xiii. 522
- Wilson, David Mackay, xiv. Add. 11
- Wilson, Frederick J. F., xiv. 593, 594
- Wilson, Henry Bristow (1803-1888), xii. 326, 511, 516, xiv. 656; *The Communion of Saints*, xii. 326; 'The National Church,' xii. 327
- Wilson, Horace Hayman (1786-1860), xii. 381, 550; xiv. 107, 373, 552, 557, 638, 639; *Arana Antiqua*, xii. 391, 392
- Wilson, James Maurice, xiv. 474, 655, 664
- Wilson, John (1627?-1696), viii. 477, 478
- A New Anatomie*, vii. 436
- Andronicus Comnenus*, viii. 140
- Belphegor*, viii. 140
- Cheats, The*, viii. 139
- Projectors, The*, viii. 139
- Trans. of The Praise of Folly*, iii. Add.
- Wilson, John (1720-1789), ix. 609
- Wilson, John (1774-1855), xii. 191
- Wilson, John, 'Christopher North' (1785-1854), xi. 270, 455, 481, 484, 486; xii. 172 ff., 468, 488, also see Add.; xiii. 28, 121, 165, 208, 530; xiv. 256; *City of the Plague, The*, xii. 174, *Isle of Palms, The*, xii. 174, *Noctes Ambrosianae*, xi. 264; xii. 175, 176; xiv. 345
- Wilson, John, of Kilmarnock, xi. 378
- Wilson, John Dover, iv. 367; v. 128; *Martin Marprelate and Shakespeare's Fluellen*, iii. Add.
- Wilson, J. G., xiii. Add. 2
- Wilson, John Mackay (1804-1835), xii. 496; *Tales of the Borders*, xiv. 223
- Wilson, John Matthias (1813-1881), xiv. 529
- Wilson, Mr. in Fielding's *Joseph Andrews*, ix. 456, x. 33
- Wilson, Robert, the elder (d. 1600), v. 347, 356, 412; vi. 16, 277, *The Three Ladies of London*, v. 349, 408, 438; *The Three Lords and Three Ladies of London*, v. 349; vi. 280
- Wilson, Robert, the younger (1579-1610), v. 264, 347, 349, 355, 360
- Wilson, Robert Arthur (1820?-1875), xiv. 630
- Wilson, Samuel, iv. 528

- 'Wilson, Rev. T.', xi 527  
 Wilson, Sir Thomas (1560?-1629), iv. 512  
 Wilson, Thomas (1525?-1581), iii 23 ff., 330, 331, 333, 490, 491, 507, 508, 536, 595, 624, iv. 2, 500, 502, vii. 533, 536  
*Arte of Rhetorique*, ii 186, iii 25, 490  
*Discourse upon usury*, iv. 359, 583, 587  
*The Rule of Reason, concerning the arte of logique*, v. 118, 453; vii. 312  
*Three Orations of Demosthenes*, iii. 26  
 Wilson, Thomas (1663-1755), bishop of Sodor and Man, ix 624, x 397, 405, 573; xii 297, *Maxims*, x 406; *Parochialia*, x. 406; *Sacra Privata*, x. 406  
 Wilson, Walter (1781-1847), x. 573; xii. 222  
 Wilson, William (1801-1860), xii. 467; xiv. 650  
 Wilton, iii. 399, 400; iv 143, 153; vii. 69; xii 212  
 Wilton, Ralph de, in Scott's *Marmion*, xii 12  
 Wiltshire, iv 360, vi 316; vii. 33, 84, 319; ix 210, 392, 582; xi. 164, 198; xii 383, 555, 558, 560  
 Wiltshire, earls of *See* Boleyn, Sir Thomas; Butler, James  
*Wily Beguiled* (1606), v 145; vi. 338  
 Wimbale, Will, in *The Spectator*, ix. 59; x 225  
 Wimborne, iv. 481; ix 164  
 Wimpole, ix 171, 172; xi 385  
 Winch, Sir Humphrey (1555?-1625), viii 527  
 Winchcomb, John, in *Jack of Newbury*, iii 419  
 Winchelsea, sea fight off, ii. 138  
 Winchester, vii. 284, 501, ix 169, 247, 585; x. 123, 148, 157, 252, 269, 401, 547; xii. 258, 364, 387, 564, xiv. 80, 111  
 Winchester, annals of, i 197  
 Winchester, library of, iv. 482  
 Winchester, monastery and school of, i. 125, 128, 130, 138, 139  
 Winchester, Elhanan, xii 516  
*Winchester Chronicle*, i 115, 120, 121, 124.  
*See*, also, under *Chronicle*  
 Winchester college, ii. 403 ff., 407, 549; iii. 210, 475, 486, 487; iv. 185, 188, 279, 300, 304; v. 116; vii. 265, 369, 371, 373, 375, 379, 551; viii. 206  
 Winchester diocese, vii. 370  
 Winchester downs, x. 342  
 Winchester school, ix 211, 334, 452, 455 ff., 625, xiv. 431, 453, 470  
 Winchelsea, countess of. *See* Finch, Anne  
 Winchelsea, earl of. *See* Finch, Heneage  
*Wind Blows Could*, ix 404  
 Windele, John (1801-1865), xii. 566  
 Windermere, lake, xii. 174  
 Windham, Joseph (1739-1810), x. 295, 296  
 Windham, William (1750-1810), x. 528; xi. 431, 432; xiv. 132, 565, 568

- Windisch, Wilhelm O. E., xiv. 338, 339  
 Windsor, i. 412; ii 405; iv. 219, 480; v 130, 388, vi 308; vii. 18, 68, 69, 111, 288, 348, 350, 370, 515; viii 111, 367, 409, ix 217; x. 124, 252, 269, 295, 407; xi 43; xii. 65  
 Windsor, Maidens' tower, iii. 201  
 Windsor, Nova Scotia, xiv. 383  
 Windsor, St George's chapel, ii 181; vi. 325  
 Windsor castle, xii. 383  
 Windsor forest, ix 74, xiii 393  
 Wine-god, the, in Hawes's *A Joyful Meditation*, etc., ii. 258  
 Winestead, in Holderness, vii. 203  
 Wing, Vincent (1619-1668), vii 567  
 Wingate, David (1828-1892), xiii. 563  
 Wingate, Edmund (1596-1656), viii 522, 527  
 Wingfield, Anthony (1550?-1615?), vi. 344, 369, 536, 537  
 Wingfield, Henry, iii. 91; *Contra Expugnatores Missae* (six dialogues), iii. 91  
 Wingfield, Lewis Strange (1842-1891), xiv. 612, 630; *Lady Grizel*, xiv. 362; *My Lords of Strogue*, xiv. 362, *Slippery Ground*, xiv 362  
 Winkle, Nathaniel, in *The Pickwick Papers*, xiii 348  
 Winkworth, Catherine (1827-1878), xiii. 564; xiv. 659  
 Winkworth, Susanna (1820-1884), xiv. 659  
 Winstanley, Gerrard (*f.l.* 1648-1652), ix. 344  
 Winstanley, Lilian, xii. 446  
 Winstanley, William (1628?-1698), vii. 17, 29, 104  
 Winteneys, nuns of, i 255, 509, 511  
 Winter, in folk-plays, v. 34  
 Winter, John Strange, *pseud.* *See* Stannard, Henrietta E. V.  
 Winter, R., v 80  
*Winter Dreame*, A, vii. 438  
*Winter Evening Entertainments*, xi. 410  
 Winterslow, Wiltshire, xii. 184, 212, 476  
 Winterton, Ralph (1600-1636), vii. 547  
 Winthrop, Dolly, in George Eliot's *Silas Marner*, xiii 436  
 Winthrop, John (1588-1649), vii 401  
 Winton, earl of. *See* Seton, George  
 Winwood, Sir Ralph (1563?-1617), v. 526; vii. 494; x. 559  
 Winworth, lord, in Kelly's *False Delicacy*, xi. 291  
 Winzet, Ninian (1518-1592), iii. 572, 573; iv. 470; *Certain Tractatis for Reformation*, ii. 325; iii 173  
 Wireker, Nigel (*f.l.* 1190), i. 192, 196, 213, 507; iii 115  
 Wirgman, Augustus Theodore, xiv. Add. 11  
 Wirksworth, xiii. 431  
 Wirral, i. 338

Wirtemberg, Journals of two dukes of, v. 525  
 Wisbech, x. 426  
 Wisbech school, vii. 374  
 Wisconsin, v. 95  
 Wisdom, in Carew's *Coelum Britannicum*, vii. 22  
 Wisdom, in *The Example of Virtue*, ii. 258, 259, 262  
 Wisdom, in *The Passetyme of Pleasure*, ii. 259  
 Wisdom, in *Piers the Plowman*, ii. 11  
 Wisdom, who is Christ, v. 436  
 Wisdome of Doctor Dodypoll, *The*, vi. 514  
 Wise, Andrew, iv. 449  
 Wise, Thomas J., xi. 455, 458, 462; xii. 442, 443, 448, 449, 461, 466, 467, also see Add., xiii. 525, 527, 529, 533, 535, 536, 538, 545, 547, 609, 623, 624, also see Add 2; xiv. 586, also see Add 3  
 Wiseman, Nicholas Patrick Stephen (1802-1865), xii. 287, 288, 292, 304 (main entry), 391, 506, 508; xiv. 59, *Fabiola*, or *the Church of the Catacombs*, xii. 304, 307; 'High Church Claims,' xii. 304  
 Wiseman, Sir Robert, *The Law of Laws* (1686), viii. 527  
 Wiseman of West Chester, *The*, v. 352  
 Wishart, George (1513-1546), iii. 166  
 Wishart, George (1599-1671), bishop of Edinburgh, ix. 602  
 Wishfort, lady, in Congreve's *Way of the World*, viii. 174  
 Wissembourg, battle of, xiv. 362  
 Wit, in *Piers the Plowman*, ii. 11, 22, 23  
 Wit, in Tudor moralities, v. 63  
 Wit and Drollery (1656), vii. 570  
 Wit Restor'd (1658), vii. 468, 570  
 Witch being overtaken, *A most certain true and strange discovery of a*, vii. 426  
 Witch controversy, iv. 605, 606; v. 420; vii. 416 ff.  
 Witch controversy, post-classical sources, vii. 561 ff.  
 Witch of Edmonton, *The*, iv. 605  
 Witchcraft, v. 528  
 Witchcraft, illustrations of, iii. 562  
 Witchcraft literature of Scotland, xii. 567  
 Witches, vi. 118  
 Withrals, John (fl. 1556), iii. 625  
 Witham, Essex, iii. 206  
 Witham, Henry Thomas Moire, xiv. 321, 623  
 Wither or Withers, George (1588-1667), iv. 140, 173, 177 ff. (main entry), 191, 382, 496, 546, 550, 551, 587, 589, 605, v. 414; vii. 35, 82, 128, 205, 399, 461, 523, 559; viii. 75, 258; xii. 478, 481  
*Abuses Stript and Whipt, or Salvicall Poems*, iv. 178; vi. 452, 556; vii. 488  
*Faire Virtue, the Mistress of Phil' Arête*, iv. 179  
*Fideha*, iv. 179  
*Great Assises holden in Parnassus*, vii. 310

Wither or Withers, George  
*Haleluiah*, iv. 180  
*Hymnes and Songs of the Church*, iv. 179, 451  
*Motto*, iv. 179  
*Nuptial Poems*, iv. 178  
*Rocking Hymn, A*, iv. 180  
*Scholars Purgatory, The*, iv. 180, 451, 617  
*Shepherd's Hunting, The*, iv. 179  
 Witherow, Thomas (1824-1890), xiv. 630  
 Withers, Hartley, xiv. 572  
 Witherspoon, John (1723-1794), ix. 601  
*Withes, The*, ii. 464  
 Witterlys, the, in *Nicholas Nickleby*, xiii. 352  
*Witness, The*, xiv. 176, 223  
*Wits, or Sport upon Sport, The* (1672), vii. 570, viii. 132  
*Wits Commonwealth*, iv. 398, 596  
*Wits Theatre of the Little World*, iv. 596  
*Wits Treasury* (1655), vii. 570  
 Wittenberg, iii. 475; vi. 422  
 Wittenberg, in *The Unfortunate Traveller*, iii. 413  
 Wittie, Robert, vii. 569  
 Wittol, in Congreve's *Old Bachelor*, viii. 167  
*Wits Recreations*, vii. 8, 456, 457, 466, 468  
 Witwoud, in Congreve's *Way of the World*, viii. 175  
 Wode, Thomas, iii. 148  
 Wodeford or Wadford, William of (fl. 1381-1390), ii. 61, 503  
 Woden, i. 44, 242, v. 38  
 Wodrow, Robert (1679-1734), vii. 509; ix. 412, 605; *History of the Sufferings of the Church of Scotland*, xii. 398  
 Wodrow society, xii. 398  
*Woeful Treaty, The*, ix. 552  
 Woerth, battle of, xiv. 362  
 Woffington, Margaret, x. 98  
*Wohunge of ure Louerde, The*, i. 259, 511  
 Wokey, Somerset, iii. 65  
 Wolcot, John, 'Peter Pindar' (1738-1819), vi. 116; x. 534; xi. 434, 436, 483; xii. 8, 131  
*Bozzy and Pizzzi*, xi. 43  
*Instructions to a celebrated Laureat*, xi. 42  
*Ode upon Ode*, xi. 42  
*The Lousiad*, xi. 42  
 Wolf, Friedrich August, xii. 334; *Prolegomena ad Homerum*, xii. 334  
 Wolf, L., xiii. 598  
 Wolfe, Charles (1791-1823), xii. 467; *Remarks*, xii. 151; *The Burial of Sir John Moore*, xii. 151, 152; *To Mary*, xii. 151  
 Wolfe, Jer., iv. 501, 502  
 Wolfe, John (d. 1601), iv. 441; ix. 404  
 Wolfe, lieut.-gen., in *The Virginians*, xiii. 331  
 Wolfe, Reynor or Reginald (d. 1573), iii. 362; iv. 456  
 Wolfenbüttel, iv. 491

- Wolfram, Beddoes's *Dirge* for, xii. 127  
 Wolfram von Eschenbach, i. 297, 299, 301, 322, 327  
 Wollaston, Sir John (d. 1596), vii. 402  
 Wollaston, William (1660-1724), ix. 328, 554, 560, *Religion of Nature Delineated*, ix. 334  
 Wollaston, William Hyde (1766-1828), xiv. 615, 616  
 Wollstonecraft, Mary. *See* Godwin, Mrs Mary Wollstonecraft  
 Wolseley, Sir Charles (1630?-1714), viii. 238  
 Wolseley, Garnet Joseph Wolseley, viscount (1833-1913), xiv. 565, *Life of Marlborough*, xiv. 97  
 Wolseley, Robert (1649-1697), viii. 186  
 Wolsey, in *Henry VIII*, v. 219  
 Wolsey, in *When you see me, You know me*, v. 371  
 Wolsey, Thomas (1475?-1530), cardinal, ii. 406; iii. 8, 29, 31, 41, 46, 59, 64, 77, 84 ff, 90, 222, 360, 419, 488, iv. 261, 360, 489, v. 64, 114, vi. 288, 335, vii. 5, viii. 72; x. 191; xiv. 110, 544  
 Wolston, near Coventry, iii. 434  
 Wolter, Charlotte, v. 340  
 Wolverhampton, viscount. *See* Fowler, Sir H. H.  
 Wolzogen, E. L. von, xiii. 615  
 Woman, *A Song on*, i. 404  
 Woman Loved not Loving, the, in Heywood's *Love*, v. 104  
 Woman of Samaria, i. 250, 251, 510  
 Women, controversy on, vii. 571, 572  
 Women, satires on, Medieval, English and French, iii. 98 ff., 551 ff  
 Wonderful News from the North, vii. 426  
 Wonders of Creation, *The*, i. 479  
 Wonders of the East, i. 149  
 Wood, Adam, vii. 571  
 Wood, Anthony A. (1632-1695), i. 221; ii. 255; iii. 57, 198, 224, 362, 373, 375, 376, 476, iv. 21, 59, 228, 281, 283, 289, 488; v. 286; vi. 33, 43, 57, 221, 222, 332; vii. 17, 18, 27, 28, 43, 49, 95, 183, 360, 392, 407, 412 ff, also *see* Add.; viii. 44, 333, 345, 412; ix. 299, 382, 383, 385 ff. (main entry), 426, 427, 437, 459, 461, 581, 586, 589, 592, 593, 625  
*Antiquities of the City of Oxford*, ix. 387, 396  
*Athenae Oxonienses*, ix. 386, 388, 389, 391, 392, 395, 398  
*Past*, ix. 383, 385, 386  
*Historia... Universitatis Oxoniensis*, ix. 387 ff.; xi. 377  
*Life and Times (Autobiography)*, ix. 382, 386, 389  
 Wood, Butler, xiii. 608, also *see* Add. 3  
 Wood, Charles W., xiii. 621  
 Wood, Mrs Henry (1814-1887), xiii. 478, 621  
 Wood, John Turtle (d. c. 1888), xii. 562  
 Wood, Lucky, ix. 409

- Wood, Mary Anne Everett. *See* Green, Mary Anne Everett  
 Wood, Robert (1717?-1771), xiv. 612  
 Wood, Robin à, v. 38  
 Wood, T. M., xiii. 616  
 Wood, William (1671-1730), ix. 109, 128, 138, 505 ff, 512  
*Wood and Married and a'*, xi. 255  
 Woodberry, George Edward, xii. 441, 442, 446; xiii. 548  
 Woodbridge, Suffolk, xi. 155; xii. 219; xiii. 158, 159  
 Woodcock, captain, vii. 120  
 Woodcock, Catherine (d. 1658), vii. 120  
 Woodes, Nathaniel, v. 438  
 Woodfall, George (1767-1844), xiv. 593  
 Woodfall, Henry Sampson (1739-1805), x. 452, 453, 460, 580, xiv. 205, 593  
 Woodfall, William (1746-1803), xiv. 205, 593  
 Woodford, Samuel (1636-1700), vii. 124; viii. 271, 505  
 Woodford Bridge, Essex, x. 436  
 Woodhouse, Emma, in Jane Austen's *Emma*, xii. 266, 270, 271  
 Woodhouse, James (1735-1820), xii. 467  
 Woodhouse, John (*J* 1676), x. 436  
 Woodhouse, Mr, in Jane Austen's *Emma*, xii. 267  
 Woodhouse, Peter (*J* 1605), iv. 589  
 Woodhouse, Robert (1773-1827), xiv. 285  
 Woodhouselee, lord. *See* Tytler, A. F.  
 Woodlarke, Robert (d. 1479), ii. 406  
 Woodroffe, Thomas (*J* 1678), viii. 306  
 Woods, Benjamin (d. 1596), iv. 114  
 Woods, Julian Edmund Tenison (1832-1889), xiv. 646, *A History of the Discovery and Exploration of Australia*, xiv. 412  
 Woodside, David, xiv. 526  
 Woodstock, ii. 182, vi. 336, 364  
 Woodville or Wodville or Wydville, Anthony, baron Scales and 2nd earl Rivers (1442?-1483), ii. 345, 560  
 Books translated by *Cordiale*, or the *Four last things*, ii. 357; *Dictes and Sayings of the Philosophers*, ii. 356, 485; iii. 330, *Moral Proverbs of Christine de Pisan*, *The*, ii. 356  
 Woodville, Elizabeth (1437?-1492), ii. 406  
 Woodward, *Account of the sickness and death of Dr*, ix. 148  
 Woodward, George Moutard (1760?-1809), xi. 497  
 Woodward, Henry (1714-1777), x. 239; xi. 285  
 Woodward, Joan (married Edward Aleyn), vi. 281  
 Woodward, John (1665-1728), viii. 538; ix. 146, 148, 516, 519; xiv. 314, 322, 623  
 Woodward, Josiah, ix. 574  
 Woodward family, the, iv. 247  
*Woonger of Robin and Joan*, ix. 406  
 Wooller, Miss, xiii. 449  
 Wooley, Francis, iv. 232



- Wooll, John, *Memoirs of Warton*, x 185, 548
- Woolman, John (1720-1772), viii 130; x. 574
- Woolner, Thomas (1825-1892), xiii 42, 123, 564; *My Beautiful Lady*, xiii. 124, 211, *Of my Lady in Death*, xiii. 124
- Woolnoth, *The Coffee Scuffle*, vii. 575
- Woolsey, Mr. in Thackeray's *The Ravenswing*, xiii 313
- Woolston, Thomas (1670-1733), ix 322, 560, x. 405; *Discourses*, ix 329
- Woolwich, ii. 181, vii. 27, xiv 463
- Wootton, ix 272
- Wootton, John (1668?-1765), ix. 182
- Worcester, ii. 2, 56, 65, iv 466, 477; v. 189, vi. 272; vii 51, 288, 289, viii. 67, ix 217, 219, 368, 369, 581, 591; xi. 381, xiii. 478; xiv 110
- Worcester. *See* Florence of Worcester, annals of, i 197
- Worcester, battle of, vii 255, 284, 288; viii 233, 280
- Worcester, earls of. *See* Somerset, Edward; Tiptoft, John
- Worcester, marquises of. *See* Somerset, Edward, Somerset, Henry
- Worcester, or Botoner, William (1415-1482?), ii. 560
- Worcester copy of *Pastoral Care*, i 102
- Worcester or Evesham Chronicle, i. 120 ff. *See*, also, under *Chronicle*
- Worcester's company, earl of, vi. 111, 114, 281, 285
- Worcestershire, iv. 618, x 127, 168; xii 389
- Word to the Wise*, play, x 520
- Worde, Wynkyn de (d 1534?), ii 255, 341, 354, 356, 359, 363, 366 ff., 373, 374, 447, 485, iii. 63, 106, 110, 548, 549, 552, 555, 558; iv 259, 260, 422, 457, 488
- Wordsworth, Anne (born Cookson), xi 105
- Wordsworth, Charles, xiv. 657
- Wordsworth, Christopher (1774-1846), xii. 366, xiv. 565, 651
- Wordsworth, Christopher (1807-1885), bishop of Lincoln, xi. 106, 455; xii. 378, 542, *Scholae Academicæ*, ix 459, 626, 627
- Wordsworth, Dorothy (1804-1847), xi. 106, 109, 110, 113 ff., 452, 453, 455, 459, 486, xi. 214
- Wordsworth, John, brother of the poet, xi. 106, 114, 116
- Wordsworth, John (1843-1911), xii. 542
- Wordsworth, Mary, xi. 114
- Wordsworth, William (1770-1850), i. 189, 274, 399; ii. 238; iii 250, 338; iv 51, 57, 152, 157, 224, vii. 48, 131, 156, 205, 210, *also see* Add.; ix. 76, 77, 189, 310, 499, x. 141, 150, 164, 209, 245, 265, xi. 30, 31, 35, 86, 93, 96, 103 ff. (main entry), 129, 132 ff., 139, 143, 145, 149, 166, 168, 179, 219, 222, 223, 274, 342, 378, 448 ff., 456, 459, 460, 463, 476, 486, *also see* Add.; xii. 43, 48, 63 ff.,

- Wordsworth, William  
67, 69, 85, 89, 103, 110, 111, 116, 118, 121, 123 ff., 130, 131, 139, 153, 162, 174, 178, 184, 188, 192, 195, 197, 200, 208, 212, 221, 222, 227, 230, 236, 237, 242, 243, 283, 294, 434, 439, 444, 445, 449, 477, 572, 575, xiii. 8, 10, 25 ff., 32, 38, 42, 43, 47 ff., 51, 54, 55, 58, 64, 70, 77, 79, 101, 104, 105, 109, 152, 176, 187, 188, 191, 193, 207 ff., 212, 214, 215, 217, 218, 220, 222, 243, 253, 256, 258, 262, 278, 286, 478, 480, 491, xiv 16, 203, 207, 283, 307, 361, 384, 388, 403, 415, 444, 450
- Affliction of Margaret*, xi 122
- Apology for the French Revolution*, xi. 27
- Borderers, The*, xi. 109, 110; xiii 465
- Cintra, tract on, xi Add.
- Composed after a journey across the Hambleton hills*, x 114
- Composed upon an Evening*, xi. 120
- Convention of Cintra*, xi 31, 114
- Descriptive Sketches*, xi 107
- Ecclesiastical Sonnets*, xi. 119, 120
- Essay*, x 109
- Evening Walk, An*, xi 107
- Excursion, The*, iii 200, iv 158, 219; xi 95, 110, 111, 113, 114, 117, 125, 128; xii. 66, 87, 160, 213; xiv. 426, 440, 450
- Extempore Effusion on the Death of James Hogg*, xii 105
- Fountain, The*, xi 122
- Goody Blake, xi. 112
- Green Linnets, The*, xi 122
- Guilt or Sorrow*, xi 109
- Incidents on Salisbury Plain*, xi. 109, 110
- Laodamia*, xi. 119, 128; xiii. 101
- Leech-Gatherer*, xi 115
- Lucy*, xi. 122, 125
- Lyrical Ballads*, xi. 97, 112, 136, 167; xii 44, 46
- Michael*, xi. 117, 125, 128
- Nutting*, xi 124
- Ode on Intimations of Immortality*, iii. 250; vii. 47; xi 113, xii 92; xiii. 256
- Ode to Duty*, xi 115, 116
- Peter Bell*, x. 145, xi 146; xii. 77
- Prelude, The*, xi. 96, 105, 107, 108, 111, 113, 115, 125, 128, 135, xii. 91; xiv. 390, 440, 449
- Recluse, The*, xi. 111 ff.
- River Duddon*, xi. 119
- Ruined Cottage, The*, xi. 110, 117, 121, 128
- Simon Lee*, xi. 112, 126
- Skating-scene*, xi. 124
- Story of Margaret*, xi 110
- There was a Boy*, xi. 123
- Thorn, The*, xi. 146
- Tintern Abbey*, x. 114; xi. 95, 112, 125; xii. 88, xiv 390
- Two April Mornings*, xi. 122

Wordsworth, William  
*Venetian Republic, On the extinction of the*, xii 50  
*White Doe of Rylstone*, xi. 117  
*Yew-trees*, xi 122  
Wordsworth, William, Jnr, xi. 448  
Wordsworth society, xi 450  
Wordsworths, the, xii 488  
*Work for Chimney-sweepers*, iv. 601  
*Work for Cutlers*, vi 543  
Workers' Educational association, xiv. 456  
Working Men's association, xiii. 395  
Working Men's college, xiv. 455, 456  
Working Parson, A (Charles Kingsley), xiii. 397  
*Works of the Learned*, ix 93, 152  
Work-well, in *Piers the Plowman*, ii. 22  
*World, The*, x 193, 195, 287; xi. 358; xiv 221, 254  
World, the, in *Mirour del'Omme*, ii 161, 162  
World, the (Mydlerd, a muror called), in *Piers the Plowman*, ii. 28  
*World and the Child, The*, ii. 265; v. 60, 436  
*World Displayed, The*, xiv 612  
*World in Minature, The*, xiv. 244  
'World is full of care', *The*, vii. 516  
Worldly Shame, in *Nice Wanton*, v. 123  
Worldly Wiseman, in Bunyan's *Pilgrim's Progress*, vii. 197  
Wormius, Olaus, x. 251, 269, *Literatura Rumica*, x. 252  
Worms, i 37, ii 375; iii. 8, 47  
Worrall, John, *Bibliotheca Legum* (1736), viii. Add  
Worseley, Ralph (*fl* 1553), vi 537  
Worsfold, William Basil, xiii. 540  
Worsley, Philip Stanhope (1835-1866), xii. 371, 528, xiii. 195, 564  
Worth, Richard Nicholls (1837-1896), xii. 562  
Worthies, the Nine, in *The Parlement of the Thre Ages*, ii 43  
Worthington, John (1618-1671), vii. 351, 534, 535, 547; viii 311, 321, 325, 326, 328, 513 ff.  
Worthy, in Vanbrugh's *Relapse*, xi 296  
Wortley, Anne, ix 277  
Wortley, lady Emmeline Stuart (1806-1855), xiii. 564  
Wortley, Sir Francis (1591-1652), vii 553, 556; *A Loyall Song*, vii 440  
Wotton, Surrey, viii. 275, 278, 405  
Wotton, Sir Henry (1568-1639), iii 483, 484, 486, 625; iv. 138, 144, 188, 228 ff., 246, 247, 250, 304, 342, 551, 552; v. 528; vi. 247, 288, 303; vii 112, 129, 214, 218, 233, 284, 286, 349, 389, 493, 499, 520; ix 188, 190, 210; xiv. 196  
*Characters of Essex and Buckingham*, vii 219  
*Courtlie Controversie of Cupid's Cautels*, v. 182  
*History of Venice*, vii. 219

Wotton, Sir Henry  
'How happy is he born and taught,' iv. 146  
*Life and Death of Essex*, vii. 219  
*Panegyrick of King Charles* (in Latin), vii 219, 571  
*Reliquiae Wottonianae*, iv. 188; vii. 218  
*Some Observations by Way of Parallel*, vii 219  
*State of Christendom, The*, vii 219  
*Tancredo*, iv. 188  
'You meaner beauties,' iv. 188  
Wotton, Henry, *Essay on the Education of Children* (1672), ix. 426, 621  
Wotton, John, iv. 136; *Dametas' Jig in praise of his love*, iv. 138; 'Jolly Shepherd,' iv 138  
Wotton, Thomas, iv. 463  
Wotton, William (1666-1727), ix. 103, 114, 372, 426, 427, 514, 575, 581, 625; *Reflections*, ix 436  
Wotton-under-edge, viii 94  
Woty, William (1731?-1791), x 206, 524; xi 191, 470, 475  
Would Be, lady, in *Volpone*, vi 10; vii 310  
*Wouring of Jok and Jynny, The*, ii. 311, 313  
Wrage, E, xiii 624  
Wragge, captain, in Wilkie Collins's *No Name*, xiii 486  
Wrath, in *Piers the Plowman*, ii. 14, 27  
Wratislaw, Albert Henry, xiv. 656  
Wratislaw, Theodore, xiii 548  
Wraxall, Sir Frederick Charles Lascelles, 3rd baronet (1828-1865), xiii. 621  
Wraxall, Sir Nathaniel William, 1st baronet (1751-1831), xi 440; xiv. 565  
Wrayburne, Eugene, in *Our Mutual Friend*, xiii. 372  
Wreittoun, John, iv. 471  
Wrekin, the, iv 218; viii. 194  
Wren, Sir Christopher (1632-1723), iv. 487, v. 527; viii 284, 416; ix. 371; xiv 310  
Wren, Matthew (1629-1672), vii. 533  
Wrenn, Christopher, vi. 537  
Wrest, Beds, viii 67  
*Wretchedness of this World, Of the*, iii. 204  
Wright, Abraham (1611-1690), *Five Sermons*, vii 182, 483  
Wright, Edward (1558?-1615), iv 528  
Wright, James (1643-1713), *Historia Histrionica*, vi 459, 556; viii 131, 481; *History of Rutland*, ix 395, 584, 593  
Wright, John (*fl* 1609), iv 450  
Wright, John (1805-1843?), xii. 467  
Wright, John Martin Frederick, xiv. 653  
Wright, Joseph, *Country Conversations* (1694), viii. 186, 490  
Wright, Leonard (*fl* 1591), *Friendly Admonition to Martin Marprelate*, iii 450, 609  
Wright, Thomas (1810-1877), i. vi, 392, 403, ii 41, 42, 45, 53, 190, 476 ff., 480, 483; iii. 102; xii. 385, 392, 405, 562; xiii. 406; xiv. 580, 599

- Wright, Thomas  
*Anecdota Literaria*, xii. 393  
*Biographia Literaria of the Anglo-Saxon period*, xii. 393  
*Early English Poetry*, xii. 393  
*Original Letters*, xii. 393  
*The Glory of God's Revenge against Murder and Adultery*, viii. 220
- Wright, William (1830-1889), xii. 379, 546
- Wright, William, D.D., xiii. 613
- Wright, William Aldis (1831-1914), i. 376, v. 312, xii. 368, 379, 540, 549, xiii. 549
- Wright's Chaste Wife, *The*, ii. 565
- Wrington, Somerset, viii. 375
- Wrothesley, Charles (1508?-1562), iii. 544, 601
- Wrothesley, Henry, 3rd earl of Southampton (1573-1624), iv. 446, v. 191, 193, 196, 250, 252, 257, 386, 412; vi. 305, vii. 504
- Wrong, in *Piers the Plowman*, ii. 5, 37
- Wroth, lady Mary (*fl.* 1621), *Urania*, iii. 404
- Wroth, Sir Thomas (1584-1672), iv. 590
- Wroxeter, xii. 385
- Wudga, in *Widsith*, i. 38
- Wulff, Peter, v. 342
- Wulfgeat, Aelfric's English letter to, i. 139
- Wulfmaer, i. 160
- Wulfsige, i. 137, 140
- Wulfstan, archbishop of York (d. 1023), i. 5, 137, 138, 140 ff., 149, 160
- Wulfstan, St (1012?-1095), bishop of Worcester, i. 182
- Wulfstan, voyage of, i. 103, 104
- Wulfstan of Winchester (*fl.* 1000), i. 139, 492, 493
- Wulker, R., i. vii, 55, 113, 117
- Wunn, A., xiii. 599
- Wurzburg, vii. 23
- Wyatt, Alfred John, i. Add.; xiii. 142, 544
- Wyatt, Sir Francis (1575?-1644), vii. 57
- Wyatt, Sir Thomas (1503?-1542), ii. 243, 248, 442; iii. 26, 188 ff., 228, 238, 240, 257, 281 ff., 320 ff., 324, 327, 338, 339, 343 ff., 509, 581, *also see* Add.; iv. 28, 127, 128, 135, 137, 225, 226, 376, 377, vii. 1, viii. 254; x. 148, xiii. 281
- Comparison of love to a streame*, iii. 194
- Complaint upon Love to Reason*, iii. 211
- Courtiers life, Of the*, iii. 195
- Forget not yet the tried intent*, iii. 194
- Furious goone, The*, iii. 211
- Galley charged with forgetfulnesse, My*, iii. 193
- How by a kisse he found both his life and death*, iii. 194
- How oft have I*, iii. 190
- How to use the court and himselfe therein*, iii. 195
- Love called Anna, Of has*, iii. 189
- Love, Fortune, and my minde*, iii. 191
- Love to Skorn, My*, iii. 193
- Lover compareth his hart to the over-charged gonne, The*, iii. 194

- Wyatt, Sir Thomas  
*Lover professeth himself constant, The*, iii. 195  
*Madame, withouten many wordes*, iii. 193  
*Meane and sure estate, Of the*, iii. 195  
*Psalm 37*, iii. 196  
*Some Fowles there be*, iii. 190  
*Though I myself be bridled of my mind*, iii. 189  
*Unstable dream*, iii. 192  
*Was never file*, iii. 190  
*What should I say?* iii. 193  
*Whoso list to hunt*, iii. 189  
*What, being in prison, to Brian*, iii. 194  
*Yet was I never of your love agreed*, iii. 193
- Wyche, Sir Peter (d. 1643), viii. 422
- Wycherley, William (1640?-1716), viii. 152, 161 ff. (main entry), 188, 243, 244, 442, 478, 480, 484, ix. 76, 93, 492, 522, x. 75, 99, 479, 487, xi. 353; xii. 486
- Country Wife, The*, viii. 152, 164, 191, xi. 296
- Gentleman Dancing-master, The*, viii. 149, 163
- Love in a Wood*, viii. 162, 163
- Plaine Dealer, The*, viii. 152, 162 ff., 478; xi. 298
- Wychwood, xiii. 104
- Wyclif, John (1320?-1384), i. 227, 235, 236, 371, 411, 415, 447; ii. 47, 49 ff., 83, 84, 88, 97, 325, 327, 340, 399, 403, 406, 499 ff.; iii. 28, 44, 78, 118, 501, 502, iv. 43 ff., 53, 314, 489; v. 56, 57; vi. 422, xii. 565
- Crucata*, ii. 64
- De Benedicat Incarnacione*, ii. 61, 72, 75
- De Civili Domino*, ii. 56, 62
- De Composizione Hominis*, ii. 61
- De Ecclesia*, ii. 62
- De Ente Predicamentali*, ii. 61
- De Logica*, ii. 61
- De Materia et Forma*, ii. 61
- De Veritate Sacrae Scripturae*, ii. 64, 66, 67
- Determinatio*, ii. 62
- Dialogus*, ii. 74
- Opus Evangelicum*, ii. 69, 74
- Trialogus*, ii. 74
- Wyclif society, ii. 56; xii. 394, 551
- Wychiffe-on-Tees, ii. 56
- Wychiffe versions, *Old Testament*, ii. 342, 380, 489, 490, 499
- Wye, river, viii. 159; ix. 289; x. 151, 314; xii. 456
- Wyer, Robert (*fl.* 1529-1556), iv. 618
- Wyeth, Joseph (1663-1731), viii. 472
- Wyf of Auchtermuchty, The*, ii. 311; xi. 268
- Wygar, the smith, maker of Arthur's corslet, in *Layamon*, i. 263, 295
- Wykeham, William of (1324-1404), bishop of Winchester, ii. 403 ff., 568, vii. 369
- Wykehamist, The*, xiv. 596
- Wykes, Thomas, of Osney (*fl.* 1258-1293), i. 202, 502

*Wyl Bucke his testament*, III. 548, 550  
 Wyld, Henry Cecil, XIV. 670  
 Wythe, James Hamilton (1844-1914), XIV. 557; *History of the Reign of Henry V*, XIV. 91  
 Wythe, William Howie, XIII. 524  
*Wylhe Beguyhe*, VI. 338  
*Wylhe Wife of the Hre Toun Hie, The*, II. 468  
 Wylkin, John, IV. 499  
 Wytkinson, John, IV. 6  
*Wyll of the Deyyll, The*, III. 97, 549, 550; VII. 433  
 Wyman, Charles William Henry, XIV. 593  
 Wymond, in *Rauf Conyear*, II. 144, 145  
 Wyndham, George, XIII. Add 2  
 Wyndham, Henry Penruddocke (1736-1819), IX. 283, 547  
 Wyndham, Henry Saxe, XIII. 568  
 Wyndham, Sir William, 3rd baronet (1687-1740), IX. 281  
 Wynken, in Drayton's *Idea*, IV. 197  
 Wynn, Charles Watkin Williams (1775-1850), XI. 171, 188, XIII. 251, 252, 258  
 Wynne, Arnold, XIII. 568  
 Wynne, John (1667-1743), VIII. 379, 534  
 Wynne, Luttrell, VIII. 274  
 Wynne, Sir Richard (d. 1649), VII. 511  
*Wynnere and Wastoure*, I. 372; II. 40, 42, 43, 491, 493  
 Wynnstey, X. 129  
 Wyntoun, Andrew of (1350?-1420?), II. 118, 120, 134, 135, 140, 149-152 (main entry), 511; *Orgyngnale Cronykyl*, I. 371; II. 105, 133, 272, 320, 511; XII. 564  
 Wyrd, I. 45  
 Wyrley, William (1565-1618), IV. 429, 615  
 Wyse, Henry T., XIV. 594  
 Wyse, Sir Thomas (1791-1862), XIV. 669  
 Wyss, J. D., *The Swiss Family Robinson*, XI. 537  
 Wytdiet, IV. 118  
  
 Xanthian marbles, XII. 376  
 Xenophon, III. 484, 487; IV. 5, 298, 505, 614; IX. 228, 580; XI. 397; XII. 347, 368, 376, 530, 531, *Cyropaedia*, III. 484; IV. 5, VII. 359  
 Xylander Gulielmus, IV. 285  
 Xystus, Betuleius, VI. 542  
  
 Yagoube, XIV. 273  
 Yahoos, in *Gulliver's Travels*, IX. 117  
 Yalden, Thomas (1670-1737), IX. 195, 197, 210, 537; X. 206; *Hymn to Darkness*, IX. 197  
 Yarico, in Colman's *Inkle and Yarico*, XI. 309  
 Yarrington, Robert (fl. 1601), V. 362, 522; VI. 109; *Two Lamentable Tragedies*, V. 381 ff., 365, 370; VI. 109  
 Yarmouth, III. 413; IV. 374; VI. 272; VII. 104; XII. 402

Yarranton, Andrew (1616-1684?), IV. 528  
 Yarrow, II. 324; IX. 414; XI. 264, 490  
 Yarrow ballads, IX. 407  
 Yates, Edmund Hodgson (1831-1894), XIII. 334, 621, XIV. 221, 593  
 Yates, James (fl. 1582), IV. 539  
 Yates, James (1789-1871), XII. 562; XIV. 669; *Texttrinum Antiquum*, XII. 386  
 Yates, Mary Ann (1728-1787), X. 299  
 Yates, Mr. in Jane Austen's *Mansfield Park*, XII. 265  
 Yates, Richard (1706?-1796), XI. 284  
 Yates, William Walsh, XIII. 611, 613  
 Yaxley, John, VI. 346  
 Ydgruntes, in Butler's *Erewhon*, XIII. 503  
*Ye Jacobites by Name*, IX. 420  
*Ye Mariners of England*, II. 258  
*Year Books*, VIII. 358, 359, 361, 363, 366, 523  
*Year Books of Edward II*, XIV. 89  
 Yeats, Jack Butler, XIII. Add 1  
 Yeats, William Butler, XI. 478, 479; XII. 446; XIV. 363, 631  
 Yeddo, IV. 117  
 Yedingham, II. 51, 54  
 Yeldham, Walter (*pseud.* Aliph Cheem), XIV. 639, *Lays of Ind*, XIV. 376  
 Yellowplush, Charles James, *pseud.* of W. M. Thackeray, XIII. 310 ff., 316  
 Yelverton, Sir Christopher (1535?-1612), V. 79, 86  
 Yeo, H., XIV. 590  
 Ylmandun (Ilmington), I. 139  
 Yloop, M. (?Pooley), III. 213  
*Ynglinga Saga*, I. 3, 25, 104  
*Ynglingatal*, I. 28, 29  
 Yong or Young, Bartholomew (fl. 1577-1598), IV. 8, 10, 136, 140, 142, 506, 509, 512, 539  
 Yonge, Charlotte Mary (1823-1901), XI. 429, 520, 521, 529, 537; XII. 494; XIII. 621; *Heur of Redclyffe, The*, XII. 307; XIII. 134, 484; *Lances of Lynwood*, XIII. 482; *Little Duke, The*, XII. 307  
 Yonge, James (fl. 1423), II. 342  
 Yonge, Nicholas (d. 1619), *Musica Transalpina*, IV. 132  
 Yonge, Philip, bishop of Norwich, XI. 158  
 Yonge, Walter (1581?-1649), VII. 511  
 'Yonge Harton' = Haughton, V. 365  
 Yorick, XIV. 361  
 Yorick, in *Hamlet*, III. 519  
 Yorick, in Sterne's *Tristram Shandy*, X. 55  
 York, I. 64, 88, 92, 95, 122, 140, 142; II. 56, 82, 369, 453, 478, 479; III. 31; IV. 356, 466; VII. 57, 224, 509; IX. 431, 584, 617, X. 52, 407, 409, 410, 475, 479, 505; XI. 346, 377, 378, 384, 389, 406, 414, 514; XII. 557; XIV. 10, 318  
 York, the Ainsty of, IV. 205  
 York, Anne Hyde, duchess of (1637-1671), VIII. 51, 458  
 York, cardinal of. See Stewart, H. B. M. C.

York, duke of, company of players of, viii. 135, 206  
 York, duke of, in *Henry VI*, v. 209  
 York, Edward, 2nd duke of (1373?-1415), *The Master of Game*, ii. 326, 540; iv. 608  
 York, house of, ii. 338, 340  
 York, James, duke of See James II  
 York, school of, i. 5, 6, 92, 96  
*York Herald, The*, xiv. 223  
*York Manuale* (1390), ii. 369; (1509), iii. 502  
*York Mercury, The*, xiv. 186  
 York minster library, iv. 481  
*York Plays*, v. 14, 16, 20, 22, 47, 51 ff., 57, 62, 434, 435  
 York press, xi. 514  
 York printers, iv. 618  
 Yorke, Philip, 1st earl of Hardwicke (1690-1764), ix. 234; x. 334  
 Yorke, Philip, 2nd earl of Hardwicke (1720-1790), x. 334, 556, *Miscellaneous State Papers*, x. 334  
 Yorkshire, i. 384, 398; ii. 101, 450, 476; iv. 218, v. 271, 272; vii. 204, 257, 265, 279, 424; viii. 250, 308, ix. 101, 157, 369, 438, x. 52, 113, 148, 296, 435, 436, xii. 14, 274, 312, 554, 564; xiii. 306, xiv. 204, 257, 276  
 Yorkshire dales, xi. 186  
 Yorkshire dialect, xii. 457  
 Yorkshire Library, the, xii. 567  
*Yorkshire Tragedy, A*, iv. 450; v. 264, 266, 271, 369, 370, 487, 489, vi. 108; x. 82  
 Yorkshire United college, x. 435  
 Youghal, ii. 346, iv. 69, viii. 166  
 Youll, Henry (*fl.* 1608), iv. 532  
 Young, Arthur (1741-1820), xi. 444; xiv. 612, 623  
     *Annals of Agriculture*, xi. 80, 441  
     *Political Arithmetic*, xi. 80  
     *Tour in Ireland*, xi. 80  
     *Travels in France*, xi. 80  
     *War in North America, The*, xi. 80  
 Young, A. B., xi. 508  
 Young, Bartholomew (*fl.* 1577-1598), vi. 412; *Amorous Frammetta* (trans from Boccaccio), iv. 8  
 Young, Edward (1683-1765), v. 330; ix. 91, 211, 213, 278, 283, 487, 497, 509, 531, x. 1, 156 ff. (main entry), 176, 206, 512, 513, also see Add; xi. 155, 277, 278; xiii. 606  
     *Brothers, The*, x. 158  
     *Busiris*, x. 81, 93, 158  
     *Complaint (The), or Night Thoughts. See Night Thoughts*  
     *Imperium Pelagi*, x. 158, 159  
     *Job*, x. 158, 160  
     *Last Day, The*, x. 160  
     *Letters to Tickell*, x. 157  
     *Night Thoughts*, viii. 435; x. 139, 158, 160, 166; xi. 358  
     *Ocean*, x. 158, 159  
     *Resignation*, x. 158, 160

Young, Edward  
     *Revenge, The*, x. 81, 158  
     *Universal Passion, The*, x. 158, 160  
 Young, Elizabeth, x. 106  
 Young, George (1777-1848), xi. 473  
 Young, James (1811-1883), xii. 567  
 Young, John (1534?-1605), bishop of Rochester, iii. 242  
 Young, John (1750?-1820), x. 530, *A Criticism on the Elegy written in a Country Churchyard*, x. 212  
 Young, Patrick (1584-1652), vii. 359, 539, 541, 543, 546, ix. 581  
 Young, Sir Peter (1544-1628), ix. 581  
 Young, Richard, *A short and sure way to Grace*, xi. 370, *The Seduced Soul reduced*, xi. 370  
 Young, Robert (*fl.* 1663), ix. 599  
 Young, Thomas (1587-1655), vii. 110, 111, 472  
 Young, Thomas (1773-1829), xiv. 286, 615  
 Young, William, x. 27  
 Young, William Thomas, xii. Add 2  
*Young Berchan*, ii. 466  
 'Young England' movement, ix. 258  
*Young Hunting*, ii. 468  
 Young Ireland party, xiv. 344, 350, 353, 355, 357, 396  
*Young Lochanvar*, ii. 467  
*Young Man's Calling*, xi. 410  
 Younge, Richard (*fl.* 1637-1671), vii. 572  
 Younger, John (1785-1860), xii. 467, 468  
 Younger, W., *A brief View, etc.*, vii. 403  
 Youth, in *Confessio Amantis*, ii. 171  
 Youth, in Henryson, ii. 283  
 Youth, in Lydgate's *Pilgrimage*, ii. 230  
 Youth, in *Piers the Plowman*, ii. 25  
 Youth (renamed Virtue), in *The Example of Virtue*, ii. 258, 259, 266  
 Youth, in *The Parlement of the Thre Ages*, ii. 43  
 Youth (interlude), v. 60, 437  
 Ypocras, daughter of, ii. 90  
 Ypotis, *Meditations of Chylde*, i. 319, 524; ii. 351  
 Ysopet, viii. 66  
 Yspadaden Pen Kawr, i. 282  
 Ystoria Brenhined y Brytanyent, i. 292  
 Yucatan, xiv. 267  
 Yule, xiv. 632  
 Yule, Alfred, in Gissing's *New Grub Street*, xiii. 510  
 Yuletide carols, ii. 430  
 Yuste, x. 327  
 Yver, Jacques, *Le Printemps d'Iver*, v. 182, 282  
 Ywain and Gawain, and Sir Ywain, i. 310, 312, 314, 316, 320, 321, 348, 520  
 Zabeta, iii. 234  
 Zacher, J., i. 476  
 Zadkiel, vii. 569  
 Zama, xii. 337  
 Zampini-Salazar, F., xiii. 537  
 Zanga, in Young's *The Revenge*, x. 81  
 Zanoni (lord Lytton's), xiii. 467

Zanzibar, iv. 98  
 Zara, in Congreve's *Mourning Bride*, viii. 173  
 Zárate, Augustin de, iv. 513  
 Zarina, in Byron's *Sardanapalus*, xii. 54  
 Zaphra, in *The Travels of The three English Brothers*, vi. 78  
 Zeal, in *The Play of Playes and Pastimes*, vi. 442  
 Zeal-of-the-land Busy, in *Bartholomew Fayre*, vi. 26, 32, viii. 167  
 Zechariah, v. 53  
 Zedlitz, K. A. von, xiv. 426  
 Zelauto (Munday's), iii. 398  
 Zelmane, in Sidney's *Arcadia*, iii. 401  
 Zelotypus, vi. 544  
 Zend language, xii. 381  
 Zenocia, in *The Custome of the Countrey*, vi. 147  
 Zenocrate, in *Tamburlaine*, v. 169  
 Zephria, iii. 292, 303, 593  
 Zerbst, v. 53  
 Zernial, U., i. 494  
 Zethar, in *Jacob and Esau*, v. 125  
 Zeuner, R., i. 496  
 Zeuss, J. C., i. 37, 471  
 Ziegler, H., i. 480  
 Zimmer, Heinrich, i. 73, 76, 78, 299, 516; xiv. 333; *Nennius Vindicatus*, i. 273, 516  
 Zimmermann, O., i. 490

Zimri (Buckingham), in Dryden's *Ab-salom*, viii. 43, 46  
 Zinzendorf, Nicolaus Ludwig, count von, x. 396, 412  
 Zipangu, iv. 100  
 Zittau, v. 317  
 Zoas, the, in Blake's *Vala*, xi. 215  
 Zoilus, ix. 531  
 Zoilus, in *Wisdom of Solomon Paraphrased*, vi. 67  
 Zola, Émile, xi. 168; xii. 60, xiii. 475; *L'Assommoir*, xiii. 473, 575; *Thérèse Raquin*, xiii. 507  
*Zoological Journal, The*, xiv. 623  
*Zoological Miscellany, The*, xiv. 623  
*Zoological society of London*, xiv. 318  
*Zoologist, The*, xiv. 319, 623  
 Zosimus, ix. 378  
 Zouch, Henry (1725?-1795), x. 286, 550  
 Zouche, lord See Curzon, Robert  
 Zouche, Richard (1590-1661), vi. 537; viii. 362, 527  
 Zozimus, xiv. 361  
 Zulkais, in Beckford's *Episodes*, xi. 322  
 Zupitza, J., i. vii. 476, 480, 482, 483, 494, 496  
 Zurich, iii. 49, 60; iv. 459  
 Zurich letters, the, iii. 472  
 Zutphen, battle of, iii. 399  
 Zwingli, Huldreich (1484-1531), ii. 78; iii. 42, 44, 470, iv. 514; vii. 347













